

Suttantapiṭake Khuddakanikāye

Theragāthāpāliyā samvaṇṇanābhūtā

Bhadantācariyadhammapālattherena katā

Paramatthadīpanī nāma

THERAGĀTHĀ-AṬṬHAKATHĀ

(Paṭhamo bhāgo)



Buddhavasse 2552

Marammavasse 1370

AD. 2008

Romanized from Myanmar version published in 1959

© Buddhasāsana Society

Atṭhakathā Series 29

First published in 2008 by Ministry of Religious Affairs

Yangon, Myanmar

THE PĀLI ALPHABET IN BURMESE AND ROMAN CHARACTERS

VOWELS

အ a အာ ā ဣ i ဤ ī ဥ u ဦ ū ဧ e ဩ o

CONSONANTS WITH VOWEL "A"

က ka ခ kha ဂ ga ဃ gha င ṇa
 ဇ ca ဆ cha ဇ ja ဈ jha ဠ ña
 တ ta ဌ tha ဒ da ဝ dha ဏ ṇa
 ပ pa ဖ pha ဗ ba ဘ bha မ ma
 ယ ya ရ ra လ la ဝ va သ sa ဟ ha ဠ la ၊ ṁ

VOWELS IN COMBINATION

ာ = ā ဲ = i ဳ = ī ဣ = u ဵ = ū ြ = e ွ = o
 က ka ကာ kā ကိ ki ကိ kī ကု ku ကု kū ကေ ke ကေ ko
 ခ kha ခါ khā ခိ khi ခိ khī ခု khu ခု khū ခေ khe ခေ kho ...

CONJUNCT-CONSONANTS

ကက kka	ယ န္ဂha	က န္ဓha	ဈ dhya	ဠ pla	လ္လ lla
ကွ kkha	ဇ cca	က န္ဓa	ဇ dhva	ဠ pba	လျ lya
ကျ kya	ဆ ccha	က န္ဓa	ဇ nta	ဠ bbha	လှ lha
ကြ kri	ဇ jja	က န္ဓa	ဇ ntva	ဈ bya	ဝှ vha
ကလ kla	ဇ jjha	က တta	ဇ ntha	ဠ bra	ကွ sta
ကွ kva	ည ñña	က တtha	ဇ nda	ဠ mpa	ကြ strā
ဈ khya	ပ ñha	က တva	ဇ ndra	ဠ mpha	သွ sna
ဇ khva	ပ ñca	က တtya	ဇ ndha	ဠ mba	သျ sya
ဇ ဂga	ဆ ñcha	ကြ tra	ဇ nna	ဠ mbha	သ ssa
ဠ ဂgha	ည ñja	ဇ dda	ဈ nya	ဠ mma	သွ sma
ဈ ဂya	ည ñjha	ဇ ddha	ဇ nha	ဈ mya	သွ sva
ဂြ gra	ဇ တta	ဈ dya	ဠ ppa	ဠ mha	ကွ hma
က န္ကa	ဌ တtha	ဠ dra	ဠ ppha	ဈ yya	ကွ hva
န န္ကha	သု dda	ဇ dva	ဈ pya	ဈ yha	ဠ lha
ဂ န္ဂa					

၁ ၂ ၃ ၄ ၅ ၆ ၇ ၈ ၉ ၁၀
 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0

Theragāthā-aṭṭhakathā

Paṭhamabhāga

Mātikā

Piṭṭhaṅka

Ganthārambhakathā	...	...	1
Nidānagāthāvaṇṇanā	...	...	5

1. Ekakanipāta

1. Paṭhamavagga

1. Subhūtitheragāthāvaṇṇanā	...	...	19
2. Mahākoṭṭhikattheragāthāvaṇṇanā	...	...	34
3. Kaṅkhārevatattheragāthāvaṇṇanā	...	...	39
4. Puṇṇattheragāthāvaṇṇanā	...	...	44
5. Dabbattheragāthāvaṇṇanā	...	...	48
6. Sītavanīyattheragāthāvaṇṇanā	...	...	55
7. Bhalliyattheragāthāvaṇṇanā	...	...	59
8. Vīrattheragāthāvaṇṇanā	...	...	61
9. Pilindavacchattheragāthāvaṇṇanā	...	...	63
10. Puṇṇamāsattheragāthāvaṇṇanā	...	...	66

2. Dutiyavagga

1. Cūḷavacchattheragāthāvaṇṇanā	...	...	68
2. Mahāvacchattheragāthāvaṇṇanā	...	...	70
3. Vanavacchattheragāthāvaṇṇanā	...	...	71
4. Sivakasāmaṇeragāthāvaṇṇanā	...	...	74
5. Kuṇḍadhānattheragāthāvaṇṇanā	...	...	76

Mātikā		Piṭṭhaṅka	
6. Belaṭṭhasīsattheragāthāvaṇṇanā	...	...	83
7. Dāsakattheragāthāvaṇṇanā	...	...	85
8. Siṅgālapituttheragāthāvaṇṇanā	...	...	86
9. Kulattheragāthāvaṇṇanā	...	...	88
10. Ajitattheragāthāvaṇṇanā	...	...	90

3. Tatiyavagga

1. Nigrodhattheragāthāvaṇṇanā	...	...	92
2. Cittakattheragāthāvaṇṇanā	...	...	96
3. Gosālattheragāthāvaṇṇanā	...	...	97
4. Sugandhattheragāthāvaṇṇanā	...	...	99
5. Nandiyattheragāthāvaṇṇanā	...	...	101
6. Abhayattheragāthāvaṇṇanā	...	...	103
7. Lomasakaṅgiyattheragāthāvaṇṇanā	...	...	105
8. Jambugāmiyaputtattheragāthāvaṇṇanā	...	...	107
9. Hāritattheragāthāvaṇṇanā	...	...	108
10. Uttiyattheragāthāvaṇṇanā	...	...	110

4. Catutthavagga

1. Gahvaratīriyattheragāthāvaṇṇanā	...	...	113
2. Suppiyattheragāthāvaṇṇanā	...	...	114
3. Sopākattheragāthāvaṇṇanā	...	...	117
4. Posiyattheragāthāvaṇṇanā	...	...	120
5. Sāmaññakānittheragāthāvaṇṇanā	...	...	123
6. Kumāputtattheragāthāvaṇṇanā	...	...	125
7. Kumāputtattheragāthāvaṇṇanā	...	...	127
8. Gavampatittheragāthāvaṇṇanā	...	...	129
9. Tissattheragāthāvaṇṇanā	...	...	131
10. Vaḍḍhamānattheragāthāvaṇṇanā	...	...	133

Mātikā

Piṭṭhaṅka

5. Pañcamavagga

1. Sirivaḍḍhattheragāthāvaṇṇanā	...	...	134
2. Khadiravaniyattheragāthāvaṇṇanā	...	...	135
3. Sumaṅgalattheragāthāvaṇṇanā	...	...	139
4. Sānuttheragāthāvaṇṇanā	...	...	142
5. Ramaṇīyavihārittheragāthāvaṇṇanā	...	...	145
6. Samiddhittheragāthāvaṇṇanā	...	...	147
7. Ujjayattheragāthāvaṇṇanā	...	...	148
8. Sañjayattheragāthāvaṇṇanā	...	...	150
9. Rāmaṇeyyakattheragāthāvaṇṇanā	...	...	151
10. Vimalattheragāthāvaṇṇanā	...	...	153

6. Chaṭṭhavagga

1. Godhikādicatuttheragāthāvaṇṇanā	...	...	155
2. Subāhuttheragāthāvaṇṇanā	...	...	158
3. Valliyattheragāthāvaṇṇanā	...	...	159
4. Uttiyattheragāthāvaṇṇanā	...	...	159
5. Añjanavaniyattheragāthāvaṇṇanā	...	...	159
6. Kuṭivihārittheragāthāvaṇṇanā	...	...	161
7. Dutiyakuṭivihārittheragāthāvaṇṇanā	...	...	164
8. Ramaṇīyakuṭikattheragāthāvaṇṇanā	...	...	166
9. Kosalavihārittheragāthāvaṇṇanā	...	...	168
10. Sīvalittheragāthāvaṇṇanā	...	...	169

7. Sattamavagga

1. Vappattheragāthāvaṇṇanā	...	...	175
2. Vajjiputtattheragāthāvaṇṇanā	...	...	178
3. Pakkhattheragāthāvaṇṇanā	...	...	180

Mātikā		Piṭṭhaṅka	
4. Vimalakoṇḍaññattheragāthāvaṇṇanā	...	...	182
5. Ukkhepakatavacchattheragāthāvaṇṇanā	...	...	184
6. Meghiyattheragāthāvaṇṇanā	...	...	187
7. Ekadhammasavanīyattheragāthāvaṇṇanā	...	...	190
8. Ekudānīyattheragāthāvaṇṇanā	...	...	192
9. Channattheragāthāvaṇṇanā	...	...	195
10. Puṇṇattheragāthāvaṇṇanā	...	...	197

8. Aṭṭhamavagga

1. Vacchapālattheragāthāvaṇṇanā	...	...	200
2. Ātumattheragāthāvaṇṇanā	...	...	202
3. Māṇavattheragāthāvaṇṇanā	...	...	204
4. Suyāmanattheragāthāvaṇṇanā	...	...	207
5. Susāradattattheragāthāvaṇṇanā	...	...	210
6. Piyañjahattheragāthāvaṇṇanā	...	...	212
7. Hatthārohaputtattheragāthāvaṇṇanā	...	...	214
8. Meṇḍasirattheragāthāvaṇṇanā	...	...	216
9. Rakkhitattheragāthāvaṇṇanā	...	...	217
10. Uggattheragāthāvaṇṇanā	...	...	219

9. Navamavagga

1. Samitiguttattheragāthāvaṇṇanā	...	...	221
2. Kassapattheragāthāvaṇṇanā	...	...	223
3. Sīhattheragāthāvaṇṇanā	...	...	225
4. Nītattheragāthāvaṇṇanā	...	...	227
5. Sunāgattheragāthāvaṇṇanā	...	...	229
6. Nāgitattheragāthāvaṇṇanā	...	...	231
7. Paviṭṭhattheragāthāvaṇṇanā	...	...	233
8. Ajjunattheragāthāvaṇṇanā	...	...	234

Mātikā		Piṭṭhaṅka	
9. (Paṭhama) devasabhattheragāthāvaṇṇanā	...	...	236
10. Sāmidattattheragāthāvaṇṇanā	...	...	238

10. Dasamavagga

1. Paripuṇṇakattheragāthāvaṇṇanā	...	...	240
2. Vijayattheragāthāvaṇṇanā	...	...	242
3. Erakattheragāthāvaṇṇanā	...	...	243
4. Mettajittheragāthāvaṇṇanā	...	...	246
5. Cakkhupālattheragāthāvaṇṇanā	...	...	247
6. Khaṇḍasumanattheragāthāvaṇṇanā	...	...	250
7. Tissattheragāthāvaṇṇanā	...	...	252
8. Abhayattheragāthāvaṇṇanā	...	...	254
9. Uttiyattheragāthāvaṇṇanā	...	...	256
10. (Dutiya) devasabhattheragāthāvaṇṇanā	...	...	258

11. Ekādasamavagga

1. Belaṭṭhānikattheragāthāvaṇṇanā	...	...	259
2. Setucchattheragāthāvaṇṇanā	...	...	261
3. Bandhurattheragāthāvaṇṇanā	...	...	263
4. Khitakattheragāthāvaṇṇanā	...	...	265
5. Malitavambhattheragāthāvaṇṇanā	...	...	267
6. Suhemantattheragāthāvaṇṇanā	...	...	269
7. Dhammasavattheragāthāvaṇṇanā	...	...	272
8. Dhammasavapituttheragāthāvaṇṇanā	...	...	273
9. Saṃgharakkhitattheragāthāvaṇṇanā	...	...	274
10. Usabhattheragāthāvaṇṇanā	...	...	276

12. Dvādasamavagga

1. Jentattheragāthāvaṇṇanā	...	...	278
2. Vacchagottattheragāthāvaṇṇanā	...	...	281

Mātikā		Piṭṭhaṅka	
3. Vanavacchattheragāthāvaṇṇanā	...	...	282
4. Adhimuttattheragāthāvaṇṇanā	...	...	284
5. Mahānāmattheragāthāvaṇṇanā	...	...	288
6. Pārāpariyattheragāthāvaṇṇanā	...	...	291
7. Yasattheragāthāvaṇṇanā	...	...	295
8. Kimilattheragāthāvaṇṇanā	...	...	298
9. Vajjiputtattheragāthāvaṇṇanā	...	...	300
10. Isidattattheragāthāvaṇṇanā	...	...	302

2. Dukanipāta

1. Paṭhamavagga

1. Uttarattheragāthāvaṇṇanā	...	...	304
2. Piṇḍolabhāradvājattheragāthāvaṇṇanā	...	...	310
3. Valliyattheragāthāvaṇṇanā	...	...	313
4. Gaṅgātīriyattheragāthāvaṇṇanā	...	...	315
5. Ajinattheragāthāvaṇṇanā	...	...	317
6. Meḷajinattheragāthāvaṇṇanā	...	...	320
7. Rādhattheragāthāvaṇṇanā	...	...	321
8. Surādhattheragāthāvaṇṇanā	...	...	323
9. Gotamattheragāthāvaṇṇanā	...	...	324
10. Vasabhattheragāthāvaṇṇanā	...	...	326

2. Dutiyavagga

1. Mahācundattheragāthāvaṇṇanā	...	...	331
2. Jotidāsattattheragāthāvaṇṇanā	...	...	334
3. Heraññakānittheragāthāvaṇṇanā	...	...	337
4. Somamittattheragāthāvaṇṇanā	...	...	339
5. Sabbamittattheragāthāvaṇṇanā	...	...	341
6. Mahākālāttheragāthāvaṇṇanā	...	...	344

Mātikā		Piṭṭhaṅka	
7. Tissattheragāthāvaṇṇanā	...	...	346
8. Kimilattheragāthāvaṇṇanā	...	...	350
9. Nandattheragāthāvaṇṇanā	...	...	351
10. Sirimattheragāthāvaṇṇanā	...	...	355

3. Tatiyavagga

1. Uttarattheragāthāvaṇṇanā	...	...	361
2. Bhaddajittheragāthāvaṇṇanā	...	...	363
3. Sobhitattheragāthāvaṇṇanā	...	...	367
4. Valliyattheragāthāvaṇṇanā	...	...	371
5. Vītasokattheragāthāvaṇṇanā	...	...	375
6. Puṇṇamāsattheragāthāvaṇṇanā	...	...	378
7. Nandakattheragāthāvaṇṇanā	...	...	381
8. Bharatattheragāthāvaṇṇanā	...	...	383
9. Bhāradvājattheragāthāvaṇṇanā	...	...	385
10. Kaṇhadinnattheragāthāvaṇṇanā	...	...	387

4. Catutthavagga

1. Migasirattheragāthāvaṇṇanā	...	...	389
2. Sivakattheragāthāvaṇṇanā	...	...	391
3. Upavāṇattheragāthāvaṇṇanā	...	...	393
4. Isidinnattheragāthāvaṇṇanā	...	...	399
5. Sambulakaccānattheragāthāvaṇṇanā	...	...	401
6. Nitakattheragāthāvaṇṇanā	...	...	403
7. Soṇapoṭiriyaputtattheragāthāvaṇṇanā	...	...	404
8. Nisabhattheragāthāvaṇṇanā	...	...	406
9. Usabhattheragāthāvaṇṇanā	...	...	408
10. Kappaṭakurattheragāthāvaṇṇanā	...	...	409

Mātikā

Piṭṭhaṅka

5. Pañcamavagga

1. Kumārakassapattheragāthāvaṇṇanā	...	...	412
2. Dhammapālattheragāthāvaṇṇanā	...	...	416
3. Brahmālittheragāthāvaṇṇanā	...	...	418
4. Mogharājattheragāthāvaṇṇanā	...	...	420
5. Visākhapañcālaputtattheragāthāvaṇṇanā	...	...	423
6. Cūḷakattheragāthāvaṇṇanā	...	...	425
7. Anūpamattheragāthāvaṇṇanā	...	...	428
8. Vajjitattheragāthāvaṇṇanā	...	...	430
9. Sandhitattheragāthāvaṇṇanā	...	...	431

3. Tikanipāta

1. Aṅgaṇikabhāradvājattheragāthāvaṇṇanā	...	...	434
2. Paccayattheragāthāvaṇṇanā	...	...	437
3. Bākulattheragāthāvaṇṇanā	...	...	439
4. Dhaniyattheragāthāvaṇṇanā	...	...	444
5. Mātāṅgaputtattheragāthāvaṇṇanā	...	...	446
6. Khujjasobhitattheragāthāvaṇṇanā	...	...	449
7. Vāraṇattheragāthāvaṇṇanā	...	...	452
8. Vassikattheragāthāvaṇṇanā	...	...	455
9. Yasojattheragāthāvaṇṇanā	...	...	457
10. Sāṭimattiyattheragāthāvaṇṇanā	...	...	460
11. Upālittheragāthāvaṇṇanā	...	...	463
12. Uttarpālattheragāthāvaṇṇanā	...	...	476
13. Abhibhūtattheragāthāvaṇṇanā	...	...	478
14. Gotamattheragāthāvaṇṇanā	...	...	480
15. Hāritattheragāthāvaṇṇanā	...	...	483
16. Vimalattheragāthāvaṇṇanā	...	...	484

Theragāthā-aṭṭhakathāya paṭhamabhāge mātikā niṭṭhitā.

Khuddakanikāya

Theragāthā-aṭṭhakathā

(Paṭhamo bhāgo)

Namo tassa Bhagavato Arahato Sammāsambuddhassa.

Ganthārambhakathā

Mahākāruṇikam **Nātham**, ñeyyasāgarapāragum.

Vande nipuṇagambhīra¹, vicitra²nayadesanam.

Vijjācaraṇasampannā, yena niyyanti³ lokato.

Vande tamuttamam **dhammam**, Sammāsambuddhapūjitam.

Sīlādiguṇasampanno, ṭhito maggaphalesu yo.

Vande **ariyasamgham** tam, puññakkhetam anuttaram.

Vandanājanitam puññam, iti yam ratanattaye.

Hatantarāyo sabbattha, hutvāham tassa tejasā.

Yā tā subhūti-ādīhi, katakiccehi tādihi.

Therehi bhāsītā gāthā, therīhi ca nirāmisā.

Udānanādaavidhinā⁴, gambhīrā nipuṇā subhā.

Suññatāpaṭisaṃyuttā, ariyadhammappakāsikā.

Theragāthāti nāmena, **Therīgāthā**ti tādino.

Yā Khuddakanikāyamhi, saṅgāyimsu Mahesayo.

1. Nipuṇagambhīram (Sī)

2. Vicitta (Sī)

3. Niyyanti (Sī)

4. Udānādividhinā ceva (Sī), udānādividhinā (Ka)

Tāsaṃ gambhīraññehi, ogāhetabbabhāvato.
 Kiñcāpi dukkarā¹ kātuṃ, **atthasaṃvaṇṇanā** mayā.
 Sahasaṃvaṇṇanaṃ yasmā, dharate Satthu sāsanaṃ.
 Pubbācariyasīhānaṃ, tiṭṭhateva vinicchayo.
 Tasmā taṃ avalambitvā, ogāhetvāna pañcapi.
 Nikāye upanissāya, Porāṇaṭṭhakathānayaṃ.
 Suvisuddhaṃ asaṃkiṇṇaṃ, nipuṇatthavinicchayaṃ.
Mahāvihāravāsīnaṃ, samayaṃ avilomayaṃ.
 Yāsaṃ attho duviññeyyo, anupubbikathaṃ² vinā.
 Tāsaṃ tañca vibhāvento, dīpayanto vinicchayaṃ.
 Yathābalaṃ karissāmi, atthasaṃvaṇṇanaṃ subhaṃ.
 Sakkaccaṃ Theragāthānaṃ, Therīgāthānameva ca.
 Iti ākaṅkhamānassa, saddhammassa ciraṭṭhitiṃ.
 Tadatthaṃ vibhajantassa, nisāmayatha sādhavoti.

Kā panetā **Theragāthā Therīgāthā** ca? Kathaṅca pavattāti?
 Kāmañcāyamattho gāthāsu vuttoyeva, pākaṭakaraṇattham³ pana punapi
 vuccate—tattha Theragāthā tāva Subhūtittherādīhi bhāsītā. Yā hi te attanā
 yathādhigataṃ maggaphalasukhaṃ paccavekkhitvā kāci udānavasena, kāci
 attano samāpattivihārapaccavekkhaṇavasena, kāci pucchāvasena, kāci
 parinibbānasamaye sāsanaṃ niyyānikabhāvavibhāvanavasena abhāsimsu, tā
 sabbā saṅgītikāle ekajjhaṃ katvā “Theragāthā” icceva dhammasaṅgāhakehi
 saṅgītā. Therīgāthā pana theriyo uddissa desitā.

Tā pana Vinayapiṭakaṃ Suttantapiṭakaṃ Abhidhammapiṭakanti tīsu
 piṭakesu Suttantapiṭakapariyāpannā. Dīghanikāyo Majjhimanikāyo
 Saṃyuttanikāyo Aṅguttaranikāyo Khuddakanikāyoti pañcasu nikāyesu
 Khuddakanikāyapariyāpannā, Suttaṃ Geyyaṃ Veyyākaraṇaṃ Gāthā
 Udānaṃ

1. Dukkaraṃ (Sī) 2. Ānupubbikathaṃ (Sī) 3. Pākaṭabhāvakaraṇattham (Sī, Ka)

itivuttakaṃ Jātaṃ Abbhutadhammaṃ Vedallanti navasu sāsanaṅgesu
Gāthaṅgasaṅgahaṃ gathā.

“Dvāsīti¹ Buddhato gaṇhiṃ, dvesahassāni bhikkhuto.
Caturāsītisahassāni, ye me dhammā pavattino”ti—

evaṃ Dhammabhaṇḍāgārikaṇa paṭiññātesu caturāsītiyā
dhammakkhandaṇḍasahassesu Katipayadhammakkhandaṇḍasaṅgahaṃ gatā.

Tattha Theragāthā tāva nipātato Ekanipāto ekuttaravasena yāva
Cuddasanipātāti Cuddasanipāto Soḷasanipāto Vīsatinipāto Timsanipāto²
Cattālisanipāto Paññāsanipāto Saṭṭhinipāto Sattatinipātoti ()³
Ekavīsatinipātasāṅgahā. Nipātaṇaṃ⁴ nikkhipananti nipāto. Eko ekeko
gāthānaṃ nipāto nikkhepo etthāti Ekanipāto. Iminā nayena sesesupi attho
vedītabbo.

Tattha Ekanipāte dvādasa vaggā. Ekekasmim vage dasa dasa katvā
vīsuttarasataṃ therā, tattikā eva gāthā. Vuttaṃ hi—

“Vīsuttarasataṃ therā, katakiccā anāsavā.
Ekakamhi⁵ Nipātamhi, susaṅgītā Mahesibhi”ti.

Dukanipāte ekūnapaññāsa therā, aṭṭhanavuti gāthā, Tikanipāte soḷasa
therā, aṭṭhacattālīsa gāthā, Catukkanipāte terasa therā, dvepaññāsa gāthā,
Pañcakanipāte dvādasa therā, saṭṭhi gāthā, Chakkanipāte cuddasa therā,
caturāsīti gāthā, Sattakanipāte pañca therā, pañcatimsa gāthā, Aṭṭhakanipāte
tayo therā, catuvīsati gāthā, Navakanipāte eko thero, nava gāthā, Dasanipāte
satta therā, sattati gāthā, Ekādasanipāte eko thero, ekādasa gāthā,
Dvādasanipāte dve therā, catuvīsati gāthā, Terasanipāte eko thero, terasa
gāthā, Cuddasanipāte dve therā, aṭṭhavīsati gāthā, pannarasanipāto natthi,
Soḷasanipāte dve therā, dvattimsa gāthā, Vīsatinipāte dasa therā,
pañcacattālīsādhikāni dve gāthāsātāni, Timsanipāte tayo therā, sataṃ pañca
ca gāthā, Cattālisanipāte

1. Dvāsītiṃ (Sī)

2. Timsatinipāto (Sī)

3. (Ime sattanipātā) (Ka)

4. Nipatanam (Sī)

5. Ekekamhi (Ka)

eko thero, dvecattālisa gāthā, Paññāsanipāte eko thero, pañcapaññāsa gāthā, Saṭṭhinipāte eko thero, aṭṭhasaṭṭhi gāthā, Sattatinipāte¹ eko thero, ekasattati gāthā. Sampiṇḍetvā pana dvesatāni catusaṭṭhi ca therā, sahaṣsaṃ tīṇi satāni saṭṭhi ca gāthāti. Vuttampi cetam—

“Sahaṣsaṃ honti tā gāthā, tīṇi saṭṭhi satāni ca.

Therā ca dve satā saṭṭhi, cattāro ca pakāsita”ti.

Therīgāthā pana Ekanipāto ekuttaravasena yāva Navanipātāti
Navanipāto Ekādasanipāto Dvādasanipāto Soḷasanipāto Vīsatinipāto
Timsanipāto² Cattālisanipāto Mahānipātoti Soḷasanipātasāṅgahā. Tattha
Ekanipāte aṭṭhārāsa theriyo, aṭṭhārāseva gāthā, Dukanipāte dasa theriyo,
vīsati gāthā, Tikanipāte aṭṭha theriyo, catuvīsati gāthā, Catukkanipāte ekā
therī, catasso gāthā, Pañcakanipāte dvādasa theriyo saṭṭhi gāthā,
Chakkanipāte aṭṭha theriyo, aṭṭhacattālisa gāthā, Sattanipāte tisso theriyo,
ekavīsati gāthā, Aṭṭha nipātato paṭṭhāya yāva Soḷasanipātā ekekā theriyo
taṃtaṃnipātapaṃṇā gāthā, Vīsatinipāte pañca theriyo,
aṭṭhārāsaṭagāthā³, Timsanipāte ekā therī, catuttimsa gāthā, Cattālisanipāte
ekā therī, aṭṭhacattālisa gāthā, Mahānipātepi ekā therī, pañcasattati gāthā.
Evamettha Nipātānaṃ gāthāvaggānaṃ⁴ gāthānaṃ parimaṇaṃ veditabbaṃ.

1. Sattatinipātepi (Sī, Ka)

2. Timsatinipāto (Sī)

3. Catasso theriyo sattavanutigaṭhā (Sī, Ka)

4. Idam padam Sī-Ka-pothakesu na dissati.

Nidānagāthāvaṇṇanā

Evam paricchinna-parimāṇāsu panetāsu Theragāthā ādi. Tatthāpi—

“Sīhānaṃva nadantānaṃ, dāṭhīnaṃ girigabbhare.

Suṇātha bhāvitattānaṃ, gāthā atthūpanāyikā¹”ti—

ayaṃ paṭhamamahāsaṅgītikāle āyasmata ānandena tesāṃ therānaṃ thomaṇatthaṃ bhāsita gāthā ādi. Tattha **sīhānanti** sīhasaddo “sīho bhikkhave migarāja”ti-ādīsu² migarāje āgato. “Atha kho Sīho senāpati yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami”ti-ādīsu³ paññattiyaṃ. “Sīhoti kho bhikkhave Tathāgatassetāṃ adhivacanaṃ Arahato Sammāsambuddhassa”ti-ādīsu⁴ Tathāgate. Tattha yathā⁵ Tathāgate sadisakappanāya āgato, evaṃ idhāpi sadisakappanāvaseneva veditabbo, tasmā **sīhānaṃvāti** sīhānaṃ iva. Sandhivasena saralopo “evaṃsa te”ti-ādīsu⁶ viya. Tattha **ivāti** nipātapadaṃ. **Suṇāthāti** ākhyātapadaṃ. Itarāni nāmapadāni. **Sīhānaṃvāti** ca sambandhe sāmivacanaṃ. Kāmañcetha sambandhī sarūpato na vutto, atthato pana vuttova hoti. Yathā hi “oṭṭhasseva mukhaṃ etassā”ti vutte oṭṭhassa mukhaṃ viya mukhaṃ etassāti ayamatto vutto eva hoti, evamidhāpi “sīhānaṃvā”ti vutte sīhānaṃ nādo viyāti ayamatto vutto eva hoti. Tattha mukhasaddasannidhānaṃ hotīti ce, idhāpi “nadantānaṃ”ti padasannidhānato⁷, tasmā **sīhānaṃvāti** nidassanavacanaṃ⁸. **Nadantānanti** tassa nidassitabbena sambandhadassanaṃ. **Dāṭhīnanti** tabbisesanaṃ. **Girigabbharetī** tassa pavattiṭṭhānadassanaṃ. **Suṇāthāti** savane niyojanaṃ. **Bhāvitattānanti** sotabbassa pabhavadassanaṃ. **Gāthāti** sotabbavatthudassanaṃ. **Atthūpanāyikāti** tabbisesanaṃ. Kāmañcetha “sīhānaṃ nadantānaṃ dāṭhīnaṃ”ti pulliṅgavasena āgataṃ⁹, liṅgaṃ pana parivattetvā “sīhīnaṃ”ti-ādina itthiliṅgavasenāpi attho veditabbo. Ekasesavasena vā sīhā ca sīhiyo ca sīhā, tesāṃ

1. Attūpanāyikā (Sī)

4. Am 2. 107; Am 3. 282 piṭṭhesu.

6. Ma 1. 12 piṭṭhe.

8. Nidassanavacanametam(Sī)

2. Am 1. 342 piṭṭhe.

5. Ādisu yattha Tathāgateva vuttaṃ, yathā (Sī)

7. Padasannidhānaṃ (?)

9. Āgatānaṃ (Sī)

3. Am 2. 32 piṭṭhe.

sīhananti-ādinā sādharmaṇa hetā tisso Nidānagāthā Theragāthānaṃ
Therīgāthānañcāti.

Tattha sahanato hananato ca siho. Yathā hi sihassa migarañño
balavisesayogato sarabhamigamattavaravāraṇāditopi¹ parissayo nāma natthi,
vātātapādiparissayampi so sahatiyeva, gocarāya pakkamantopi tejussadatāya
mattagandhahatthivanamahimā sādike samāgantvā abhīrū achambhī
abhibhavati, abhibhavanto ca te aññadatthu hantvā tattha mudumaṃsāni
bhakkhayitvā sukheva viharati, evametepi mahātherā
ariyabalavisesayogena sabbesampi parissayānaṃ sahanato,
rāgādisamkilesabalassa abhibhavitvā hananato pajahanato tejussadabhāvena
kutocipi abhīrū achambhī jhānādisukheva viharantīti sahanato hananato ca
sīhā viyāti sīhā. Saddatthato pana yathā kantanatthena ādi-antavipallāsato
takkaṃ vuccati, evaṃ himsanaṭṭhena sīho veditabbo. Tathā sahanaṭṭhena.
Pisodarādīpakkhepena² Niruttinayena pana vuccamāne vattabbameva natthi.

Atha vā yathā migarājā Kesarasiho attano tejussadatāya ekacārī
viharati, na kañci sahāyaṃ paccāsīsati³, evametepi tejussadatāya
vivekābhiratiyā ca ekacārīnoti ekacariyaṭṭhenapi sīhā viyāti sīhā, tenāha
Bhagavā “sīhaṃvekakaraṃ nāgan”ti⁴.

Atha vā asantāsanajavaparakkamādivisesayogato sīhā viyāti sīhā, etc
mahātherā. Vuttaṃ hetāṃ Bhagavatā—

“Dveme bhikkhave asaniyā phalantiyā na santasanti, katame dve,
bhikkhu ca khīṇāsavo sīho ca migarājā”ti⁵.

Javopi sihassa aññehi asādhāraṇa, tathā parakkamo. Tathā hi so
usabhasatampi laṅghitvā vanamahimsādīsu nipatati, potakopi⁶ samāno
pabhinnamadānampi mattavaravāraṇānaṃ paṭimānaṃ⁷

1. Mattavāraṇāditopi (Ka)

2. Sahanatthenāpi, sodarādīpaṭikkhepena (Sī)

3. Paccāsīsati (Sī), paccāsīsati (Ka)

4. Saṃ 1. 15; Khu 1. 304 piṭṭhesu.

5. Am 1. 77 piṭṭhe.

6. Patakopi (Sī)

7. Patamānānaṃ (Sī)

bhinditvā dantakaḷīraṃva¹ khādāti. Etesaṃ pana ariyamaggajavo iddhijavo ca aññehi asādhāraṇo, sammappadhānaparakkamo ca niratisayo. Tasmā **sīhānaṃvā**ti sihasadisānaṃ viya. Sihassa cettha hīnūpamatā² daṭṭhabbā, accantaviṣiṭṭhassa sahanādi-atthassa theresveva labbhanato.

Nadantānanti gajjantānaṃ. Gocaraparakkamatutuṭṭhivelādīsu³ hi yathā sīhā attano āsayato nikkhamitvā vijambhitvā sīhanādaṃ abhītanādaṃ nadanti, evaṃ etepi visayaḷḷhattapaccavekkhaṇa-udānādikālesu imaṃ abhītanādaṃ nadimsu. Tena vuttaṃ “sīhānaṃva nadantānan”ti. **Dāṭhīnanti** dāṭhāvantaṃ. Pasaṭṭhadāṭhīnaṃ⁴, atisayadāṭhānanti vā attho. Yathā hi sīhā ativiya daḷhānaṃ tikkhānaṃ catunnaṃ dāṭhānaṃ balena paṭipakkhaṃ⁵ abhibhavitvā attano manorathaṃ matthakaṃ pūrenti⁶, evametepi catunnaṃ ariyamaggadāṭhānaṃ balena anādimati saṃsāre anabhibhūtapubbapaṭipakkhaṃ abhibhavitvā attano manorathaṃ matthakaṃ pāpesuṃ. Idhāpi dāṭhā viyāti dāṭhāti sadisakappanāvaseneva⁷ attho veditabbo.

Girigabbhareti pabbataguhāyaṃ, samīpatthe bhumavacanaṃ. “Girigavhare”ti keci paṭhanti. Pabbatesu vanagahane vanasaṇḍeti attho. Idaṃ pana nesaṃ virocanaṭṭhānadassanañceva sīhanādassa yogyabhūmidassanañca. Nadantānaṃ girigabbhareti yojanā. Yathā hi sīhā yebhuyyena girigabbhare aññehi durāsadaṭṭāya janavivitte vasantā attano dassanena uppajjanakassa⁸ khuddakamigasantāsassa pariharaṇatthaṃ gocaragamane sīhanādaṃ nadanti, evametepi aññehi durāsadagirigabbharasadiseva suññāgāre vasantā guṇehi khuddakānaṃ puthujjanānaṃ taṇhādiṭṭhiparittāsaparivaḷḷjanatthaṃ vakkhamānagāthasaṅkhātāṃ abhītanādaṃ nadimsu. Tena vuttaṃ “sīhānaṃva nadantānaṃ, dāṭhīnaṃ girigabbhare”ti⁹.

Suṇāthāti savanāṇattikavacanaṃ, tena vakkhamānānaṃ gāthānaṃ sannipatitāya parisāya sotukāmataṃ uppādentō savane ādaraṃ janeti, ussāhaṃ samuṭṭhāpentō¹⁰ gāraṃ bahumānañca upaṭṭhapeti. Atha vā

1. Dantakaḷīraṃvaṃsaṃ (Sī)

3. Tuṭṭhidohaḷādīsu (Sī)

5. Paṭipakkhe (Sī)

7. Parisaṅkappanāvaseneva (Sī)

9. Sīhānaṃva -pa- attūpanāyikāti (Sī)

2. Cettha hi anūpamatā (Sī)

4. Pasaṭṭhānaṃ pasaṭṭhadāṭhīnaṃ (Ka)

6. Pāpenti (?)

8. Ubbijjanakassa (Ka)

10. Samuttejento (Ka)

“sīhānaṃ”ti-ādīnaṃ padānaṃ sadisakappanāya¹ vinā mukhyavaseneva attho veditabbo. Tasmā dalhatikkhabhāvena pasatthāṭṭhisayadāḥatāya dāḥīnaṃ girigabbhare nadantānaṃ sīhagajjitaṃ gajjantānaṃ sīhānaṃ migarājūnaṃ viya tesāṃ abhītanādasadisā gāthā suṇāthāti attho. Idaṃ vuttaṃ hoti—
 “yathā sīhanādaṃ nadantānaṃ sīhānaṃ miharājūnaṃ kutocipi bhayābhāvato so abhītanādo tadanñamigasantāsakaro, evaṃ bhāvitattānaṃ appamattānaṃ therānaṃ sīhanādasadisīyo² sabbaso bhayahetūnaṃ suppahīnattā abhītanādabhūtā pamattajanasantāsakarā gāthā suṇāthāti.

Bhāvitattānanti bhāvitacittānaṃ. Cittaṃ hi “attā hi kira duddamo³, yo ve ṭhitatto tasaraṃva ujjū”ti⁴ ca, “attasammāpaṇidhī”ti⁵ ca evamādisu “attā”ti vuccati, tasmā adhiccittānuyogena samathavipassanābhivaḍḍhitacittānaṃ samathavipassanābhāvanāmatthakaṃ pāpetvā ṭhitānanti attho. Atha vā **bhāvitattānanti** bhāvitasabhāvanānaṃ, sabhāvabhūtasīlādibhāvitānanti⁶ attho. Gīyatīti **gāthā**, anuṭṭhubhādivasena isihi pavattitaṃ catuppadaṃ chappadaṃ vā vacanaṃ. Aññesampi taṃsadisatāya tathā⁷ vuccanti. Attatthādibhede atthe upanenti, tesu vā upaniyyantīti **attūpanāyikā**⁸.

Atha vā **bhāvitattānanti** bhāvitattabhāvanānaṃ⁹. attabhāvo hi āhito ahaṃ māno etthāti “attā”ti vuccati, so ca tehi appamādabhāvanāya anavajjabhāvanāya¹⁰ bhāvito sammadeva guṇagandhaṃ gāhāpito. Tena tesāṃ kāyabhāvanā sīlabhāvanā cittabhāvanā paññābhāvanāti catunnampi bhāvanānaṃ paripuṇṇabhāvaṃ dasseti. “Bhāvanā”ti ca sambodhipaṭipadā idhādhippetā. Yāyaṃ saccasambodhi atthi, sā duvidhā abhisamayato tadatthato ca. Sambodhi pana tividhā sammāsambodhi paccekasambodhi sāvakasambodhīti. Tattha sammā sāmaṃ sabbadhammānaṃ bujjanato bodhanato ca sammāsambodhi. Sabbaññutaññānapadaṭṭhānaṃ maggaññānaṃ maggaññānapadaṭṭhānaṃca sabbaññutaññānaṃ “sammāsambodhī”ti vuccati. Tenāha—

1. Parikappanāya (Sī) 2. ...sadisā (Sī, Ka) 3. Khu 1. 37 piṭṭhe Dhammapade.
 4. Khu 1. 310 piṭṭhe Suttanipāte. 5. Khu 1. 4, 319 piṭṭhesu.
 6. Sabhāvabhūtaṇaṃ sīlādibhāvitānanti (Ka) 7. Gāthā (Sī)
 8. Attūpanāyikā (Sī) 9. Bhāvitattabhāvinānaṃ (Sī) 10. Āvajjanabhāvanāya (Sī)

“Buddhoti yo so Bhagavā Sayambhū anācariyako pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu sāmāṃ saccāni abhisambujjhi, tattha ca sabbaññutaṃ patto balesu¹ ca vasībhāvan”²ti.

Bodhaneyyabodhanattho hi balesu vasībhāvo. Paccakaṃ sayameva bodhīti paccekasambodhi, ananubuddho³ sayambhūñāṇena saccābhisamayoti attho. Sammāsambuddhānaṃ hi sayambhūñāṇatāya sayameva pavattamānopi saccābhisamayo sānubuddho aparimāṇānaṃ⁴ sattānaṃ saccābhisamayassa hetubhāvato. Imesaṃ pana so ekassāpi sattassa saccābhisamayahetu na hoti. Satthu dhammadesanāya savanante jātāti sāvakā. Sāvakānaṃ saccābhisamayo sāvakasambodhi. Tividhāpesā tiṇṇaṃ bodhisattānaṃ yathāsakaṃ āgamanīyapaṭipadāya matthakappattiyā satipaṭṭhānādīnaṃ sattatimsāya bodhipakkhiyadhammānaṃ bhāvanāpāripūrīti veditabbā itarābhisamayānaṃ tadavinābhāvato. Na hi sacchikiriyaḥbhisamayena vinā bhāvanābhisamayo sambhavati, sati ca bhāvanābhisamaye pahānābhisamayo pariññābhisamayo ca siddhoyeva hotīti.

Yadā hi mahābodhisatto paripūrīta⁵ bodhisambhāro carimabhava katapubbakicco Bodhimaṇḍaṃ āruya “na tāvimaṃ pallaṅkaṃ bhindissāmi, yāva na me anupādāya āsavehi cittaṃ vimuccissatī”⁶ti paṭiññaṃ katvā aparājitaḥpallaṅke nisinnā asampattāya eva sañjhāvelāya mārabalaṃ vidhamitvā purimayāme pubbenivāsānussatiñāṇena anekākāravokāre pubbe nivutthakkhandhe anussarītvā majjhimayāme dibbacakkhuvisodhanena cutūpapātañāṇa-anāgataṃsañāṇāni adhigantvā pacchimayāme “kicchaṃ vatāyaṃ loko āpanno jāyati ca jīyati ca mīyati ca cavati ca upapajjati ca, atha ca paṇimassa dukkhassa nissaraṇaṃ nappajjānāti jarāmarāṇassā”⁷ti-ādinā⁶ jarāmarāṇato paṭṭhāya paṭiccasamuppādamukhena vipassanaṃ abhinivisitvā mahāgahanaṃ chinditum nisadasilāyaṃ pharasaṃ nisento⁷ viya kilesagahanaṃ chinditum lokanātho ñāṇapharasaṃ tejento Buddhabhāvāya

1. Phalesu (Ka)

2. Khu 7. 363; Khu 8. 197; Khu 9. 172 piṭṭhesu.

3. Anubuddho (Sī, Ka)

4. Appamāṇānaṃ (Sī)

5. Pāramīparipūrīta... (Sī)

6. Dī 2. 26 piṭṭhe Mahāpadānasutte.

7. Sunisadento (Sī)

hetusampattiyaṃ paripākāṃ gatattā sabbaññutaññādhigamāya vipassanaṃ gabbhaṃ¹ gaṇhāpento antarantarā nānāsamāpattiyo samāpajjitvā yathāvavattthāpīte nāmarūpe tilakkhaṇaṃ āropetvā anupadadhammavipassanāvasena² anekākāravokārasaṅkhāre sammasanto chattiṃsakoṭṭisatasahassamukhena sammasanavāraṃ vitthāretvā tattha mahāvajiraññāsaṅkhāte vipassanāññāne tikkhe sūre pasanne vuṭṭhānagāminibhāvena pavattamāne yadā taṃ maggena ghaṭeti³, tadā maggapaṭipāṭiyaṃ diyaḍḍhakilesasahassaṃ khēpento aggamaggakkhaṇe sammāsambodhiṃ adhigacchati nāma, aggaphalakkhaṇato paṭṭhāya adhigato nāma. Sammāsambuddhabhāvato dasabalacatuvesārajjādayopi tassa⁴ tadā hatthagatāyeva hontīti ayaṃ tāva abhisamayato sammāsambodhipaṭipadā. Tadatthato pana mahābhinihārato paṭṭhāya yāva Tusitabhavane nibbatti, etthantare pavattaṃ bodhisambhārasambharaṇaṃ. Tattha yaṃ vattabbaṃ, taṃ sabbākārasampannaṃ Cariyāpiṭakavaṇṇanāyaṃ vitthārato vuttamevāti tattha vuttanayeneva gehetabbaṃ.

Paccekabodhisattāpi paccekabodhiyā katābhinihārā anupubbena sambhata⁵ paccekasambodhisambhārā tādise kāle carimattabhāve ṭhitā ñāṇassa paripākagatabhāvena upaṭṭhitaṃ saṃveganimittaṃ gahetvā savisesaṃ bhavādīsu ādīnaṃ disvā sayambhūñāṇena pavatti pavattihetuṃ nivatti nivattihetuñca⁶ paricchinditvā “so ‘idaṃ dukkhaṇ’ti yoniso manasi karotī”ti-ādīnā āgatanayena catusaccakammaṭṭhānaṃ paribrūhentā attano abhinihārānurūpaṃ saṅkhāre⁷ parimaddantā anukkamena vipassanaṃ ussukkāpetvā maggapaṭipāṭiyaṃ aggamaggaṃ adhigacchantā paccekasambodhiṃ abhisambujjhanti nāma⁸, aggaphalakkhaṇato paṭṭhāya paccekasambuddhā nāma hutvā sadevakassa lokassa aggadakkhiṇeyyā honti.

Sāvakā pana Satthu sabrahmacārino vā catusaccakammaṭṭhānakathaṃ sutvā tasmiṃyeva khaṇe kālantare vā tājjaṃ paṭipattiṃ anutiṭṭhantā ghaṭentā vāyamaṇṭā vipassanaṃ ussukkāpetvā, yadi vā paṭipadāya vaḍḍhantiyā⁹, saccāni

1. Vipassanāgabbhaṃ (Ka)

3. Ghāṭeti (Sī)

6. Nibbattinibbattihetuñca (Ka)

8. Sayambū abhisambujjhanti nāma (Sī)

4. Hissa (Ka)

2. Anupadadhammaṃ vipassanavasena (Sī)

5. Sammā vā (Sī), sambhavā (Ka)

7. Abhinihārānurūpasāṅkhāre (Bahūsu)

9. Paṭipadā calantiyā (Ka)

paṭivijjhantā attano abhinīhārānurūpasiddhi-aggasāvakabhūmiyā vā kevalaṃ vā aggamaggakkhaṇe sāvakasambodhiṃ adhigacchanti nāma. Tato paraṃ sāvakabuddhā nāma honti sadevake loke aggasakkhiṇeeyyā. Evaṃ tāva abhisamayato paccekasambodhi sāvakasambodhi ca vedhitabbā.

Tadatthato pana yathā mahābodhisattānaṃ heṭṭhimaparicchedena cattāri asaṅkhyeyyāni¹ kappānaṃ satasahassaṇca bodhisambhārasambharaṇaṃ icchitabbaṃ. Majjhimaparicchedena aṭṭha asaṅkhyeyyāni kappānaṃ satasahassaṇca, uparimaparicchedena soḷasa asaṅkhyeyyāni kappānaṃ satasahassaṇca, ete ca bhedaṃ paññādhikasaddhādhikavīriyādhikavasena vedhitabbā. Paññādhikānaṃ hi saddhā mandā hoti paññā tikkhā, tato ca upāyakosallassa visadanipuṇabhāvena na cirasseva pāramiyo pāripūriṃ gacchanti. Saddhādhikānaṃ paññā majjhimā hotīti² tesāṃ nātisīghaṃ nātisaṇikaṃ pāramiyo pāripūriṃ gacchanti. Vīriyādhikānaṃ pana paññā mandā hotīti² tesāṃ cireneva pāramiyo pāripūriṃ gacchanti. Na evaṃ paccekabodhisattānaṃ. Tesāṃ hi satipi paññādhikabhāve dve asaṅkhyeyyāni kappānaṃ satasahassaṇca bodhisambhārasambharaṇaṃ icchitabbaṃ, na tato oraṃ. Saddhādhikavīriyādhikāpi vuttaparicchedato paraṃ katipaye eva kappe atikkamitvā paccekasambodhiṃ abhisambujjhanti, na tatiyaṃ asaṅkhyeyyanti. Sāvakabodhisattānaṃ pana yesāṃ aggasāvakabhāvāya abhinīhāro, tesāṃ ekaṃ asaṅkhyeyyaṃ kappānaṃ satasahassaṇca sambhārasambharaṇaṃ icchitabbaṃ. Yesāṃ mahāsāvakabhāvāya, tesāṃ kappānaṃ satasahassameva, tathā Buddhassa mātāpitūnaṃ upaṭṭhākassa puttassa ca. Tattha yathā³—

“Manussattaṃ liṅgasampatti, hetu Satthāradassanaṃ.

Pabbajjā guṇasampatti, adhikāro ca chandatā.

Aṭṭhadhammasamodhānā, abhinīhāro samijjhatī”ti⁴—

evaṃ vutte aṭṭha dhamme samodhānetvā katapaṇidhānānaṃ mahābodhisattānaṃ mahābhinihārato pabhutī savisesaṃ dānādīsu yuttappayuttānaṃ divase divase Vessantaradānasadisāṃ mahādānaṃ dentānaṃ tadanurūpasīlādike sabbapāramidhamme ācīnantānampi yathāvuttakālaparicchedaṃ asampatvā antarā

1. Asaṅkhyeyyāni (Sī)

3. Yathā tathā (Ka)

2. Hoti (Sī)

4. Khu 4. 311 piṭṭhe Buddhavaṃse.

eva Buddhabhāvappatti nāma¹ natthi. Kasmā? Ñāṇassa aparipaccanato. Paricchinnakāle nipphāditam viya hi sassam Buddhañāṇam yathāparicchinnakālavaseneva vuddhim viruḷhim² vepullam āpajjantam gabbham gaṇhantam paripākam gacchatīti evam—

“Manussattam līngasampatti, vigatāsavadassanam.
Adhikāro chandatā ete, abhinīhārakāraṇā”ti³—

ime pañca dhamme samodhānetvā katābhinīhārānam paccekabodhisattānam⁴ “adhikāro chandatā”ti dvaṅgasamannāgatāya patthanāya vasena katapaṇidhānānam sāvakabodhisattānañca tattha tattha vuttakālaparicchedaṁ asampatvā antarā eva paccekasambodhiyā yathāvuttasāvakasambodhiyā ca adhigamo natthi. Kasmā? Ñāṇassa aparipaccanato. Imesampi hi⁵ yathā mahābodhisattānam dānādipāramihi paribrūhitā paññāpāramī anukkamena gabbham gaṇhantī paripākam gacchantī Buddhañāṇam paripūreti, evam dānādīhi paribrūhitā anupubbena yathārahaṁ gabbham gaṇhantī paripākam gacchantī paccekabodhiñāṇam sāvakabodhiñāṇaṁ paripūreti. Dānaparicayena hete tattha tattha bhava alobhajjhāsayatāya sabbattha asaṅgamānasā⁶ anapekkhacittā hutvā, sīlaparicayena susaṁvutakāyavācatāya suparisuddhakāyavacīkammantā parisuddhājīvā indriyesu guttadvārā bhojane mattañño hutvā jāgariyānuyogena cittaṁ samādahanti, svāyaṁ tesam jāgariyānuyogo gatapaccāgatikavattavasena veditabbo.

Evam pana paṭipajjantānam adhikārasampattiyā appakasireneva atṭha samāpattiyo pañcābhiññā chaḷabhiññā adhiṭṭhānabhūtā pubbabhāgavipassanā ca hatthagatāyeva honti⁷. Vīriyādato pana tadantogadhā eva. Yañhi paccekabodhiyā sāvakabodhiyā vā atthāya dānādipuññasambharaṇe abbhussahanam, idam vīriyam. Yam tadanuparodhassa sahanam, ayam khanti. Yam dānasīlādisamādānāvisaṁvādanam, idam saccam. Sabbatthameva⁸ acalasamādhānādhiṭṭhānam, idam adhiṭṭhānam. Yā dānasīlādīnam pavattiṭṭhānabhūtesu sattesu hitesitā, ayam mettā. Yam sattānam katavippakāresu ajjupekkhanam,

1. Buddhatthupatti nāma (Ka), Buddhupatti nāma (Nisya)

2. Viruḷam (Sī)

3. Suttanipāta-Ṭīha 1. 46 piṭṭhe.

4. Paccekasambodhisattānam (Ka)

5. Idam padam natthi (Sī)

6. Alaggamānasā (Sī)

7. Hoti (Sī)

8. Sabbatthakameva (Sī)

ayaṃ upekkhāti. Evaṃ dānasīlabhāvanāsu sīlasamādhipaññāsu ca sijjhamānāsu vīriyādayo siddhā eva honti. Sāyeva¹ paccekabodhi-atthāya sāvaka-bodhi-atthāya ca dānādipaṭipadā tesam bodhisattānam santānassa bhāvanato paribhāvanato bhāvanā nāma. Visesato dānasīlādīhi svābhisaṅkhate² santāne pavattā samathavipassanāpaṭipadā, yato te bodhisattā pubbayogāvacarasamudāgamasampannā honti. Tenāha Bhagavā—

“Pañcime Ānanda ānisaṃsā pubbayogāvacare, katame pañca, idhānanda pubbayogāvacaro diṭṭheva dhamme paṭikacca³ aññaṃ ārādheti, no ce diṭṭheva dhamme paṭikacca aññaṃ ārādheti, atha maraṇakāle aññaṃ ārādheti, atha devaputto samāno aññaṃ ārādheti, atha Buddhānaṃ sammukhībhāve khippābhiñño hoti, atha pacchime kāle paccekasambuddho hoti”ti⁴.

Iti pubbabhāga-paṭipadābhūtāya pāramitāparibhāvitāya⁵ samathavipassanābhāvanāya nirodhagāminipaṭipadābhūtāya abhisamayasaṅkhātāya maggabhāvanāya ca bhāvitattabhāva Buddhapaccekabuddhabuddhasāvaka bhāvitattā nāma. Tesu idha Buddhasāvaka adhippetā.

Etta ca “sīhānaṃvā”ti iminā therānaṃ sīhasamānavuttitādassanena attano paṭipakkhehi anabhibhavanīyataṃ, te ca abhibhuyya pavattiṃ dasseti. “Sīhānaṃva nadantānaṃ -pa- gāthā”ti iminā Theragāthānaṃ sīhanādasadisatādassanena tāsāṃ paravādehi anabhibhavanīyataṃ, te ca abhibhavitvā pavattiṃ dasseti. “Bhāvitattānaṃ”ti iminā tadubhayassa kāraṇaṃ vibhāveti. Bhāvitattabhāvena therā idha sīhasadisā⁶ vuttā, tesaṃ gāthā sīhanādasadisiyo⁷. “Atthūpanāyikā”ti iminā abhibhavane payojanaṃ dasseti. Tattha therānaṃ paṭipakkho nāma saṃkilesadhammo, tadabhibhavo tadaṅgavikkhambhanappahānehi saddhiṃ samucchadappahānaṃ. Tasmim sati paṭipassaddhippahānaṃ nissaraṇappahānaṃca siddhameva hoti, yato te

1. Tadeva (sabbattha)

4. Pariyesitabbaṃ.

6. Sīhasadisāti (Sī)

2. Samabhisaṅkhate (Sī)

3. Paṭigacceva (Sī)

5. Pāramitāparibhāvanāya (Ka)

7. Sīhanādasadisā (Sī)

bhāvitattāti vuccanti. Maggakkhaṇe hi ariyā appamāḍabhāvanam bhāventi nāma, aggaphalakkhaṇato paṭṭhāya bhāvitattā nāmāti vuttovāyamattho¹.

Tesu tadanāgappahānena nesaṃ sīlasampadā dassitā, vikkhambhanappahānena samādhisampadā, samucchedappahānena paññāsampadā, itarena tesaṃ phalaṃ dassitaṃ. Sīlena ca tesaṃ paṭipattiyā ādikalyāṇatā dassitā, “ko cādi kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ, sīlaṇca suvisuddham”, “sīle paṭiṭṭhāya”³ “sabbapāpassa akaraṇan”⁴ ca vacanato sīlaṃ paṭipattiyā ādikalyāṇam⁵ avippaṭṭisārādiguṇāvahattā. Samādhinā majjhekalyāṇatā⁶ dassitā, “cittaṃ bhāvayaṃ”³ “kusalassa upasampadā”⁴ ca vacanato samādhi paṭipattiyā majjhekalyāṇova⁷, iddhividhādiguṇāvahattā. Paññāya pariyosānakalyāṇatā⁸ dassitā, “sacittapariyodapanam”⁴ “paññaṃ bhāvayaṃ”³ ca vacanato paññaṃ paṭipattiyā pariyosānam⁹, paññuttarato kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ sāva kalyāṇā iṭṭhāniṭṭhesu tādibhāvāvahattā.

“Selo yathā ekaghano, vātena na samīrati.

Evam nindāpasamsāsu, na samiñjanti paṇḍitā”¹⁰—

hi vuttaṃ.

Tathā sīlasampadāya tevijjabhāvo dassito. Sīlasampattiṃ hi nissāya tisso vijjā papuṇanti. Samādhisampadāya chaḷabhiññābhāvo. Samādhisampattiṃ hi nissāya chaḷabhiññā pāpuṇanti. Paññāsampadāya pabhinnapaṭisambhidābhāvo. Paññāsampadaṃ hi nissāya catasso paṭisambhidā pāpuṇanti. Iminā tesaṃ therānaṃ keci tevijjā, keci chaḷabhiññā, keci paṭisambhidāpattāti ayamatto dassitoti veditabbaṃ.

Tathā sīlasampadāya tesaṃ kāmasukhānuyogasaṅkhātassa antassa parivajjanaṃ dasseti. Samādhisampadāya attakilamathānuyogasaṅkhātassa, paññāsampadāya majjhimāya paṭipadāya¹¹ sevanaṃ dasseti. Tathā sīlasampadāya tesaṃ vītikamappa-hānaṃ kilesānaṃ dasseti. Samādhisampadāya

1. Vutto cāyamattho (Sī)	2. Sam 3. 124 piṭṭhe.	3. Sam 1. 13 piṭṭhe.
4. Khu 1. 41; Dī 1. 42 piṭṭhesu.	5. Ādikalyāṇatā ca (Sī)	6. ...tā ca (Sī)
7. Kalyāṇatā ca (Sī)	8. ...tā ca (Sī)	9. Pariyosānaṃ (Sī)
10. Vi 3. 272; Khu 1. 25 piṭṭhesu.		11. Paṭipattiyā (Sī)

pariyuṭṭhānappahānaṃ, paññāsampadāya anusayappahānaṃ dasseti. Silasampadāya vā ducaritasamkilesavisodhanaṃ, samādhisampadāya taṇhāsamkilesavisodhanaṃ, paññāsampadāya diṭṭhisamkilesavisodhanaṃ dasseti. Tadaṅgappahānena vā nesaṃ apāyasamatikkamo dassito. Vikkhambhanappahānena kāmādhātusamatikkamo, samucchēdappahānena sabbabhavasamatikkamo dassitoti veditabbaṃ.

“Bhāvitattānaṃ”ti vā ettha sīlabhāvanā cittabhāvanā paññābhāvanāti tisso bhāvanā veditabbā kāyabhāvanāya tadantogadhattā. Sīlabhāvanā ca paṭipattiyā āditi sabbam purimasadisam. Yathā pana sīhanādaṃ pare migagaṇā na sahani, kuto abhibhave¹, aññadatthu sīhanādova te abhibhavati. Evameva aññatitthiyavādā therānaṃ vāde na sahani, kuto abhibhave, aññadatthu theravādāva te abhibhavanti. Taṃ kissa hetu? “Sabbe saṅkhārā aniccā, sabbe saṅkhārā dukkhā, sabbe dhammā anattā”ti² “nibbānadhātū”ti ca pavattanato. Na hi dhammato sakkā kenaci aññathā kātuṃ appaṭivattanīyato. Yaṃ panettha vattabbaṃ, taṃ parato āvi³ bhavissati. Evamettha saṅkhepeneva paṭhamagāthāya atthavibhāvanā veditabbā.

Dutiyagāthāyaṃ pana ayaṃ sambandhadassanamukhena atthavibhāvanā. Tattha yesaṃ therānaṃ gāthā sāvetukāmo, te sādhaṇavasena nāmato gottato guṇato ca kittetuṃ “yathānāmā”ti-ādi vuttaṃ. Asādhāṇato pana tattha tattha gāthāsveva āvi bhavissati. Tattha **yathānāmā**ti yaṃyaṃ nāmā, subhūti mahākoṭṭhikoti-ādinā nayena nāmadheyyena paññātāti⁴ attho. **Yathāgottā**ti yaṃyaṃgottā, Gotamo Kassapoti-ādinā nayena kulapadesena yāya yāya jātiyā paññātāti⁵ attho. **Yathādhammavihārinoti** yādisadhammavihārino, pariyattiparamatāyaṃ aṭṭhātvā yathānurūpaṃ samāpattivihārino hutvā viharim sūti attho. Atha vā **yathādhammavihārinoti** yathādhammā vihārino ca⁶, yādisasīlādiddhammā dibbavihārādīsū

1. Abhibhāvo (Sī, Ka) 2. Khu 1. 53 piṭṭhe Dhammapade. 3. Āvi (Bahūsu)
 4. Yathāpaññātāti (Sī, Ka) 5. Samaññātāti (Sī)
 6. Yathādhammatāya vihārino ca (Sī), yathādhammā yathāvihārino ca (?)

abhiñhaso viharamānā¹ yādisavihārā cāti attho. **Yathādhimuttā**ti yādisa-adhimuttikā saddhādhimuttipaññādhimuttīsu yaṃyaṃmadhimuttikā, suññatamukhādīsu² vā yathā yathā nibbānaṃ adhimuttāti yathādhimuttā. “Nibbānaṃ adhimuttānaṃ, atthaṃ gacchanti āsavā”ti³ hi vuttaṃ. Ubhayaṃ cetāṃ pubbabhāgavasena veditabbaṃ. Arahattappattito⁴ pubbeyeve hi yathāvuttamadhimuccanaṃ⁵. na parato. Tenāha Bhagavā—

“Assaddho akataññū ca, sandhicchedo ca yo naro”ti-ādi⁶.

“Yathāvimuttā”ti vā pāṭho, paññāvimutti-ubhatobhāgavimuttīsu yaṃyaṃvimuttikāti attho. **Sappaññā**ti tihetukapaṭisandhipaññāya pārihārikapaññāya bhāvanāpaññāya cāti tividhāyapi paññāya paññavanto. **Vihariṃ** sūti tāya eva sappaññatāya yathāladdhena phāsuvihāreneva vasiṃsu. **Atanditā**ti analasā, attahitapaṭipattiyaṃ yathābalaṃ parahitapaṭipattiyaṃ ca⁷ uṭṭhānavantoti attho.

Ettha ca pana⁸ nāmagotaggahaṇena tesam⁹ therānaṃ pakāsapaññātabhāvaṃ dasseti. Dhammavihāraggahaṇena sīlasampadaṃ samādhisampadañca dasseti. “Yathādhimuttā sappaññā”ti iminā paññāsampadaṃ. “Atanditā”ti iminā sīlasampadādīnaṃ kāraṇabhūtaṃ vīriyasampadaṃ dasseti. “Yathānāmā”ti iminā tesam pakāsanānāmataṃ dasseti. “Yathāgottā”ti iminā saddhānusārīdhammānusārīgotta-sampattisamudāgamaṃ, “yathādhammavihārino”ti-ādīnā sīlasamādhipaññāvimuttivimuttiñānadassana¹⁰ sampattisamudāgamaṃ, “atanditā”ti iminā evaṃ attahitasampattiyaṃ tithānaṃ parahitapaṭipattim dasseti.

Atha vā “yathānāmā”ti idaṃ tesam therānaṃ garūhi¹¹ gahitanāmadheyya-dassanaṃ samaññāmatkittanato. “Yathāgottā”ti idaṃ kulaputtabhāvadassanaṃ kulāpadesa¹² kittanato. Tene nesaṃ saddhāpabbajitabhāvaṃ

-
- | | |
|---------------------------|---|
| 1. Abhiñhato (Ka) | 2. Suññatasukhādīsu (Ka) |
| 3. Khu 1. 46 Dhammapade. | 4. Yathādhammā yathāvihārino ca arahattappattito (Sī) |
| 5. ...madhimuttaṃ (Sī) | 6. Khu 1. 27 piṭṭhe Dhammapade. |
| 7. Parahitasādhitāya (Ka) | 8. Idaṃ padaṃ natthi (Sī, Ka) |
| 10. Vimuttiñāṇa (Ka) | 11. Gūrūhi (Sī) |
| | 12. Kulāpadesa... (Ka) |

dasseti. “Yathādhammavīhārino”ti idaṃ caraṇasampattidassanaṃ sīlasaṃvarādīhi samaṅgībhāvadīpanato. “Yathādhimuttā sappaññā”ti idaṃ nesaṃ vijjāsampattidassanaṃ āsavakkhayapariyosānāya ñāṇasampattiyaṃ adhigamaparidīpanato. “Atanditā”ti idaṃ vijjācaraṇasampattīnaṃ¹ adhigamūpāyadassanaṃ. “Yathānāmā”ti vā iminā tesāṃ pakāsanānāmattaṃyeva² dasseti. “Yathāgottā”ti pana iminā pacchimacakkadvayasampattiṃ dasseti. Na hi sammā-appaṇihitattano pubbe ca akatapuññassa saddhānusārīdhammānusārino gottasampattisamudāgamo sambhavati. “Yathādhammavīhārino”ti iminā tesāṃ purimacakkadvayasampattiṃ dasseti. Na hi appatirūpe dese vasato pappurisūpanissayarahitassa ca tādisā guṇavisesā sambhavanti. “Yathādhimuttā”ti iminā saddhammasavanasampadāsamāyogaṃ dasseti. Na hi paratoghosena vinā sāvakānaṃ saccasampañivedho sambhavati. “Sappaññā atanditā”ti iminā yathāvuttassa guṇavisesassa abyabhicārihetuṃ³ dasseti ñāyārambhaddassanato.

Aparo nayo—“yathāgottā”ti ettha gottakittanena tesāṃ therānaṃ yonisomanasikārasampadaṃ dasseti yathāvuttagottasampannassa yonisomanasikārasambhavato. “Yathādhammavīhārino”ti ettha dhammavīhāraggahaṇena saddhammasavanasampadaṃ dasseti saddhammasavanena vinā tadabhāvato. “Yathādhimuttā”ti iminā matthakappattaṃ dhammānudhammapaṭipadaṃ dasseti. “Sappaññā”ti iminā sabbattha sampaṇānakāritaṃ. “Atanditā”ti iminā vuttanayena attahitasampattiṃ paripūretvā tṭhitānaṃ paresāṃ hitasukhāvahāya paṭipattiyaṃ akilāsubhāvaṃ dasseti. tathā “yathāgottā”ti iminā nesaṃ saraṇagamanasampadā dassitā saddhānusārīgottakittanato. “Yathādhammavīhārino”ti iminā sīlakkhandhapubbaṅgamo samādhikkhandho dassito. “Yathādhimuttā sappaññā”ti iminā paññakkhandhādayo. saraṇagamanañca sāvakaguṇānaṃ ādi, samādhi majjhe⁴, paññā pariyosānanti ādimajjhapariyosānadassanena sabbe pi sāvakaguṇā dassitā honti.

Īdisī pana guṇavibhūti yāya sammāpaṭipattiyaṃ tehi adhigatā, taṃ dassetuṃ **“tattha tattha vipassitvā”**ti-ādi vuttaṃ. **Tattha tatthā** tesu

1. Caraṇasampattīnaṃ (Sī, Ka)

2. Pakāsanānāmamattaṃyeva (Ka)

3. Abyabhicārihetuṃ (Sī)

4. Majjho (Ka)

tesu araṇṇarukkhamūlapabbatādīsu vivittasenāsanesu. Tattha tatthāti vā tasmim tasmim udānādikāle. **Vipassitvāti** sampassitvā¹.

Nāmarūpavavatthāpanapaccayapariggahehi²

diṭṭhivisuddhikaṅkhāvitaraṇavisuddhiyo sampādetvā

kalāpasammasanādikkamena pañcamam visuddham adhigantvā

paṭipadāñāṇadassanavisuddhiyā matthakam pāpanavasena vipassanam ussukkāpetvā. **Phusitvāti** patvā sacchikatvā. **Accutam padanti** nibbānam.

Tam hi sayam acavanadhammattā, adhigatānam accutihetubhāvato ca natthi ettha cutīti “accutam”. Saṅkhatadhammehi asammissabhāvatāya tadatthikehi

paṭipajjitabbatāya ca “padan”ti ca vuccati. **Katantanti** katassa antam. Yo hi tehi adhigato ariyamaggo, so attano paccayehi uppāditattā kato nāma, tassa

pana pariyosānabhūtam phalam katantoti adhippetam. Tam katantam

aggaphalam. Atha vā paccayehi katattā nipphāditattā katā nāma

saṅkhatadhammā, tannissaraṇabhāvato katanto nibbānam. Tam katantam.

Paccavekkhantī³ “adhigatam vata mayā ariyamaggādhigamena idam

ariyaphalam, adhigatā asaṅkhatā dhātū”ti ariyaphalanibbānāni

vimuttiñāṇadassanena paṭipatthim avekkhamānā. Atha vā

saccasampañivedhavasena yaṁ ariyena karaṇīyam⁴ pariññādisoḷasavidham

kiccam aggaphale ṭhitena nipphāditattā pariyosāpitattā⁵ katam nāma, evam

katam tam paccavekkhantā. Etena pahīnakilesapaccavekkhaṇam dassitam.

Purimanayena pana itarapaccavekkhaṇānīti ekūnavīsati⁶ paccavekkhaṇāni dassitāni honti.

Imamatthanti ettha **imanti** sakalo Theratherīgāthānam attho attano

itaresaṅca tattha sannipatitānam dhammasaṅgāhakamahātherānam

buddhiyam viparivattamānatāya āsanno paccakkhoti ca katvā vuttam.

Atthanti “channāme⁷ kuṭikā”ti-ādīhi gāthāhi vuccamānam attūpanāyikam

parūpanāyikam lokiya lokuttara paṭisaṁyuttam attham. **Abhāsisunti**⁸

gāthābandhavasena kathesum, taṁdīpaniyo idāni mayā vuccamānā tesam

bhāvitattānam gāthā atthūpanāyikā suṇāthāti yojanā. Te ca mahātherā evam

1. Sammasitvā (Ka)

3. Paccavekkhanto (Sī)

5. Pariyosittatā (Sī)

7. Channā mesā (Ka)

2. ...pariggahādīhi (Sī)

4. Akaraṇīyam (Sī)

6. Ekūnavīsati (Sī)

8. Abhāsim sūti (Sī)

kathentā attano sammapaṭipattipakāsanīhi gāthāhi sāsanaṣṣa
ekantaniyyānika¹ vibhāvana² parepi tattha sammāpaṭipattiyaṃ niyojenti
etamatthaṃ³ dīpeti āyasmā Dhammabhaṇḍāgāriko, tathā dīpento ca imāhi
gāthāhi tesāṃ thomaṇaṃ tāsāṃca tesāṃ vacanaṣṣa nidānabhāvena ṭhapaṇaṃ
ṭhānagata⁴mevāti⁴ dasseti dāṭṭhabbaṃ.

Nidānagāthāvaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

1. Ekakanipāta

1. Paṭhamavagga

1. Subhūtittheragāthāvaṇṇanā

Idāni **channā me**⁵ **kuṭikā**ti-ādinayappavattānaṃ Theragāthānaṃ
atthavaṇṇanā hoti. Sā paṇāyaṃ atthavaṇṇanā yasmā tāsāṃ tāsāṃ gāthānaṃ
aṭṭhuppattiṃ pakāsetvā vuccamānā pākāṭā hoti suviññeyyā ca, tasmā tattha
tattha aṭṭhuppattiṃ pakāsetvā atthavaṇṇanaṃ karissāmāti.

Tattha **channā me kuṭikā**ti-gāthāya kā uppatti? Vuccate—ito kira
kappasatasahassamatthake anuppanneyeva Padumuttare Bhagavati
Lokaṇāthe Haṃsavatīnāmake⁶ nagare aññatarassa brāhmaṇamahāsālassa
eko putto uppajji. Tassa “Nandamāṇavo”ti nāmaṃ akaṃsu. So vayappatto
tayo vede uggaṇhitvā tattha sāraṃ apassanto attano parivārabhūtehi
catucattālīsāya māṇavakasahasseehi saddhiṃ pabbatapāde isipabbajjaṃ
pabbajitvā aṭṭha samāpattiyo pañca ca abhiññāyo nibbatesi.
Antevāsikānampi kammaṭṭhānaṃ ācikkhi. Tepi na cireneva jhānalābhino
ahesuṃ.

1. Nīyānika (Ka)

3. Evamatthaṃ (Sī)

5. Channā mesā (Ka)

2. Vibhāvane (Sī)

4. Nidānabhāvena pākāṭaṃ uttānaṃ gatamevāti (Sī)

6. Haṃsavatīnāmake (Sī, Ka)

Tena ca samayena¹ Padumuttaro Bhagavā loke uppajjitvā
 Haṃsavatīnagaram upanissāya viharanto ekadivasaṃ paccūsasamaye lokam
 volokento Nandatāpasassa antevāsikajaṭilānaṃ arahattūpanissayaṃ,
 Nandatāpasassa ca dvīhaṅgehi samannāgatassa sāvakaṭṭhānantarassa
 patthanaṃ disvā pātova sarīrapaṭijagganaṃ katvā pubbaṇhasamaye
 pattacīvaramādāya aññaṃ kañci anāmantetvā siho viya ekacaro
 Nandatāpasassa antevāsikesu phalāphalatthāya gatesu “Buddhabhāvaṃ me
 jānātū”ti passantasseva Nandatāpasassa ākāso otaritvā pathaviyaṃ
 patiṭṭhāsi. Nandatāpaso Buddhānubhāvañceva lakkhaṇapāripūriṃ ca disvā
 lakkhaṇamante sammāsītva “imehi lakkhaṇehi samannāgato nāma agāraṃ
 ajjhāvasanto rājā hoti cakkavattī, pabbajanto loke vivaṭacchado² sabbaññū
 Buddho hoti, ayaṃ purisājānīyo nissamsayaṃ Buddho”ti ñatvā
 paccuggamaṃ katvā pañcapatiṭṭhitena vanditvā āsanaṃ paññāpetvā adāsi.
 Nisīdi Bhagavā paññatte āsane. Nandatāpasopi attano anucchavikaṃ āsanaṃ
 gahetvā ekamantaṃ³ nisīdi.

Tasmim samaye catucattālīsasahassajaṭilā paṇītapapaṇītaṇi ojavantāni
 phalāphalāni gahetvā ācariyassa santikaṃ sampattā Buddhānañceva
 ācariyassa ca nisinnāsanaṃ olokentā āhaṃsu “ācariya mayaṃ ‘imasmiṃ
 loke tumhehi mahantataro natthī’ti vicarāma, ayaṃ pana puriso tumhehi
 mahantataro maññe”ti⁴. Nandatāpaso “tātā kiṃ vadetha, sāsapena⁵ saddhiṃ
 aṭṭhasaṭṭhisatasahassayojanubbedhaṃ Sineruṃ upametum icchatha,
 Sabbaññubuddhena saddhiṃ mā maṃ upamitthā”ti⁶ āha. Atha te tāpasā
 “sace ayaṃ orako abhavissa, na amhākaṃ ācariyo evaṃ upamaṃ āhareyya,
 yāva mahā vatāyaṃ purisājānīyo”ti pādesu nipatitvā sirasā vandimsu. Atha
 te ācariyo āha “tātā amhākaṃ Buddhānaṃ anucchaviko deyyadhammo
 natthi, Bhagavā ca bhikkhācāraṇelāyaṃ idhāgato, tasmā mayaṃ yathābalaṃ
 deyyadhammaṃ dassāma, tumhe yaṃ yaṃ paṇītaṃ phalāphalaṃ ānītaṃ,
 taṃ taṃ āharathā”ti vatvā āharāpetvā hatthe dhovitvā sayam Tathāgatassa
 patte patiṭṭhāpesi.

1. Tena ca samayena pana (Sī)

2. Vivattacchado (Sī)

3. Ekamante (Sī)

4. Mahantataroti maññeti (Ka)

5. Kiṃ sāsapena (Ka)

6. Saddhiṃ upamitthāti (Ka)

Satthārā phalāphale¹ paṭiggahitamatte devatā dibbojaṃ pakkhipim̐su. Tāpaso udakampi sayameva parissāvetvā adāsi. Tato bhojanakiccaṃ niṭṭhāpetvā nisinne Satthari sabbe antevāsike pakkosivā Satthu santike saraṇīyaṃ kathaṃ kathento nisīdi. Satthā “bhikkhusaṃgho āgacchatū”ti cintesi. Bhikkhū Satthu cittaṃ ñatvā satasahassamattā khīṇāsava āgantvā Satthāraṃ vanditvā ekamantaṃ aṭṭham̐su.

Nandatāpaso antevāsike āmantesi “tātā Buddhānaṃ nisinnāsanampi nīcaṃ, samaṇasatasahassassapi āsanaṃ natthi, tumhehi ajja ulāraṃ Bhagavato bhikkhusaṃghassa ca sakkāraṃ kātuṃ vaṭṭati, pabbatapādato vaṇṇagandhasampannāni pupphāni āharathā”ti. Acinteyyattā iddhivisayassa muhutteneva vaṇṇagandhasampannāni pupphāni āharitvā Buddhānaṃ yojanappamāṇaṃ pupphāsaṇaṃ paññāpesuṃ. Aggasāvakānaṃ tigāvutaṃ, sesabhikkhūnaṃ aḍḍhayaohanikādibhedaṃ, saṃghanavakassa usabhamattaṃ ahosi. Evaṃ paññattesu āsanesu Nandatāpaso Tathāgatassa purato añjaliṃ paggayha ṭhito “bhante mayhaṃ dīgharattaṃ hitāya sukhāya imaṃ pupphāsaṇaṃ abhiruhathā”ti āha. Nisīdi Bhagavā pupphāsane. Evaṃ nisinne Satthari Satthu ākāraṃ ñatvā bhikkhū² attano attano pattāsane nisīdim̐su³. Nandatāpaso mahantaṃ pupphachattaṃ gahetvā Tathāgatassa matthake dhārento aṭṭhāsi. Satthā “tāpasānaṃ ayaṃ sakkāro mahapphalo hotū”ti nirodhasamāpattiṃ samāpajji. Satthu samāpannabhāvaṃ ñatvā bhikkhūpi samāpajjim̐su⁴. Tathāgate sattāhaṃ nirodhaṃ samāpajjitvā nisinne antevāsikā bhikkhācārakāle sampatte vanamūlaphalāphalaṃ⁵ paribhuñjitvā sesakāle Buddhānaṃ añjaliṃ paggayha tiṭṭhanti. Nandatāpaso pana bhikkhācārampi agantvā pupphachattaṃ dhārento sattāhaṃ pītisukheneva vītināmeti.

Satthā nirodhato vuṭṭhāya araṇavihāri-aṅgena dakkhiṇeyyaṅgena cāti dvīhi aṅgehi samannāgataṃ ekaṃ sāvaṇaṃ “isigaṇassa pupphāsaṇānumodanaṃ karohī”ti āṇāpesi. So cakkavattiraṇño santikā paṭiladdhamahālābho mahāyodho viya tuṭṭhamānaso attano

1. Phalāphalaṃ (Ka)

2. Bhikkhūsu (Sī)

3. Nisinnesu (Sī)

4. Samāpattiṃ samāpajjim̐su (Sī)

5. Vanamūlaphalaṃ (Ka)

visaye t̥atvā Tepiṭakaṃ Buddhavacanaṃ sammasitvā anumodanaṃ akāsi. Tassa desanāvasāne Satthā sayāṃ dhammaṃ desesi. Desanāpariyosāne sabbe catucattālīsasahassatāpasā arahattaṃ pāpuṇiṃsu. Satthā “etha bhikkhavo”ti hatthaṃ pasāresi. Tesaṃ tāvadeva kesamassu¹ antaradhāyi. Aṭṭha parikkhārā kāye paṭimukkāva ahesuṃ. Saṭṭhivassattherā viya Satthāraṃ parivārayiṃsu. Nandatāpaso pana vikkhittacittatāya visesaṃ nādhigacchi. Tassa kira Araṇavihārittherassa santike dhammaṃ sotuṃ āraddhakālato paṭṭhāya “aho vatāhampi anāgate uppajjanakabuddassa sāsane iminā sāvakena laddhadhuraṃ labheyyan”ti cittaṃ udapādi. So tena parivitakkena maggaphalapaṭivedhaṃ kātuṃ nāsakkihi. Tathāgataṃ pana vanditvā sammukhe t̥atvā āha “bhante yena bhikkhunā isigaṇassa pupphāsanaṇumodanā katā, ko nāmāyaṃ tumhākaṃ sāsane”ti. Araṇavihāri- aṅge dakkhiṇeyya-aṅge ca etadaggaṃ patto eso bhikkhūti. “Bhante yvāyaṃ mayā sattāhaṃ pupphachattaṃ dhārentena sakkāro kato, tena adhikārena na aññaṃ sampattaṃ patthemī, anāgate pana ekassa Buddhassa sāsane ayaṃ thero viya dvīhaṅgehi samannāgato sāvako bhaveyyan”ti patthanamakāsi.

Satthā “samijjhissati nu kho imassa tāpasassa patthanā”ti anāgataṃsaññaṃ pesetvā olokeno kappasatasahassaṃ atikkamitvā samijjhanakabhāvaṃ disvā Nandatāpasam āha “na te ayaṃ patthanā moghā bhavissati, anāgate kappasatasahassaṃ atikkamitvā Gotamo nāma Buddho uppajjissati, tassa santike samijjhissati”ti vatvā dhammakathaṃ kathetvā bhikkhusaṃghaparivuto ākāsaṃ pakkhandi. Nandatāpaso yāva cakkhupathasamatikkamā Satthāraṃ bhikkhusaṃghaṇca uddissa añjalim paggayha aṭṭhāsi. So aparabhāge kālena kālaṃ Satthāraṃ upasaṅkamitvā dhammaṃ suṇi. Aparihīnajjhānova kālaṇkatvā brahmaloke nibbatto. Tato pana cuto aparānipi pañca jātisatāni pabbajitvā ārañṇako ahosi. Kassapasammāsambuddhakālepi pabbajitvā ārañṇako hutvā gatapaccāgatavattaṃ pūresi. Etaṃ kira vattaṃ aparipūretvā

1. Kesamassuṃ (Sī)

mahāsāvakahāvaṃ pāpuṇantā nāma natthi. Gatapaccāgatavattaṃ pana
 Āgamaṭṭhakathāsu¹ vuttanayeneva veditabbaṃ. So vīsativassasahassāni
 gatapaccāgatavattaṃ pūretvā kālaṅkatvā kāmāvacaradevaloke
 Tāvatisabhaṃ nibbatti. Vuttaṇhetarā **Apadāne**²—

“Himavantassāvidūre, Nisabho nāma pabbato.
 Assamo sukato mayhaṃ, paṇṇasālā sumāpitā.

Kosiyo nāma nāmena, jaṭilo uggatāpano.
 Ekākiyo³ adutiyo, vasāmi nisabhe tadā.

Phalaṃ mūlaṅca paṇṇaṅca, na bhuñjāmi ahaṃ tadā.
 Pavattaṃva supātāhaṃ⁴, upajīvāmi tāvade.

Nāhaṃ kopemi ājīvaṃ, cajamānopi jīvitam.
 Ārādhemi sakaṃ cittaṃ, vivajjemi anesanaṃ.

Rāgūpasamhitaṃ cittaṃ, yadā uppajjate mama.
 Sayamva paccavekkhāmi, ekaggo⁵ taṃ damemahaṃ.

Rajjase rajjanīye ca, dussanīye ca dussase.
 Muiyase mohanīye ca, nikkhamassu vanā tuvaṃ.

Visuddhānaṃ ayaṃ vāso, nimmalānaṃ tapassinaṃ.
 Mā kho visuddhaṃ dūseti, nikkhamassu vanā tuvaṃ.

Agāriko bhavitvāna, yadā puttaṃ labhissasi.
 Ubhopi mā virādhesi, nikkhamassu vanā tuvaṃ.

Chavālātaṃ yathā kaṭṭhaṃ, na kvaci kiccakāraṇaṃ⁶.
 Neva gāme araṇṇe vā, na hi taṃ kaṭṭhasammataṃ.

Chavālātūpamo tvaṃ'si, na gihī nāpi saññato.
 Ubhato muttako ajja, nikkhamassu vanā tuvaṃ.

Siyā nu kho tava etaṃ, ko pajānāti te idaṃ.
 Saddhādhuraṃ vahisi me, kosajjabahulāya ca.

1. Dī-Ṭṭha 1. 167; Ma-Ṭṭha 1. 259 piṭṭhādīsu.

3. Ekākiko (Ka)

5. Ekako (Sī)

2. Khu 3. 74 piṭṭhādīsu.

4. Pavattapaṇḍupattānaṃ (Sī)

6. Nattheva kiccakāraṇaṃ (Sī)

Jigucchissanti taṃ viññū, asuciṃ nāgariko yathā.
Ākaḍḍhitvāna isayo, codayissanti taṃ sadā.

Taṃ viññū pavadissanti¹, samatikkantasāsanāṃ.
Saṃvāsaṃ alabhanto hi, kathaṃ jīvihisi tuvaṃ.

Tidhāpabhinnāṃ Mātāṅgaṃ, kuñjaraṃ saṭṭhihāyanaṃ.
Balī nāgo upagantvā, yūthā nīharate gajaṃ.

Yūthā vinissaṭo santo, sukhaṃ sātāṃ na vindati.
Dukkhito vimano² hoti, pajjhāyanto pavedhati.

Tatheva jaṭilā tampi, nīharissanti dummatim.
Tehi tvaṃ nissaṭo santo, sukhaṃ sātāṃ na lacchasi.

Divā vā yadi vā rattim, sokasallasamappito.
Dayhati pariḷāhena, gajo yūthāva nissaṭo.

Jātarūpaṃ yathā kūṭaṃ, neva jhāyati katthaci.
Tathā sīlavīhino tvaṃ, na jhāyissasi katthaci.

Agāraṃ vasamānopi, kathaṃ jīvihisi tuvaṃ.
Mattikaṃ pettikañcāpi, natthi te nihitaṃ dhanāṃ.

Sayaṃ kammaṃ karitvāna, gatte sedaṃ pamocayaṃ.
Evaṃ jīvihisi gehe, sādhu te taṃ na ruccati.

Evāhaṃ tattha vāremi, saṃkilesagataṃ manāṃ.
Nānādharmakathaṃ katvā, pāpā cittaṃ nivārayim.

Evaṃ me viharantissa, appamādavihārino.
Timsavassasahassāni, vipine me³ atikkamuṃ.

Appamādarataṃ disvā, uttamatthaṃ gavesakaṃ.
Padumuttarasambuddho, āgacchi mama santikaṃ.

Timbarūsakavaṇṇābho⁴, appameyyo anūpamo.
Rūpenā'sadiso Buddho, ākāse caṅkamī tadā.

1. Pavaddhissanti (Sī)

3. Pavane ca (Sī)

2. Dummano (Sī)

4. Timbarūpakkavaṇṇābho (Sī)

Suphullo sālārājāva, vijjūva'bbhaghanantare¹.
 Ñāṇenā'sadiso Buddho, ākāse caṅkamī tadā.
 Sīharājāva'sambhīto, Gajarājāva dappito².
 Lāsito³ byaggharājāva, ākāse caṅkamī tadā.
 Siṅgīnikkhasavaṇṇābho, khadiraṅgārasannibho.
 Maṇi yathā jotiraso, ākāse caṅkamī tadā.
 Visuddhakelāsanibho, puṇṇamāyeva cantimā.
 Majjhanhikeva sūriyo, ākāse caṅkamī tadā.
 Disvā nabhe caṅkamantaṃ, evaṃ cintesahaṃ tadā.
 Devo nu kho ayaṃ satto, udāhu manujo ayaṃ.
 Na me suto vā diṭṭho vā, mahiyā ediso naro.
 Api mantapadaṃ atthi, ayaṃ Satthā bhavissati.
 Evāhaṃ cintayitvāna, sakaṃ cittaṃ pasādiyaṃ.
 Nānāpupphaṇca gandhaṇca, sannipātesahaṃ tadā.
 Pupphāsanaṃ paññāpetvā, sādhu-cittaṃ manoramāṃ.
 Narasārathinaṃ aggaṃ, idaṃ vacanamabraviṃ.
 Idaṃ me āsanaṃ vīra, paññattaṃ tava'nucchavaṃ.
 Hāsayaṃto mamaṃ cittaṃ, nisīda kusumāsane.
 Nisīdi tattha Bhagavā, asambhītova kesarī.
 Sattarattindivaṃ Buddho, pavare kusumāsane.
 Namassamāno aṭṭhāsīṃ, sattarattindivaṃ ahaṃ.
 Vuṭṭhahitvā samādhimhā, Satthā loke anuttaro.
 Mama kammaṃ pakittento, idaṃ vacanamabravi.
 Bhāvehi Buddhānussatiṃ, bhāvanānamanuttaraṃ.
 Imaṃ satim bhāvayitvā, pūrayissasi mānasam⁴.

 1. Vijjhūva gaganantare (Sī)

2. Dammito (Ka)

3. Durāsado (Sī)

4. Pūrayassu sumānasam (Sī)

Timsakappassahassāni, devaloke ramissasi.
 Asītikkhattum Devindo, devarajjam karissasi.
 Sahassakkhattum cakkavattī, rājā raṭṭhe bhavissasi.
 Padesarajjam vipulam, gaṇanāto asaṅkhiyam.
 Anubhossasi tam sabbam, Buddhānussatiyā phalam.
 Bhavābhavē saṃsaranto, mahābhogam labhissasi.
 Bhoge te ūnatā natthi, buddhānussatiyā phalam.
 Kappasatasahassamhi, Okkākakulasambhavo.
 Gotamo nāma gottena, Satthā loke bhavissati.
 Asītikoṭim chaḍḍetvā, dāse kammakare bahū.
 Gotamassa Bhagavato, sāsane pabbajissasi.
 Ārādhayitvā Sambuddham, Gotamam Sakyapuṇḍavam.
 Subhūti nāma nāmena, hessasi Satthu sāvako.
 Bhikkhusaṃghe nisīditvā, dakkhiṇeyyaguṇamhi tam.
 Tathāraṇavihāre ca, dvīsu agge ṭhapessasi.
 Idam vatvāna Sambuddho, Jalajuttamanāmakō.
 Nabham¹ abbhuggamī vīro, haṃsarājāva ambare.
 Sāsito Lokanāthena, namassitvā Tathāgataṃ.
 Sadā bhāvēmi mudito, Buddhānussatimuttamaṃ.
 Tena kammena sukatena, cetanāpaṇidhīhi ca.
 Jahitvā mānusaṃ deham, Tāvatiṃsaṃ agacchaham.
 Asītikkhattum Devindo, devarajjamakārayim.
 Sahassakkhattum rājā ca, cakkavattī ahasam².
 Padesarajjam vipulam, gaṇanāto asaṅkhiyam.
 Anubhomi susampattim, Buddhānussatiyā phalam.

 1. Nabhe (Sī)

2. Sahassakkhattum cakkhavattī, rājā raṭṭhe ahasam (Ka)

Bhavābhavē saṃsaranto, mahābhogaṃ labhāmahaṃ.
 Bhoge me ūnatā natthi, Buddhānussatiyā phalaṃ.
 Satasahassito kappe, yaṃ kammamakariṃ tadā.
 Duggatiṃ nābhijānāmi, Buddhānussatiyā phalaṃ.
 Paṭisambhidā catasso, vimokkhāpi ca aṭṭhime.
 Chaḷabhiññā sacchikatā, kataṃ Buddhassa sāsanaṃ”ti—

itthaṃ sudāṃ āyasmā Subhūtitthero imā gāthāyo abhāsithāti.

Evam pana so Tāvatisabhavane aparāparaṃ uppajjanavasena
 dibbasampattiṃ anubhavitvā tato cuto manussaloke anekasatakkhattuṃ
 cakkavattirājā ca padesarājā ca hutvā ulāraṃ manussasampattiṃ
 anubhavitvā atha¹ amhākaṃ Bhagavato kāle Sāvattiyaṃ Sumanaseṭṭhissa
 gehe Anāthapiṇḍikassa kaniṭṭho hutvā nibbatti “**Subhūti**”tissa nāmaṃ ahosi.

Tena ca samayena amhākaṃ Bhagavā loke uppajjitvā
 pavattavaradhammacakko anupubbena Rājagahaṃ gantvā tattha
 Veluvanapaṭiggahaṇadinaṃ lokānuggahaṃ karonto Rājagahaṃ upanissāya
 Sītavane viharati. Tadā Anāthapiṇḍiko seṭṭhi Sāvattiyaṃ utṭhānakabhaṇḍaṃ
 gahetvā attano sahāyassa Rājagahaseṭṭhino gharaṃ gato Buddhuppādaṃ
 sutvā Satthāraṃ Sītavane viharantaṃ upasaṅkamtivā paṭhamadassaneneva
 sotāpatti-phale paṭiṭṭhāya Satthāraṃ Sāvattiyaṃ āgamanatthāya yācivā tato
 pañcacattālīsajoyane magge² yojane yojane satasahassapariccāgena vihāre
 paṭiṭṭhāpetvā Sāvattiyaṃ rājamānena aṭṭhakarīsappamāṇaṃ Jetassa
 rājakumārassa uyyānabhūmiṃ koṭisanthārena kiṇitvā tattha Bhagavato
 vihāraṃ kāretvā adāsi. Vihārapariggahaṇadivase ayaṃ Subhūtikupumbiko
 Anāthapiṇḍikaseṭṭhinā saddhiṃ gantvā dhammaṃ suṇanto saddhaṃ
 paṭilabhitvā pabbaji. So upasampajjitvā dve mātikā paguṇā³ katvā
 kammaṭṭhānaṃ kathāpetvā araṇṇe samaṇadhammaṃ kāronto
 mettājhānapādaṃ⁴ vipassanaṃ vaḍḍhetvā arahattaṃ pāpuṇi. So dhammaṃ

1. Natthi (Ka)

2. Pañcacattālīsajoyanamatte magge (Sī)

3. Paguṇaṃ (Sī)

4. Mettājhānaṃ pādaṃ katvā (Sī)

desento yasmā Satthārā desitanīyāmena anodissakam katvā dhammam deseti, tasmā Araṇavihārīnam aggo nāma jāto. Piṇḍāya caranto ghare ghare mettājhānam samāpajjitvā vuṭṭhāya¹ bhikkham paṭiggaṇhāti “evam dāyakānam mahapphalaṃ bhavissatī”ti. Tasmā dakkhiṇeyyānam aggo nāma jāto. Tenāha Bhagavā “etadaggaṃ bhikkhave mama sāvakānam bhikkhūnam Araṇavihārīnam yadidaṃ Subhūti, dakkhiṇeyyānam yadidaṃ Subhūti”ti². Evamayam mahāthero arahatte patiṭṭhāya attanā³ pūritapāramīnam phalassa matthakam patvā loke abhiññāto abhilakkhito hutvā bahujaṇahitāya janapadacārikaṃ caranto anupubbena Rājagahaṃ agamāsi.

Rājā Bimbisāro therassa āgamanam sutvā upasaṅkamitvā vanditvā “idheva bhante vasathā”ti vatvā “nivāsanaṭṭhānam karissāmī”ti pakkanto vissāri. Thero senāsanaṃ alabhanto abbhokāse vītināmesi. Therassa ānubhāvena devo na vassati. Manussā avuṭṭhitāya upaddutā rañño nivesanadvāre ukkuṭṭhimakaṃsu. Rājā “kena nu kho kāraṇena devo na vassatī”ti vīmaṃsanto “therassa abbhokāsavāseṇa maññe na vassatī”ti cintetvā⁴ tassa paṇṇakuṭim kārāpetvā “imissā bhante paṇṇakuṭiyā vasathā”ti vatvā vanditvā pakkāmi. Thero kuṭikam pavisitvā tiṇasanthārake⁵ pallaṅkena nisīdi. Tadā pana devo thokam thokam⁶ phusāyati, na sammā dhāraṃ anuppaveccati. Atha thero lokassa avuṭṭhikabhayaṃ visamitukāmo⁷ attano ajjhattikabāhiravutthukassa parissayassa abhāvaṃ pavedento—

1. “Channā me⁸ kuṭikā sukhā nivātā,
Vassa deva yathāsukham.
Cittaṃ me susamāhitaṃ vimuttaṃ,
Ātāpī viharāmi vassa devā”ti—

gāthamāha.

1. Samāpattito vuṭṭhāya (Sī)

4. Cinto (Sī, Ka)

7. Vidhamitukāmo (Sī)

2. Am 1. 24 piṭṭhe.

5. Tiṇasantharaṇe (Ka)

3. Attano (Sī, Ka)

6. Thokam (Ka)

8. Channā mesā (Ka)

Tattha **channa**-saddo tāva “channā sā kumārikā imassa kumārakassa”¹ “nacchannam nappatirūpan”ti-ādīsu² patirūpe āgato. “Channam tveva phagguṇa phassāyatanānan”ti-ādīsu³ vacanavisitṭhe saṅkhyāvisese. “Channamativassati, vivaṭam nātivassatī”ti-ādīsu⁴ gahaṇe⁵. “Kyāham te nacchannopi karissāmī”ti-ādīsu⁶ nivāsanapārūpane. “Āyasmā Channo anācāram ācaratī”ti-ādīsu⁷ paññattiyam. “Sabbacchannam sabbaparicchannam”⁸, channā kuṭi āhito ginī”ti⁹ ca ādīsu tiṇādīhi chādane. Idhāpi tiṇādīhi chādaneyeva daṭṭhabbo, tasmā tiṇena vā paṇṇena vā channā yathā na vassati vassodakapatanam na hoti na ovassati, evam sammadeva chādītāti attho.

Me-saddo “kicchena me adhigatam, halam dāni pakāsītun”ti-ādīsu¹⁰ karaṇe āgato, mayāti attho. “Tassa me bhante Bhagavā saṅkhittena dhammam desetū”ti-ādīsu¹¹ sampadāne, mayhanti attho. “Pubbeva me bhikkhave sambodhā anabhisambuddhassa bodhisattasseva sato”ti-ādīsu¹² sāmi-atthe āgato. Idhāpi sāmi-atthe eva daṭṭhabbo, mamāti attho. Kiñcāpi khīṇāsavānam mamāyitabham nāma kiñci natthi lokadhammehi anupalittabhāvato, lokasamaññāvasena pana tesampi “aham mamā”ti vohāramattam hoti. Tenāha Bhagavā “kinti me sāvakā dhammāyādā bhavēyyum, no āmisadāyādā”ti¹³.

Kuṭikāti pana mātukucchipi karajakāyopi tiṇādicchadano patissayopi vuccati. Tathā hi—

“Mātaram kuṭikambrūsi, bhariyam brūsi¹⁴ kulāvakam.

Putte santānake brūsi¹⁴, taṇhā me brūsi¹⁴ bandhanan”ti¹⁵—

ādīsu mātukucchi “kuṭikā”ti vuttā.

-
- | | | |
|---|-------------------------------------|----------------------|
| 1. Vi 1. 197 piṭṭhe. | 2. Vi 1. 248 piṭṭhe. | 3. Pariyesitabham. |
| 4. Khu 1. 144; Vi 4. 424 piṭṭhādīsu. | 5. Gahaṇe (Ka) | 6. Pariyesitabham. |
| 7. Vi 1. 271 piṭṭhe. | 8. Vi 2. 28 piṭṭhe. | |
| 9. Khu 1. 282 piṭṭhe Suttanipāte. | | |
| 10. Vi 3. 7; Di 2. 31; Ma 1. 224; Ma 2. 291; Saṃ 1. 138 piṭṭhesu. | | |
| 11. Saṃ 2. 162; Aṃ 1. 571 piṭṭhādīsu. | 12. Ma 1. 161; Saṃ 2. 242 piṭṭhesu. | |
| 13. Ma 1. 15 piṭṭhe. | 14. Brūmi (Ka) | 15. Saṃ 1. 8 piṭṭhe. |

“Aṭṭhikaṅkalakuṭike, maṁsanhārupasibbite¹.

Dhiratthu pūre duggandhe, paragatte² mamāyasī”ti³—

ādīsu kesādisamūhabhūto karajakāyo. “Kassapassa Bhagavato bhagini kuṭi ovassati”⁴ “kuṭi nāma ullittā vā hoti avalittā vā”ti-ādīsu⁵ tiṇachadanapatissayo. Idhāpi so eva veditabbo paṇṇasālāya adhippetattā. Kuṭi eva hi kuṭikā, apākaṭakuṭi “kuṭikā”ti vuttā⁶.

Sukha-saddo pana “vipiṭṭhikatvāna sukhaṁ dukhañca, pubbeva ca somanassadomanassan”ti-ādīsu⁷ sukhavedanāyaṁ āgato. “Sukho Buddhānamuppādo, sukhā saddhammadesanā”ti-ādīsu⁸ sukhamūle. “Sukhassetaṁ bhikkhave adhivacanaṁ yadidaṁ puññānī”ti-ādīsu⁹ sukhahetumhi. “Yasmā ca kho Mahāli rūpaṁ sukhaṁ sukhānupatitaṁ sukhāvakkantaṁ”ti-ādīsu¹⁰ sukhārammaṇe, “diṭṭhadhammasukhavihārā ete Cunda ariyassa vinaye”ti-ādīsu¹¹ abyāpajje. “Nibbānaṁ paramaṁ sukhā”ti-ādīsu¹² nibbāne. “Yāvañcidaṁ bhikkhave na sukaraṁ akkhānena pāpuṇituṁ yāva sukhā saggā”ti-ādīsu¹³ sukhappaccayaṭṭhāne. “Sovaggikaṁ sukhavipākaṁ saggasaṁvattanikaṁ”ti-ādīsu¹⁴ iṭṭhe, piyamanāpeti attho. Idhāpi iṭṭhe sukhappaccaye vā daṭṭhabbo. Sā hi kuṭi anto bahi ca manāpabhāvena sampādītā nivāsanaphāsutāya “sukhā”ti vuttā. Tathā nāṭisītanāti-uṇhatāya utusukhasampattiyogena kāyikacetasikasukhassa paccayabhāvato.

Nivātāti avātā, phusitaggaḷapihitavātapānattā vātaparissayarahitāti attho. Idaṁ tassā kuṭiyā sukhabhāvavibhāvanāṁ. Savāte hi senāsane utusappāyo na labbhati, nivāte so labbhatīti. **Vissāti** pavassa sammā dhāraṁ anuppaveccha. **Devāti** ayaṁ **deva**-saddo “imāni te deva caturāsīti nagarasahassāni Kusavatīrājadhānippamukhāni,

-
- | | | |
|--|----------------------|---|
| 1. Nahāruparisibbite (Sī) | 2. Parabhatte (Sī) | 3. Khu 2. 362 piṭṭhe. |
| 4. Ma 2. 243 piṭṭhe. | 5. Vi 1. 224 piṭṭhe. | 6. Kuṭi eva hi kuṭikāti vuttā. (Sī, Ka) |
| 7. Khu 1. 289 piṭṭhe Suttanipāte. | | 8. Khu 1. 42 piṭṭhe Dhammapade. |
| 9. Am 2. 465; Khu 1. 205 piṭṭhesu. | | 10. Sam 2. 57 piṭṭhe. |
| 11. Ma 1. 49 piṭṭhe. | | 12. Ma 2. 176; Khu 1. 43 piṭṭhesu. |
| 13. Ma 3. 210 piṭṭhe, atthato samānaṁ. | | 14. Dī 1. 48; Sam 1. 90 piṭṭhādīsu. |

ettha deva chandaṃ janehi jīvite apekkhan”ti-ādīsu¹ sammutideve khattiye āgato. “Cātumahārājikā devā vaṇṇavanto sukhabahulā”ti-ādīsu² upapattidevesu. “Tassa devātidevassa, sāsanaṃ sabbadassino”ti-ādīsu³ visuddhidevesu. Visuddhidevānaṃ hi Bhagavato atidevabhāve vutte itaresaṃ vutto eva hoti. “Viddhe vigatavalāhake deve”ti-ādīsu⁴ ākāse. “Devo ca kālena kālaṃ na sammā dhāraṃ anuppavecchati”ti-ādīsu⁵ meghe pajjunne vā. Idhāpi meghe pajjunne vā daṭṭhabbo. Vassāti hi te āṇāpento thero ālapati. **Yathāsukhanti** yathāruciṃ. Tava vassanena mayhaṃ bhāhiro parissayo natthi, tasmā yathākāmaṃ vassāti vassūpajīvisatte anuggaṇhanto vadati.

Idāni abbhantare parissayābhāvaṃ⁶ dassento “**cittan**”ti-ādimāha. Tattha **cittan me susamāhanti** mama cittan suṭṭhu ativiya sammā sammadeva ekaggabhāvena ārammaṇe ṭhapitaṃ. Tañca kho na nīvaraṇādivikkhambhanamattena, api ca kho vimuttaṃ orambhāgiya-uddhaṃbhāgiyasaṅgahehi sabbasaṃyojanehi sabbakilesadhammato ca viśesena vimuttaṃ, samucchedappahānavasena paṭipassaddhippahānavasena te pajahitvā ṭhitanti attho. **Ātāpī**ti vīriyavā. Phalasamāpatti-atthaṃ vipassanārambhavasena diṭṭhadhammasukhavihāratthañca āraddhavīriyo hutvā viharāmi, dibbavihārādīhi attabhāvaṃ pavattemi, na pana kilesappahānatthaṃ, pahātābasseva abhāvatoti adhippāyo. “Yathā pana bāhiraparissayābhāvena deva mayā tvaṃ vassane niyojito, evaṃ abbhantaraparissayābhāvenapī”ti⁷ dassento punapi “**vassa devā**”ti āha.

Aparo nayo—**channā**ti chādītā pihitā. **Kuṭikā**ti attabhāvo. So hi “anekāvayavassa samudāyassa avijjānīvaraṇassa bhikkhave puggalassa aṇhāsaṃyuttassa ayañceva kāyo samudāgato, bahiddhā ca nāmarūpan”ti-ādīsu⁸ kāyoti āgato. “Siñca bhikkhu imaṃ

1. Dī 2. 115 piṭṭhe.

3. Pariyesitabbaṃ.

5. Am 1. 387 piṭṭhe.

7. Parissayābhāvena pītiṃ (Sī)

2. Dī 3. 214 piṭṭhe.

4. Ma 1. 391; Saṃ 1. 65; Khu 1. 208 piṭṭhesu.

6. Parissayassāpi abhāvaṃ (Sī)

8. Saṃ 1. 263 piṭṭhe thokaṃ visadisāṃ.

nāvaṃ, sittā te lahumessatī”ti-ādīsu¹ nāvāti āgato. “Gahakāraka diṭṭhosi, gahakūṭaṃ visaṅkhatan”ti² ca ādīsu gahanti āgato. “Satto guhāyaṃ buhunābhichanno, tiṭṭhaṃ naro mohanasmim pagāḷho”ti-ādīsu³ guhāti āgato. “Nelaṅgo setapacchādo, ekāro vattatī ratho”ti-ādīsu⁴ rathoti āgato. “Puna gehaṃ na kāhasī”ti-ādīsu² gehanti āgato. “Vivaṭā kuṭi nibbuto gini”ti-ādīsu⁵ kuṭi āgato. Tasmā idhāpi so “kuṭikā”ti vutto. Attabhāvo hi kaṭṭhādīni paṭicca labbhamānā gehanāmikā⁶ kuṭikā viya aṭṭhi-ādisaññite pathavīdhātu-ādike phassādiike ca paṭicca labbhamāno “kuṭikā”ti vutto, cittamakkaṭassa nivāsabhāvato ca. Yathāha—

“Aṭṭhikaṅkalakuṭivesā, makkaṭāvasatho iti.

Makkaṭo pañcadvārāya, kuṭikāya pasakkiya.

Dvārenānupariyāti, ghaṭṭayanto punappunan”ti ca.

Sā panesā attabhāvakuṭikā therassa tiṇṇaṃ channaṃ aṭṭhannañca asaṃvaradvārānaṃ vasena samati⁷vijjhanakassa rāgādi-avassutassa paññāya saṃvutatthā sammadeva pihitattā “channā”ti vuttā. Tenāha Bhagavā “sotānaṃ saṃvaraṃ brūmi, paññāyete pidhīyare”ti⁸. Vuttanayena channattā eva⁹ kilesadukkhābhāvato nirāmisasukhasamaṅgitāya ca **sukhā** sukhappattā, tato eva ca **nivātā** nihataṃānamada¹⁰ thambhasārambhatāya nivātavuttikā. Ayañca nayo “mayhaṃ na saṃkilesadhammānaṃ saṃvaraṇamattena siddho, atha kho aggamaggasamādhinā suṭṭhu samāhitacittatāya ceva aggamaggapaññāya sabbasaṃyojanehi vippamuttacittatāya cā”ti dassento āha “**cittāṃ me susamāhitāṃ vimuttā**”ti. Evaṃbhūto ca “idānāhaṃ katakaraṇīyo”ti na appossukko homi, atha kho **ātāpī viharāmi**, sadevakassa lokassa hitasukhūpasamhāre ussāhajāto bhikkhācārakālepi anugharaṃ brahmavihārenea viharāmi. Tasmā tvampi **deva** pajjunna mayhaṃ piyaṃ kātukāmatāyapi vassūpajjivīnaṃ sattānaṃ anukampāyapi **vassa** sammā dhāraṃ anuppaveccati evamettha attho daṭṭhabbo.

1. Khu 1. 66 piṭṭhe Dhammapade.

3. Khu 1. 399 piṭṭhe Suttanipāte.

5. Khu 1. 282 piṭṭhe Suttanipāte.

7. Samatha (Ka)

9. Evaṃ (Ka)

2. Khu 1. 36 piṭṭhe Dhammapade.

4. Khu 1. 173 piṭṭhe Udāne.

6. Gehasāminī (Sī)

8. Khu 1. 434 piṭṭhe Suttanipāte.

10. Nihatamānadabba (Ka)

Ettha ca thero “channā me kuṭikā sukhā nivātā”ti iminā lokiyalokuttarabhedam¹ attano adhisīlasikkham dasseti. “Cittam me susamāhitan”ti iminā adhiccittasikkham. “Vimuttan”ti iminā adhipaññāsikkham. “Ātāpī viharāmī”ti iminā diṭṭhadhammasukhavihāram. Atha vā “channā me kuṭikā sukhā nivātā”ti iminā animittavihāram dasseti kilesavassapidhānamukhena niccādinimittugghāṭanadīpanato. “Cittam me susamāhitan”ti iminā appaṇi titavihāram. “Vimuttan”ti iminā suññatavihāram. “Ātāpī viharāmī”ti iminā tesam tiṇṇam viharānam adhigamūpāyam. Paṭhamena vā dosappahānam, dutiyena rāgappahānam, tatiyena mohappahānam. Tathā dutiyena paṭhamadutiye hi vā dhammavihārasampattiyo dasseti, tatiyena vimuttisampattiyo. “Ātāpī viharāmī”ti iminā parahitapaṭṭipattiyam atanditabhāvam dasseti ti daṭṭhabbam.

Evam “yathānāmā”ti gāthāya vuttānam dhammavihārādīnam imāya gāthāya dassitattā tattha adassitesu nāmagottesu nāmam dassetum **“ittham sudan”**ti-ādi vuttam. Ye hi therā nāmamattena pākaṭā, te nāmena, ye Gottamattena pākaṭā, te gottena, ye ubhayathā pākaṭā, te ubhayenapi dassissanti. Ayam pana thero nāmena abhilakkhito, na tathā gottenāti **“ittham sudan”**² **āyasmā Subhūti**”ti vuttam. Tattha **itthanti** idam pakāram, iminā ākārenāti attho. **Sudanti**³ su idam, sandhivasena ikāralopo. **Sūti** ca nipātamattam, idam gāthanti yojanā. **Āyasmāti** piyavacanametam garugāravasappatissavacanametam⁴. **Subhūti**ti nāmakittanam. So hi sarīrasampattiyāpi dassanīyo pāsādiko, guṇasampattiyāpi. Iti sundarāya sarīrāvayavavibhūtiyā silasampattiyādivibhūtiyā ca⁵ samannāgatattā Subhūti paññāyittha. Silasārādithiraguṇayogato **thero. Abhāsithāti** kathesi. Kasmā panete mahātherā attano guṇe pakāsentīti? Iminā dīghena addhunā anadhigatapubbam paramagambhīram ativiya santam paṇītam attanā adhigatam lokuttaradhammam paccavekkhitvā pīṭivegasamussāhita-udānavasena sāsanassa niyyānikabhāvavibhāvanavasena⁶ ca paramappicchā

1. ...bhedāya (Bahūsu)

3. Samanti (Ka)

5. Silasampattivibhūtiyā ca (Sī)

2. Sumam (Ka)

4. Sappatissavavacanametam (Sī)

6. Niyyānikavibhāvanavasena(Ka)

ariyā attano guṇe pakāseti, yathā taṃ Lokanātho bodhaneyya-
ajjhāsayaavasena “dasabalasamannāgato bhikkhave Tathāgato
catuvesārajjavisārado”ti-ādinā¹ attano guṇe pakāseti², evamayaṃ therassa
aññābyākaraṇagāthā hotīti.

Paramatthadīpaniyā Theragāthāsamvannaṇāya

Subhūtittheragāthāvaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

2. Mahākoṭṭhikattheragāthāvaṇṇanā

Upasantoti³ āyasmato Mahākoṭṭhikattherassa gāthā. Tassa kā uppatti?
Ayampi thero Padumuttarassa Bhagavato kāle Hamsavatīnagare
mahābhogakule nibbattitvā viññutaṃ patto mātāpitūnaṃ accayena
kuṭumbaṃ saṇṭhapetvā gharāvāsaṃ vasanto ekadivasaṃ Padumuttarassa
Bhagavato dhammadesanākāle Hamsavatīnagaravāsike gandhamālādihatthe
yena Buddho yena dhammo yena saṃgho, tanninne tappoṇe tappabbhāre
gacchante disvā mahājanena saddhim⁴ upagato Satthāraṃ ekaṃ bhikkhuṃ
paṭisambhidāpattānaṃ aggaṭṭhāne ṭhapentaṃ disvā “ayaṃ kira imasmiṃ
sāsane paṭisambhidāpattānaṃ aggo, aho vatāhampi ekassa Buddhassa sāsane
ayaṃ viya paṭisambhidāpattānaṃ aggo⁵ bhaveyyan”ti cintetvā Satthu
desanāpariyosāne vuṭṭhitāya parisāya Bhagavantaṃ upasaṅkamitvā “bhante
sve mayhaṃ bhikkhaṃ gaṇhathā”ti nimantesi. Satthā adhvasesi. So
Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā sakanivesanaṃ gantvā
sabbarattim Buddhassa bhikkhusaṃghassa ca nisajjaṭṭhānaṃ
gandhadāmamālādāmādihi⁶ alaṅkaritvā paṇītaṃ khādanīyaṃ bhojanīyaṃ
paṭiyādāpetvā tassā rattiyā accayena sake nivesane
bhikkhusatasahassaparivāraṃ Bhagavantaṃ vividhayāgukhajjakaparivāraṃ⁷
nānārasasūpabyañjanaṃ gandhasālibhojanaṃ bhojetvā
bhattakiccapariyosāne cintesi “mahantaṃ kho ahaṃ ṭhānantaraṃ patthemī,
na kho pana mayhaṃ⁸ yuttaṃ ekadivasaṃeva dānaṃ datvā taṃ ṭhānantaraṃ
patthetuṃ, anupaṭipāṭiyā satta divase⁹ dānaṃ datvā

1. Ma 1. 99 piṭṭhe atthato samānaṃ.

4. Tehi saddhim (Sī)

6. Gandhamālādāmādihi (Sī)

8. Mayā (Sī)

2. Pakāsetīti (Sī)

5. Paṭisambhidāpattro (Ka)

7. ...khajjakādiparivāraṃ (Sī)

9. Sattadivasaṃ (Sī)

3. Upasantoti-ādikā (Sī)

patthessāmī”ti. So teneva niyāmena satta divase mahādānāni datvā
 bhattakiccapariyosāne dussakoṭṭhāgāraṃ vivarāpetvā uttamaṃ
 ticīvarappahonakaṃ sukhumavatthaṃ Buddhassa pādamūle ṭhapetvā
 bhikkhusatasahassassa ca ticīvaraṃ datvā Tathāgataṃ upasaṅkamtivā
 “bhante yo so bhikkhu tumhehi ito sattamadivasamatthake etadagge ṭhapito,
 ahampi so bhikkhu viya anāgate uppajjanakabuddassa sāsane pabbajitvā
 paṭisambhidāpattānaṃ aggo bhaveyyan”ti vatvā Satthu pādamūle nipajjitvā
 patthanaṃ akāsi. Satthā tassa patthanāya samijjhanabhāvaṃ disvā “anāgate
 ito kappasatasahassamatthake Gotamo nāma Buddho loka uppajjissati, tassa
 sāsane tava patthanā samijjhissatī”ti byākāsi. Vuttampi cetam **Apadāne**¹—

“Padumuttaro nāma jino, sabbalokavidū Muni.

Ito satasahassamhi, kappe uppajji cakkhumā.

Ovādako viññāpako, tāraṃ sabbapāṇinaṃ.

Desanākusalo Buddho, tāresi janataṃ bahuṃ.

Anukampako kārūṇiko, hitesī sabbapāṇinaṃ.

Sampatte titthiye sabbe, pañcasīle patiṭṭhapi².

Evaṃ nirākulaṃ³ āsi, suññataṃ titthiyehi ca.

Vicittaṃ arahantehi, vasībhūtehi tādibhi.

Ratanānaṭṭhapaññāsaṃ, uggato so Mahāmuni.

Kaṇcanagghiyasaṅkāso, bāttimsavaralakkhaṇo.

Vassasatasahassāni, āyu vijjati tāvade.

Tāvataṃ tiṭṭhamāno so, tāresi janataṃ bahuṃ.

Tadāhaṃ Haṃsavatiyaṃ, brāhmaṇo vedapāragū.

Upecca⁴ sabbalokaggaṃ, assosiṃ dhammadesanaṃ.

Tadā so⁵ sāvakaṃ viro, pabhinnamatigocaraṃ.

Atthe dhamme nirutte ca, paṭibhāne ca kovidāṃ.

1. Khu 4. 131 piṭṭhādīsu.

4. Upetvā (Sī)

2. Patiṭṭhayi (Sī, Ka)

3. Nirākulo (Ka)

5. Tādisaṃ (Ka)

Thapesi etadaggamhi, taṃ sutvā mudito ahaṃ.
 Sasāvakaṃ jinavaraṃ, sattāhaṃ bhojayiṃ tadā.
 Dussehacchādayitvāna, sasissaṃ buddhisāgaraṃ¹.
 Nipacca pādamūlamhi, taṃ thānaṃ patthayiṃ ahaṃ.
 Tato avoca lokaggo, passathetaṃ dijuttamaṃ².
 Vinataṃ pādamūle me, kamalodarasappabhaṃ.
 Buddhasettḥassa bhikkhussa, thānaṃ patthayate ayaṃ.
 Tāya saddhāya cāgena, saddhammassavanena ca.
 Sabbattha sukhito hutvā, saṃsaritvā bhavābhava.
 Anāgatamhi addhāne, lacchasetam manoratham.
 Satasahassito kappe, Okkākakulasambhavo.
 Gotamo nāma gottena, Satthā loke bhavissati.
 Tassa dhammesu dāyādo, oraso dhammanimmitto.
 Koṭṭhiko nāma nāmena, hessati Satthu sāvako.
 Taṃ sutvā mudito hutvā, yāvajīvaṃ tadā jinaṃ.
 Mettacitto paricarim, sato pañña³samāhito.
 Tena kammavipākena, cetanāpaṇidhīhi ca.
 Jahitvā mānusaṃ dehaṃ, Tāvatiṃsamagacchahaṃ.
 Satānaṃ tīṇikkhattuṃ ca⁴, devarajjamakārayiṃ.
 Satānaṃ pañcakkhattuṃ ca, cakkavattī ahasahaṃ.
 Padesarajjaṃ vipulaṃ, gaṇanāto asaṅkhiyaṃ.
 Sabbattha sukhito āsiṃ, tassa kammassa vāhasā⁵.
 Duve bhava saṃsarāmi, devatte atha mānuse.
 Aññaṃ gatiṃ na gacchāmi, suciṇṇassa idaṃ phalaṃ.
 Duve kule pajāyāmi, khattiye atha brāhmaṇe.
 Nīce kule na jāyāmi, suciṇṇassa idaṃ phalaṃ.

1. Dussehi chādayitvāna, sasamghaṃ Lokanāyakaṃ (Ka)

2. Kuṭumbikaṃ (Sī), dvijuttamaṃ (Sī)

4. Tisatakhattuṃ (Sī)

3. Pañño (Sī)

5. Tejasā (Sī)

Pacchime bhave sampatte, brahmabandhu ahosahaṃ.
Sāvattiyaṃ vippakule, paccājāto mahaddhane.

Mātā Candavatī nāma, pitā me Assalāyano.
Yadā me pitaraṃ Buddho, vinayī sabbasuddhiyā.

Tadā pasanno Sugate, pabbajim anagāriyaṃ.
Moggallāno ācariyo, upajjhā¹ sārisambhavo.

Kesesu chijjamānesu, diṭṭhi chinnā samūlikā.
Nivāsento ca kāsāvaṃ, arahattamapāpuṇim.

Atthadhammaniruttisu, paṭibhāne ca me mati.
Pabbinnā tena lokaggo, etadagge ṭhapesi maṃ.

Asandiṭṭhaṃ viyākāsim, Upatissena pucchito.
Paṭisambhidāsu tenāhaṃ, aggo Sambuddhasāsane².

Kilesā jhāpitā mayhaṃ, bhavā sabbe samūhatā.
Nāgo va bandhanaṃ chetvā, viharāmi anāsavo.

Svāgataṃ vata me āsi, mama Buddhassa santike.
Tisso vijjā anuppattā, kataṃ Buddhassa sāsanaṃ.

Paṭisambhidā catasso³, vimokkhāpi ca aṭṭhime.
Chalabhiññā sacchikatā, kataṃ Buddhassa sāsanaṃ”ti.

Evam so tattha tattha bhave puññañāṇasambhāraṃ⁴ sambharanto
aparāparaṃ devamanussesu saṃsaranto imasmim Buddhuppāde Sāvattiyaṃ
brāhmaṇamahāsālakule nibbatti. Koṭṭhikotissa⁵ nāmaṃ akaṃsu. So
vayappatto tayo vede uggahetvā brāhmaṇasippe nipphattiṃ gato ekadivasaṃ
Satthu santikaṃ gantvā dhammaṃ sutvā paṭiladdhasaddho pabbajitvā
upasampannakālato paṭṭhāya vipassanāya kammaṃ karonto saha
paṭisambhidāhi arahattaṃ patvā paṭisambhidāsu ciṇṇavasī hutvā abhiññāte
abhiññāte⁶ mahāthere upasaṅkamitvā pañhaṃ pucchantopi dasabalaṃ
upasaṅkamitvā pañhaṃ pucchantopi paṭisambhidāsuyeva pañhaṃ pucchi.
Evamayam thero

1. Upajjhā (Sī)

2. Buddhassa sāsane (Sī)

3. Catassopi (Sī)

4. Puññasambhāraṃ (Sī)

5. Koṭṭhitotissa (Sī)

6. Abhiññāte (Sī)

tattha katādhikāratāya ciṇṇavasībhāvena ca paṭisambhidāpattānaṃ aggo jāto. Atha naṃ Satthā Mahāvedallasuttaṃ¹ aṭṭhuppattiṃ katvā paṭisambhidāpattānaṃ aggaṭṭhāne ṭhapesi “etadaggaṃ bhikkhave mama sāvakaṇaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ paṭisambhidāpattānaṃ yadidaṃ Mahākoṭṭhiko”²ti. So aparena samayena vimuttisukhaṃ paṭisaṃvedento udānavasena—

2. “Upasanto uparato, mantabhāṇī anuddhato.

Dhunāti pāpake dhamme, dumapattaṃva māluto”³ti—

ittthaṃ sudāṃ āyasmā Mahākoṭṭhikatthero gāthaṃ abhāsi.

Tattha **upasantoti** manacchaṭṭhānaṃ indriyānaṃ upasamanena nibbisevanabhāvakaraṇena upasanto. **Uparatoti** sabbasmā pāpakaraṇato orato virato. **Mantabhāṇī**ti mantā vuccati paññā, tāya pana upaparikkhitvā bhaṇatīti mantabhāṇī, kālavādī-ādibhāvaṃ avissajjentoyeva bhaṇatīti attho. Mantabhāṇanavasena vā bhaṇatīti mantabhāṇī, dubbhāsitato vinā³ attano bhāsanavasena⁴ caturaṅgasamannāgataṃ subhāsitaṃyeva bhaṇatīti attho. Jāti-ādivasena attano anukkaṃsanato na uddhatoti **anuddhato**. Atha vā tiṇṇaṃ⁵ kāyaduccaritānaṃ vūpasamanena tato paṭiviratiyā upasanto, tiṇṇaṃ manoduccaritānaṃ uparamaṇena pajahanena uparato, catunnaṃ vacīduccaritānaṃ appavattiyā parimitabhāṇitāya mantabhāṇī, tividhaduccaritanimitta-uppajjanakassa⁶ uddhaccassa abhāvato anuddhato. Evaṃ pana tividhaduccaritappahānena suddhe sīle paṭiṭṭhito, uddhaccappahānena samāhito, tameva samādhim padaṭṭhānaṃ katvā vipassanaṃ vaḍḍhetvā maggaṭṭhānaṃ **dhunāti pāpake dhamme** lāmaṭṭhena pāpake sabbepi saṃkilesadhamme niddhunāti, samucchedavasena pajahati. Yathā kiṃ? **Dumapattaṃva māluto**, yathā nāma dumassa rukkhassa pattaṃ paṇḍupalāsaṃ māluto vāto dhunāti, bandhanato viyojento nīharati, evaṃ yathāvuttapaṭipattiyaṃ ṭhito pāpadhamme attano santānato nīharati, evamayaṃ therassa aññāpadesena aññābyākaraṇagāthāpi hotīti veditabbā.

1. Ma 1. 365 piṭṭhe.

3. Natthi (Sī)

5. Tiṇṇaṃ vā (Sī)

2. Am 1. 25 piṭṭhe.

4. Sāsanavasena (Sī)

6. Tividhaṃ duccaritanimittaṃ uppajjanakassa (Sī)

Ettha ca kāyavacīduccaritappahānavacanena payogasuddhiṃ dasseti, manoduccaritappahānavacanena āsayasuddhiṃ. Evaṃ payogāsayasuddhassa “anuddhato”ti iminā uddhaccābhāvavacanena tadekaṭṭhatāya nīvaraṇappahānaṃ dasseti. Tesu payogasuddhiyā sīlasampatti vibhāvitā, āsayasuddhiyā samathabhāvanāya upakāradhammapariggaho, nīvaraṇappahānena samādhibhāvanā, “dhunāti pāpake dhamme”ti iminā paññābhāvanā vibhāvitā hoti. Evaṃ adhisīlasikkhādayo tisso sikkhā, tivīdhakalyāṇaṃ sāsanaṃ, tadaṅgappahānādīni tīṇi pahānāni, antadvayaparivajjanena saddhiṃ majjhimāya paṭipattiyā¹ paṭipajjanaṃ, apāyabhavādīnaṃ² samatikkamanūpāyo ca yathārahaṃ niddhāretvā yojetabbā. Iminā nayena sesagāthāsūpi yathārahaṃ atthayojanā veditabbā. Atthamattameva pana tattha tattha apubbaṃ vaṇṇayissāma. “Itthaṃ sudan āyasmā Mahākoṭṭhiko”ti idaṃ pūjāvacanaṃ, yathā taṃ Mahāmogallānoti.

Mahākoṭṭhikattheragāthāvaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

3. Kaṅkhārevatattheragāthāvaṇṇanā

Paññaṃ imaṃ passāti āyasmato Kaṅkhārevatassa gāthā. Kā uppatti? Ayampi thero Padumuttarabhagavato kāle Hamsavatīnagare brāhmaṇamahāsālakule nibbatto. Ekadivasaṃ Buddhānaṃ dhammadesanākāle heṭṭhā vuttanayena mahājanena saddhiṃ vihāraṃ gantvā parisapariyante ṭhito dhammaṃ suṇanto Satthāraṃ ekaṃ bhikkhuṃ jhānābhiraṭānaṃ aggaṭṭhāne ṭhapentaṃ disvā “mayāpi anāgate evarūpena bhavitum vaṭṭati”ti cintetvā desanāvasāne Satthāraṃ nimantetvā heṭṭhā vuttanayena mahāsakkāraṃ katvā Bhagavantaṃ āha “bhante ahaṃ iminā adhikārakammēna aññaṃ sampattiṃ na patthemī, yathā pana so bhikkhu tumhehi ito sattamādivasamatthake jhāyīnaṃ aggaṭṭhāne ṭhapito, evaṃ ahampi anāgate ekassa Buddhassa sāsane jhāyīnaṃ aggo bhavēyyan”ti patthanamakāsi. Satthā anāgataṃ oloketvā nipphajjanabhāvaṃ disvā “anāgate kappasatasahassāvasāne

1. Paṭipadāya (Sī)

2. Apāyabhayādīnaṃ (Sī)

Gotamo nāma Buddho uppajjissati, tassa sāsane tvaṃ jhāyīnaṃ aggo bhavissasī”ti byākaritvā pakkāmi.

So yāvajīvaṃ kalyāṇakammaṃ katvā kappasatasahassaṃ devamanussesu saṃsaritvā amhākaṃ Bhagavato kāle Sāvattthinagare mahābhogakule nibbatto pacchābhattaṃ dhammassavanatthaṃ gacchantena mahājanena saddhiṃ vihāraṃ gantvā parisapariyante t̥hito Dasabalassa dhammakathaṃ sutvā paṭiladdhasaddho pabbajitvā upasampadaṃ labhitvā kammaṭṭhānaṃ kathāpetvā jhānaparikammaṃ karonto jānalābhī hutvā jhānaṃ¹ pādaṃ katvā arahattaṃ pāpuṇi. So yebhuyyena dasabalena samāpajjitabbasamāpattiṃ samāpajjanto ahorattaṃ jhānesu ciṇṇavasī ahosi. Atha naṃ Satthā “etadaggaṃ bhikkhave mama sāvakānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ jhāyīnaṃ yadidaṃ Kaṅkhārevato”ti² jhāyīnaṃ aggaṭṭhāne t̥hapesi. Vuttampi cetāṃ **Apadāne**³—

“Padumuttaro nāma Jino, sabbadhammesu cakkhumā.

Ito satasahassamhi, kappe uppajji nāyako.

Sīhahanu brahmagiṛo⁴, haṃsadundubhinissano⁵.

Nāgavikkantagamano, candasūrādhikappabho.

Mahāmati mahāvīro, mahājhāyī mahābalo.

Mahākāruṇiko Nātho, mahātamapanūdano⁶.

Sa kadāci⁷ tilokaggo, veneyyaṃ vinayaṃ⁸ bahuṃ.

Dhammaṃ desesi Sambuddho, sattāsaya vidū Muni.

Jhāyīṃ jhānarataṃ vīraṃ, upasantaṃ anāvilaraṃ.

Vaṇṇayanto parisatiṃ, tosesi janataṃ Jino.

Tadāhaṃ Haṃsavatiyaṃ, brāhmaṇo vedapāragū.

Dhammaṃ sutvāna mudito, taṃ t̥hānamabhipatthayīṃ.

Tadā Jino viyākāsi, saṃghamajjhe vināyako.

Mudito hohi tvaṃ brahme, lacchase taṃ manorathaṃ.

1. Jānameva (Sī)

2. Am 1. 24 piṭṭhe.

3. Khu 4. 145 piṭṭhādīsu.

4. Brahmasaro (Sī)

5. Haṃsadundubhinissaro (Sī)

6. Mahātamavinodano (Sī)

7. Sakideva (Ka)

8. Vinaye piṭake vinayaṃ piṭakaṃ (Ka), veneyyavinaye (Sī)

Satasahassito kappe, Okkākakulasambhavo.
 Gotamo nāma gottena, Satthā loke bhavissati.
 Tassa dhammesu dāyādo, oraso dhammanimmito.
 Revato nāma nāmena, hessati Satthu sāvako.
 Tena kammena sukatena, cetanāpaṇidhīhi ca.
 Jahitvā mānusaṃ dehaṃ, Tāvatiṃsamagacchahaṃ.
 Pacchime ca bhava dāni, jātohaṃ Koliye pure.
 Khattiye kulasampanne, iddhe phīte mahaddhane.
 Yadā Kapilavatthusmiṃ, Buddho dhammamadesayi.
 Tadā pasanno Sugate, pabbajim anagāriyaṃ.
 Kaṅkhā me bahulā¹ āsi, kappākappe tahiṃ tahiṃ.
 Sabbaṃ taṃ vinayī Buddho, desetvā dhammamuttamaṃ.
 Tatohaṃ tiṇṇasaṃsāro, tadā jhānasukhe rato.
 Viharāmi tadā Buddho, maṃ disvā etadabravi.
 Yā kāci kaṅkhā idha vā huraṃ vā,
 Savediyā² vā paravediyā vā.
 Ye jhāyino tā pajahanti sabbā,
 Ātāpino brahmacariyaṃ carantā.
 Satasahassee kataṃ kammaṃ, phalaṃ dassesi me idha.
 Sumutto saravegova, kilese jhāpayim mama.
 Tato jhānarataṃ disvā, Buddho lokantagū Muni.
 Jhāyīnaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ aggo, paññāpesi mahāmati.
 Kilesā jhāpitā mayhaṃ, bhavā sabbe samūhatā.
 Nāgova bandhanaṃ chetvā, viharāmi anāsavo.
 Svāgataṃ vata me āsi, mama Buddhassa santike.
 Tisso vijjā anuppattā, kataṃ Buddhassa sāsanaṃ.

 1. Bahuso (Si)

2. Sakavediyā (Apadāne)

Paṭisambhidā catasso, vimokkhāpi ca aṭṭhime.

Chalābhiññā sacchikatā, kataṃ Buddhassa sāsanan”ti¹.

Tathā katakicco panāyaṃ mahāthero pubbe dīgharattaṃ attano kaṅkhāpakatacittataṃ idāni sabbaso vigatakaṅkhatañca paccavekkhitvā “aho nūna mayhaṃ Satthuno desanānubhāvo, tenetarahi evaṃ vigatakaṅkho ajjhattaṃ vūpasantacitto jāto”ti sañjātabahumāno Bhagavato paññaṃ pasaṃsanto “**paññaṃ imaṃ passā**”ti imaṃ gāthamāha.

3. Tattha **paññanti** pakāre² jānāti, pakārehi nāpetīti ca paññā. Veneyyānaṃ āsayānusayacariyādhimutti-ādippakāre dhammānaṃ kusalādi ke khandhādi ke ca desetabbappakāre jānāti, yathāsabhāvato paṭivijjhati, tehi ca pakārehi nāpetīti attho. Satthu desanāññaṇhi idhādhippetāṃ, tenāha “**imaṃ**”ti. Taṃ hi attani siddhena desanābalena nayaggāhato paccakkhaṃ viya upaṭṭhitaṃ gahetvā “**imaṃ**”ti vuttaṃ. Yadaggena vā Satthu desanāññaṇaṃ sāvakehi nayato gayhati, tadaggena attano visaye paṭivedhaññaṇampi nayato gayhateva. Tenāha āyasmā Dhammasenāpati “apica me bhante dhammanvayo vidito”ti³. **Passāti** vimhayappatto aniyamato ālapati attanoyeva vā⁴ cittaṃ, yathāha Bhagavā udānento “lokamimaṃ passa⁵ puthu avijjāya paretāṃ bhūtaṃ bhūtarataṃ bhavā aparimuttaṃ”ti⁶. **Tathāgatānanti** tathā āgamanādi-atthena⁷ Tathāgatānaṃ. Tathā āgatoti hi Tathāgato, tathā gatoti Tathāgato, tathalakkhaṇaṃ āgatoti Tathāgato, tathadhamme yāthāvato⁸ abhisambuddhoti Tathāgato, tathadassitāya Tathāgato, tathā⁹vāditāya Tathāgato, tathākāritāya Tathāgato, abhibhavanaṭṭhena Tathāgatoti evaṃ aṭṭhahi kāraṇehi Bhagavā Tathāgato. Tathāya āgatoti Tathāgato, tathāya gatoti Tathāgato, tathalakkhaṇaṃ gatoti Tathāgato, tathāni āgatoti Tathāgato, tathāvidhoti Tathāgato, tathā pavattitoti Tathāgato, tathehi āgatoti

1. Buddhānusāsanaṇanti (Ka) 2. Pakārehi (sabbattha) 3. Dī 2. 70; Dī 3. 83 piṭṭhesu.

4. Natthi (Sī)

5. Passatha (Ka)

6. Khu 1. 115 piṭṭhe Udāne.

7. Atthe hi (Sī)

8. Yathāvato (Sī)

9. Tathā... (Ka)

Tathāgato, tathā gatabhāvena Tathāgatoti evampi aṭṭhahi kāraṇehi Bhagavā
Tathāgatoti ayamettha saṅkhepo. Vitthāro pana Paramatthadīpaniyā
Udānaṭṭhakathāya¹ Itivuttakaṭṭhakathāya² ca vuttanayeneva veditabbo.

Idāni tassā paññāya asādhāraṇavisesaṃ dassetuṃ **“aggiyathā”**ti-ādi
vuttaṃ. **Yathā aggī**ti upamāvacanaṃ. **Yathāti** tassa upamābhāvadassanaṃ.
Pajjalitoti upameyyena sambandhadassanaṃ. **Nisītheti**
kiccakaraṇakāladassanaṃ. Ayaṃ hettha attho—yathā nāma nisīthe rattiyaṃ
caturaṅgasamannāgate andhakāre vattamāne unnate ṭhāne pajjalito aggī
tasmiṃ padese tamagataṃ vidhamantaṃ tiṭṭhati, evameva Tathāgatānaṃ
imaṃ desanāññāsaṅkhātāṃ sabbaso veneyyānaṃ³ saṃsayatamaṃ
vidhamantaṃ paññaṃ passāti. Yato desanāvilāsaṇa sattānaṃ ñāṇamayam
ālokaṃ dentīti **ālokadā**. Paññāmayameva cakkhuṃ dadantīti **cakkhudadā**.
Tadubhayampi kaṅkhāvinayapadaṭṭhānameva katvā dassento **“ye āgatānaṃ**
vinayanti kaṅkhan”ti āha. **Ye** Tathāgatā attano santikaṃ **āgatānaṃ**⁴
upagatānaṃ veneyyānaṃ “ahosiṃ nu kho ahamatītamaddhānaṃ”ti-
ādinayappavattaṃ⁵ soḷasavattukaṃ, “Buddhe kaṅkhati dhamme
kaṅkhatī”ti-ādinayappavattaṃ⁶ aṭṭhavattukaṃca **kaṅkham** vicikicchaṃ
vinayanti desanānubhāvena anavaśesato vidhamanti viddhamānti.
Vinayakukkuccasaṅkhātā pana kaṅkhā tabbinayeneva vinītā hontīti⁷.

Aparo nayo—yathā aggī nisīthe rattibhāge pajjalito paṭutarajālo
samujjalaṃ⁸ uccāsane⁹ ṭhitānaṃ obhāsadānamattena andhakāraṃ
vidhamitvā samavisamaṃ vibhāvento ālokadado hoti, accāsanne pana
ṭhitānaṃ taṃ¹⁰ supākaṭaṃ karonto cakkhukiccakaraṇato cakkhudado nāma
hoti, evamava¹¹ Tathāgatā attano dhammakāyassa dūre ṭhitānaṃ
akatādhikārānaṃ paññāpajjotena mohandhakāraṃ vidhamitvā
kāyavisamādisamavisamaṃ¹² vibhāvento ālokadā bhavanti, āsanne ṭhitānaṃ
pana katādhikārānaṃ dhammacakkhuṃ uppādentō cakkhudadā bhāvanti. Ye

1. 112 piṭṭhe.

2. 111 piṭṭhe.

3. Vineyyānaṃ(Ka)

4. Gatānaṃ (Sī)

5. Ma 1. 10; Saṃ 1. 265 piṭṭhesu.

6. Abhi 1. 208 piṭṭhe.

7. Hotīti (?)

8. Samujjalo (Ka)

9. Accāsanne (Sī)

10. Natthi (Sī)

11. Evamevaṃ (Sī)

12. Kāyasamakāyasamāsamavisamaṃ (Ka)

evambhūtā attano vacīgocaraṃ āgatānaṃ mādisānampi kaṅkhābahulānaṃ kaṅkhaṃ vinayanti ariyamaggasamuppādanena vidhamanti, tesaṃ Tathāgatānaṃ paññaṃ nāṇātisayaṃ passāti yojanā. Evamayā therassa attano kaṅkhāvitarapaṇṇakāsanena aññābyākaraṇagāthāpi hoti. Ayaṃ hi thero puthujjanakāle kappiyepi kukkuccako hutvā kaṅkhābahulatāya “Kaṅkhārevato”ti paññāto, pacchā khīṇāsavakālepi tattheva voharayittha¹. Tenāha “itthaṃ sudarṇā āyasmā Kaṅkhārevato gāthaṃ abhāsītthā”ti. Taṃ vuttatthameva.

Kaṅkhārevatattheragāthāvaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

4. Puṇṇattheragāthāvaṇṇanā

Sabbhireva samāsethāti āyāsmato Puṇṇattherassa gāthā. Kā uppatti? Ayaṃ kira Padumuttarassa Dasabalassa uppattito puretarameva Haṃsavatīnagare brāhmaṇamahāsālakule nibbatto anukkamena viññutaṃ patto Satthari loke uppajjante² ekadivasāṃ Buddhānaṃ dhammadesanākāle heṭṭhā vuttanayena mahājanena saddhiṃ vihāraṃ gantvā parisapariyante nisīdītvā dhammaṃ suṇanto Satthāraṃ ekaṃ bhikkhuṃ dhammakathikānaṃ aggaṭṭhāne ṭhapentaṃ disvā “mayāpi anāgate evarūpena bhavituṃ vaṭṭatī”ti cintetvā desanāvasāne vuṭṭhitāya parisāya Satthāraṃ upasaṅkamitvā nimantetvā heṭṭhā vuttanayeneva mahāsakkāraṃ katvā Bhagavantaṃ evamāha “bhante ahaṃ iminā adhikārakammena nāññaṃ sampattiṃ patthemī. Yathā pana so bhikkhu ito sattamadivasamatthake dhammakathikānaṃ aggaṭṭhāne ṭhapito, evaṃ ahampi anāgate ekassa Buddhassa sāsane dhammakathikānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ aggo bhaveyyan”ti patthanāṃ akāsi. Satthā anāgataṃ oloketvā tassa patthanāya samijjhanabhāvaṃ disvā “anāgate kappasatasahassamatthake Gotamo nāma Buddho uppajjissati, tassa sāsane tvaṃ pabbajitvā dhammakathikānaṃ aggo bhavissasi”ti byākāsi.

1. Voharīttha (Sī), vohariyīttha (?)

2. Uppanne (Sī)

So tattha yāvajīvaṃ kalyāṇadhammaṃ katvā tato cuto
 kappasatasahassaṃ puññañāṇasambhāraṃ¹ sambharanto devamanussesu
 saṃsaritvā amhākaṃ Bhagavato kāle Kapilavatthunagarassa avidūre
 Doṇavatthunāmake brāhmaṇagāme brāhmaṇamahāsālakule
 Aññāsikoṇḍaññattherassa² bhāgineyyo hutvā nibbatti. Tassa
 nāmaggaṇadivase “Puṇṇo”ti nāmaṃ akaṃsu. So Satthari abhisambodhiṃ
 patvā pavattavaradhammacakke anupubbena Rājagahaṃ gantvā taṃ
 upanissāya viharante Aññāsikoṇḍaññattherassa santike pabbajitvā
 laddhūpasampado sabbaṃ pubbakiccaṃ³ katvā padhānamanuyuñjanto
 pabbajitakiccaṃ matthakaṃ pāpetvāva “Dasabalassa santikaṃ gamissāmī”ti
 Mātulattherena saddhiṃ Satthu santikaṃ agantvā Kapilavatthusāmantāyeva
 ohīyitvā yonisomanasikāre kammaṃ karonto na cirasseva vipassanaṃ
 ussukkāpetvā arahattaṃ pāpuṇi. Vuttampi cetāṃ **Apadāne**⁴—

“Ajjhāyako mantadharo, tiṇṇaṃ vedāna pāragū.
 Purakkhatomhi sissehi, upagacchiṃ naruttamaṃ.

Padumuttaro Lokavidū, āhutināṃ paṭiggaho.
 Mama kammaṃ pakittesi⁵, saṃkhittena Mahāmuni.

Tāhaṃ dhammaṃ suṇitvāna, abhivādetvāna Satthuno.
 Añjaliṃ paggahevāna, pakkhamiṃ dakkhiṇāmukho.

Saṃkhittena suṇitvāna, vitthārena abhāsayaṃ.
 Sabbe sissā attamaṇā, sutvāna mama bhāsato.

Sakaṃ diṭṭhiṃ vinodetvā, Buddhe cittaṃ pasādayuṃ⁶.
 Saṃkhittenapi desemi, vitthārena tatheva’haṃ.

Abhidhammanayaññūhaṃ, Kathāvatthuvisuddhiyā.
 Sabbesaṃ viññāpetvāna, viharāmi anāsavo.

1. Puññasambhāraṃ (Sī)

3. Sabbakiccaṃ (Sī)

5. Saṃkittesi (Ka)

2. Aññātakoṇḍañña... (Ka), Aññākoṇḍañña... (Sī, Ka)

4. Khu 3. 39 piṭṭhādīsu.

6. Pasādayaṃ (Ka)

Ito pañcasate kappe, caturo suppakāsakā.

Sattaratanasampannā, catudīpamhi issarā.

Paṭisambhidā catasso -pa- kataṃ Buddhassa sāsanā”ti.

Tassa pana Puṇṇattherassa santike pabbajitā kulaputtā pañcasatā ahesuṃ. Thero sayāṃ dasakathāvatthulābhitāya tepi dasahi Kathāvatthūhi ovadī. Te tassa ovāde ṭhatvā sabbeva arahattaṃ pattā. Te attano pabbajitakiccaṃ¹ matthakappattaṃ, ñatvā upajjhāyaṃ upasaṅkamitvā āhaṃsu “bhante amhākaṃ kiccaṃ matthakappattaṃ, dasannañcamha kathāvatthūnaṃ lābhino, samayo dāni no² Dasabalaṃ passitun”ti. Thero tesāṃ vacanaṃ sutvā cintesi “mama dasakathāvatthulābhitāṃ Satthā jānāti ahaṃ dhammaṃ desento dasa kathāvatthūni amuñcivāva desemi, mayi gacchante sabbepe bhikkhū maṃ parivāretvā gacchissanti, evaṃ gaṇasaṅgaṇikāya gantvā pana ayuttaṃ mayhaṃ Dasabalaṃ passituṃ, ime tāva gantvā passantū”ti te bhikkhū āha “āvuso tumhe purato gantvā Tathāgataṃ passatha, mama vacanena cassa pāde vandatha, ahampi tumhākaṃ gatamaggenāgamissāmī”ti. Te therā sabbepe Dasabalassa jātibhūmiratṭhavāsino sabbe khīṇāsavā sabbe dasakathāvatthulābhino attano upajjhāyassa ovādaṃ sampañicchitvā³ therāṃ vanditvā anupubbena cārikaṃ carantā saṭṭhiyojanamaggaṃ atikkamma Rājagahe Viḷuvanamahāvihāraṃ gantvā Dasabalassa pāde vanditvā ekamantaṃ nisīdiṃsu.

Āciṇṇaṃ kho panetaṃ Buddhānaṃ Bhagavantānaṃ āgantukehi bhikkhūhi saddhiṃ paṭisammoditunti Bhagavā tehi saddhiṃ “kacci bhikkhave khamanīyaṃ”ti-ādinā nayena madhurapaṭisanthāraṃ katvā “kuto ca tumhe bhikkhave āgacchathā”ti pucchi. Atha tehi “jātibhūmito”ti vutte “ko nu kho bhikkhave jātibhūmiyaṃ jātibhūmakānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ sabrahmacārīnaṃ evaṃ sambhāvito ‘attanā ca appiccho appicchakathañca bhikkhūnaṃ kattā’”ti⁴ dasakathāvatthulābhiṃ bhikkhuṃ pucchi. Tepi “Puṇṇo nāma bhante āyasmā Mantāṇiputto”ti ārocayīṃsu. Taṃ kathaṃ sutvā āyasmā Sāriputto therassa dassanakāmo ahosi. Atha Satthā Rājagahato Sāvatthiṃ

1. Pabbajjakiccaṃ (Ka)

3. Amadditvā (Sī)

2. Samayo no (Ka)

4. Ma 1. 199 piṭṭhe.

agamāsi. Puṇṇattheropi Dasabalassa tattha āgatabhāvaṃ sutvā “Satthāraṃ passissāmī”¹ti gantvā Antogandhakuṭiyāmyeva Tathāgataṃ sampāpuṇi. Satthā tassa dhammaṃ desesi. Thero dhammaṃ sutvā Dasabalaṃ vanditvā paṭisallānatthāya Andhavanaṃ gantvā aññataramhi rukkhamūle divāvihāraṃ nisīdi.

Sāriputtattheropi tassāgamaṇaṃ sutvā sīsānulokiko gantvā okāsaṃ sallakkhetvā taṃ rukkhamūle nisinnaṃ upasaṅkamitvā therena saddhim sammoditvā taṃ sattavisuddhikkamaṃ² pucchi. Theropissa pucchitapucchitaṃ³ byākaronto rathavinītūpamāya cittaṃ ārādhesi, te aññamaññassa subhāsitaṃ samanumodiṃsu. Atha Satthā aparabhāge bhikkhusaṃghamajjhe nisinnaṃ therāṃ “etadaggaṃ bhikkhave mama sāvakaṇaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ dhammakathikānaṃ yadidaṃ Puṇṇo”⁴ti³ dhammakathikānaṃ aggaṭṭhāne ṭhapesi. So ekadivasaṃ attano vimuttisampattiṃ paccavekkhitvā “Satthāraṃ nissāya ahañceva aññe ca bahū sattā saṃsāradukkhato vippamuttā, bahūpakārā vata sappurisaṃsevā”⁴ti⁴ pītisomanassajāto udānavasena pītivegavissatṭhaṃ⁵ “**sabbhireva samāsethā**”⁵ti gāthaṃ abhāsi.

4. Tattha **sabbhirevā**ti sappurisehi eva. Santoti panettha Buddhādayo ariyā adhippetā. Te hi anavasesato asataṃ dhammaṃ pahāya saddhamme ukkaṃsagatatā sātisaṃsaṃ pasāmsiyattā ca⁶ visesato “santo sappurisa”⁶ti ca vuccanti. **Samāsethā**ti samaṃ āsethā⁷ saha vaseyya. Te payirupāsanto tesāṃ sussūsanto diṭṭhānugatiṃca āpajjanto samānavāso bhaveyyāti attho.

Paṇḍitehatthadassibhīti tesāṃ thomaṇā. **Paṇḍā** vuccati paññā, sā imesaṃ sañjātāti **paṇḍitā**. Tato eva attatthādibhedāṃ atthaṃ aviparītato passantīti **atthadassino**. Tehi paṇḍitehi atthadassibhi samāsetha. Kasmāti ce? Yasmā te santo paṇḍitā, te vā sammā sevantā ekantahitabhāvato maggañāṇādiheva araṇīyato **atthaṃ**, mahāguṇatāya santatāya ca **mahantaṃ**, agādhabhāvato gambhīrañāṇagocarato ca **gambhīraṃ**, hīnacchandādihi daṭṭhum asakkhuṇeyyattā itarehi ca⁸ kicchena daṭṭhabbattā

1. Taṃ visuddhikathaṃ (Ka)

2. Pucchitaṃ pucchitaṃ (Ka), pucchitaṃ (Ka)

3. Am 1. 24 piṭṭhe.

4. Sappurisaṃsevāti (Ka)

5. Pītivegavissatṭhaṃ (Sī)

6. Pāsāmsatāya ca (Sī)

7. Sammā āsetha (Ka), samaṃ āsevatha (Sī)

8. Tathā itarehi ca (Sī)

duddasaṃ, duddasattā saṇhanipūṇasabhāvatā nipūṇañāgocarato ca **nipūṇaṃ**, nipūṇattā eva sukhumasabhāvatāya **aṇuṃ** nibbānaṃ, aviparītattāna vā paramatthasabhāvatā **atthaṃ**, ariyabhāvakarattā mahattanimittatāya **mahantaṃ**, anuttānasabhāvatāya **gambhīraṃ**, dukkheṇa datṭhebbāṇaṃ na sukhena datṭhuṃ sakkāti **duddasaṃ**, gambhīrattā duddasaṃ, duddasattā **gambhīraṇti** catusaccaṃ, viśesato **nipūṇaṃ aṇuṃ** nirodhasaccanti evameva catusaccaṃ **dhīrā samadhigacchanti** dhitisampannatāya dhīrā catusaccakammaṭṭhānabhāvanāṃ ussukkāpetvā sammadeva adhigacchanti. **Appamattā**ti sabbattha sati-avippavāseṇa appamādapāṭipattiṃ pūrentā. **Vicakkhaṇā**ti vipassanābhāvanāya chekā kusalā. Tasmā sabbhireva samāsethāti yojanā. Paṇḍitehatthadassibhūti vā etaṃ nissakkavacanāṃ. Yasmā paṇḍitehi atthadassībhi samudāyabhūtehi dhīrā appamattā vicakkhaṇā mahantādivisesavantaṃ atthaṃ samadhigacchanti, tasmā tādisi sabbhireva samāsethāti sambandho. Evameva therassa paṭivedhadīpanena aññābyākaraṇagāthāpi ahoṣīti.

Puṇṇattheragāthāvaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

5. Dabbattheragāthāvaṇṇanā

Yo duddamiyoti āyasmato Dabbattherassa gāthā. Kā uppatti? Ayampi Padumuttarabuddhakāle Haṃsavatīnagare kulagehe nibbattitvā vayappatto heṭṭhā vuttanayeneva dhammadesanaṃ suṇanto Satthāraṃ ekaṃ bhikkhuṃ senāsanapaññāpakānaṃ aggaṭṭhāne ṭhapentaṃ disvā adhikārakammaṃ katvā taṃ ṭhānantaraṃ patthetvā Satthārā byākato yāvajīvaṃ kusalaṃ katvā devamanussesu saṃsaritvā Kassapadasabalassa sāsano sakkanakāle¹ pabbaji. Tadā tena saddhiṃ apare cha janāti satta bhikkhū ekacittā hutvā aññe sāsane agāravaṃ karonte disvā “idha kiṃ karoma, ekamante samaṇadhammaṃ katvā dukkhassantaṃ karissāmā”ti nisseṇiṃ bandhitvā uccaṃ pabbatasikharaṃ āruhitvā “attano cattabalaṃ jānantaṃ nisseṇiṃ nipātentu, jīvite sālayā otarantu, mā pacchānutappino

1. Sāsane osakkanakāle (Sī)

ahuvatthā”ti vatvā sabbe ekacittā hutvā nisseṇim pātetvā “appamattā hotha āvuso”ti aññaṃaññaṃ ovaditvā cittarucikesu¹ ṭhānesu nisīditvā samaṇadhammaṃ kātum ārabhimsu.

Tatreko thero pañcame divase arahattaṃ patvā “mama kiccaṃ nipphannaṃ, ahaṃ imasmiṃ ṭhāne kiṃ karissāmi”ti iddhiyā² Uttarakuruto piṇḍapātaṃ āharitvā “āvuso imaṃ piṇḍapātaṃ paribhuñjatha, bhikkhācārakiccaṃ mamāyattaṃ hotu, tumhe attano kammaṃ karoṭhā”ti āha. Kiṃ nu kho mayam³ āvuso nisseṇim pātentā⁴ evaṃ avocumha “yo paṭhamāṃ dhammaṃ sacchikaroti, so bhikkhaṃ āharatu, tenābhataṃ sesā paribhuñjitvā samaṇadhammaṃ karissanti”ti. Natthi āvusoti. Tumhe attano pubbahetunā labhittha, mayampi sakkontā vaṭṭassantaṃ karissāma, gacchatha tumheti. Thero te saññāpetum asakkonto phāsukaṭṭhāne piṇḍapātaṃ paribhuñjitvā gato. Aparo thero sattame divase anāgāmiṃphalaṃ patvā tato cuto Suddhāvāsabrahmaloke nibbato. Itare therā tato cutā ekaṃ Buddhantaraṃ devamanussesu saṃsaritvā ()⁵ tesu tesu kulesu nibbattā. Eko Gandhāraṭṭhe Takkaṣilānagare Rājagehe nibbato, eko Majjhantikaṭṭhe⁶ paribbājikāya kucchimhi nibbato, eko Bāhiyaṭṭhe kuṭumbiyagehe nibbato, eko bhikkhunupassaye jāto.

Ayaṃ pana Dabbatthero Mallaraṭṭhe Anupiyaṇagare ekassa Mallarañño gehe paṭisaṇḍhiṃ gaṇhi. Tassa mātā upavijañña⁷ kālamakāsi, matasaṃsāraṃ susānaṃ netvā dārucitakaṃ āropetvā aggiṃ adamsu. Tassā aggivegasantattaṃ⁸ udarapaṭalaṃ dvedhā ahosi. Dārako attano puñṇabalena uppatitvā ekasmiṃ dabbatthambhe nipatī. Taṃ dārakaṃ gahetvā ayyikāya⁹ adamsu. Sā tassa nāmaṃ gaṇhantī dabbatthambhe patitvā laddhajīvitattā “Dabbo”tissa nāmaṃ akāsi. Tassa ca sattavassikakāle Satthā bhikkhusaṃghaparivāro Mallaraṭṭhe cārikaṃ caramāno Anupiyambavane viharati. Dabbakumāro Satthāraṃ disvā

1. Cittarucīsu (Ka)

3. Kiṃ nu mayam (Ka)

5. (Imasmiṃ Buddhuppāde) (Am-Ṭṭha 1. 14 piṭṭhe.)

7. Upacitajañña (Sī), upavijaññaṃkāle (Am-Ṭṭha 1. 214 piṭṭhe.)

8. Aggivegasantattā (Ka)

2. Iddhiyā gantvā (Sī)

4. Pātetvā (Ka)

6. Majjhantikaṭṭhe (Sī)

9. Ayyakāya (Ka)

dassaneneva pasīditvā pabbajitukāmo hutvā “aham Dasabalassa santike pabbajissāmī”ti ayyikam āpucchi. Sā “sādhu tātā”ti Dabbakumāram ādāya Satthu santikam gantvā “bhante imam kumaram pabbājethā”ti āha. Satthā aññatarassa bhikkhuno saññam adāsi “bhikkhu imam dārakam pabbājehī”ti. So therō Satthu vacanam sutvā Dabbakumāram pabbājento Tacapañcakakammaṭṭhānam ācikkhi. Pubbahetusampanno katābhinihāro satto paṭhamakesavaṭṭiyā voropanakkhaṇe sotāpattiphale patiṭṭhahi, dutiyāya kesavaṭṭiyā oropiyamānāya sakadāgāmiphale, tatiyāya anāgāmiphale, sabbakesānam pana oropanañca arahattaphalasacchikiriyā ca apacchā apure ahosi. Satthā Mallaraṭṭhe yathābhirantam viharitvā Rājagaham gantvā Veḷuvane vāsam kappesi.

Tatrāyasmā Dabbo Mallaputto rahogato attano kiccanipphattim oloketvā saṅghassa veyyāvaccakarāṇe kāyam yojetukāmo cintesi “yannūnāham saṅghassa senāsanañca paññāpeyyam bhattāni ca uddiseyyan”ti. So Satthu santikam gantvā attano parivitakkam ārocesi. Satthā tassa sādhu-kāram datvā senāsanapaññāpakattañca bhattuddesakattañca sampaṭicchi. Atha nam “ayam Dabbo daharova samāno mahante ṭhāne ṭhito”ti sattavassikakāleyeva upasampādesi. Thero upasampannakālato paṭṭhāya Rājagaham upanissāya viharantānam sabbabhikkhūnam senāsanāni ca paññāpeti, bhikkhañca uddisati. Tassa senāsanapaññāpakabhāvo sabbadisāsu pākaṭo ahosi “Dabbo kira Mallaputto sabhāgasabhāgānam bhikkhūnam ekaṭṭhāne senāsanāni paññāpeti, āsannepi dūrepi senāsanam paññāpeti, gantum asakkonte iddhiyā neti”ti ¹.

Atha nam bhikkhū kālepi vikālepi “amhākam āvuso Jīvakambavane senāsanam paññāpehi, amhākam maddakucchismiṃ Migadāye”ti evam senāsanam uddisāpetvā tassa iddhiṃ passantā gacchanti. Sopi iddhiyā manomaye kāye abhisankharitvā ekekassa therassa ekekam attanā sadisaṃ bhikkhum datvā aṅguliyaṃ jalamānāya purato gantvā “ayam mañco idam piṭhan”ti-ādīni vatvā senāsanam paññāpetvā puna attano vasanaṭṭhānameva

1. Neti (sabbattha)

āgacchati. Ayamettha saṅkhepo, vitthārato panidaṃ Vatthu¹ Pāḷiyaṃ²
 āgatameva. Satthā idameva kāraṇaṃ aṭṭhuppattiṃ katvā aparabhāge
 ariyagaṇamajjhēnisinno therāṃ senāsanapaññāpakānaṃ aggaṭṭhāne ṭhapesi
 “etadaggaṃ bhikkhave mama sāvakaṇaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ
 senāsanapaññāpakānaṃ yadidaṃ Dabbo Mallaputto”ti³. Vuttampi cetāṃ
 Apadāne⁴—

“Padumuttaro nāma Jino, sabbalokavidū Muni.
 Ito satasahassamhi, kappe uppajji cakkhumā.

Ovādako viññāpako, tāraḷo sabbapāṇinaṃ.
 Desanākusalo Buddhō, tāresi janataṃ bahuṃ.

Anukampako kāruṇiko, hitesī sabbapāṇinaṃ.
 Sampatte titthiye sabbe, pañcasīle patiṭṭhapi.

Evaṃ nirākulaṃ āsi, suññataṃ titthiyehi ca.
 Vicittaṃ arahantehi, vasībhūtehi tāḍibhi.

Ratanānaṭṭhapaññāsaṃ, uggato so Mahāmuni.
 Kañcanagghiyasaṅkāso, bāttimsavaralakkhaṇo.

Vassasatasahassāni, āyu vijjati tāvade.
 Tāvataṃ tiṭṭhamāno so, tāresi janataṃ bahuṃ.

Tadāhaṃ Haṃsavatiyaṃ, seṭṭhiputto mahāyaso.
 Upetvā lokapajjotaṃ, assosiṃ dhammadesanaṃ.

Senāsanāni bhikkhūnaṃ, paññāpentaṃ sasāvakaṃ.
 Kittayantassa vacanaṃ, suṇitvā⁵ mudito ahaṃ.

Adhikāraṃ sasaṃghassa, katvā tassa Mahesino.
 Nipacca sirasā pāde, taṃ ṭhānamabhipatthayim.

Tadāha sa⁶ mahāvīro, mama kammaṃ pakittayaṃ.
 Yo sasaṃghamabhojesi⁷, sattāhaṃ Lokanāyakaṃ.

1. Panidaṃ Kathāvattu (Ka) 2. Vi 1. 243; Vi 4. 191 piṭṭhesu. 3. Am 1. 25 piṭṭhe.

4. Khu 4. 121 piṭṭhādīsu.

5. Sutvāna (Sī)

6. Tadābhāsi (Sī)

7. Sohaṃ sasaṃghaṃ bhojesiṃ (Sī), yohaṃ sasaṃghaṃ bhojemi (Ka)

Soyam kamalapattakkho, sīhamso kanakattaco.
 Mama pādamūle nipati, patthayam thānamuttamam.
 Satasahassito kappe, Okkākakulasambhavo.
 Gotamo nāma gottena, Satthā loka bhavissati.
 Sāvako tassa Buddhassa, Dabbo nāmena vissuto.
 Senāsanapaññāpako, aggo hessati'yaṃ tadā.
 Tena kammena sukatena, cetanāpaṇidhīhi ca.
 Jahitvā mānusaṃ dehaṃ, Tāvatisamagacchaham.
 Satānam tīnikkhattuṇca, devarajjamakārayim.
 Satānam pañcakkhattuṇca, cakkavattī ahasam.
 Padesarajjam vipulam, gaṇanāto asaṅkhiyam.
 Sabbattha sukhito āsim, tassa kammaṣṣa vāhasā.
 Ekanavutito kappe, Vipassī nāma nāyako.
 Uppajji cārudassano¹, sabbadhammavipassako.
 Duṭṭhacitto upavadiṃ, sāvakaṃ tassa tādino.
 Sabbāsavaparikkhīṇam, suddhoti² ca vijāniya.
 Tasseva naravīrassa, sāvakānam Mahesinam.
 Salākaṃ ca gahetvāna, khīrodanamadāsaham.
 Imamhi bhaddake kappe, brahmabandhu mahāyaso.
 Kassapo nāma gottena, uppajji vadatam varo.
 Sāsanaṃ jotayitvāna, abhibhuyya kutitthiye.
 Vineyye vinayitvāva, nibbuto so sasāvako.
 Sasisse nibbuta Nāthe, atthamentamhi³ sāsane.
 Devā kandiṃsu saṃviggā, muttakesā rudammukhā.
 Nibbāyissati dhammakkho, na passissāma subbate.
 Na suṇissāma saddhammam, aho no appapuññatā.

 1. Cārunayano (Sī)

2. ...kkhīṇo, muttoti (Sī)

3. Antapattamhi (Sī)

Tadāyaṃ pathavī sabbā, acalā sā calācalā.
 Sāgaro ca sasokova, vinadī karuṇaṃ¹ giram.
 Catuddisā dundubhiyo, nādayimsu amānusā.
 Samantato asaniyo, phaliṃsu ca bhayāvahā.
 Ukkā patiṃsu nabhasā, dhūmaketu ca dissati.
 Sadhūmā jālavaṭṭā ca², raviṃsu karuṇaṃ migā.
 Uppāde³ dāruṇe disvā, sāsanaṭṭhaṅgasūcake.
 Saṃviggā bhikkhavo satta, cintayimha mayaṃ tadā.
 Sāsanaṇa vināmhākaṃ, jīviteṇa alaṃ mayaṃ.
 Pavisitvā mahāraññaṃ, yuñjāma Jinasāsane.
 Addasamha tadāraññe, ubbiddhaṃ selamuttamaṃ.
 Nisseṇiyā tamāruyha, nisseṇiṃ pātayimhase.
 Tadā ovadi no thero, Buddhuppādo sudullabho.
 Saddhātīdullabhā laddhā, thokaṃ sesaṇca sāsanaṃ.
 Nipatanti khaṇātītā, anante dukkhasāgare.
 Tasmā payogo kattabbo, yāva ṭhāti mune mataṃ⁴.
 Arahā āsi so thero, anāgāmī tadānugo.
 Susīlā itare yuttā, devalokaṃ agamhase.
 Nibbuto tiṇṇasaṃsāro, suddhāvāse ca ekako.
 Ahaṇca pakkhusāti ca, sabhiyo bāhiyo tathā.
 Kumārakassapo ceva, tattha tatthūpagā mayaṃ.
 Saṃsārabandhanā muttā, Gotamenānukampitā.
 Mallesu Kusinārāyaṃ, gabbhe jātassa me sato.
 Mātā matā⁵ citāruḷhā, tato nippatito ahaṃ.
 Patito dabbapuñjamhi, tato Dabboti vissuto.
 Brahmācārībalenāhaṃ, vimutto sattavassiko.

 1. Dāruṇaṃ (Ka)

2. Sabbathalajasattā ca (Sī)

3. Uppāte (Sī, Ka)

4. Yāva tiṭṭhati sāsanaṃ (Sī Ka)

5. Matā matā (Sī)

Khīrodanabalenāhaṃ, pañcahaṅgehupāgato.

Khīṇāsavopavādena, pāpehi bahu codito.

Ubho puññañca pāpañca, vītivattomhi dānihaṃ¹.

Patvāna paramaṃ santiṃ, viharāmi anāsavo.

Senāsanaṃ paññāpayiṃ, hāsavitvāna subbate.

Jino tasmīṃ guṇe tuṭṭho, etadagge ṭhapesi maṃ.

Kilesā jhāpitā mayhaṃ, bhavā sabbe samūhatā.

Nāgo va bandhanaṃ chetvā, viharāmi anāsavo.

Svāgataṃ vata me āsi, Buddhasettṭhassa santike.

Tisso vijjā anuppattā, kataṃ Buddhassa sāsanaṃ.

Paṭisambhidā catasso -pa- kataṃ Buddhassa sāsanaṃ”ti.

Evambhūtaṃ pana taṃ² yena pubbe ekassa khīṇāsavatttherassa anuddhaṃsanavasena katena pāpakammaṇa bahūni vassasatasahassāni niraye pacci, tāya eva kamma-pilotikāya codiyamānā Mettiyabhūmajakā³ bhikkhū “iminā mayaṃ kalyāṇabhaddikassa gahapatino antare paribheditā”ti⁴ duggahitagāhino amūlakena pārājikena dhammena anuddhaṃsesuṃ. Tasmīṃ ca adhikaraṇe saṃghena sativinayena vūpasamite ayaṃ thero lokānukampāya attano guṇe vibhāvento “yo duddamiyo”ti imaṃ gāthaṃ abhāsi.

5. Tattha yoti aniyamita⁵ niddeso, tassa “so”ti iminā niyamattaṃ⁶ daṭṭhabbaṃ. Ubhayenapi aññaṃ viya katvā attānameva vadati. **Duddamiyoti** duddamo, dametuṃ asakkuṇeyyo. Idañca attano puthujjanakāle diṭṭhigatānaṃ visūkāyikānaṃ kilesānaṃ⁷ madālepacittassa vipphanditaṃ⁸ indriyānaṃ avūpasamanañca cintetvā vadati. **Damenāti** uttamena aggamaggadamena, tena hi danto puna⁹ dametabbatābhāvato “danto”ti vattabbataṃ arahati, na aññaṇa. Atha vā **damenāti** damakena purisadammasārathinā

1. Dānaṃ (Sī, Ka)

2. Natthi (Ka)

3. ...bhummajakā (Sī, Ka)

4. Paribhinnāti (Sī)

5. Aniyāmita... (Sī)

6. Niyamitaṃ (Ka)

7. Visūkāyikakilesānaṃ (Ka)

8. Vipannataṃ (Ka)

9. Tenapi puna (Sī)

damito. **Dabboti** drabyo, bhabboti attho. Tenāha Bhagavā imameva theram sandhāya “na kho Dabba Dabbā evaṃ nibbeṭṭhenti”¹ti. **Santusitoti** yathāladhappaccayasantosena jhānasamāpattisantosena maggaphalasantosena ca santuṭṭho. **Vitiṇṇakaṅkhoti** soḷasavattukāya aṭṭhavattukāya ca kaṅkhāya paṭhamamaggeneva samugghāṭitattā vigatakaṅkho. **Vijitāvīti** purisājānīyena vijetabbassa sabbassapi saṃkilesapakkhassa vijitattā vidhamitattā vijitāvī. **Apetabheravoti** pañcavīsatiyā bhayānaṃ sabbaso apetatā apagatabheravo abhayūparato. Puna **Dabboti** nāmakittanaṃ. **Parinibbutoti** dve parinibbānāni kilesaparinibbānaṃ, yā sa-upādisesanibbānadhātu, khandhaparinibbānaṃ, yā anupādisesanibbānadhātu. Tesu idha kilesaparinibbānaṃ adhippetam, tasmā pahātabbaddhammānaṃ maggena sabbaso pahīnattā kilesaparinibbānena parinibbutoti attho. **Ṭhitattoti** ṭhitasabhāvo acalo iṭṭhādīsu tādiḥbhāvappattiyā lokadhammehi akampanīyo. **Hīti** ca hetu-atthe nipāto, tena yo pubbe duddamo hutvā ṭhito yasmā dabbattā Satthārā uttamaṇa damena damito santusito vitiṇṇakaṅkho vijitāvī apetaḥheravo, tasmā so Dabbo parinibbuto tatoyeva ca ṭhitatto, evaṃbhūte ca tasmim cittaḥpasādova kātabbo, na pasādaññathattanti paraneyyabuddhike² satte anukampanto thero aññaṃ byākāsi.

Dabbattheragāthāvaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

6. Sītavanīyattheragāthāvaṇṇanā

Yo sītavananti āyasmato Sambhūtattherassa gāthā. Kā uppatti? Ito kira aṭṭhārasādhikassa kappasatassa matthake Atthadassī nāma Sambuddho loke uppajjitvā sadevakaṃ lokaṃ saṃsāramahoghato tārento ekadivasam mahatā bhikkhusamghena saddhim Gaṅgātīram upagacchi, tasmim kāle ayaṃ gahapatikule nibbato tattha Bhagavantam passitvā pasannamānaso upasaṅkamitvā vanditvā “kim bhante pāram gantukāmatthā”ti pucchi. Bhagavā “gamiṣāmā”ti avoca. So tāvadeva

1. Vi 1. 248; Vi 4. 197 piṭṭhesu. 2. Na pasādaññathattam phareyyāti buddhike (St)

nāvāsaṅghātaṃ yojetvā upanesi. Satthā taṃ anukampanto saha bhikkhusaṅghena nāvaṃ abhiruhi. So sayampi abhiruyha¹ sukheveva paratīraṃ sampāpetvā Bhagavantaṃ bhikkhusaṅghaṃca dutiyadivase mahādānaṃ pavattetvā anugantvā pasannacitto vanditvā nivatti. So tena puññakammena devamanussesu saṃsaritvā ito terasādhikakappasatassa matthake khattiyakule nibbattitvā rājā ahosi cakkavattī dhammiko dhammarājā. So satte sugatimagge patiṭṭhāpetvā tato cuto ekanavutikappe Vipassissa Bhagavato sāsane pabbajitvā dhutadhamme samādāya susāne vasanto samaṇadhammaṃ akāsi. Puna Kassapassa Bhagavato kālepi tassa sāsane tīhi sahāyehi saddhiṃ pabbajitvā vīsativassasahassāni samaṇadhammaṃ katvā ekaṃ Buddhantaṃ devamanussesu saṃsaritvā imasmiṃ Buddhuppāde Rājagahe brāhmaṇamahāsālassa putto hutvā nibbatti. Tassa “sambhūto”ti nāmaṃ akaṃsu. So vayappatto brāhmaṇasippesu nipphattiṃ gato. Bhūmijo Jeyyaseno Abhirādhanoti tīhi sahāyehi saddhiṃ Bhagavato santikaṃ gato dhammadesanaṃ sutvā paṭiladdhasaddho pabbaji. Ye sandhāya vuttaṃ—

“Bhūmijo Jeyyaseno ca, Sambhūto Abhirādhano.
Ete dhammaṃ abhiññāsuṃ, sāsane varatādino”ti.

Atha Sambhūto Bhagavato santike kāyagatāsaticammaṭṭhānaṃ gahetvā nibaddhaṃ Sītavane vasati. Tenevāyasmā “Sītavaniyo”ti paññāyittha. Tena ca samayena Vessavaṇo mahārājā kenacideva karaṇīyena Jambudīpe dakkhiṇadisābhāgaṃ uddissa ākāseṇa gacchanto therāṃ abbhokāse nisīditvā kammaṭṭhānaṃ manasikarantaṃ disvā vimānato oruyha therāṃ vanditvā “yadā thero samādhito vuṭṭhahissati, tadā mama āgamaṇaṃ ārocetha, ārakkhaṇcassa karoṭhā”ti dve yakkhe āṇāpetvā pakkhāmi. Te therassa samīpe ṭhatvā manasikāraṃ paṭisaṃharitvā nisinnakāle ārocesuṃ. Taṃ sutvā thero “tumhe mama vacanena Vessavaṇamahārājassa kathetha, Bhagavatā attano sāsane ṭhitānaṃ sati-ārakkhā nāma ṭhapitā atthi, sāyeva mādise rakkhati, tvaṃ tattha³ appossukko hohi, Bhagavato ovāde ṭhitānaṃ edisāya

1. Sayam nāvaṃ abhiruyha (Sī), sayam abhirūyha (Ka)

2. Santike (Sī)

3. Tvaṃ tāta (Sī)

ārakkhāya karaṇīyaṃ natthi”ti te vissajjetvā tāvadeva vipassanaṃ vaḍḍhetvā vijjāttayaṃ sacchākāsi. Tato Vessavaṇo nivattamāno therassa samīpaṃ patvā mukhākārasallakkhaṇenevassa katakiccabhāvaṃ ñatvā Sāvatthiṃ gantvā Bhagavato ārocetvā Satthu sammukhā therāṃ abhitthavanto—

“Sati-ārakkhasampanno, dhitimā vīriyasamāhito.
Anujāto Satthu Sambhūto, tevijjo maccupāragū”ti—

imāya gāthāya therassa guṇe vaṇṇesi. Tena vuttaṃ **Apadāne**¹—

“Atthadassī tu Bhagavā, dvipadindo narāsabho.
Purakkhato sāvakehi, Gaṅgātīramupāgami.
Samatitti kākapeyyā, Gaṅgā āsi duruttarā.
Uttārayiṃ bhikkhusaṃghaṃ, Buddhañca dvipaduttamaṃ.
Aṭṭhārase kappasate, yaṃ kammamakariṃ tadā.
Duggatiṃ nābhijānāmi, taraṇāya idaṃ phalaṃ.
Teraseto kappasate, pañca sabbobhavā² ahuṃ.
Sattaratanasampannā, cakkavattī mahabbalā.
Pacchime ca bhava asmiṃ, jātohaṃ brāhmaṇe kule.
Saddhiṃ tīhi sahāyehi, pabbajiṃ Satthu sāsane.
Kilesā jhāpitā mayhaṃ -pa- kataṃ Buddhassa sāsanaṃ”ti.

Athāyasmā Sambhūto Bhagavantaṃ dassanāya gacchante bhikkhū disvā “āvuso mama vacanena Bhagavato pāde sirasā vandatha, evañca vadethā”ti vatvā dhammādhikaraṇaṃ attano Satthu aviheṭṭhitabhāvaṃ³ pakāsento “**yo sītavanan**”ti gāthamāha. Te bhikkhū Bhagavantaṃ upasaṅkamitvā vanditvā Sambhūtattherassa sāsanaṃ sampavedentā⁴ “āyasmā bhante Sambhūto Bhagavato pāde sirasā vandati, evañca vadati”ti vatvā taṃ gāthaṃ⁵ ārocesuṃ, taṃ sutvā Bhagavā “paṇḍito bhikkhave

1. Khu 3. 228 piṭṭhādīsu.

2. Cātuddīpissaro (Sī, Ka)

3. Avisodhitabhāvaṃ (Ka)

4. Nivedentā (Sī)

5. Taṃ kathaṃ (Ka)

Sambhūto bhikkhu paccapādi dhammassānudhammaṃ, na ca maṃ dhammādhikaraṇaṃ viheṭheti¹. Vessavaṇena tassattho² mayhaṃ ārocito”ti āha.

6. Yaṃ pana te bhikkhū Sambhūtattherena vuttaṃ³ “yo sītavanana”ti gāthaṃ Satthu nivedesum. Tattha **sītavananti** evaṃnāmakam Rājagahasaṃpe mahantaṃ bheravasusaṇavanaṃ. **Upagāti** nivāsanavasena upagacchi. Etena Bhagavatā anuññātaṃ pabbajitānurūpaṃ nivāsanaṭṭhānaṃ dasseti. **Bhikkhūti** saṃsārabhayassa ikkhanato bhinnakilesatāya ca bhikkhu. **Ekoti** adutiyo, etena kāyavivekaṃ dasseti. **Santusitoti** santuṭṭho. Etena catupaccayasantosalaṅkhaṇaṃ ariyavaṃsaṃ dasseti. **Samāhitattoti** upacārappanābhedenā samādhinā samāhitacitto, etena cittavivekabhāvanāmukhena bhāvanārāmaṃ ariyavaṃsaṃ dasseti. **Vijitāvīti** sāsane sammāpaṭipajjantena vijetabbaṃ kilesagaṇaṃ vijitvā ṭhito, etena upadhivivekaṃ dasseti. Bhayaheṭūnaṃ kilesānaṃ apagatatā **apetalomahaṃso**, etena sammāpaṭipattiyā phalaṃ dasseti. **Rakkhanti** rakkhanto. **Kāyagatāsatiṃ** kāyārammaṇaṃ satim, kāyagatāsaticammaṭṭhānaṃ paribhūhanavasena avissajjento. **Dhitiṃ** dhīro, samāhitattaṃ vijitāvitāvataṃ vā⁴ upādāya paṭipattidassanametam. Ayaṃ hettha saṅkhepattho—so bhikkhu vivekasukhānupekkhāya eko sītavanaṃ upāgami, upāgato ca lolabhāvābhāvato santuṭṭho dhitiṃ kāyagatāsaticammaṭṭhānaṃ bhāvento tathādhigataṃ jhānaṃ pādaṃ katvā āradhaviṇṇaṃ ussukkāpetvā adhigatena aggamaggena samāhito vijitāvī ca hutvā katakiccatāya bhayaheṭūnaṃ sabbaso apagatatā apetalomahaṃso jātoti.

Sītavanīyatthera⁵ gāthavaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

1. Paccayādidhammassa anudhammaṃ paṭipanno na mamaṃ dhammādhikaraṇaṃ vihesesi (Sī)

2. Tassevāyamatto (Sī)

3. Yaṃ panete bhikkhū tattha tattha therena vuttaṃ (Sī)

4. Samāhitattā vijitāvī, vibhāvī, taṃ vā (Sī)

5. Taraṇīyatthera (Apadāne)

7. Bhalliyattheragāthāvaṇṇanā

Yo'pānudīti āyasmato Bhalliyattherassa gāthā. Kā uppatti? Ayaṃ kira ito ekatimse kappe anuppanne Buddhe Sumanassa nāma Paccekabuddhassa pasannacitto phalāphalaṃ datvā sugatīsu eva saṃsaranto Sikhissa Sammāsambuddhassa kāle Aruṇavatīnagare brāhmaṇakule nibbatto “Sikhissa Bhagavato Paṭhamābhisambuddhassa Ujita, Ojitā nāma dve satthavāhaputtā paṭhamāhāraṃ adaṃsū”ti sutvā attano sahāyakena saddhiṃ Bhagavantam upasaṅkamitvā vanditvā svātanāya nimantetvā mahādānaṃ pavattetvā patthanaṃ akaṃsu “ubhopi mayaṃ bhante anāgate tumhādisassa Buddhassa paṭhamāhāradāyakā bhaveyyāma”ti. Te tattha tattha bhava puñṇakammaṃ katvā devamanussesu saṃsarantā Kassapassa Bhagavato kāle Gopālaka¹ seṭṭhissa puttā bhātaro hutvā nibbattā. Bahūni vassāni bhikkhusaṃghaṃ khīrabhojanena upaṭṭhahimsu. Amhākaṃ pana Bhagavato kāle Pokkharavatīnagare satthavāhassa puttā bhātaro hutvā nibbattā. Tesu jeṭṭho Taphusso² nāma, kaniṭṭho Bhalliyo nāma, te pañcamattāni sakaṭasatāni bhaṇḍassa pūretvā vāṇijjāya gacchantā Bhagavati Paṭhamābhisambuddhe sattasattāhaṃ vimuttisukhadhammapaccavekkhaṇāhi vītināmetvā aṭṭhame sattāhe Rājāyatanamūle viharante Rājāyatanassa avidūre mahāmaggena atikkamanti, tesaṃ tasmim samaye samepi bhūmibhāge akaddamodake sakaṭāni nappavattimsu, “kiṃ nu kho kāraṇaṃ”ti ca cintentānaṃ porāṇasālohitā devatā rukkhaviṭapantare³ attānaṃ dassentī āha “mādisā ayaṃ Bhagavā Acirābhisambuddho sattasattāhaṃ anāhāro vimuttisukhāpaṭisaṃvedī idāni Rājāyatanamūle nisinno, taṃ āhārena paṭimānetha, yadassa tumhākaṃ dīgharattaṃ hitāya sukhāyā”ti. Taṃ sutvā te uḷāraṃ pītisomanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedentā “āhārasampādanaṃ papañcaṃ”ti maññamānā manthaṇca madhupiṇḍikaṇca⁴ Bhagavato datvā dvecācikasaraṇaṃ gantvā kesadhātuyo labhitvā agamaṃsu. Te hi paṭhamā upāsakā ahesuṃ, atha Bhagavati Bārāṇasim gantvā dhammacakkaṃ pavattetvā anupubbena Rājagahe viharante Taphussabhalliyā⁵ Rājagahaṃ

1. Gopāla (Sī)

2. Tapasso (Sī)

3. Rukkhaviṭapabbhantare (Sī)

4. Madhupiṇḍaṇca (Ka)

5. Tapassubhalliyā (Sī), Bhallikā (Ka)

upagatā Bhagavantaṃ upasaṅkamitvā vanditvā ekamantaṃ nisīdimsu.
Tesaṃ Bhagavā dhammaṃ desesi. Tesu Taphusso sotāpattiphale patiṭṭhāya
upāsakova ahosi. Bhallīyo pana pabbajitvā chaḷabhiñño ahosi. Tena vuttaṃ
Apadāne¹—

“Sumano nāma Sambuddho, Takkarāyaṃ vasī tadā.
Vallikāraphalaṃ gayha, Sayambhussa adāsahaṃ.

Ekatimse ito kappe, yaṃ phalaṃ adadiṃ tadā.
Duggatiṃ nābhijānāmi, phaladānassidaṃ phalaṃ.

Kilesā jhāpitā mayhaṃ -pa- kataṃ Buddhassa sāsanā”ti.

Athekadivasāṃ Māro Bhalliyattherassa bhimsāpanatthaṃ bhayānakaṃ
rūpaṃ dassesi. So attano sabbabhayātikkamaṃ pakāsento “**yo’pānudi**”ti
gāthamabhāsi.

7. Tatthayo’**pānudi**tiyo apānudi khiṇi pajahi viddhamsesi.

Maccurājassāti maccu nāma maraṇaṃ khandhānaṃ bhedo, so eva ca²
sattānaṃ attano vase anuvattāpanato³ issaraṭṭhena **rājāti** maccurājā, tassa.
Senanti jarārogādiṃ, sā hissa⁴ vasavattane⁵ aṅgabhāvato⁶ senā nāma, tena
hesa mahatā nānāvidhena vipulena “mahāsena”ti vuccati. Yathāha⁷ “na hi
no saṅgaraṃ tena, mahāsenena maccunā”ti⁸. Atha vā guṇamāraṇaṭṭhena
“maccū”ti idha Devaputtamāro adhippeto, tassa ca sahāyabhāvūpagamanato
kāmadayo senā. Tathā cāha—

“Kāmā te paṭhamā senā, dutiyā arati vuccati.
Tatiyā khuppipāsā te, catutthī taṇhā pavuccati.

Pañcamī thinamiddhaṃ te, chaṭṭhā bhīrū pavuccati.
Sattamī vicikicchā te, māno makkho ca aṭṭhamī”ti⁹.

1. Khu 4. 51 piṭṭhe.

2. So eva (Ka)

3. Anuvattanato (Ka)

4. Jarārogādīnaṃ hissa (Ka)

5. Vasavattino (Ka)

6. Saṅgabhāvato (Ka)

7. Tenāha (Bahūsu)

8. Ma 3. 226; Khu 6. 159; Khu 10. 128 piṭṭhesu.

9. Khu 1. 342; Khu 7. 73; Khu 8. 114 piṭṭhesu thokaṃ visadisaṃ.

Niḷasetuṃva sudubbalaṃ mahoghoti sāravirahitato naḷasetusadisam¹
 ativiya abalabhāvato² suṭṭhu dubbalaṃ saṃkilesasenam
 navalokuttaradhammānaṃ mahābalavabhāvato³ mahoghasadisena
 aggamaggena yo apānudi vijitāvī apetaḥheravo danto, so parinibbuto
 ṭhitattoti yojanā. Taṃ sutvā māro “jānāti maṃ samaṇo”ti
 tatthevantaradhāyīti.

Bhalliyattheragāthāvaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

8. Vīrattheragāthāvaṇṇanā

Yo duddamiyoti āyasmato Vīrattherassa gāthā. Kā uppatti? Ayaṃ kira
 ito ekanavute kappe Vipassissa Bhagavato vasana-āvāsāṃ paṭijaggi.
 Ekadivasaṅca sindhuvārapupphasadisāṇi nigguṇṭhipupphāṇi gahetvā
 Bhagavantaṃ pūjesi. So tena puññakammena devamanussesu saṃsaranto ito
 pañcatimse kappe khattiyakule nibbattitvā Mahāpatāpo nāma rājā ahosi
 cakkavattī. So dhammena samena rajjaṃ kārento satte saggamagge
 paṭiṭṭhāpesi. Puna imasmiṃ kappe Kassapassa Bhagavato kāle Mahāvibhavo
 seṭṭhi hutvā kapaṇaddhikādīnaṃ dānaṃ dento saṃghassa khīrabhattaṃ
 adāsi. Evaṃ tattha tattha dānamayaṃ puññasambhāraṃ karonto itaraṅca
 nibbānatthaṃ sambharanto devamanussesu saṃsaritvā imasmiṃ
 Buddhuppāde Sāvattihinagare rañño Pasenadissa amaccakule nibbatti,
 “Vīro”tissa nāmaṃ akaṃsu. So vayappatto nāmānugatehi
 pattabalajavādiguṇehi samannāgato Saṅgāmasūro hutvā mātāpitūhi
 nibandhavasena kārite dārapariggahe⁴ ekaṃyeva puttaṃ labhitvā
 pubbahetunā codiyamāno kāmesu saṃsāre ca ādīnavaṃ disvā saṃvegajāto
 pabbajitvā ghaṭento vāyamanto na cirasseva chaḷabhiñño ahosi. Tena vuttaṃ
Apadāne⁵—

“Vipassissa Bhagavato, āsi’ mārāmiko ahaṃ.

Nigguṇṭhipupphaṃ paggayha, Buddhassa abhiropayim.

1. Sāravirahitanaḷasetusadisam (Sī) 2. Calabhāvato (Sī) 3. Mahabbalabhāvato (Sī)

4. Kāritena dārapariggahena (Sī)

5. Khu 3. 229 piṭṭhe.

Ekanavutito kappe, yaṃ pupphamabhipūjayiṃ.

Duggatiṃ nābhijānāmi, Buddhapūjāyidaṃ phalaṃ.

Pañcaviṣe ito kappe, eko āsiṃ janādhipo.

Mahāpatāpanāmena, cakkavattī mahabbalo.

Kilesā jhāpitā mayhaṃ -pa- kataṃ Buddhassa sāsanā”ti.

Evam pana arahattaṃ patvā phalasamāpattisukhena vītināmentaṃ
theraṃ purāṇadutiyaikā uppabbājetukāmā antarantarā nānāyehi palobhetuṃ
parakkamantī¹ ekadivasaṃ divāvihāraṭṭhanaṃ gantvā itthikuttādīni dassetuṃ
ārabhi. Athāyasmā Vīro “maṃ palobhetukāmā Sineruṃ
makasapakkhavātena cāletukāmā viya yāva bālā vatāyaṃ itthī”ti tassā
kiriyaṃ niratthakabhāvaṃ dīpento “**yo duddamiyo**”ti gāthaṃ abhāsi.

8. Tattha **yo duddhamiyoti**-ādīnaṃ padānaṃ attho heṭṭhā vuttoyeva.
Idaṃ panettha yojanāmattaṃ—**yo** pubbe adantakilesatāya paccatthikehi vā
saṅgāmasīse dametuṃ jetuṃ asakkuṇeyyatāya **duddamiyo**, idāni pana
uttamena damena danto catubbidhasammappadhānavīriyasampattiya **Vīro**,
vuttanayeneva santusito vitiṇṇakaṅkho vijitāvī apetalomahaṃso **Vīro**
Vīranāmakko anavasesato kilesaparinibbānena **parinibbuto**, tato eva
ṭhitasabhāvo, na tādīsānaṃ satenapi sahassenapi cālaniyoti. Taṃ sutvā sā
itthī “mayhaṃ sāmike evaṃ paṭipanne² ko mayhaṃ gharāvāsena attho”ti
saṃvegajātā bhikkhunīsu pabbajitvā na cirasseva tevijjā ahoṣīti.

Vīrattheragāthāvaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

1. Upakkamantī (Sī)

2. Paṭipajjante (Sī)

9. Pilindavacchattheragāthāvaṇṇanā

Svāgatanti āyasmato Pilindavacchattherassa gāthā. Kā uppatti? Ayam kira Padumuttarabuddhakāle Haṃsavatīnagare mahābhogakule nibbatto heṭṭhā vuttanayeneva Satthu santike dhammaṃ suṇanto Satthāraṃ ekaṃ bhikkhuṃ devatānaṃ piyamaṇāpabhāvena aggaṭṭhāne ṭhapentaṃ disvā taṃ ṭhānantaraṃ patthetvā yāvajīvaṃ kusalaṃ katvā tato cuto devamanussesu saṃsaranto Sumedhassa Bhagavato kāle manussaloke nibbattitvā Bhagavati parinibbute Satthu thūpassa pūjaṃ katvā saṃghe ca mahādānaṃ pavattetvā tato cuto devamanussesu eva saṃsaranto anuppanne Buddhe cakkavattī rājā hutvā mahājanaṃ pañcasu sīlesu paṭiṭṭhāpetvā sagga-parāyaṇaṃ ākāsi. So anuppanneyeva amhākaṃ Bhagavati Sāvattihīyaṃ brāhmaṇagehe nibbatti. “Pilindo”¹tissa nāmaṃ akaṃsu. Vacchoti pana gottaṃ. Tena so aparabhāge “Pilindavaccho”²ti paññāyittha. Saṃsāre pana saṃvegabahulatāya paribbājakapabbajjaṃ pabbajitvā Cūḷagandhāraṃ nāma vijjaṃ sādhetvā tāya vijjāya ākāsa-cārī paracittavidū ca hutvā Rājagahe lābhaggayasaggappatto paṭivasati.

Atha yadā amhākaṃ Bhagavā abhisambuddho hutvā anukkamena Rājagahaṃ upagato, tato paṭṭhāya Buddhānubhāvena tassa sā vijjā na sampajjati, attano kiccaṃ na sādheti. So cintesi “sutaṃ kho pana metaṃ ācariyapācariyānaṃ bhāsa-mānānaṃ ‘yattha Mahāgandhāravijjā dharati, tattha Cūḷagandhāravijjā na sampajjati’³, samaṇassa pana Gotamassa āgatakālato paṭṭhāya nāyaṃ mama vijjā sampajjati, nissamaṇaṃ samaṇo Gotamo Mahāgandhāravijjaṃ jānāti, yannūnāhaṃ taṃ payirupāsītva tassa santike taṃ vijjaṃ pariyāpuṇeyyaṃ”⁴ti. So Bhagavantāṃ upasaṅkamitvā etadavoca “ahaṃ mahāsamaṇa tava santike ekaṃ vijjaṃ pariyāpuṇitukāmo, okāsaṃ me karohī”⁴ti. Bhagavā “tena hi pabbajā”⁴ti āha. So “vijjāya parikammaṃ pabbajjā”⁴ti maññamāno pabbaji. Tassa Bhagavā dhammaṃ kathetvā caritānukūlaṃ kammaṭṭhānaṃ adāsi. So upanissayasampannatāya nacirasseva vipassanaṃ vadḍhetvā arahattaṃ pāpuṇi. Yā pana

1. Pilinditissa (Sī)

3. Na sampajji (Ka)

2. Pilindivacchoti (Sī)

4. Pabbajāhīti (Sī)

purimajātiyaṃ tassovāde thatvā sagge nibbattā devatā, taṃ kataññutaṃ
nissāya sañjātabahumānā sāyaṃ pātaṃ therāṃ payirupāsītva gacchanti.
Tasmā therō¹ devatānaṃ piyamaṇāpatāya aggaṭaṃ patto. Tena vuttaṃ
Apadāne²—

“Nibbute Lokanāthamhi, Sumedhe aggapuggale.
Pasannacitto Sumano, thūpapūjaṃ akāsaham.

Ye ca khīṇāsavā tattha, chaḷabhiññā mahiddhikā.
Tehaṃ³ tattha samānetvā, saṃghabhattaṃ akāsaham.

Sumedhassa Bhagavato, upaṭṭhāko tadā ahu.
Sumedho nāma nāmena, anumodittha so tadā.

Tena cittappasādena, vimānaṃ upapajjaham.
Chaḷāsītisahassāni, accharāyo ramimsu me⁴.

Mameva anuvattanti, sabbakāmehi tā sadā⁵.
Aññe deve abhibhomi⁶, puññakammassidaṃ phalaṃ.

Pañcavīsamhi kappamhi⁷, Varuṇo nāma khattiyo.
Visuddhabhojano āsiṃ, cakkavattī aham tadā.

Na te vījaṃ pavappanti, napi nīyanti naṅgalā.
Akaṭṭhapākimaṃ sālīṃ, paribhuñjanti mānusa.

Tattha rajjaṃ karitvāna, devattaṃ puna gacchaham.
Tadāpi edisā mayham, nibbattā bhogasampadā.

Na maṃ mittā amittā vā, hiṃsanti sabbapāṇino.
Sabbesampi piyo homi, puññakammassidaṃ phalaṃ.

Timsakappasahassamhi, yaṃ dānamadadiṃ tadā.
Duggatiṃ nābhijānāmi, gandhālepassidaṃ phalaṃ.

Imasmiṃ bhaddake kappe, eko āsiṃ janādhipo.
Mahānubhāvo rājāham⁸, cakkavattī mahabbalo.

1. So (Buhūsu)

2. Khu 3. 65 piṭṭhe.

3. Tesarṃ (Sī)

4. Ahesuṃ me (Ka)

5. Sabbakāmasamāhitā (Ka)

6. Abhikkami (Ka)

7. Pañcavīsaticappamhi (Sī)

8. Rājāsīṃ (Ka)

Sohaṃ pañcasu sīlesu, ṭhapetvā janataṃ bahum.
Pāpetvā sugatimyeva, devatānaṃ piyo ahum.

Kilesā jhāpitā mayhaṃ -pa- kataṃ Buddhassa sāsanan”ti.

Tathā devatāhi ativiya piyāyitabbabhāvato imaṃ theram Bhagavā devatānaṃ piyamanāpabhāvena aggaṭṭhāne ṭhapesi “etadaggaṃ bhikkhave mama sāvakānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ devatānaṃ piyamanāpānaṃ yadidaṃ Pilindavaccho”ti¹. So ekadivasam bhikkhusaṃghamajjhe nisinno attano guṇe paccavekkhitvā tesam kāraṇabhūtaṃ vijjānimittaṃ Bhagavato santike āgamanam pasamsanto “**svāgataṃ nāpagatan**”ti² gātham abhāsi.

9. Tattha **svāgatan**ti sundaram āgamanam, idam mamāti sambandho. Atha vā **svāgatan**ti suṭṭhu āgataṃ, mayāti vibhatti vipariṇāmetabbā. **Nāpagatan**ti² na apagataṃ hitābhivuddhito na apetaṃ. **Nayidam dumantitam mamāti** idam mama duṭṭhu kathitam, duṭṭhu vā vīmaṃsitaṃ na hoti. Idam vuttaṃ hoti—yaṃ Bhagavato santike mamāgamanam, yaṃ vā mayā tattha āgataṃ, taṃ svāgataṃ, svāgatattāyeva na durāgataṃ. Yaṃ “Bhagavato santike dhammaṃ sutvā pabbajissāmī”ti mama mantitam gaditam kathitam, cittena vā vīmaṃsitaṃ³ idampi na dummantinti. Idāni tattha kāraṇam dassento “**saṃvibhattesū**”ti-ādimāha. **Saṃvibhattesū**ti pakārato vibhattesu. **Dhammesū**ti ñeyyadhammesu, samathadhammesu vā⁴, nānātitthiyehi pakati-ādivasena, Sammāsambuddhehi dukkhādivasena saṃvibhajitvā vuttadhammesu. **Yaṃ seṭṭham tadupāgaminti** yaṃ tattha seṭṭham, taṃ catusaccadhammaṃ, tassa vā bodhakaṃ sāsanaadhammaṃ upāgamim “ayaṃ dhammo ayaṃ vinayo”ti upagacchim. Sammāsambuddhehi eva vā kusalādivasena khandhādivasena yathāsabhāvato saṃvibhattesu sabhāvadhammesu yaṃ tattha seṭṭham uttamaṃ pavaram⁵. taṃ maggaphalanibbānadhammaṃ⁶ upāgamim, attapaccakkhato⁷ upagacchim sacchākāsim, tasmā svāgataṃ mama na apagataṃ sumantitam na dummantinti yojanā.

Pilindavacchattheragāthāvaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

1. Am 1. 25 piṭṭhe.

2. Na durāgatan (Ka)

3. Mama cintitam gaditam kathitam cintetvā vīmaṃsitaṃ (Sī)

4. Suddhīsu dhammesu vā (Ka)

5. Varam (Ka)

6. Tam maggaphaladhammaṃ (Sī)

7. Attham paccakkhato (Sī)

10. Puṇṇamāsattheragāthāvaṇṇanā

Vihari apekkhanti āyasmato Puṇṇamāsattherassa gāthā. Kā uppatti? So kira Vipassissa Bhagavato kāle cakkavākayoniyam nibbatto Bhagavantam gacchantam disvā¹ pasannamānaso attano mukhatuṇḍakena sālappuppham gahetvā pūjam akāsi. So tena puññakammena devamanussesu saṃsaranto ito sattarase kappe aṭṭhakkhattum cakkavattī rājā ahosi, imasmim pana kappe Kassapassa Bhagavato sāsane osakkamāne kuṭumbiyakule nibbattitvā pabbajitvā samaṇadhammam katvā tato cuto devamanussesu saṃsaranto imasmim Buddhuppāde Sāvattihinagare Samiddhissa nāma² brāhmaṇassa putto hutvā nibbatti. Tassa jātadivase tasmim gehe sabbā rittakumbhiyo suvaṇṇamāsānam puṇṇā ahesum. Tenassa **Puṇṇamāsoti** nāmam akaṃsu. So vayappatto brāhmaṇavijjāsu nipphattim patvā vivāhakammam katvā ekaṃ puttam labhitvā upanissayasampannatāya gharāvāsam jigucchanto Bhagavantam upasaṅkamitvā dhammam sutvā paṭiladdhasaddho pabbajitvā laddhūpasampado pubbakiccasampanno catusaccakammaṭṭhāne³ yuttappayutto vipassanam ussukkāpetvā arahattam pāpuṇi. Tena vuttam **Apadāne**⁴—

“Sindhuyā nadiyā tīre, cakkavāko aham tadā.
Suddhasevālabhakkhoham, pāpesu⁵ ca susaṇṇato.
Addasam virajam Buddham, gacchantam anilañjase.
Tuṇḍena sālām paggayha, Vipassissā’bhiropayim.
Yassa saddhā Tathāgate, acalā suppatiṭṭhitā.
Tena cittappasādena, duggatim so na gacchati.
Svāgataṃ vata me āsi, Buddhasetṭhassa santike.
Vihaṅgadena santena, subijam ropitam mayā.
Ekanavutito kappe, yaṃ pupphamabhiropayim⁶.
Duggatim nābhijānāmi, Buddhapūjāyidaṃ⁷ phalaṃ.

1. Bhagavantam disvā (Ka)

3. Tacapañcakakammaṭṭhāne (Sī)

6. Yaṃ pupphamabhipūjayim (Sī)

4. Khu 3. 125 piṭṭhe.

2. Samiddhināmassa (Ka)

5. Pānesu (Sī, Ka)

7. Pupphapūjāyidaṃ (Sī)

Sucārudassanā nāma, aṭṭhete ekanāmakā.
Kappe sattarase āsum, cakkavattī mahabbalā.

Kilesā jhāpitā mayham -pa- kataṃ Buddhassa sāsanan”ti.

Athassa purāṇadutiyaikā taṃ palobhetukāmā alaṅkatapaṭiyattā puttana saddhiṃ upagantvā piyālāpabhāvādikehi¹ bhāvavivaraṇakammaṃ nāma kātum ārabhi. Thero tassā kāraṇaṃ disvā attano katthacipi alaggabhāvaṃ pakāsento “**vihari apeekkhan**”ti² gāthaṃ abhāsī.

10. Tattha **viharī**ti visesato hari³ apahari apanesi. **Apeekkhanti** taṇham. **Idhāti** imasmiṃ loke attabhāve vā. **Huranti** aparasmiṃ⁴ anāgate attabhāve vā. **Idhāti** vā ajjhattikesu āyatanesu. **Huranti** bāhiresu. **Vā**-saddo samuccayatto “apadā vā dvipadā vā”ti-ādīsu⁵ viya. **Yoti** attānameva paraṃ viya dasseti. **Vedagūti** vedena gato maggañāṇena nibbānaṃ gato adhigato, cattāri vā saccāni pariññāpahānasacchikiriyābhāvanābhisamayavasena abhisamecca⁶ ṭhito. **Yatattoti** maggasaṃvarena saṃyatasabhāvo, sammāvāyāmena vā saṃyatasabhāvo. **Sabbesu dhammesu anūpalittoti** sabbesu ārammaṇesu dhammesu taṇhādiṭṭhilepavasena na upalitto, tena lābhādilokadhamme samatikkamaṃ dasseti. **Lokassāti** upādānakkhandhapañcakassa. Taṃ hi lujjanapalujjanatṭhena loko. **Jaññāti** jānitvā. **Udayabbayañcāti** uppādañceva vayañca, etena yathāvuttaguṇānaṃ pubbabhāgapāṭipadaṃ dasseti. Ayaṃ panettha attho—yo sakalassa khandhādilokassa samapaññāsāya ākārehi udayabbayaṃ jānitvā vedagū yatatto katthaci anupalitto, so sabbattha apeekkham vineyya⁷ santusito tādīsanaṃ vippakārānaṃ na kiñci maññati⁸, tasmā tvaṃ andhabāle yathāgatamaggeneva gacchāti. Atha sā itthī “ayaṃ samaṇo mayi putte ca nirapekkho, na sakkā imaṃ palobhetun”ti⁹ pakkāmi.

Puṇṇamāsatttheragāthāvaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

Paramatthadīpaniyā Theragāthāsaṃvaṇṇanāya

Paṭhamavaggavaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

1. Vilāsabhāvādikehi (Ka)

3. Viharinti visesato hariṃ (Ka)

5. Khu 1. 254; Aṃ 1. 343; Aṃ 2. 29 piṭṭhādīsu.

7. Vinaye (Ka)

8. Kinti maññati (Ka)

2. Vihariṃ apeekkhanti (Ka)

4. Parasmiṃ (Bahūsu)

6. Abhisamecca abhisamayeca (Ka)

9. Pasādetunti (Ka)

2. Dutiyavagga

1. Cūlavacchattheragāthāvaṇṇanā

Pāmojjabahuloti āyasmato Cūlavacchattherassa¹ gāthā. Kā uppatti? So kira Padumuttarassa Bhagavato kāle saliddakule nibbattitvā paresaṃ bhatiyā jīvikaṃ kappento Bhagavato sāvakāṃ Sujātaṃ nāma therāṃ paṃsukūlaṃ pariyesantaṃ disvā pasannamānaso upasaṅkamitvā vatthaṃ datvā pañcapatiṭṭhitena vandi. So tena puññakammena tettiṃsakkhattuṃ devarajjaṃ kāresi. Sattasattatikkhattuṃ cakkavattī rājā ahosi, anekavāraṃ padesarājā. Evaṃ devamanussesu saṃsaranto Kassapassa Bhagavato sāsane osakkamāne pabbajitvā samaṇadhammaṃ katvā ekaṃ Buddhantaraṃ devamanussagatīsu aparāparaṃ parivattanto amhākaṃ Bhagavato kāle Kosambiyaṃ brāhmaṇakule nibbatti. **Cūlavacchotissa**² nāmaṃ ahosi. So vayappatto brāhmaṇasippesu nipphattiṃ gato Buddhaguṇe sutvā pasannamānaso Bhagavantaṃ upasaṅkami, tassa Bhagavā dhammaṃ kathesi. So³ paṭiladdhasaddho pabbajitvā laddhūpasampado katapubbakicco caritānukūlaṃ kammaṭṭhānaṃ gahetvā bhāvento vihari. Tena ca samayena Kosambikā bhikkhū bhaṇḍanaajātā ahesuṃ. Tadā Cūlavacchatthero ubhayesaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ laddhiṃ anādāya Bhagavatā dinnovāde ṭhatvā vipassanaṃ brūhetvā arahattaṃ pāpuṇi. Tena vuttaṃ **Apadāne**⁴—

“Padumuttarabhagavato, Sujāto nāma sāvako.

Paṃsukūlaṃ gavesanto, saṅkāre caratī tadā.

Nagare Haṃsavatīyā, paresaṃ bhatako ahaṃ.

Upaḍḍhadussaṃ datvāna, sirasā abhivādayiṃ.

Tena kammaṇa sukatena, cetanāpaṇidhīhi ca.

Jahitvā mānusaṃ dehaṃ, Tāvatiṃsamagacchahaṃ.

Tettiṃsakkhattuṃ Devindo, devarajjamakārayiṃ.

Sattasattatikkhattuṃ, cakkavattī ahosahaṃ.

1. Cūlagavacchassa therassa (Sī)

3. Natthi (Sī)

2. Cūlagavacchotissa (Sī)

4. Khu 4. 76 piṭṭhe.

Padesarajjaṃ vipulaṃ, gaṇanāto asaṅkhiyaṃ.
 Upaḍḍhadussadānena, modāmi akutobhaya.
 Icchamāno cahaṃ ajja, sakānanāṃ sapabbataṃ.
 Khomadussehi chādeyyaṃ, aḍḍhadussassidaṃ phalaṃ.
 Satasahassito kappe, yaṃ dānamadadiṃ tadā.
 Duggatiṃ nābhijānāmi, aḍḍhadussassidaṃ phalaṃ.
 Kilesā jhāpitā mayhaṃ -pa- kataṃ Buddhassa sāsanaṃ”ti.

Atha Cūḷavacchatthero arahattaṃ patvā tesaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ
 kalahābhiratiyā sakatthavināsaṃ disvā dhammasaṃvegappatto, attano ca
 pattavisesaṃ paccavekkhitvā pītisomanassavasena “**pāmojjabahulo**”ti
 gāthaṃ abhāsi.

11. Tattha **pāmojjabahuloti** suparisuddhasīlatāya vippaṭisārābhāvato
 adhikusalesu dhammesu abhirativasena pamodabahulo. Tenevāha “**dhamme
 Buddhappavedite**”ti. Tattha **dhammeti** sattatimsāya bodhipakkhiyadhamme
 navavidhe vā lotuttaradhamme. So hi sabbaññubuddhena sāmukkaṃsikāya
 desanāya pakāsitattā sātisayaṃ Buddhappavedito nāma. Tassa pana
 adhigamūpāyabhāvato desanādhammopi idha labbhateva. **Padarṇ santanti**
 nibbānaṃ sandhāya vadati. Evarūpo hi bhikkhu santaṃ padaṃ santaṃ
 koṭṭhāsaṃ sabbasaṅkhārānaṃ upasamabhāvato **saṅkhārūpasamaṃ**
 paramasukhatāya **sukhaṃ** nibbānaṃ adhigacchati vindatiyeva.
 Parisuddhasīlo hi bhikkhu vippaṭisārābhāvena pāmojjabahulo saddhamme
 yuttappayutto vimutti-pariyosānā sabbasampattiyo¹ pāpuṇāti. Yathāha
 “avippaṭisāratthāni kho Ānanda kusalāni sīlāni, avippaṭisāro
 pāmojjatthāyā”ti-ādi². Atha vā **pāmojjabahuloti** Sammāsambuddho Bhagavā,
 svākkhāto dhammo, suppaṭipanno saṃgho ratanattayaṃ sandhāya
 pamodabahulo. Tattha pana so pamodabahulo kiṃ vā karotīti āha “dhamme
 Buddhappavedite”ti-ādi. Saddhāsampannassa hi³ sappurisa-saṃsevana⁴
 saddhammassavanayonisomanasikāradhammānudhammapaṭipattinaṃ
 sukheneva sambhavato sampattiyo

1. Sampattiyo (Sī)

2. Am 3. 257 piṭṭhe.

3. Saddhāya sampannassa hi (Sī)

4. Saṃsevavasena (Ka)

hatthagatā eva honti, yathāha “saddhājāto upasaṅkamati, upasaṅkamanto payirupāsati”ti-ādi¹.

Cūlavacchattheragāthāvaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

2. Mahāvacchattheragāthāvaṇṇanā

Paññābaliti āyasmato Mahāvacchattherassa² gāthā. Kā uppatti? Ayaṃ kira Padumuttarassa Bhagavato bhikkhusaṅghassa ca pāṇiyadānamadāsi. Puna Sikhissa Bhagavato kāle upāsako hutvā vivatṭūpanissayaṃ bahuṃ puñṇakammaṃ akāsi, so tehi puñṇakammehi tattha tattha sugatīsuyeva saṃsaranto imasmim Buddhuppāde Magadharatṭhe Nālakagāme Samiddhissa nāma brāhmaṇassa putto hutvā nibbatti. Tassa **Mahāvacchoti** nāmaṃ ahosi. So vayappatto āyasmato Sāriputtassa Bhagavato sāvaka bhāvaṃ sutvā “sopi nāma mahāpaṇṇo yassa sāvakattaṃ upāgato, so eva maññe imasmim loke aggapuggalo”ti Bhagavati saddhaṃ uppādetvā Satthu santike pabbajitvā kammaṭṭhānaṃ anuyuñjanto na cirasseva arahattaṃ pāpuṇi. Tena vuttaṃ **Apadāne**³—

“Padumuttarabuddhassa, bhikkhusaṅghe anuttare.

Pasannacitto Sumano, pāṇiyaghaṭamapūrayim.

Pabbatagge dumagge vā, ākāse vātha bhūmiyaṃ.

Yadā pāṇiyamicchāmi, khippaṃ nibbattate mama.

Satasahassito kappe, yaṃ dānamadadiṃ tadā.

Duggatiṃ nābhijānāmi, dakadānassidaṃ phalaṃ.

Kilesā jhāpitā mayhaṃ -pa- bhavā sabbe samūhatā.

Chalābhiññā sacchikatā, kataṃ Buddhassa sāsanaṃ”ti.

Evam pana arahattaṃ patvā vimuttisukhaṃ anubhavanto sāsanaṃ niyyānikabhāvavibhāvanena sabrahmacārīnaṃ ussāhajananatthaṃ “**paññābali**”ti gāthaṃ abhāsi.

1. Ma 1. 145 piṭṭhe.

2. Mahāvacchattherassa (Sī)

3. Khu 4. 78 piṭṭhe.

12. Tattha **paññābalī**ti pārihāriyapaññāya vipassanāpaññāya ca vasena abhiṇhaso sātisayena paññābalena samannāgato. **Sīlavatūpapannoti** ukkaṃsagatena catupārisuddhisīlena, dhutadhammasaṅkhātehi vatehi ca upapanno samannāgato. **Samāhitoti** upacārappanābhedenā samādhinā samāhito. **Jhānaratoti** tato eva ārammaṇūpaniṇṇhāne lakkhaṇūpaniṇṇhāne ca rato satatābhiyutto. Sabbakālaṃ satiyā avippavāsavasena **satimā**. **Yadatthiyanti** atthato anapetaṃ atthiyaṃ, yena atthiyaṃ yadatthiyaṃ. Yathā paccaye paribhuñjantassa paribhuñjanaṃ atthiyaṃ hoti, tathā **bhojanaṃ bhuñjamāno**. Sāniparibhogena hi taṃ atthiyaṃ hoti dāyajjaparibhogena vā, na aññathā bhojananti ca nidassanamattaṃ¹ daṭṭhabbaṃ. Bhuñjiyati paribhuñjiyatīti vā bhojanaṃ, cattāro paccayā. “Yadatthikan”ti vā pāṭho. Yadatthaṃ yassatthāya Satthārā paccayā anuññātā, tadatthaṃ kāyassa ṭhiti-ādi-atthaṃ², tañca anupādisesanibbānatthaṃ. Tasmā anupādāparinibbānatthaṃ bhojanapaccaye bhuñjamāno tato eva **kaṅkethakālaṃ** attano anupādāparinibbānakālaṃ āgameyya. **Idha** imasmiṃ sāsane³ **vītarāgo**. Bāhirakassa pana kāmesu vītarāgassa idaṃ natthīti adhippāyo.

Mahāvacchattheragāthāvaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

3. Vanavacchattheragāthāvaṇṇanā

Nīlabbhavaṇṇāti āyasmato Vanavacchattherassa gāthā. Kā uppatti? So kira Atthadassino Bhagavato kāle Kacchapayoniyaṃ nibbato Vinatāya nāma nadiyā vasati. Tassa khuddakanāvappamāṇo attabhāvo ahosi. So kira ekadivasaṃ Bhagavantam nadiyā tīre ṭhitaṃ disvā “pāram gantukāmo maññe Bhagavā”ti attano piṭṭhiyaṃ āropetvā netukāmo pādamūle nipajji. Bhagavā tassa ajjhāsayaṃ ṇatvā taṃ anukampanto āruhi. So pītisomanassajāto sotaṃ chindanto jiyāya vegena khittasaro viya tāvadeva paratīraṃ pāpesi. Bhagavā tassa puññassa phalaṃ etarahi nibbattanakasampattiṃca byākaritvā pakkāmi.

1. Nidassanittam (Sī) 2. Tadatthaṃ yassa atthīti tadatthikaṃ (Ka) 3. Loke (Ka)

So tena puññakammena devamanussesu saṃsaranto anekasatakkhattum
tāpasapabbajjāṃ pabbajitvā araṇṇavāsīyeva ahosi. Puna Kassapabuddhakāle
Kapotayoniyāṃ nibbattitvā araṇṇe viharantaṃ mettāvihāriṃ ekaṃ
bhikkhum disvā cittaṃ pasādesi.

Tato pana cuto Bārāṇasiyāṃ kulagehe nibbattitvā vayappatto¹
saṃvegajāto pabbajitvā vivaṭṭūpanissayaṃ bahuṃ puññakammaṃ upacini.
Evaṃ tattha tattha devamanussesu² saṃsaritvā imasmiṃ Buddhuppāde
Kapilavatthunagare Vacchagottassa nāma brāhmaṇassa gehe paṭisandhiṃ
gaṇhi. Tassa mātā paripakkagabbhā³ araṇṇaṃ dassanattāya sañjātadohaḷā
araṇṇaṃ pavisitvā vicarati, tāvadevassā kammajavātā calimsu, tirokaraṇiṃ
parikkhipitvā adaṃsu. Sā dhañṇapuñṇalakkhaṇaṃ puttāṃ vijāyi. So
bodhisattena saha paṃsukīlikasahāyo ahosi. “Vaccho”tissa nāmañca⁴ ahosi.
Vanābhiratiyā vasena **Vanavacchoti** paññāyittha. Aparabhāge mahāsatte
mahābhiniikkhamanaṃ nikkhamitvā mahāpadhānaṃ padahante “ahampi
Siddhatthakumārena saha araṇṇe viharissāmi”ti nikkhamitvā
tāpasapabbajjāṃ pabbajitvā Himavante vasanto abhisambuddhabhāvaṃ
sutvā Bhagavato santikaṃ upagantvā pabbajitvā kammaṭṭhānaṃ gahetvā
araṇṇe vasamāno na cirasseva vipassanaṃ ussukkāpetvā arahattaṃ
sacchākāsi. Tena vuttaṃ **Apadāne**⁵—

“Atthadassī tu Bhagavā, Sayambhū Lokanāyako.
Vinatānadiyā tīraṃ, upagacchi⁶ Tathāgato.

Udakā abhinikkhamma, Kacchapo vārigocarō.
Buddhaṃ tāretukāmohaṃ, upesiṃ Lokanāyakaṃ.

Abhirūhatu maṃ Buddho, Atthadassī Mahāmuni.
Ahaṃ taṃ tārayissāmi, dukkhassantakaro tuvaṃ.

Mama saṅkappamaññāya, Atthadassī mahāyaso.
Abhirūhitvā⁷ me piṭṭhiṃ, aṭṭhāsi Lokanāyako.

1. Vayappattakāle (Sī)

2. Manussesu (Sī)

3. Paripuṇṇagabbhā (Sī)

4. Vacchotissa nāmaṃ gottanāmañca (Sī)

5. Khu 4. 67 piṭṭhe.

6. Upagañchi (Sī)

7. Abhirūhitvāna (Sī)

Yato sarāmi attānaṃ, yato pattosmi viññutaṃ.
Sukhaṃ me tādisaṃ natthi, puṭṭhe pādātale yathā.

Uttaritvāna Sambuddho, Atthadassī mahāyaso.
Naditīramhi ṭhatvāna, imā gāthā abhāsatha.

Yāvatā vattate cittaṃ, Gaṅgāsotaṃ tarāmahaṃ.
Ayañca¹ Kacchapo rājā, tāresi mama paññavā².

Iminā Buddhatarāṇena³, mettacittavatāya ca.
Aṭṭhārase kappasate, devaloke ramissati.

Devalokā idhāgantvā, sukkamūlena codito.
Ekāsane nisīditvā, kaṅkhāsotaṃ tarissati.

Yathāpi bhaddake khette, bijaṃ appampi ropitaṃ.
Sammādhāre paveccante, phalaṃ toseti kassakaṃ.

Tathevidaṃ Buddhakhettaṃ, Sammāsambuddhadesitaṃ.
Sammādhāre paveccante, phalaṃ maṃ tosayissati.

Padhānapahitattomhi, upasanto nirūpadhi.
Sabbāsava pariññāya, viharāmi anāsavo.

Aṭṭhārase kappasate, yaṃ kammamakariṃ tadā.
Duggatiṃ nābhijānāmi, taraṇāya idaṃ phalaṃ.

Kilesā jhāpitā mayhaṃ -pa- kataṃ Buddhassa sāsanā”ti.

Evam pana arahattaṃ patvā Bhagavati Kapilavatthusmiṃ viharante
tattha gantvā Satthāraṃ vanditvā bhikkhūhi samāgato paṭisanthāravasena
“kiṃ āvuso araṇṇe phāsuvihāro laddho”ti puṭṭho “ramaṇīyā āvuso araṇṇe
pabbatā”ti attanā vuṭṭhapabbate vaṇṇento “**nīlabbhavaṇṇā**”ti gāthaṃ abhāsi.

13. Tattha **nīlabbhavaṇṇā**ti nīlavalāhakanibhā nīlavalāhakasaṇṭhānā ca.
Rucirāti ruciya sakiraṇā⁴ pabhassarā ca. **Sītavārī**ti sītalasalilā. **Sucindharā**ti
sucisuddhabhūmibhāgatāya suddhacittānaṃ vā

1. Ayampi (Sī) 2. Puññavā (Sī) 3. Buddhātārena (Sī) 4. Ruciya karaṇīyā (Sī)

ariyānaṃ nivāsanaṭṭhānatāya sucindharā. Gāthāsukhatthaṃ hi sānunāsikaṃ katvā niddeso. “Sītavārisucindharā”tipi pāṭho, sītasucivāridharā sītalavimalasālilāsavavantoti attho. **Indagopakasañchannāti** Indagopakanāmakehi pavāḷavaṇṇehi rattakimīhi sañchādītā pāvussakālavasena¹ evamāha. Keci pana “Indagopakanāmāni rattatiṇāni”ti vadanti. Apare “kaṇikārarukkhā”ti. **Selāti** silāmayā pabbatā, na paṃsupabbatāti attho. Tenāha “yathāpi pabbato selo”ti². **Ramayanti manti** maṃ ramāpentī, mayhaṃ vivekābhiraṭṭhaṃ paribrūhenti. Evaṃ thero attano cirakālaparibhāvitaṃ araṇṇābhiraṭṭhaṃ pavedento tividhaṃ vivekābhiraṭṭhaṃ dīpeti. Tattha upadhivivekena aṇṇābyākaraṇaṃ dīpitameva hotīti.

Vanavacchattheragāthāvaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

4. Sivakasāmaṇeragāthāvaṇṇanā

14. **Upajjhāyoti** Sivakassa sāmaṇerassa gāthā. Kā uppatti? So kira ito ekatimse kappe Vessabhussa Bhagavato kāle kulagehe nibbatto ekadivasaṃ kenacideva karaṇīyena araṇṇaṃ pavīṭṭho tattha pabbatantare nisinnaṃ Vessabhuṃ Bhagavantaṃ disvā pasannacitto upasaṅkamitvā vanditvā aṇḍalim paggayha aṭṭhāsi. Puna tattha manoharāni kāsūmārikaphalāni disvā tāni gahetvā Bhagavato upanesi, paṭiggahesi Bhagavā anukampaṃ upādāya. So tena puñṇakammaṇa devamanussesu saṃsaranto Kassapassa Bhagavato sāsane mātule pabbajante tena saddhiṃ pabbajitvā bahuṃ vivaṭṭūpanissayaṃ kusalaṃ upacinitvā imasmiṃ Buddhuppāde Vanavacchattherassa bhāgineyyo hutvā nibbatto, **Sivakotissa** nāmaṃ ahosi. Tassa mātā attano jeṭṭhabhātike vanavacche sāsane pabbajitvā pabbajitakiccaṃ³ matthakaṃ pāpetvā araṇṇe viharante taṃ pavattim sutvā puttaṃ āha “tāta Sivaka therassa santike pabbajitvā therāṃ upaṭṭhaha⁴, mahallako dāni thero”ti. So

1. Tathā-ussannakālavasena (Sī)

2. Khu 1. 108. Udāne.

3. Pabbajjākiccaṃ (Sī, Ka)

4. Upaṭṭhahatha (Ka)

mātu ekavacaneneva ca pubbe katādhikāratāya ca Mātulattherassa santikaṃ gantvā pabbajitvā taṃ upaṭṭhahanto araṇṇe¹ vasati.

Tassa ekadivasam kenacideva karaṇīyena gāmantam gatassa kharo ābādho uppajji. Manussesu bhesajjam karontesupi na paṭippassambhi. Tasmim cirāyante thero “sāmaṇero cirāyati, kim nu kho kāraṇam”ti tattha gantvā taṃ gilānam disvā tassa taṃ taṃ kattabbayuttakam karonto divasabhāgam vītināmetvā rattibhāge balavapaccūsavelāyam āha “Sivaka na mayā pabbajitakālato paṭṭhāya gāme vasitapubbam, ito araṇṇameva gacchāma”ti. Taṃ sutvā Sivako “yadipi me bhante idāni kāyo gāmanthe hito, cittam pana araṇṇe, tasmā sayānopi araṇṇameva gamissāmi”ti, taṃ sutvā thero taṃ bāhāyam gahetvā araṇṇameva netvā ovādam adāsi. So therassa ovāde thatvā vipassitvā² arahattam pāpuṇi. Tena vuttam **Apadāne**³—

“Kaṇikāramva jotantam, nisinnam pabbatantare.

Addasam virajam Buddham, lokajettham narāsabham.

Pasannacitto sumano, sire katvāna añjalim.

Kāsumārikamādāya, Buddhaseṭṭhassa’ dāsaham.

Ekatimse ito kappe, yam phalam adadim tadā.

Duggatim nābhijānāmi, phaladānassidam phalam.

Kilesā jhāpitā mayham -pa- katam Buddhassa sāsanam”ti.

So arahattam patvā upajjhāyena attanā ca vuttamattham saṃsanditvā⁴ attano vivekābhiratikam⁵ katakiccataṇca pavedento “**upajjhāyo mam avacā**”ti gātham abhāsi.

14. Tattha **upajjhāyoti** vajjāvajjam upanijjhāyati hitesitam paccupaṭṭhapetvā nāṇacakkhunā pekkhatīti upajjhāyo. **Manti** attānam vadati. **Avacāti** abhāsi. **Ito gacchāma sīvākāti** vuttākāradassanam, Sivaka ito gāmantato⁶ araṇṇaṭṭhānameva ehi gacchāma, tadeva amhākam

1. Araṇṇeva (Sī)

2. Natthi (Ka)

3. Khu 3. 340 piṭṭhe.

4. Saṃsandetvā (Sī, Ka)

5. Vivekābhiratim (Ka)

6. Gāmantarato (Sī)

vasanayogganti adhippāyo. Evaṃ pana upajjhāyena vutto Sivako bhadro assājānīyo viya kasābhīhato sañjātasamvego hutvā araṇṇameva gantukāmatam pavedento—

“Gāme me vasati kāyo, araṇṇam me gataṃ mano.
Semānakopi gacchāmi, natthi saṅgo vijānatan”ti—

āha. Tassattho—yasmā idāni yadīpi me idaṃ sarīraṃ gāmate t̥hitam, ajjhāsayo pana araṇṇameva gato, tasmā semānakopi gacchāmi gelaṇṇena t̥hānanisajjāgamanesu asamattatāya sayānopi iminā sayitākārena sarīsapo viya sarīsapanto¹, etha bhante araṇṇameva gacchāma, kasmā? **Natthi saṅgo vijānatanti**², yasmā dhammasabhāvā kāmesu saṃsāre ca ādīnavam, nekkhamme nibbāne ca ānisaṃsaṃ yāthāvato jānantassa na³ katthaci saṅgo, tasmā ekapadeneva upajjhāyassa āṇā anuṭṭhitā⁴, tadapadesena aññaṃ byākāsi.

Sivakasāmaṇeragāthāvaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

5. Kuṇḍadhānattheragāthāvaṇṇanā

Pañca chinde pañca jaheti āyasmato Kuṇḍadhānattherassa gāthā. Kā uppatti? So kira Padumuttarassa Bhagavato kāle Haṃsavatīnagare kulagehe uppanno vayappatto heṭṭhā vuttanayeneva Bhagavantam upasaṅkamitvā dhammam suṇanto Satthārā ekaṃ bhikkhum paṭhamam salākam gaṇhantānam aggaṭṭhāne t̥hapiyamānam disvā tam t̥hānantaram patthetvā tadanurūpam puññaṃ karonto vicari. So ekadivasam Padumuttarassa Bhagavato nirodhasamāpattito vuṭṭhāya nisinnassa manosilācuṇṇapiṇjaram mahantam kadaliṭṭhalakaṇṇikam upanesi, tam Bhagavā paṭiggahetvā paribhuñji. So tena puññaṃ kammena ekādasakkhattuṃ devesu devarajjam kāresi. Catuvīsativāre rājā ahosi cakkavattī. Evaṃ so punappunam puññaṃ katvā aparāparam devamanussesu saṃsaranto Kassapabuddhakāle bhummadevatā hutvā nibbatti.

1. Sirīmsapo viya parisappanto (Sī)

3. Nitthi (Sī)

2. Vijānatam (Ka)

4. Āṇam anuṭṭhito (Sī)

Dīghāyukabuddhānañca nāma na anvaddhamāsiko uposatho hoti. Tathā hi Vipassissa Bhagavato chabbassantare chabbassantare¹ uposatho ahosi. Kassapadasabalo pana chaṭṭhe chaṭṭhe māse pātimokkham osāresi. Tassa pātimokkhassa osāraṇakāle² disāvāsikā dve sahāyakā³ bhikkhū “uposatham karissāmā”ti gacchanti.

Ayam bhummadevatā cantesi “imesam dvinnam bhikkhunam metti ativiya dalhā, kim nu kho bhedake sati bhijjeyya, na bhijjeyyā”ti⁴, sā⁵ tesam okāsam olokayamānā tesam avidūreneva gacchati. Atheko thero ekassa hatthe pattacīvaram datvā sarīraṇaṇjanattham udakaphāsukaṭṭhānam gantvā dhotahatthapādo hutvā gumbasamīpato nikkhamati. Bhummadevatā tassa therassa pacchato⁶ uttamarūpā itthi hutvā kese vidhunitvā samvidhāya sambandhanti viya piṭṭhiyam paṁsum puñchamānā viya sātakaṁ samvidhāya nivāsayamānā viya ca hutvā therassa padānupadikā hutvā gumbato nikkhamanti. Ekamante tthito Sahāyakatthero tam kāraṇam disvāva domanassajāto “nattho dāni me iminā bhikkhunā saddhim dīgharattānugato sineho, sacāham evamvidhabhāvam⁷ jāneyyam, ettakam addhānam iminā saddhim vissāsam na kareyyam”ti cintetvā āgacchantassevassa “handāvuso⁸ tuyham pattacīvaram, tādīsena pāpena saddhim ekamaggaṁ⁹ nāgacchāmī”ti āha. Tam katham sutvā tassa lajjibhikkhuno hadayam tikhiṇasattim gahetvā viddham viya ahosi. Tato nam āha “āvuso kim nāmetam vadasi, aham ettakam kalam dukkaṭamattampi āpattim na jānāmi. tvam pana mam ajja ‘pāpo’ti vadasi, kim te diṭṭham”ti. Kim aññena diṭṭhena, kim tvam evamvidhena alaṅkatapaṭiyattena mātugāmena saddhim ekaṭṭhāne hutvā nikkhamto ti¹⁰. Natthetam āvuso mayham, nāham evarūpaṁ mātugāmaṁ passāmīti. Tassa yāvatatiyam kathentassāpi itaro thero katham asaddahitvā¹¹ attanā diṭṭhakāraṇamyeva bhūtattam¹² katvā gaṇhanto tena saddhim ekamaggena agantvā

1. Chabbassantare (Ka)

3. Sahāyā (Ka)

5. Natthi (Ka)

7. Evam viraddhabhāvam (Ka)

9. Ekamaggena (Sī)

11. Na tassa katham saddahi (Sī)

2. Pātimokkham osāradesanākāle (Ka)

4. Bhijjeyyam na bhijjeyyanti (Ka)

6. Pacchato pacchato gacchanti (Sī)

8. Gaṇhāvuso (Sī)

10. Na nikkhamto (Sī)

12. Bhūtattikam (Sī)

aññena maggena Satthu santikaṃ gato. Itaropi bhikkhu aññena maggena Satthu santikaṃyeva gato.

Tato bhikkhusaṃghassa uposathāgāraṃ pavisanavelāya so bhikkhu taṃ bhikkhuṃ uposathagge sañjānitvā “imasmim uposathagge evarūpo nāma pāpabhikkhu atthi, nāhaṃ tena saddhiṃ uposathaṃ karissāmī”ti nikkhamitvā bahi aṭṭhāsi. Atha bhummadevatā “bhāriyaṃ mayā kammaṃ katan”ti mahallaka-upāsakavaṇṇena tassa santikaṃ gantvā “kasmā bhante ayyo imasmim ṭhāne ṭhito”ti āha. “Upāsaka imaṃ uposathaggaṃ eko pāpabhikkhu paviṭṭho, nāhaṃ tena saddhiṃ uposathaṃ karomī”ti bahi¹ ṭhitomhīti. Bhante mā evaṃ gaṇhatha, parisuddhasīlo esa bhikkhu. Tumhehi diṭṭhamātugāmo nāma ahaṃ², mayā tumhākaṃ vīmaṃsanatthāya “daḷhā nu kho imesaṃ therānaṃ metti, no daḷhā”ti bhijjanābhijjanabhāvaṃ³ olokentena taṃ kammaṃ katanti. Ko pana tvaṃ sappurisāti. Ahaṃ ekā bhummadevatā bhanteti. Devaputto kathento⁴ dibbānubhāve naṭhatvā therassa pādesu nipatitvā⁵ “mayhaṃ bhante khamatha, etaṃ dosaṃ thero na jānāti, uposathaṃ karoṭhā”ti therāṃ yācitvā uposathaggaṃ pavesesi. So thero uposathaṃ tāva ekaṭṭhāne akāsi, mittasanthavavasena pana puna tena saddhiṃ na ekaṭṭhāne ahoṣīti⁶. Imassa therassa kammaṃ na kathīyati, Cuditakatthero pana aparāparaṃ vipassanāya kammaṃ karonto arahattaṃ pāpuṇi.

Bhummadevatā tassa kammaṃ nissandena ekaṃ Buddhantaraṃ apāyabhayato na muccittha. Sace pana kismiñci kāle manussattaṃ āgacchati, aññena yena kenaci kato doso tasseeva upari patati. So amhākaṃ Bhagavato kāle Sāvatthiyaṃ brāhmaṇakule nibbatti. “Dhānamāṇavo”tissa nāmaṃ akaṃsu. So vayappatto tayo vede uggaṇhitvā mahallakakāle Satthu dhammadesanaṃ sutvā paṭiladdhasaddho pabbaji, tassa upasampannadivasato⁷ paṭṭhāya ekā alaṅkatapaṭiyattā itthi tasmim

1. Karomīti vatvā nikkhamitvā bahi (Sī) Am-Ṭṭha 1. 204 piṭṭhe ca.

2. Nañño ahameva (Sī)

3. Udāhu no daḷhāti lajji-alajjibhāvaṃ (Sī)

4. Kathento kathentova (Sī)

5. Patitvā(Ka)

6. Ekaṭṭhāne vasīti (Sī)

7. Piṭiladdhasaddho sāsane pabbajitvā upasampanno ahoṣi. Tassa upasampannadivasato (Sī)

gāmaṃ pavisante saddhimyeva gāmaṃ pavisati, nikkhamante nikkhamati.
 Vihāraṃ pavisantepi saddhim pavisati, tiṭṭhantepi tiṭṭhatīti evaṃ
 niccānubandhā paññāyati. Thero taṃ na passati. Tassa pana
 purimakammanissandena sā aññesaṃ upaṭṭhāti. Gāme yāguṃ bhikkhaṇca
 dadamānā itthiyo “bhante ayaṃ eko yāgu-uḷuṅko tumhākaṃ, eko imissā
 amhākaṃ sahāyikāyā”ti parihāsaṃ karonti. Therassa mahatī vihesā hoti.
 Vihāragatampi naṃ sāmaṇerā ceva daharā bhikkhū ca parivāretvā “dhāno
 koṇḍo jāto”ti parihāsaṃ karonti. Athassa teneva kāraṇena

Kuṇḍadhānattheroti nāmaṃ jātaṃ. So uṭṭhāya samuṭṭhāya tehi kariyamānaṃ
 keḷiṃ sahituṃ asakkonto ummādaṃ gahetvā “tumhe Koṇḍā, tumhākaṃ
 upajjhāyo Koṇḍo, ācariyo Koṇḍo”ti vadati. Atha naṃ Satthu ārocesuṃ
 “Kuṇḍadhāno bhante daharasāmaṇerehi saddhim evaṃ pharusavācaṃ
 vadatī”ti. Satthā taṃ pakkosāpetvā “saccaṃ kira tvaṃ dhāna sāmaṇerehi
 saddhim pharusavācaṃ vadasī”ti vatvā tena “saccaṃ Bhagavā”ti vutte
 “kasmā evaṃ vadesī”ti¹ āha. Bhante nibaddhaṃ vihesaṃ asahanto² evaṃ
 kathamīti. “Tvaṃ pubbe katakammaṃ yāvajjadivasā jīrāpetuṃ na sakkosi,
 puna evarūpaṃ pharusāṃ māvadī³ bhikkhū”ti vatvā āha—

“Māvoca pharusāṃ kañci, vuttā paṭivadeyyu taṃ.

Dukkho hi sārambhakathā, paṭidaṇḍā phuseyyu taṃ.

Sace neresi attānaṃ, kaṃso upahato yathā.

Esa pattosi nibbanaṃ, sārambho te na vijjati”ti⁴.

Imaṇca pana tassa therassa mātugāmena saddhim vicaraṇabhāvaṃ
 Kosalaraññopi kathayimāsu. Rājā “gacchatha bhaṇe vīmaṃsathā”ti pesetvā
 sayampi mandeneva parivārena therassa vasanaṭṭhānaṃ gantvā ekamante
 olokento aṭṭhāsi. Tasmim̐ khaṇe thero sūcikaṃmaṃ karonto nisinno hoti,
 sāpi itthī avidūre ṭhāne ṭhitā viya paññāyati. Rājā disvā “atthidaṃ kāraṇaṃ”ti
 tassā ṭhitaṭṭhānaṃ agamāsi. Sā tasmim̐ āgacchante⁵ therassa
 vasanapaṇṇasālaṃ pavittṭhā viya ahosi. Rājāpi tāya saddhim tameva
 paṇṇasālaṃ pavisitvā sabbattha olokento

1. Vadasīti (Sī) 2. Vihesaṃ sahituṃ asahanto (Sī) 3. Mā vadasi (Ka)

4. Khu 1. 33 piṭṭhe Dhammapade.

5. Āgacchante āgacchante (Sī)

adisvā “nāyaṃ mātugāmo, therassa eko¹ kammavipāko”ti saññaṃ katvā paṭhamāṃ therassa samīpena gacchantopi therāṃ avanditvā tassa kāraṇassa abhūtabhāvaṃ ñatvā āgamma therāṃ vanditvā ekamantaṃ nisinno “kacci bhante piṇḍakena na kilamathā”ti pucchi. Thero “vaṭṭati mahārājā”ti āha. “Jānāmaḥaṃ bhante² ayyassa kathaṃ³, evarūpena parikkilesena saddhiṃ carantānaṃ tumhākaṃ ke nāma pasīdissanti, ito paṭṭhāya vo katthaci gamanakkiccaṃ natthi, ahaṃ catūhi paccayehi tumhe upaṭṭhahissāmi, tumhe yoniso manasikāre mā pamajjitthā”ti nibaddhabhikkhaṃ paṭṭhapesi. Thero rājānaṃ upatthambhakaṃ labhitvā bhojanasappāyena ekaggacitto hutvā vipassanaṃ vadḍhetvā arahattaṃ pāpuṇi. Tato paṭṭhāya sā itthi antaradhāyi.

Tadā Mahāsubhaddā Ugganagare micchādiṭṭhikakule vasamānā “Satthā maṃ anukampaṭu”ti uposathaṃ adhiṭṭhāya nirāmagandhā hutvā uparipāsādatale ṭhitā “imāni pupphāni antare aṭṭhatvā Dasabalassa matthake vitānaṃ hutvā tiṭṭhantu, Dasabalo imāya saññāya sve pañcahi bhikkhusatehi saddhiṃ mayhaṃ bhikkhaṃ gaṇhatu”ti saccakiriyaṃ katvā aṭṭha sumanapupphamuṭṭhiyo vissajjesi. Pupphāni gantvā dhammadesanāvelāya Satthu matthake vitānaṃ hutvā aṭṭhaṃsu. Satthā taṃ sumanapupphavitānaṃ disvā citteneva Subhaddāya bhikkhaṃ adhivāsetvā punadivase aruṇe utṭhite Ānandattheraṃ āha “Ānanda mayaṃ ajja dūraṃ bhikkhācāraṃ gamissāma, puthujjanānaṃ adatvā ariyānaṃyeva salākaṃ dehī”ti. Thero bhikkhūnaṃ ārocesi “āvuso Satthā ajja dūraṃ bhikkhācāraṃ gamissati, puthujjanā mā gaṇhantu, ariyāva salākaṃ gaṇhantū”ti. Kuṇḍadhānatthero “āhara⁴ āvuso salākaṃ”ti paṭhamāṃyeva hatthaṃ pasāresi. Ānando⁵ “Satthā tādīsānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ salākaṃ na dāpeti, ariyānaṃyeva dāpeti”ti vitakkaṃ uppādetvā gantvā Satthu ārocesi. Satthā “āharāpentassa salākaṃ dehī”ti āha. Thero cintesi “sace kuṇḍadhānassa salākā dātuṃ na yuttā⁶, atha Satthā paṭibāheyya, bhavissati ettha kāraṇaṃ”ti “Kuṇḍadhānassa salākaṃ

1. Eso (Ka)

3. Ayyakānaṃ (Sī)

5. Āvuso (Sī)

2. Jānāma bhante (Ka)

4. Āha āhara (Sī)

6. Na yuttā assa (Am-Ṭṭha 1. 208 piṭṭhe.)

dassāmī”ti gamanaṃ abhinīhari. Kuṇḍadhāno tassa pure āgamanā eva abhiññāpādam catutthajjhānaṃ samāpajjitvā iddhiyā ākāse ṭhatvā “āharāvuso Ānanda Satthā maṃ jānāti, mādisaṃ bhikkhuṃ paṭhamam salākaṃ gaṇhantaṃ na Satthā nivāreti”ti hatthaṃ pasāretvā salākaṃ gaṇhi. Satthā taṃ aṭṭhuppattiṃ katvā theram imasmiṃ sāsane paṭhamam salākaṃ gaṇhantānaṃ aggaṭṭhāne ṭhapesi. Yasmā ayaṃ thero rājānaṃ upatthambhakaṃ labhitvā sappāyāhāralābhena samāhitacitto vipassanāya kammaṃ karonto upanissayasampannatāya chaḷabhiñño ahosi. Tena vuttaṃ **Apadāne**¹—

“Sattāhaṃ paṭisallīnaṃ, Sayambhuṃ aggapuggalaṃ.
Pasannacitto sumano, Buddhaseṭṭhaṃ upaṭṭhahim.

Vuṭṭhitaṃ² kālamaññāya, Padumuttaraṃ Mahāmuniṃ.
Mahantiṃ kadalikaṇṇim, gahetvā upagacchahaṃ.

Paṭiggahetvā Bhagavā, sabbaññū Lokanāyako.
Mama cittaṃ pasādentō, paribhuñji Mahāmuni.

Paribhuñjitvā Sambuddho, satthavāho anuttaro.
Sakāsane nisīditvā, imā gāthā abhāsatha.

Ye ca santi samitāro, yakkhā imamhi pabbate.
Araññe bhūtabhabyāni, suṇantu vacanaṃ mama.

Yo so Buddhaṃ upaṭṭhāsi, migarājaṃva kesariṃ.
Tamahaṃ kittayissāmi, suṇātha mama bhāsato.

Ekādasañcakkhattuṃ so, devarājā bhavissati.
Catuvīsaticcakkhattuṃ³, cakkavattī bhavissati.

Kappasatasahassamhi, Okkākakulasambhavo.
Gotamo nāma gottena, Satthā loke bhavissati.

Akkosivāna samaṇe, sīlavante anāsave.
Pāpakammavipākena, nāmadheyyaṃ labhissati⁴.

1. Khu 3. 91 piṭṭhe.

3. Catutimsaticcakkhattuṃ (Apadānapāḷiyaṃ)

2. Uṭṭhitaṃ (Sī)

4. Bhavissati (Ka)

Tassa dhamme sudāyādo, oraso dhammanimmitto.

Kuṇḍadhānoti nāmena, sāvako so bhavissati.

Pavivekamanuyutto, jhāyī jhānarato ahaṃ.

Tosayitvāna Satthāraṃ, viharāmi anāsavo.

Sāvakehi¹ parivuto, bhikkhusaṃghapurakkhato.

Bhikkhusaṃghe nisīditvā, salākaṃ gāhayī Jino.

Ekaṃsaṃ cīvaraṃ katvā, vanditvā Lokanāyakaṃ.

Vadatarāṃ varassa purato, paṭhamāṃ aggahesa'haṃ.

Tena kammena Bhagavā, dasasahassikampako.

Bhikkhusaṃghe nisīditvā, aggaṭṭhāne ṭhapesi maṃ.

Vīriyaṃ me dhuradhorayaṃ, yogakkhemādhivāhanaṃ.

Dhāremi antimaṃ dehaṃ, Sammāsambuddhasāsane.

Kilesā jhāpitā mayhaṃ -pa- kataṃ Buddhassa sāsanā"ti.

Evambhūtaṃsapi imassa therassa guṇe² ajānantā ye puthujjanā bhikkhū tadā paṭhamāṃ salākaggahaṇe “kiṃ nu kho etan”ti samacintesum. Tesāṃ vimatividhamanatthaṃ thero ākāsaṃ abbhuggantvā iddhipāṭihāriyaṃ dassetvā aññāpadesena aññaṃ byākaronto “**pañca chinde**”ti gāthaṃ abhāsi.

15. Tattha **pañca chindeti** apāyūpapattinibbattanakāni³ pañcorambhāgiyāni saṃyojanāni pāde bandhanarajjukaṃ⁴ viya puriso satthena heṭṭhimamaggattayena chindeyya pajaheyya. **Pañca jaheti** uparidivalokūpapatti⁵hetubhūtāni pañcuddhambhāgiyasamyojanāni puriso gīvāya bandhanarajjukaṃ viya arahattamaggena jaheyya, chindeyya vāti attho. **Pañca cuttari bhāvayeti** tesāmyeva uddhambhāgiyasamyojanānaṃ pahānāya saddhādāni pañcindriyāni uttari anāgāmimaggādhigamato upari bhāveyya⁶ aggamaggādhigama-vasena vadḍheyya. **Pañcasaṅgātigoti** evambhūto pana pañcannaṃ rāgadosamohamānadiṭṭhisāṅgānaṃ atikkamanena pahānena pañcasaṅgātigo hutvā.

1. Sāvakaggehi (Sī)

2. Guṇaṃ (Sī, Nisya)

3. Nibbattāpanakāni (Sī)

4. Bandhanaṃ rajjukaṃ (Sī), baddharajjumaṃ (Dhammapada-Ṭṭha 2. 375 piṭṭhe)

5. Devalokuppatti (Sī)

6. Uttari anāgāmimaggādhigamato ca upari bhāveyya (Sī)

bhikkhu oghatiṇṇoti vuccatīti sabbathā bhinnakilesatāya bhikkhūti,
kāmaḥavadiṭṭhi-avijjoghe taritvā tesam pārabhūte nibbāne ʈhitoti ca¹
vuccatīti attho.

Kuṇḍadhānattheragāthāvaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

6. Belaṭṭhasīsattheragāthāvaṇṇanā

Yathāpi bhaddo ājaññoti āyasmato Belaṭṭhasīsattherassa gāthā. Kā
uppatti? So kira Padumuttarassa Bhagavato kāle kulagehe nibbatto
Bhagavantam upasaṅkamitvā dhammam sutvā paṭiladdhasaddho pabbajitvā
samaṇadhammam karonto upanissayasampattiyā abhāvena viṣesaṃ
nibbattetum nāsakkhi. Vipaṭṭupanissayam pana bahum kusalam upacinitvā
devamanussesu saṃsaranto ito ekatimse kappe Vessabhum Bhagavantam
passitvā pasannacitto mātuluṅgaphalam adāsi. So tena puñṇakammena
devesu nibbattitvā aparāparam puñṇāni katvā sugatito sugatim upagacchanto
imasim Buddhuppāde Sāvattiyam brāhmaṇakule nibbatto Bhagavato
abhisambodhiyā puretameva Uruvelakassapassa santike tāpasapabbajjam
pabbajitvā aggam paricaranto Uruvelakassapadamane **Āditta-**
apariyāyadesanāya² purāṇajaṭilasahassena³ saddhim arahattam pāpuṇi. Tena
vuttam **Apadāne**⁴—

“Kaṇikāramva jotantam, puṇṇamāyeva candimam.

Jalantam⁵ dīparukkamva, addasam Lokanāyakam.

Mātuluṅgaphalam gayha, adāsim Satthuno aham.

Daddhiṇeyyassa vīrassa, pasanno sehi pāṇibhi.

Ekatim se ito kappe, yam phalam adadam tadā.

Duggatim nābhijānāmi, phaladānassidam phalam.

Kilesā jhāpitā mayham -pa- katam Buddhassa sāsanam”ti.

1. ʈhitoti (Sī)

2. Vi 3. 44; Saṃ 2. 251 piṭṭhādīsu.

3. Jaṭilasahassena (Ka)

4. Khu 4. 89 piṭṭhe.

5. Jalitam (Ka)

Evam adhigatā'rahatto āyasmato Dhammabhaṇḍāgārikassa upajjhāyo
ayaṃ thero ekadivasaṃ phalasamāpattito uṭṭhāya taṃ santaṃ paṇītaṃ
nirāmisam sukhaṃ attano pubbayogañca paccavekkhitvā pīṭivegavasena
“yathāpi bhaddo ājañño”ti gāthaṃ abhāsi.

16. Tatthayathāpīti opammaṇaṭṭipādanatthe nipāto. **Bhaddoti** sundaro
thāmaḥphalasamāpattitvājavaparakkamādisampanno. **Ājaññoti** ājānīyo jātimā
kāraṇākaṇḍānaṃ ājānanako. So tividho usabhājañño assājañño
hatthājaññoti. Tesu usabhājañño idhādhippeto. So ca kho chekakasanakicce
niyutto, tenāha “**naṅgalāvattanī**”ti. Naṅgalassa phālassa āvattanako,
naṅgalaṃ ito cito ca āvattetvā khetto kasanakoti attho. Naṅgalaṃ vā
āvattayati¹ etthāti Naṅgalāvattaṃ, khetto naṅgalapatho, tasmim
naṅgalāvattani. Gāthāsukhatthaṃ hettha “vattanī”ti dīghaṃ katvā vuttaṃ.
Sikhīti matthake avatṭhānato sikhāsadisatāya sikhā, siṅgaṃ. Tadassa atthīti
Sikhī. Apare pana “kakudhaṃ idha ‘sikhā’ti adhippetan”ti vadanti,
ubhayathāpi padhānaṅakittanametaṃ² “sikhī”ti. **Appakasirenāti**
appakilamathena. **Rattindivāti** rattiyo divā ca, evaṃ mamaṃ appakasirena
gacchantīti yojanā. Idaṃ vuttaṃ hoti—yathā bhaddo usabhājañño kasane
niyutto ghanatiṇamūlādikepi naṅgalapethe taṃ agaṇento appakasirena ito
cito ca parivattento gacchati, yāva kasanatiṇānaṃ parissamaṃ dasseti, evaṃ
mamaṃ³ rattindivāpi appakasireneva gacchanti atikkamantīti. Tattha
kāraṇamāha “**sukhe laddhe nirāmise**”ti. Yasmā
kāmaṃsalokāmisavattāmisehi asammissaṃ santaṃ paṇītaṃ
phalasamāpattisukhaṃ laddhaṃ, tasmāti attho. Paccatte cetāṃ
bhumavacanaṃ yathā “vanappagumbe”⁴ “tena vata re vatable”⁵ ca. Atha
vā tato pabhuti rattindivā appakasirena gacchantīti vicāraṇāya āha “sukhe
laddhe nirāmise”ti, nirāmise sukhe laddhe sati tassa laddhakālato paṭṭhāyāti
attho.

Belatṭhasīsatttheragāthāvaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

1. Āvattiyati (Ka)

3. Mama (Sī)

2. Ubhayathāpi yathā naṅgalakittanameva taṃ (Sī)

4. Khu 1. 7, 314 piṭṭhesu.

5. Abhi 4. 1 piṭṭhādīsu.

7. Dāsakattheragāthāvaṇṇanā

Middhī yadāti āyasmato Dāsakattherassa gāthā. Kā uppatti? So kira ito ekanavute kappe anuppanne Tathāgate Ajitassa nāma Paccekabuddhassa¹ Gandhamādanato manussapatham oṭarivā aññatarasmim gāme piṇḍāya carantassa manoramāni ambaphalāni adāsi. So tena puññakammena devamanussesu saṁsaranto Kassapassa Bhagavato kāle sāsane pabbajitvā vivatṭūpanissayaṁ bahuṁ puññaṁ akāsi. Evaṁ kusalakammappasuto hutvā sugatito sugatiṁ upagacchanto imasmim Buddhuppāde Sāvattthiyaṁ kulagehe nibbatti. **Dāsakotissa** nāmaṁ ahosi. So Anāthapiṇḍikena gahapatinā vihārapaṭijagganakamme ṭhapito sakkaccaṁ vihāraṁ paṭijagganto abhiṇhaṁ Buddhadassanena dhammassavanena ca paṭiladdhasaddho pabbaji. Keci pana bhaṇanti “ayaṁ Kassapassa Bhagavato kāle kulagehe nibbattitvā vayappatto aññataraṁ khīṇāsavatttheraṁ upaṭṭhahanto kiñci kammaṁ kārāpetukāmo therāṁ āṇāpesi. So tena kammena amhākaṁ Bhagavato kāle Sāvattthiyaṁ Anāthapiṇḍikassa dāsiyā kucchimhi nibbatto vayappatto² seṭṭhinā vihārapaṭijaggane ṭhapito vuttanayeneva paṭiladdhasaddho ahosi. Mahāseṭṭhi tassa sīlācāraṁ ajjhāsayaṇca nātvā³ bhujissaṁ katvā ‘yathāsukhaṁ pabbajā’ti āha. Taṁ bhikkhū⁴ pabbājesun”ti. So pabbajitakālato paṭṭhāya kusīto hīnavīriyo hutvā na kiñci vattapaṭivattaṁ karoti, kuto samaṇadhammaṁ, kevalaṁ yāvadatthaṁ bhuñjitvā niddābahulo⁵ viharati. Dhammassavanakālepi ekaṁ koṇaṁ pavisitvā parisapariyante nisinno ghurughurupassāsī niddāyateva. Athassa Bhagavā pubbūpanissayaṁ oloketvā saṁvegajananatthaṁ “**middhī yadā hoti mahagghaso cā**”ti gāthaṁ abhāsi.

17. Tattha **middhī**ti thinamiddhābhibhūto, yaṁ hi middhaṁ abhibhavati, taṁ thinampi abhibhavateva. **Yadāti** yasmim kāle. **Mahagghasoti** mahābhojano, āharahatthaka, alaṁsāṭaka, tatthavaṭṭaka, kākamāsaka, bhuttavamitakānaṁ aññataro viya. **Niddāyitāti** supanasīlo. **Samparivattasāyīti** samparivattakaṁ nipajjitvā⁶ ubhayenapi seyyasukhaṁ passasukhaṁ⁷

1. Sambuddhassa (Ka)

3. Sutvā (Ka)

5. Niddābahulo hutvā (Sī)

2. Nibbattoti, vayappatto ca so (Sī)

4. Taṁ bhikkhū pacchā (Sī)

6. Nipajjanto (Ka)

7. Phassasukhaṁ (Sī, Ka)

middhasukhaṃ anuyuttoti dasseti. **Nivāpapuṭṭho** kuṇḍakādīnā¹
 sūkarabhattena puṭṭho bharito. Gharasūkaro hi bālakālato paṭṭhāya
 posiyamāno thūlasarīrakāle gehā bahi² nikkhamituṃ alabhanto
 heṭṭhāmañcādīsu samparivattetvā samparivattetvā sayateva. Idaṃ vuttaṃ
 hoti—yadā puriso middhī ca hoti mahagghaso ca nivāpapuṭṭho mahāvarāho
 viya aññena iriyāpathena yāpetuṃ asakkonto niddāyanasīlo
 samparivattasāyī, tadā so “aniccaṃ dukkhaṃ anattā”ti tīṇi lakkhaṇāni
 manasikātuṃ na sakkoti. Tesāṃ amanasikārā mandapañño punappunaṃ
 gabbhaṃ upeti, gabbhāvāsato na parimuccatevāti. Taṃ sutvā Dāsakatthero
 saṃvegajāto vipassanaṃ paṭṭhapetvā na cirasseva arahattaṃ sacchākāsi.
 Tena vuttaṃ **Apadāne**³—

“Ajito nāma Sambuddho, Himavante vasī tadā.

Caraṇena ca sampanno, samādhikusalo Muni.

Suvaṇṇavaṇṇe Sambuddhe, āhutināṃ paṭiggahe.

Rathiyaṃ paṭipajjante, ambaphalamadāsahaṃ.

Ekanavute ito kappe, yaṃ phalaṃ adadim tadā.

Duggatiṃ nābhijānāmi, phaladānassidaṃ phalaṃ.

Kilesā jhāpitā mayhaṃ -pa- kataṃ Buddhassa sāsanaṃ”ti.

Arahattaṃ pana patvā thero imāya gāthāya maṃ Bhagavā ovadi, “ayaṃ
 gāthā mayhaṃ ankusabhūtā”ti tameva gāthaṃ paccudāhāsi. Tayidaṃ
 therassa parivattāhāranayena aññābyākaraṇaṃ jātāṃ.

Dāsakattheragāthāvaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

8. Siṅgālapituttheragāthāvaṇṇanā

Ahu Buddhassa dāyādoti Siṅgālaka⁴ Pituttherassa gāthā. Kā uppatti? So
 kira ito catunavute kappe Sataraṃsim nāma paccekasambuddhaṃ piṇḍāya
 carantaṃ disvā pasannamānaso vanditvā attano hatthagataṃ tālaphalaṃ
 adāsi. Tena puñṇakammena devaloke nibbattho

1. Kuṇḍakādīsu (Sī)

2. Gehā (Ka)

3. Khu 4. 90 piṭṭhe.

4. Siṅgālaka (Sī)

aparāparam puññāni katvā sugatīṣuyeva saṃsaranto Kassapassa Bhagavato kāle manussayoniyam nibbatto sāsane paṭiladdhasaddho hutvā pabbajitvā aṭṭhikasaññaṃ bhāvesi. Puna imasmim Buddhuppāde Sāvatthiyam kulagehe nibbattitvā vayappatto dārapariggaham katvā ekaṃ puttam labhitvā tassa “Siṅgālakko”ti nāmaṃ akāsi. Tena nam **Siṅgālakapitā**ti voharanti. So aparabhāge gharabandhanam pahāya sāsane pabbaji. Tassa Bhagavā ajjhāsayaṃ olokento¹ Aṭṭhikasaññākammaṭṭhānam adāsi. So tam gahetvā bhaggesu viharati Susumāragire² Bhesakaḷāvane, athassa tasmim vane adhivatthā devatā ussāhajananattham “bhāvanāphalam³ na cirasseva hatthagataṃ karissatī”ti⁴ imamattham aññāpadesena vibhāventī **“ahu Buddhassa dāyādo”**ti gātham abhāsi.

18. Tattha **ahū**ti hoti, vattamānatthe hi idam atītakālavacanam. **Buddhassā**ti Sabbaññubuddhassa. **Dāyādoti** dhammadāyādo navavidhassa lokuttaradhammadāyassa⁵ attano sammāpaṭipattiyā ādāyako gaṇhanako. Atha vā **ahū**ti ahosi. Evaṃnāmassa Buddhassa dāyādabhāve koci vibandho idāneva bhavissatīti adhippāyo. Tenāha **“maññeham kāmārāgamso, khippameva vahissatī”**ti⁶. **Bhesakaḷāvaneti** bhesakena nāma yakkhena labhitatā pariggahitā, bhesakaḷānam vā kaṭṭhādīnam bahulatāya “Bhesakaḷāvanan”ti laddhanāme araññe. Tassa bhikkhuno Buddhassa dāyādabhāve⁷ kāraṇam vadanto **“kevalam aṭṭhisaññāya⁸, aphaṛī pathaviṃ iman”**ti āha. Tattha **kevalanti** sakalam anavasesam. **Aṭṭhisaññāyāti** aṭṭhikabhāvanāya. **Aphaṛīti** “aṭṭhī”ti adhimuccanavasena patthari. **Pathavinti** attabhāvapathaviṃ. Attabhāvo hi idha “pathavī”ti vutto “ko imam pathaviṃ viccessatī”ti⁹ ādisu viya. **Maññehanti** maññe aham. “Maññāhan”tipi pātho. **Soti** so bhikkhu. **Khippameva** na cirasseva kāmārāgam pahissati pajahissatīti maññe. Kasmā? Aṭṭhikasaññāya kāmārāgassa ujupaṭipakkhabhāvato. Idam vuttam hoti—yo ekasmim padese laddhāya aṭṭhikasaññāya sakalam attano sabbesam vā

1. Oloketvā (Sī, Ka)

2. Sumsumāragire (Sī)

3. Bhāvanābalaṃ (Ka)

4. Karissāmīti (Sī)

5. ...dāyādassa (Sī)

6. Pahīyatīti (Sī, Ka)

7. Dāyādabhāva (Sī)

8. Aṭṭhikasaññāya (Sī)

9. Vijessatīti (Sī) Khu 1. 19. Dhammapade.

attabhāvaṃ “aṭṭhī” tveva pharitvā ṭhito, so bhikkhu taṃ aṭṭhikajhānaṃ pādakaṃ katvā vipassanto na cireneva anāgāmi maggena kāmarāgaṃ, sabbhaṃ vā kāmanatṭhena “kāmo”, rañjanaṭṭhena “rāgo” ti ca laddhanāmaṃ taṇhaṃ aggamaggena pajahissatīti. Imaṃ gāthaṃ sutvā so thero “ayaṃ devatā mayhaṃ ussāhajananatthaṃ evamāhā” ti appaṭivānavīriyaṃ adhiṭṭhāya vipassanaṃ vadḍhetvā arahattaṃ pāpuṇi. Tena vuttaṃ **Apadāne**¹—

“Sataṃsī nāma Bhagavā, Sayambhū Aparājito.

Vivekā uṭṭhahitvāna, gocarāyābhiniikkhami.

Phalahattho ahaṃ disvā², upagacchim narāsabhaṃ.

Pasannacitto sumano, tālaphalamadāsahaṃ.

Catunnavutito kappe, yaṃ phalaṃ adadim tadā.

Duggatiṃ nābhijānāmi, phaladānassidaṃ phalaṃ.

Kilesā jhāpitā mayhaṃ -pa- kataṃ Buddhassa sāsanā” ti.

Arahattaṃ pana patvā tāya devatāya vuttavacanaṃ patimānento tameva gāthaṃ udānavasena abhāsi. Tadevassa therassa aññābyākaraṇaṃ ahoṣīti.

Siṅgālapituttheragāthāvaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

9. Kulattheragāthāvaṇṇanā

Udakaṃ hi nayantīti āyasmato Kulattherassa³ gāthā. Kā uppatti? Ayaṃ kira thero pubbepi vivaṭṭūpanissayaṃ⁴ bahuṃ kusalaṃ upacinitvā adhikārasampanno Vipassiṃ Bhagavantaṃ ākāse⁵ gacchantaṃ disvā pasannamānaso nāḷikeraphalaṃ dātukāmo aṭṭhāsi. Satthā tassa cittaṃ ṇatvā otaritvā paṭiggaṇhi. So ativiya pasannacitto hutvā teneva saddhāpaṭilābhena Satthāraṃ upasaṅkamitvā pabbajjaṃ yāci, Satthā aññataraṃ

1. Khu 4. 91 piṭṭhe.

2. Kuṇḍalattherassa (Sī) evamuparipi.

3. Ākāseṇa (Sī, Ka)

4. Phalahattho taṃ disvāna (Sī)

5. Theropi vivaṭṭūpanissayaṃ (Sī)

bhikkhūṃ āṇāpesi “imaṃ purisaṃ pabbājehī”ti. So pabbajitvā
 laddhūpasampado samaṇadhammaṃ katvā tato cuto chapi Buddhantarāni
 devamanussesu saṃsaranto imasmiṃ Buddhuppāde Sāvattiyaṃ
 brāhmaṇakule nibbatti. **Ku**lotissa nāmaṃ ahosi. So vayappatto sāsane
 laddhappasādo Bhagavato santike pabbajitvā vikkhepabahulatāya visesaṃ
 nibbattetuṃ nāsakkhi. Athekadivasaṃ gāmaṃ piṇḍāya pavisanto
 antarāmagge bhūmiṃ khaṇitvā udakavāhakaṃ katvā icchiticchitaṭṭhāne¹
 udakaṃ nente purise disvā taṃ sallakkhetvā gāmaṃ pavittṭho aññataraṃ
 usukāraṃ usudaṇḍakaṃ usuyante pakkhipitvā akkhikoṭiyā oloketvā ujum
 karontaṃ disvā tampi sallakkhetvā gacchanto purato gantvā araneminābhi-
 ādike rathacakkāvayave tacchante tacchake disvā tampi sallakkhetvā
 vihāraṃ pavisitvā katabhattakicco pattacīvaraṃ paṭisāmetvā divāvihāre
 nisinna attanā² diṭṭhanimittāni upamābhāvena gahetvā attano cittadamaṇe³
 upanento “acetanaṃ udakampi manussā icchiticchitaṭṭhānaṃ nayanti, tathā
 acetanaṃ vaṅkampi saradaṇḍam⁴ upāyena namento⁵ ujum karonti, tathā
 acetanaṃ kaṭṭhakaḷiṅgarādiṃ tacchakā nemi-ādivasena vaṅkaṃ ujuṅca
 karonti. Atha kasmā ahaṃ sakacittaṃ ujum na karissāmi”ti cintetvā
 vipassanaṃ paṭṭhapetvā ghaṭento vāyamanto na cirasseva arahattaṃ pāpuṇi.
 Tena vuttaṃ **Apadāne**⁶—

“Nagare Bandhumatiyā, ārāmiko ahaṃ tadā.
 Addasaṃ virajaṃ Buddhaṃ, gacchantam anilañjase.
 Nāḷikeraphalaṃ gayha, Buddhasetṭhassadāsahaṃ.
 Ākāse ṭhitako santo, paṭiggaṇhi mahāyaso.
 Vittisañjanano mayhaṃ, diṭṭhadhammasukhāvaho.
 Phalaṃ Buddhassa datvāna, vippasannena cetasā.
 Adhigacchim tadā pītim, vipulaṅca sukhuttamaṃ.
 Uppajjateva ratanaṃ, nibbattassa tahiṃ tahiṃ.

1. Icchitaṭṭhānena (Sī)

2. Attano (Sī, Ka)

3. Cittaṃ damanena (Ka)

4. Vaṅkamidaṃ saradaṇḍakaṃ (Sī)

5. Damento (Ka)

6. Khu 4. 92 piṭṭhe.

Ekanavutito kappe, yaṃ phalaṃ adadiṃ tadā.
 Duggatiṃ nābhijānāmi, phaladānassidaṃ phalaṃ.
 Dibbacakkhu visuddhaṃ me, samādhikusalo ahaṃ.
 Abhiññāpāramippatto, phaladānassidaṃ phalaṃ.
 Kilesā jhāpitā mayhaṃ -pa- kataṃ Buddhassa sāsanā”ti.

Evam yāni nimittāni aṅkuse katvā vipassanaṃ vaḍḍhetvā arahattaṃ pāpuṇi, tehi saddhiṃ attano cittadamaṇaṃ saṃsanditvā aññaṃ byākaronto “**udakaṃ hi nayanti nettikā**”ti gāthaṃ abhāsi.

19. Tattha **udakaṃ hīti hi**-saddo nipātamattaṃ. **Nayantīti** pathaviyā taṃ taṃ thalaṭṭhānaṃ khaṇitvā ninnaṭṭhānaṃ pūretvā mātikaṃ vā katvā rukkhadoṇiṃ¹ vā ṭhapetvā attano icchiticchitaṭṭhānaṃ nenti. Tathā te nentīti **nettikā**. **Tejananti** kaṇḍaṃ. Idaṃ vuttaṃ hoti—nettikā attano ruciyā icchiticchitaṭṭhānaṃ udakaṃ **nayanti**, **usukārāpi** tāpetvā tejanaṃ **namayanti**² ujum karonti. Namanavasena³ **tacchakā** nemi-ādīnaṃ atthāya tacchantā **dāruṃ namayanti** attano ruciyā ujum vā vaṅkaṃ vā karonti⁴. Evam ettakaṃ ārammaṇaṃ katvā **subbatā** yathāsamādinna sīlādīnā sundaravatā dhīrā sotāpattimaggādīni uppādentā **attānaṃ damenti**, arahattaṃ pana pattesu ekantadantā nāma hontīti.

Kulattheragāthāvaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

10. Ajitattheragāthāvaṇṇanā

Marape me bhayaṃ natthīti āyasmato Ajitattherassa gāthā. Kā uppatti? So kira ekanavute kappe Vipassiṃ Bhagavantaṃ passitvā pasannacitto kapitthaphalaṃ adāsi. Tato parampi taṃ taṃ puññaṃ katvā devamanussesu saṃsaranto imasmiṃ kappe anuppanne eva amhākaṃ Satthari Sāvattiyaṃ Mahākosalarāṇo Aggāsaniyassa brāhmaṇassa putto hutvā nibbatti. Tassa **Ajitoti** nāmaṃ ahosi. Tasmim ca

1. Rukkhadoṇiyo (Sī)

3. Damanavasena (Ka)

2. Damayanti (Ka)

4. Ujukaṃ vā karonti (Sī)

samaye Sāvattvivāsī Bāvarī nāma brāhmaṇo tihi mahāpurisalakkhaṇehi samannāgato tiṇṇaṃ vedānaṃ pāragū Sāvattthito nikkhamitvā tāpasapabbajjaṃ pabbajitvā Godhāvarītīre Kapitthārāme¹ vasati. Atha Ajito tassa santike pabbajito atthakāmāya devatāya coditena Bāvarinā Satthu santikaṃ pesito Tissametteyyādīhi saddhiṃ Bhagavantaṃ upasaṅkamitvā manasāva pañhe pucchitvā tesu vissajjitesu pasannacitto Satthu santike pabbajitvā kammaṭṭhānaṃ gahetvā vipassanaṃ vadḍhetvā arahattaṃ pāpuṇi. Tena vuttaṃ **Apadāne**²—

“Suvaṇṇavaṇṇaṃ Sambuddhaṃ, āhutaṇaṃ paṭiggahaṃ.

Rathiyaṃ paṭipajjantaṃ, kapitthaṃ adadiṃ phalaṃ.

Ekanavutito kappe, yaṃ phalaṃ adadiṃ dadā.

Duggatiṃ nābhijānāmi, phaladānassidaṃ phalaṃ.

Kilesā jhāpitā mayhaṃ -pa- kataṃ Buddhassa sāsanaṃ”ti.

Arahattaṃ pana patto sīhanādaṃ nadanto “**maraṇe me bhayaṃ natthī**”ti gāthaṃ abhāsi.

20. Tattha **maraṇeti** maraṇanimittaṃ maraṇahetu. **Meti** mayhaṃ, bhayaṃ natthi ucchinnabhavamūlatāya parikkhīṇajātikattā. Anucchinnabhavamūlānaṃ hi “kīdisī nu kho mayhaṃ āyatiṃ uppattī”ti³ maraṇato bhayaṃ bhaveyya. **Nikantīti** apekkhā taṇhā, sā natthi jīvite suparimadditasāṅkhārātāya⁴ upādānakkhandhānaṃ dukkhāsarakādibhāvena⁵ suṭṭhu upaṭṭhahanato. Evaṃbhūto cāhaṃ **sandehaṃ** sarīraṃ, sakaṃ vā dehaṃ dehasāṅkhātāṃ dukkhabhāraṃ **nikkhipissāmi** chaḍḍessāmi, nikkhipanto ca “iminā sarīrakena sādhetabbaṃ sādhitāṃ, idāni taṃ ekaṃsena chaḍḍanīyamevā”ti paññāvepullappattiya **sampajāno** sativepullappattiya **paṭissato** nikkhipissāmīti. Imaṃ pana gāthaṃ vatvā thero jhānaṃ samāpajjitvā tadanantaraṃ parinibbāyīti.

Ajitattheragāthāvaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

Dutiyavaggavaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

1. Kapitthatitthārāme (Sī)

2. Khu 4. 93 piṭṭhe.

3. Upapattīti (Ka)

4. Sā natthīti. Jīvite hi suparimadditasāṅkhārasāṅkhātānaṃ (Sī)

5. Dukkhabhārahādakādibhāvena (Ka)

3. Tatiyavagga

1. Nigrodhattheragāthāvaṇṇanā

Nāhaṃ bhayassa bhāyāmīti āyasmato Nigrodhattherassa gāthā. Kā uppatti? Ayaṃ kira ito aṭṭhārase kappasate brāhmaṇamahāsālakule nibbattitvā¹ vayappatto kāmesu ādīnaṃ nekkhamme ca ānisaṃsaṃ disvā gharabandhanaṃ pahāya araṇṇāyatanaṃ pavisitvā aññatarasmim sālavane paṇṇasālaṃ katvā tāpasapabbajjaṃ pabbajitvā vanamūlaphalāhāro vasati. Tena samayena Piyadassī nāma Sammāsambuddho loke uppajjitvā sadevakassa lokassa dhammāmatavassena kilesasantāpaṃ nibbāpento ekadivasaṃ tāpase anukampāya taṃ sālavanaṃ pavisitvā² nirodhasamāpattiṃ samāpanno. Tāpaso vanamūlaphalattāya gacchanto Bhagavantaṃ disvā pasannamānaso pupphitasāladaṇḍasākhāyo gahetvā sālamaṇḍapaṃ³ katvā taṃ sabbatthakameva sālupupphehi sañchādetvā Bhagavantaṃ vanditvā pītisomanassavaseneva⁴ āhāratthāyapi agantvā namassa māno aṭṭhāsi. Satthā nirodhato vuṭṭhāya tassa anukampāya “bhikkhusaṃgho āgacchatū”ti cintesi “bhikkhusaṃghepi cittaṃ pasādessatī”ti. Tāvadeva bhikkhusaṃgho āgato. So bhikkhusaṃghampi disvā pasannamānaso vanditvā añjaliṃ paggayha aṭṭhāsi. Satthā sitassa pātukaraṇāpadesena tassa bhāvinim sampattiṃ pakāsento dhammaṃ kathetvā pakkāmi saddhiṃ bhikkhusaṃghena. So tena puñṇakammena devamanussesuyeva saṃsaranto vivaṭṭūpanissayaṃ bahuṃ kusalaṃ upacinitvā imasmim Buddhuppāde Sāvatthiyaṃ brāhmaṇamahāsālakule nibbatti, **Nigrodhotissa** nāmaṃ ahosi. So Jetavanapaṭiggahaṇadivase Buddhānubhāvadassanena sañjātappasādo pabbajitvā vipassanaṃ ārabhitvā na cirasseva chaḷabhiñño ahosi. Tena vuttaṃ **Apadāne**⁵—

“Ajjhogāhetvā sālavanaṃ, sukato assamo mama.

Sālupupphehi sañchanno, vasāmi vipine tadā.

1. Nibbatto (Sī, Ka)

2. Pavisitvā nisīditvā (Sī, Ka)

3. Sākhāmaṇḍapaṃ (Sī)

4. Pītisomanasseneva (Sī)

5. Khu 4. 70 piṭṭhādīsu.

Piyadassī ca Bhagavā, Sayambhū aggapuggalo.
 Vivekakāmo Sambuddho, sālavanamupāgami.
 Assamā abhinikkhamma, pavanam agamāsaham.
 Mūlaphalam¹ gavesanto, āhindāmi vane tadā.
 Tatthaddasāsīm Sambuddham, Piyadassīm mahāyasaṃ².
 Sunisinnam samāpannam, virocantam mahāvane.
 Catudaṇḍe ṭhapetvāna, Buddhassa uparī aham.
 Maṇḍapam sukataṃ katvā, sālappuphehi chādayim.
 Sattāham dhārayitvāna, maṇḍapam sālachāditam.
 Tattha cittaṃ pasādetvā, Buddhaseṭṭhamavandaham.
 Bhagavā tamhi samaye, vuṭṭhahitvā samādhito.
 Yugamattam pekkhamāno, nisīdi purisuttamo.
 Sāvako Varuṇo nāma, Piyadassissa Satthuno.
 Vasīsatasahassemi, upagacchi vināyakam.
 Piyadassī ca Bhagavā, lokajetṭho narāsabho.
 Bhikkhusaṃghe nisīditvā, sitam pātukarī Jino.
 Anuruddho upaṭṭhāko, Piyadassissa Satthuno.
 Ekamsam cīvaram katvā, apucchittha Mahāmunim.
 Ko nu kho Bhagavā hetu, sitakammasa Satthuno.
 Kāraṇe vijjamānamhi, Satthā pātukare sitam.
 Sattāham sālacchadanam, yo me dhāresi māṇavo.
 Tassa kammaṃ saritvāna, sitam pātukarim aham.
 Anokāsaṃ³ na passāmi, yattha puññaṃ vipaccati⁴.
 Devaloke manusse vā, okāsova na sammati.
 Devaloke vasantassa, puññaṃkammamasamaṅgino.
 Yāvatā parisā⁵ tassa, sālacchannā bhavisati.

1. Phalāphalam (Sī)

2. Mahāmunim (Sī)

3. Okāsaham (Sī)

4. Vipaccatha (Ka)

5. Pharitā (Sī, Ka)

Tattha dibbehi naccehi, gītehi vāditehi ca.
 Ramissati sadā santo, puññakammasamāhito.
 Yāvatā parisā tassa, gandhagandhī¹ bhavissati.
 Sālassa pupphavasso ca, pavassissati tāvade.
 Tato cutoyaṃ manujo, mānusaṃ āgamissati.
 Idhāpi sālacchadanaṃ, sabbakālaṃ dharissati.
 Idha naccañca gītañca, sammatālasamāhitaṃ.
 Parivāressanti maṃ niccaṃ, Buddhapūjāyidaṃ phalaṃ.
 Uggacchante ca sūriye, sālavassaṃ pavassate.
 Puññakammena saṃyuttaṃ, vassate sabbakālikaṃ.
 Atthārase kappasate, Okkākakulasambhavo.
 Gotamo nāma nāmena, Satthā loke bhavissati.
 Tassa dhamme sudāyādo, oraso dhammanimmito.
 Sabbāsava pariññāya, nibbāyissatināsavo.
 Dhammaṃ abhisamentassa, sālacchannaṃ bhavissati.
 Citake jhāyamānassa, chadanaṃ tattha² hessati.
 Vipākaṃ kittayitvā³, Piyaḍassī Mahāmuni.
 Parisāya dhammaṃ desesi, tappento dhammavuṭṭhiyā.
 Timsakappāni devesu, devarajjamakārayim.
 Saṭṭhi ca sattakkhattuñca, cakkavattī ahasaṃ.
 Devalokā idhāgantvā, labhāmi vipulaṃ sukhaṃ.
 Idhāpi sālacchadanaṃ, maṇḍapassa idaṃ phalaṃ.
 Ayaṃ pacchimako mayhaṃ, carimo vattate bhavo.
 Idhāpi sālacchadanaṃ, hessati sabbakālikaṃ.
 Mahāmuniṃ tosayitvā, Gotamaṃ Sakyapuṇḍavaṃ.
 Pattomhi acalaṃ thānaṃ, hitvā jayaparājayaṃ.

 1. Gandhagandhā (Sī)

2. Tassa (Sī)

3. Kathayitvāna (Sī)

Aṭṭhārase kappasate, yaṃ Buddha¹ mabhipūjayim.

Duggatiṃ nābhijānāmi, Buddhapūjāyidaṃ phalaṃ.

Kilesā jhāpitā mayhaṃ, bhavā sabbe samūhatā.

Nāgo va bandhanaṃ chetvā, viharāmi anāsavo.

Svāgataṃ vata me āsi, Buddhasaṭṭhassa santike.

Tisso vijjā anuppattā, kataṃ Buddhassa sāsanaṃ.

Paṭisambhidā catasso, vimokkhāpi ca aṭṭhime.

Chaḷabhiññā sacchikatā, kataṃ Buddhassa sāsanaṃ”ti.

Evam pana chaḷabhiñño hutvā phalasukhena vītināmento sāsanaṃ
niyyānikabhāva vibhāvanatthaṃ² aññābyākaraṇavasena “**nāhaṃ bhayassa
bhāyāmī**”ti gāthaṃ abhāsi.

21. Tattha bhāyanti etasmāti **bhayaṃ**, jātijaṛādi. **Bhaya**ssāti nissakke
sānivacanaṃ, bhayato bhāyitaḥḥanimittaṃ jātijaṛāmarāṇādinaṃ hetunā
nāhaṃ bhāyāmīti attho. Tattha kāraṇamāha “**Satthā no amatassa kovidō**”ti.
Amhākaṃ Satthā amate kusalo veneyyānaṃ amatadāne cheko³. **Yattha
bhayaṃ nāvatiṭṭhati**ti yasmiṃ nibbāne yathāvuttaṃ bhayaṃ na tiṭṭhati
okāsaṃ na labhati. **Tena**ti tato⁴ nibbānato. **Vajantī**ti abhayaṭṭhānameva
gacchanti. Nibbānaṃ hi abhayaṭṭhānaṃ nāma. Kena pana vajantīti⁵ āha
“**maggena vajanti bhikkhavo**”ti, aṭṭhaṅgikena ariyamaggena Satthu
ovādakaraṇā⁶ bhikkhū saṃsāre bhayassa ikkhanakāti⁷ attho. **Yatthā**ti vā
yaṃ nimittaṃ yassa ariyamaggassa adhigamahetu attānuvādādikaṃ
pañcavīsatividhampi bhayaṃ nāvatiṭṭhati patiṭṭhaṃ na labhati, tena ariyena
maggena vajanti abhayaṭṭhānaṃ Satthu sāsane bhikkhū, tena maggena
ahampi gato, tasmā nāhaṃ bhayassa bhāyāmīti thero aññaṃ byākāsi.

Nigrodhattheragāthāvaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

1. Yaṃ sambuddha (Sī)

3. Kovidō (Sī)

6. ...kāraṇā (Ka)

4. Tatova (Sī)

2. Niyyānikabhāvadassanattāṃ (Sī)

5. Abhayaṭṭhānaṃ, tena pavajantīti (Sī)

7. Bhayaṃ ikkhanakoti (Ka)

2. Cittakattheragāthāvaṇṇanā

Nilāsugīvāti āyasmato Cittakattherassa gāthā. Kā uppatti? So kira Padumuttarabuddhakālato¹ paṭṭhāya vivaṭṭūpanissayaṃ kusalaṃ ācinanto ito ekanavute kappe manussayoniyāṃ nibbattitvā viññutaṃ patto Vipassim Bhagavantāṃ passitvā pasannamānaso pupphehi pūjāṃ katvā vanditvā “santadhammena nāma ettha bhavitabban”ti Satthari nibbāne ca adhimucci. So tena puññakammena tato cuto Tāvatisabhavane² nibbatto aparāparaṃ puññāni katvā devamanussesu saṃsaranto imasmiṃ Buddhuppāde Rājagahe vibhavasampannassa brāhmaṇassa putto hutvā nibbatti **Cittako** nāma nāmena. So Bhagavati Rājagahaṃ gantvā Veḷuvane viharante Satthāraṃ upasaṅkamitvā dhammaṃ sutvā paṭiladdhasaddho pabbajitvā cariyānukūlaṃ kammaṭṭhānaṃ gahetvā araṇṇāyatanāṃ pavisitvā bhāvanānuyutto jhānaṃ³ nibbattetvā jhānapādaṃ vipassanaṃ vadḍhetvā na cireneva arahattaṃ pāpuṇi. Tena vuttaṃ **Apadāne**⁴—

“Kaṇikāraṃva jotantaṃ, nisinnaṃ pabbatantare.

Addasaṃ virajaṃ Buddhaṃ, Vipassim Lokanāyakaṃ.

Tiṇi kiṅkaṇipupphāni, paggayha abhiropayim.

Sambuddhaṃ abhipūjetvā, gacchāmi dakkhiṇāmukho.

Tena kammaṇa sukatena, cetanāpaṇidhīhi ca.

Jahitvā mānusaṃ dehaṃ, Tāvatisaṃ agacchahaṃ.

Ekanavute ito kappe, yaṃ Buddha⁵ mabhipūjayim.

Duggatiṃ nābhijānāmi, Buddhapūjāyidaṃ phalaṃ.

Kilesā jhāpitā mayhaṃ -pa- kataṃ Buddhassa sāsanaṃ”ti.

Arahattaṃ pana patvā Satthāraṃ vanditum Rājagahaṃ upagato tattha bhikkhūhi “kiṃ āvuso araṇṇe appamatto vihāsi”ti puṭṭho attano appamādavihāranivedanena aññaṃ byākaronto “**nīlāsugīvā**”ti gāthaṃ abhāsi.

1. Padumuttarassa Bhagavato kālato (Sī) 2. Tāvatisesū (Sī) 3. Jhānāni (Sī)

4. Khu 4. 74 piṭṭhe.

5. Sambuddha (Ka)

22. Tattha **nīlāsugīvā**ti nīlasugīvā, gāthāsukhatthañhettha¹ dīgho kato, rājivantatāya sundarāya gīvāya samannāgatoti attho. Te yebhuyyena ca nīlavanṇatāya **nīlā**. Sobhanakaṇṭhatāya **sugīvā**. **Sikhinoti** matthake jātāya sikhāya sassirikabhāvena **Sikhino**. **Morā**ti mayūrā. **Kārambhiyanti** kārambarukkhe. **Kārambhiyanti** vā² tassa vanassa nāmañ. Tasmā **Kārambhiyanti** **Kārambhanāmake**³ vaneti attho. **Abhinadantī**ti pāvussakāle meghagajjitaṃ sutvā kekāsaddaṃ karontā utusampadāsiddhena sarena haṃsādike abhibhavantaṃ viya nadanti. **Teti** te morā. **Sītavātakīlī**ti sītena meghavātena sañjātakīlītaṃ madhuravassitaṃ vassantā. **Suttanti** bhattasammadavinodanattaṃ sayitaṃ, kāyakilamathapaṭipassambhanāya vā anuññātaavelāyaṃ supantaṃ. **Jhāyanti** samathavipassanājhānehi jhāyanasīlaṃ bhāvanānuyuttaṃ. **Nibodhentī**ti pabodhenti. “Imepi nāma niddaṃ anupagantvā jāgarantā attanā kattaḃbaṃ karonti, kimaṅgaṃ panāhaṃ”ti evaṃ sampajaññuppādanena sayanato vuṭṭhāpentīti adhippāyo.

Cittakattheragāthāvaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

3. Gosālattheragāthāvaṇṇanā

Ahaṃ kho veḷugumbasminti āyasmato Gosālattherassa⁴ gāthā. Kā uppatti? Sopi⁵ purimabuddhesu katādhikāro tattha tattha vivaṭṭūpanissayaṃ kusalaṃ ācinanto ito ekanavute kappe aññatarasmim pabbate rukkhāsākhāyaṃ olambamānaṃ Paccekabuddhassa paṃsukūlacīvaraṃ disvā “arahaddhajo⁶ vatāyan”ti pasannacitto pupphehi pūjesi. So tena puññakammena Tāvatisabhavane nibbatto. Tato paṭṭhāya devamanussesuyeva saṃsaranto imasmim Buddhuppāde Magadharaṭṭhe ibbhakule⁷ nibbatto **Gosālo**⁸ nāma nāmena. Soṇena pana koṭikaṇṇena⁹ kataparicayattā tassa pabbajitabhāvaṃ sutvā “sopi nāma mahāvibhavo

1. Ñcetta (Ka)

2. Kāraṃviyanti kāraṃvarukkho, kāraṃvīti vā (Sī)

3. Kāraṃviyanti kāraṃvīti (Sī)

4. Gopālattherassa (Ka)

5. So kira (Sī)

6. Arahattadhajo (Ka)

7. Iddhe kule (Sī)

8. Gopālo (Ka)

9. So pana koṭikaṇṇena (Sī)

pabbajissati, kimaṅgaṃ paṇāhan”ti sañjātasamvego Bhagavato santike pabbajitvā cariyānukūlaṃ kammaṭṭhānaṃ gahetvā sappāyaṃ vasanaṭṭhānaṃ¹ gavesanto attano jātagāmassa avidūre ekasmiṃ sānupabbate vihāsi. Tassa mātā divase divase bhikkhaṃ deti. Athekadivasam gāmaṃ piṇḍāya pavitṭhassa mātā madhusakkharābhisaṅkhatam pāyāsam adāsi. So tam gahetvā tassa pabbatassa chāyāyaṃ² aññatarassa veḷugumbassa mūle nisīditvā paribhuñjitvā dhovita³ pattapāṇī vipassanaṃ ārabhi⁴. Bhojanasappāyalābhena kāyacittānaṃ kallatāya samāhito udayabbayañāṇādikē tikkhe sūre vahante appakasireneva vipassanaṃ ussukkāpetvā maggapaṭipāṭiyā bhāvanaṃ matthakaṃ pāpento saha paṭisambhidāhi arahattaṃ sacchākāsi. Tena vuttaṃ **Apadāne**⁵—

“Himavantassa avidūre, Udaṅgaṇo⁶ nāma pabbato.
Tatthaddasaṃ paṃsukūlaṃ, dumaggamhi vilambitaṃ⁷.

Tīṇi kiṅkaṇipupphāni, ocinitvānahaṃ tadā.
Haṭṭho pahaṭṭhena cittaṇa, paṃsukūlaṃ apūjayiṃ.

Tena kammena sukatena, cetanāpaṇidhīhi ca.
Jahitvā mānusaṃ dehaṃ, Tāvatiṃsaṃ agacchahaṃ.

Ekanavute ito kappe, yaṃ kammamakariṃ tadā.
Duggatiṃ nābhijānāmi, pūjitvā arahaddhajaṃ.

Kilesā jhāpitā mayhaṃ -pa- kataṃ Buddhassa sāsanaṃ”ti.

Arahattaṃ pana adhigantvā diṭṭhadhammasukhavihāratthaṃ pabbatasānūmeva gantukāmo attano paṭipattiṃ pavedento “**ahaṃ kho veḷugumbasmin**”ti gāthaṃ abhāsi.

23. Tattha **veḷugumbasmin**ti veḷugacchassa samīpe, tassa chāyāyaṃ. **Bhutvāna madhupāyasanti** madhupasittapāyāsaṃ⁸ bhuñjitvā. **Padakkhiṇanti** padakkhiṇaggāhena, Satthu ovādassa sammā sampaṭicchanaṇāti attho. **Sammasanto khandhānaṃ udayabbayanti** pañcannaṃ upādānakkhandhānaṃ udayabbayaṇca vipassanto, yadipi

1. Sappāyasenaṇāsaṇaṃ (Sī)

4. Ārabhitvā (Sī, Ka)

7. Vilaggitaṃ (Ka)

2. Upacchāyāyaṃ (Ka)

5. Khu 4. 74 piṭṭhādīsu.

8. Madhusittapāyāsaṃ (Ka)

3. Dhota (Sī)

6. Urago (Sī)

idāni¹ katakicco, phalasamāpattim̐ pana samāpajjitum̐ vipassanam̐ paṭṭhapentoti adhippāyo. **Sānum̐ paṭigamissām̐**ti pubbe mayā vutthapabbatasānumeva uddissa gacchissāmi. **Vivekamanubrūhayanti** paṭipassaddhivivekam̐ phalasamāpattikāyavivekañca paribrūhayanto, tassa vā paribrūhanahetu gamissām̐ti. Evam̐ pana vatvā thero tattheva gato, ayameva ca imassa therassa aññābyākaraṇagāthā ahosi.

Gosālattheragāthāvaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

4. Sugandhattheragāthāvaṇṇanā

Anuvassiko pabbajitoti āyasmato Sugandhattherassa gāthā. Kā uppatti? So kira ito dvānavute kappe Tissassa nāma Sammāsambuddhassa kāle manussayoniyam̐ nibbattitvā viññutam̐ patto migabyadhanena² araññe vicarati³. Satthā tassa anukampāya padavaḷaṇṇam̐ dassetvā gato. So Satthu padacetiyaṇi disvā purimabuddhesu katādhikāratāya “sadevake loke aggapuggalassa imāni padāni”ti pītisomanassajāto koraṇḍaka⁴ pupphāni gahetvā pūjam̐ katvā cittam̐ pasādesi. So tena puññakammena devaloke nibbattitvā tato cuto aparāparam̐ puññāni katvā devamanussesu saṁsaranto Kassapassa Bhagavato kāle kuṭambiko hutvā Satthu bhikkhusam̐ghassa ca mahādānam̐ pavattetvā Gandhakuṭim̐ mahagghagositacandanam̐ pisitvā⁵ tena paribhaṇḍam̐ katvā patthanam̐ paṭṭhapesi “nibbattanibbattaṭṭhāne mayham̐ sarīram̐ evaṁsugandham̐ hotū”ti. Evam̐ aññānīpi tattha tattha bhava bahūni puññakammāni⁶ katvā sugatīsu eva parivattamāno imasmim̐ Buddhuppāde Sāvattiyaṁ vibhavasampannassa brāhmaṇassa gehe nibbatti. Nibbattassa ca tassa mātukucchigatakālato paṭṭhāya mātu sarīram̐ sakalampi geham̐ surabhiḡandham̐ vāyati. Jātadivase pana visesato paramasugandham̐ sāmantagehesupi vāyateva. Tassa mātāpitaro “amhākam̐ putto attanāva attano nāmam̐ gahetvā āgato”ti **Sugandhot**veva nāmam̐ akaṁsu. So anupubbenā

1. Idhāpi (Ka)

4. Kuraṇḍaka (Sī)

2. Byasanena (Bahūsu)

5. Piṁsitvā (Sī)

3. Viharati (Sī)

6. Puññāni (Bahūsu)

vayappatto Mahāselattheraṃ disvā tassa santike dhammaṃ sutvā pabbajitvā vipassanāya kammaṃ karonto sattāhabbhantare eva arahattaṃ pāpuṇi. Tena vuttaṃ **Apadāne**¹—

“Vanakammiko pure āsiṃ, pitumātumatenaham².

Pasumārena jīvāmi, kusalaṃ me na vijjati.

Mama āsayasāmantā, Tisso Lokagganāyako.

Padāni tīṇi dassesi, anukampāya cakkhumā.

Akkante ca pade disvā, Tissanāmassa Satthuno.

Haṭṭho haṭṭhena cittena³, pade cittaṃ pasādayiṃ.

Koraṇḍaṃ pupphitaṃ disvā, pādapaṃ dharaṇīruhaṃ.

Sakosakaṃ gahetvāna, padaseṭṭhaṃ apūjayiṃ.

Tena kammena sukatena, cetanāpaṇidhīhi ca.

Jahitvā mānusaṃ dehaṃ, Tāvatiṃsamagacchahaṃ.

Yaṃ yaṃ yo nupapajjāmi, devattaṃ atha mānusaṃ.

Koraṇḍakachavī homi, suppabhāso bhavāmahaṃ.

Dvenavute ito kappe, yaṃ kammamakariṃ tadā.

Duggatiṃ nābhijānāmi, padapūjāyidaṃ⁴ phalaṃ.

Kilesā jhāpitā mayhaṃ -pa- kataṃ Buddhassa sāsanan”ti.

Arahattaṃ pana patvā aññaṃ byākaronto “**anuvassiko pabbajito**”ti imaṃ gāthaṃ abhāsi.

24. Tattha **anuvassikoti** anugato upagato vassaṃ anuvasso, anuvassova anuvassiko. **Pabbajitoti** pabbajjaṃ upagato, pabbajito hutvā upagatavassamatto⁵ ekavassikoti attho. Atha vā anugataṃ pacchāgataṃ apagataṃ vassaṃ⁶ anuvassaṃ, taṃ assa atthīti anuvassiko. Yassa pabbajitassa vassaṃ aparipuṇṇatāya na gaṇanūpagataṃ, so evaṃ vutto,

1. Khu 4. 75 piṭṭhādīsu.

2. Pitumātumaposahaṃ (Sī)

3. Haṭṭho pahatṭhacittohaṃ (Sī)

4. Pupphapūjāyidaṃ (Sī)

5. Upagatavasso (Sī)

6. Anu pacchatogataṃ vassaṃ (Sī), anugataṃ vassaṃ (Ka)

tasmā avassikoti vuttaṃ hoti. **Passa dhammasudhammatanti** tava Satthu dhammassa sudhammabhāvaṃ svākkhātataṃ ekantaniyyānikataṃ passa, ¹yattha anuvassiko tuvaṃ pabbajito. Pubbenivāsaññaṃ¹ dibbacakkhuññaṃ āsavakkhayaññaṃ **tisso vijjā** tayā **anuppattā** sacchikatā, tato eva **kataṃ Buddhassa sāsanaṃ** Sammāsambuddhassa sāsanaṃ anusīṭṭhi ovādo anusikkhitoti katakiccataṃ nissāya pītisomanassajāto thero attānaṃ paraṃviya katvā vadatīti.

Sugandhattheragāthāvaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

5. Nandiyattheragāthāvaṇṇanā

Obhāsajātanti āyasmato Nandiyattherassa gāthā. Kā uppatti? So kira Padumuttarassa Bhagavato kāle Satthari parinibbute cetiye candanasārena vedikaṃ kāretvā ulāraṃ pūjāsakkāraṃ pavattesi. Tato paṭṭhāya ajjhāsayasampanno hutvā tattha tattha vivaṭṭūpanissayaṃ bahuṃ puññakammaṃ ācinitvā devesu ca manussesu ca saṃsaranto imasmim Buddhuppāde Kapilavatthusmim² Sakyarājakule nibbatti. Tassa mātāpitaro nandiṃ janento jātoti **Kandiyoti** nāmaṃ akaṃsu. So vayappatto Anuruddhādīsu Satthu santike pabbajantesu sayampi pabbajitvā vipassanāya kammaṃ karonto katādhikāratāya na cirasseva arahattaṃ pāpuṇi. Tena vuttaṃ **Apadāne**³—

“Padumuttaro nāma Jino, Lokajeṭṭho narāsabho.

Jalitvā aggikhandhova, Sambuddho parinibbuto.

Nibbute ca mahāvīre, thūpo vitthāriko ahu.

Dūratova upaṭṭhenti⁴, dhātugehavaruttame.

Passannacitto sumano, akaṃ candanavedikaṃ.

Dissati thūpakhandho ca, thūpānucchaviko tadā.

1-1. Yattha anuvassikenevaṃ pabbajjāto pubbenivāsaññaṃ (Sī)

Anuvassikenevaṃ pabbajitena pubbenivāsaññaṃ (?)

2. Kapilavatthunagare (Sī) 3. Khu 3. 189 piṭṭhādīsu. 4. Dūratova naṃ upaṭṭhenti (Sī)

Bhave nibbattimānamhi, Devatte atha mānuse.

Omattaṃ¹ me na passāmi, pubbakammassidaṃ phalaṃ.

Pañcadasakappasate, ito aṭṭha janā ahuṃ.

Sabbe samattanāmā te, cakkavattī mahabbalā.

Kilesā jhāpitā mayhaṃ -pa- kataṃ Buddhassa sāsanā”ti.

Arahattaṃ pana patvā Anuruddhattherādīhi saddhiṃ

Pācīnavamsamigadāye viharante imasmiṃ there ekadivasaṃ māro pāpimā
bhimsāpetu² kāmo tassa bheravarūpaṃ dasseti. Thero taṃ “māro ayan”ti
ñatvā “pāpima ye mārādheyyaṃ vītivattā, tesaṃ tava kiriyā kiṃ karissati,
tatonidānaṃ pana tvaṃ eva vighātaṃ anattaṃ pāpuṇissasi”ti dassento
“**obhāsajātaṃ phalagan**”ti gāthaṃ abhāsi.

25. Tattha **obhāsajātanti** ñāṇobhāsena jātobhāsaṃ aggamaggañāṇassa
adhigatattā. Tena anavasesato kilesandhakārassa vihataviddhaṃsitabhāvato
ativiya pabhassaranti attho. **Phalaganti** phalaṃ gataṃ upagataṃ³,
aggaphalañāṇasahitanti adhippāyo. **Cittanti** khīṇāsavassa cittaṃ sāmāññena
vadati. Tenāha “**abhiñhaso**”ti. Tañhi nirodhaninnatāya⁴ khīṇāsavānaṃ
niccakappaṃ arahattaphalasamāpatti-samāpajjanato “phalena sahitaṃ”ti
vattabbataṃ arahati. **Tādisanti** tathārūpaṃ, arahantanti attho. **Āsajjati**
visodhetvā⁵ paribhuyya. **Kaṇhāti** māraṃ ālapati, so hi kaṇhakammattā
kaṇhābhijātītāya⁶ ca “kaṇho”ti vuccati. **Dukkhaṃ nigacchasīti** idha kucchi-
anuppavesādinā niratthakaṃ kāyaparissamaṃ dukkhaṃ, samparāye ca
appatikāraṃ apāyadukkhaṃ upagamissasi pāpuṇissasi. Taṃ sutvā māro
“jānāti maṃ samaṇo”ti tatthevantaradhāyīti.

Nandiyattheragāthāvaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

1. Ūnataṃ (Sī)

3. Phalaganti phalūpagataṃ (Sī)

5. Virodhetvā (Sī), vibodhetvā (Ka)

2. Bhayāpetu (Sī)

4. Taṇhānirodhaninnatāya (Sī)

6. Kaṇhābhijātisamatāya (Sī, Ka)

6. Abhayattheragāthāvaṇṇanā

Sutvā subhāsitaṃ vācanti āyasmato Abhayattherassa gāthā. Kā uppatti? So kira Padumuttarassa Bhagavato sāsane pabbajitvā dhammakathiko hutvā dhammakathanakāle paṭhamam catūhi gāthāhi Bhagavantam abhitthavitvā pacchā dhammam kathesi. Tenassa puñṇakammabalena kappānam satasahassam apāyapaṭisandhi nāma nāhosi. Tathā hi vuttam—

“Abhitthavitvā Padumuttaram Jinam,
Passannacitto abhayo Sayambhum.

Na gacchi¹ kappāni apāyabhūmim,
Satasahassāni ulārasaddho”ti².

Khettasampattiyaḍḍhi tassa ca pubbapacchimasanniṭṭhāna³ cetanānam ativiya ulārabhāvena so aparimeyyo puñṇābhisando kusalābhisando⁴ tādiso ahosi. “Acintiyē⁵ pasannānam, vipāko hoti acintiyō”ti⁶ hi vuttam. Tattha tattha hi bhava upacitam puñṇam tassa upatthambhakamahosi. Tathā hi so Vipassissa Bhagavato ketakapupphehi pūjamakāsi. Evaṃ ulārehi puñṇavisesehi sugatīsu eva saṃsaranto imasmim Buddhuppāde rañño Bimbisārassa putto hutvā nibbatti. **Abhayotissa** nāmam ahosi. Tassa uppatti parato āvi bhavissati. So Nigaṇṭhena Nāṭaputtana ubhatokoṭikam pañham sikkhāpetvā “imam pañham pucchitvā samaṇassa Gotamassa vadam āropehi”ti vissajjito Bhagavantam upasaṅkamitvā tam pañham pucchitvā tassa pañhassa anekasabyākaraṇabhāve Bhagavatā kathite Nigaṇṭhānam parājayaṃ, Satthu ca Sammāsambuddhabhāvaṃ viditvā upāsakattam paṭivedesi. Tato rañne Bimbisāre kālaṅkate sañjātasamvego sāsane pabbajitvā tālacchiggaḷūpamasuttadesanāya sotāpanno hutvā puna vipassanam ārabhitvā arahattam sacchākāsi. Tena vuttam **Apadāne**⁷—

“Vinatānadiyā tīre, vihāsi purisuttamo.

Addasam virajam Buddham, ekaggaṃ susamāhitam.

1. Nāgacchi (Sī)

3. Pubbamajjhimasanniṭṭhāna (Bahūsu)

5. Acintiyesu (Sī, Ka)

2. Khu 4. 160 piṭṭhe thokam visadisam.

4. Dānādikusalābhisando (Sī)

7. Khu 4. 94 piṭṭhādīsu.

Madhugandhassa pupphena, ketakassa ahaṃ tadā.

Pasannacitto sumano, Buddhaseṭṭhamapūjayim.

Ekanavute ito kappe, yaṃ pupphamabhipūjayim.

Duggatim nābhijānāmi, Buddapūjāyidaṃ¹ phalaṃ.

Kilesā jhāpitā mayhaṃ -pa- kataṃ Buddhassa sāsanā”ti.

Arahattaṃ pana patvā attano paṭipattikittanena aññaṃ byākaronto
“**sutvā subhāsitaṃ vācaṃ**”ti gāthaṃ abhāsi.

26. Tattha **sutvā**ti sotaṃ odahitvā, sotadvārānusārena upadhāretvā.
Subhāsitaṃti suṭṭhu bhāsitaṃ, sammadeva bhāsitaṃ,
Sammāsambuddhabhāvato mahākāruṇikatāya ca kiñci avisaṃvādetvā
yathādhippetassa atthassa ekantato sādhanavasena bhāsitaṃ
catusaccavibhāvanīyadhammakathaṃ. Na hi saccavinimuttā Bhagavato
dhammadesanā atthi. **Buddhassā**ti sabbaññubuddhassa. **Ādiccabandhunoti**
ādiccavaṃse sambhūtattā ādicco bandhu etassāti ādiccabandhu, Bhagavā.
Tassa ādiccabandhuno. Ādiccassa vā bandhūti ādiccabandhu, Bhagavā.
Tassa Bhagavato orasaputtabhāvato. Tenāha Bhagavā—

“Yo andhakāre tamasī pabhaṅkaro,

Verocano maṇḍalī uggatejo.

Mā rāhu gilī caramantalikkhe,

Pajāṃ mamaṃ rāhu pamuñca sūriyaṃ”ti².

Paccabyadhinti paṭivijjhim. **Hī**-ti nipātamattaṃ. **Nipuṇanti** saṇhaṃ
paramasukhumaṃ, nirodhasaccaṃ, catusaccameva vā. **Hī**-ti vā hetu-atthe
nipāto. Yasmā paccabyadhim³ nipuṇaṃ catusaccaṃ, tasmā na dāni kiñci
paṭivijjhitaḥ atthi attho. Yathā kiṃ paṭivijjhīti āha “**vālaggaṃ usunā**
yathā”ti. Yathā sattadhā bhinnassa vālassa koṭim susikkhito⁴ kusalo issāso
usunā kaṇḍena avirajjhanto vijjheyya, evaṃ paccabyadhim nipuṇaṃ
ariyasaccanti yojanā.

Abhayattheragāthāvaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

1. Pupphapūjāyidaṃ (Sī)

3. Yasmā so paccabyadhi (Sī)

2. Saṃ 1. 49 piṭṭhe.

4. Koṭīsu sikkhito (Sī)

7. Lomasakaṅgiyattheragāthāvaṇṇanā

Dabbari kusanti āyasmato Lomasakaṅgiyattherassa¹ gāthā. Kā uppatti?
 So kira ito ekanavute kappe Vipassin Bhagavantam passitvā
 pasannamānaso nānapupphēhi² pūjetvā tena puññakammena devaloke
 nibbatto puna aparāparam puññāni katvā sugatisuyeva saṁsaranto
 Kassapassa Bhagavato sāsane pabbajitvā samaṇadhammam karoti. Tena ca
 samayena Satthārā bhaddekarattapaṭipadāya kathitāya aññataro bhikkhu
 Bhaddekarattasuttavasena tena sākaccham karoti. So tam nasampāyāsi.
 Asampāyanto “aham anāgate tuyham bhaddakarattam kathetum samattho
 bhavēyyan”ti paṇidhānam akāsi, itaro “puccheyyan”ti. Etesu paṭhamo ekaṁ
 Buddhantaram devamanussesu saṁsaritvā amhākam Bhagavato kāle
 Kapilavatthusmin Sākiyarājakule nibbatti. Tassa sukhumālabhāvena
 Soṇassa viya pādatalesu lomāni jātāni, tenassa **Lomasakaṅgiyoti** nāmam
 ahoṣi. Itaro devaloke nibbattitvā **Candanoti** paññāyittha. Lomasakaṅgiyo
 Anuruddhādīsu Sakyakumāresu pabbajantesu pabbajitum na icchi. Atha nam
 saṁvejetum Candano devaputto upasaṅkamitvā bhaddekarattam pucchi.
 Itaro “na jānāmi”ti³. Puna devaputto “atha kasmā tayā ‘bhaddekarattam
 katheyyan’ti saṅgaro kato, idāni pana nāmamattampi na jānāsi”ti codesi.
 Itaro tena saddhim Bhagavantam upasaṅkamitvā “mayā kira bhante pubbe
 ‘imassa bhaddekarattam kathessāmi’ti saṅgaro kato”ti pucchi. Bhagavā
 “āma kulaputta Kassapassa Bhagavato kāle tayā evam katan”ti āha.
 Svāyamatto Uparipaṇṇāsake⁴ āgatanayena vitthārato veditabbo. Atha
 lomasakaṅgiyo “tena hi bhante pabbājetha man”ti āha. Bhagavā “na kho
 Tathāgatā mātāpitūhi ananuññātam puttam pabbājenti”ti paṭikkhipi. So mātu
 santikam gantvā “anujānāhi mam amma pabbajitum, pabbajissāmahan”ti
 vatvā mātārā “tāta sukhumālo tvam katham pabbajissasi”ti vutte “attano
 parissayasahanabhāvam pakāseto **“dabbari kusam poṭakilan”**ti gātham
 abhāsi.

1. Lomasakaṅgiyattherassa (Ka)

2. Nāgapupphēhi (Sī)

3. Na jānāti (Sī)

4. Ma 3. 240 piṭṭhādīsu.

27. Tattha **dabbanti** dabbatiṇamāha, yaṃ “saddulo”¹tipi vuccati. **Kusanti** kusatiṇaṃ, yo “kāso”²ti vuccati. **Poṭakilanti** sakaṇṭakaṃ akaṇṭakaṃca gacchaṃ. Idha pana sakaṇṭakameva adhippetāṃ. Usīrādīni suviññeyyāni. Dabbādīni tiṇāni bīraṇatiṇāni pādehi akkantassāpi dukkhajanakāni gamanantarāyakarāni ca, tāni ca panāhaṃ **urasā panudissāmi**¹ urasāpi apanessāmi. Evaṃ apanento taṃ nimittaṃ dukkhaṃ sahanto araṇṇāyatane gumbantaraṃ pavisitvā samaṇadhammaṃ kātuṃ sakkhissāmi. Ko pana vādo pādehi akkamaneti dasseti. **Vivekamanubrūhayanti** kāyavivekaṃ cittavivekaṃ upadhivivekaṃca anubrūhayanto. Gaṇasaṅgaṇikaṃ hi pahāya kāyavivekaṃ anubrūhayantasēva aṭṭhatimsāya ārammaṇesu yattha katthaci cittaṃ samādahantassa cittaviveko, na saṅgaṇikāratassa. Samāhitasseva vipassanāya kammaṃ karontassa samathavipassanaṃca yuganaddhaṃ karontassa kilesānaṃ khepanena upadhivivekādhigamo, na asamāhitassa. Tena vuttaṃ “vivekamanubrūhayanti kāyavivekaṃ cittavivekaṃ upadhivivekaṃca anubrūhayanto”²ti. Evaṃ pana puttena vutte² mātā “tena hi tāta pabbajā”³ti anujāni. So Bhagavantaṃ upasaṅkamitvā pabbajjaṃ yāci. Taṃ Sāthā pabbājesi. Taṃ pabbajitvā katapubbakiccaṃ kammaṭṭhānaṃ gaheṭvā araṇṇaṃ pavisantaṃ bhikkhū āhaṃsu “āvuso tvaṃ sukhumālo kiṃ sakkhissasi araṇṇe vasitun”⁴ti. So tesampi tameva gāthaṃ vatvā araṇṇaṃ pavisitvā bhāvanaṃ anuyuñjanto na cirasseva chaḷabhiñño ahoṣi. Tena vuttaṃ **Apadāne**³—

“Suvaṇṇavaṇṇaṃ Sambuddhaṃ, āhutaṇaṃ paṭiggahaṃ.

Rathiyaṃ paṭipajjantaṃ, nānāpupphehi⁴ pūjayim.

Ekanavutito kappe, yaṃ pupphaṃ abhipūjayim.

Duggatiṃ nābhijānāmi, Buddha⁵pūjayidaṃ phalaṃ.

Kilesā jhāpitā mayhaṃ -pa- kataṃ Buddhassa sāsaṇaṃ”⁵ti.

Arahattaṃ pana patvā thero aññaṃ byākaronto taṃyeva gāthaṃ abhāsīti.

Lomasakaṅgiyattheragāthāvaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

1. Apanudissāmi (Sī)

2. Evaṃ pana vutte (Sī)

3. Khu 4. 95 piṭṭhe.

4. Nāgapupphehi (Sī)

5. Puppha (Sī)

8. Jambugāmiyaputtattheragāthāvaṇṇanā

Kacci no vatthapasutoti āyasmato Jambugāmiyaputtattherassa¹ gāthā.
 Kā uppatti? So kira purimabuddhesu katādhikāro hutvā tattha tattha
 vivaṭṭūpanissayaṃ kusalaṃ ācinanto ito ekatimse kappe Vessabhussa
 Bhagavato kāle ekadivasaṃ kiṃsukāni pupphāni disvā tāni pupphāni
 gahetvā Buddhaguṇe anussaranto Bhagavantaṃ uddissa ākāse khipanto
 pūjesi. So tena puññakammena Tāvatiṃsesu nibbatto. Tato paraṃ puññāni
 katvā aparāparaṃ devamanussesu saṃsaranto imasmiṃ Buddhuppāde
 Campāyaṃ Jambugāmiyassa nāma upāsakassa putto hutvā nibbatti. Tenassa
Jambugāmiyaputtotveva samaññā ahosi. So vayappatto Bhagavato santike
 dhammaṃ sutvā paṭiladdhasaṃvego pabbajitvā katapubbakicco
 kammaṭṭhānaṃ gahetvā Sākete añjanavane vasati. Athassa pitā “kiṃ nu kho
 mama putto sāsane abhirato viharati, udāhu no”ti vīmaṃsanatthaṃ **“kacci
 no vatthapasuto”**ti gāthaṃ likhitvā pesesi. So taṃ vācetvā “pitā me
 pamādavihāraṃ āsaṅkati, ahañca ajjāpi puthujjanabhūmiṃ nātivatto”ti
 saṃvegajāto ghaṭento vāyamanto na cirasseva chaḷabhiñño ahosi. Tena
 vuttaṃ **Apadāne**²—

“Kiṃsukaṃ pupphitaṃ disvā, paggahetvāna añjalim.
 Buddhasetṭhaṃ saritvāna, ākāse abhipūjayim.

Tena kammena sukatena, cetanāpaṇidhīhi ca.
 Jahitvā mānusaṃ dehaṃ, Tāvatiṃsamagacchaham.

Ekatimse ito kappe, yaṃ kammamakariṃ tadā.
 Duggatiṃ nābhijānāmi, Buddhapūjāyidaṃ phalaṃ.

Kilesā jhāpitā mayhaṃ -pa- kataṃ Buddhassa sāsanan”ti.

Arahattaṃ pana patvā ñātīnaṃ Vasananagaraṃ gantvā sāsanaṃ
 niyyānikabhāvaṃ pakāsento iddhipāṭihāriyaṃ dессesi. Taṃ disvā ñātakā
 pasannamānasā bahū saṃghārāme kāresuṃ. Theropi sakapitarā

1. Jambugāmiyattherassa (Sī)

2. Khu 4. 76 piṭṭhe.

pesitaṃ gāthaṃ aṅkusaṃ katvā ghaṭento vāyamanto arahattaṃ sacchākāsi. Aññaṃ byākarontopi pitupūjanatthaṃ¹ “**kaccino vatthapasuto**”ti tameva gāthaṃ abhāsi.

28. Tattha **kaccīti** pucchāyaṃ nipāto. **Noti** paṭisedhe. **Vatthapasutoti** vatthe pasuto vatthapasuto, cīvaramaṇḍanābhirato. Nidassanamattaṃ cetam pattaṃmaṇḍanādicāpallapaṭikkhepassāpi adhippetattā. “Kacci na vatthapasuto”tipi pāṭho, so evattho. **Bhūsanāratoti** attabhāvavibhūsanāya rato abhirato, yathekacce pabbajitvāpi capalā² kāyadaḍḍhibahulā³ cīvarāḍḍhiparikkhārassa attano sarīrassa ca maṇḍanavibhūsanatthānāya yuttā honti. Kimeva parikkhārapasuto bhūsanārato ca nāhosīti ayamettha padadvayassāpi attho. **Sīlamayaṃ gandhanti** akhaṇḍādibhāvāpādanena suparisuddhassa catubbidhassapi sīlassa vasena yvāyaṃ⁴ “yo ca sīlavataṃ gandho, vāti deveṣu uttamo”ti⁵ vutto sīlamayo gandho, taṃ **tvam vāyasi** sīlasampattisambhavena kalyāṇena kittisaddena kiṃ tvam sabbā disā pattharasīti attho. **Netarā pajāti** na itarā dussīlapajā, dussīlattāyeva dussīlamayaṃ duggandhaṃ vāyati, ()⁶ evaṃ tvam duggandhaṃ avāyitvā kacci sīlamayaṃ gandhaṃ vāyasīti attho. Atha vā **netarā pajāti** na itarā⁷ dussīlapajā, taṃ kacci⁸ na hoti, yato sīlamayaṃ gandhaṃ vāyasīti byatirekena sīlagandhavāyanameva vibhāveti.

Jambugāmiyaputtattheragāthāvaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

9. Hāritattheragāthāvaṇṇanā

Samunnamayamattānanti āyasmato Hāritattherassa gāthā. Kā uppatti? So kira purimabuddhesu katādhikāro hutvā tattha tattha vivaṭṭūpanissayaṃ puññasambhāraṃ upacinanto ito ekatimse kappe

1. Sapitupūjanatthaṃ (Sī)

2. Natthi (Sī)

3. Kāyadaḍḍhibahulā (Sī)

4. Natthi (Sī)

5. Khu 1. 21 piṭṭhe Dhammapade.

6. (Na sīlamayaṃ gandhaṃ) (Ka)

7. Itarā (Sī)

8. Kiñci (Sī)

Sudassanaṃ nāma paccekasambuddhaṃ disvā pasannamānaso kuṭajapupphhehi pūjaṃ katvā tena puñṇakammena sugatīṣuyeva parivattento imasmiṃ Buddhuppāde Sāvattihinagare brāhmaṇamahāsālakule nibbatti. **Hāritotissa**¹ nāmaṃ ahosi. Tassa vayappattassa mātāpitaro kularūpādīhi anucchavikaṃ kumārikaṃ brāhmaṇadhītaraṃ ānesuṃ. So tāya saddhiṃ bhogasukhaṃ anubhavanto ekadivasam attano tassā ca rupasampattim oloketvā dhammatāya codiyamāno “īdisaṃ nāma rūpaṃ na cirasseva jarāya maccunā ca abhippamaddīyati”ti samvegaṃ paṭilabhi. Katipayadivasātikkameneva cassa bhariyaṃ kaṇhasappo ḍaṃsitvā māresi. So tena bhiyyoso mattāya sañjātasamvego Satthu santikaṃ gantvā dhammaṃ sutvā gharabandhane chinditvā pabbaji. Tassa ca cariyānukūlaṃ kammaṭṭhānaṃ gahetvā viharantassa kammaṭṭhānaṃ na sampajjati, cittaṃ ujugataṃ na hoti. So gāmaṃ piṇḍāya pavittṭho aññataraṃ usukāraṃ usudaṇḍaṃ² yante pakkhipitvā ujum karontaṃ disvā “ime acetanampi nāma ujum karonti, kasmā ahaṃ cittaṃ ujum na karissāmi”ti cintetvā tatova³ paṭinivattitvā divāṭṭhāne nisinno vipassanaṃ ārabhi. Athassa Bhagavā upari ākāse nisīditvā ovādaṃ dento “**samunnamayamattānaṃ**”ti gāthaṃ abhāsi. Ayameva thero attānaṃ paraṃ viya ovadanto abhāsīti ca vadanti.

29. Tattha⁴ **samunnamayanti** sammā unnamento, samāpattivaseṇa kosajjapakkhe patitum adatvā tato uddharanto vīriyasamataṃ⁵ yojentoti attho. **Attānanti** cittaṃ, atha vā **samunnamayāti** kosajjapakkhato samunnamehi. **Ma-kāro** padasandhikaro. Hīnavīriyatāya tava cittaṃ kammaṭṭhānavīthim nappaṭipajjati ce, taṃ vīriyārambhavasena sammā unnamehi, anonataṃ⁶ anapanataṃ karohīti adhippāyo. Evaṃ pana karonto **usukārova tejanam**. **Cittaṃ ujum karitvāna, avijjaṃ bhindahāritāti**. Yathā nāma usukāro kaṇḍam īsakampi onataṃ apanataṃ ca⁷ vijjhanto lakkhaṃ bhindanatthaṃ ujum karoti, evaṃ kosajjapātato arakkhaṇena onataṃ⁸ uddhaccapātato arakkhaṇena apanataṃ vijjhanto⁹ appanāpattiyā cittaṃ

1. Hāritoti (Ka)

2. Usudaṇḍakaṃ (Sī)

3. Tato (Sī)

4. Evaṃ tattha (sabbattha)

5. Vīriyasamataṃ (Ka)

6. Anamantaṃ (Sī)

7. Īsakampi onatiṃ apanatiṃ ca (Sī)

8. Rakkhaṇena onatiṃ (Sī)

9. Rakkhaṇena apanatiṃ vijjhanto (Sī)

ujuṃ karitvāna samāhitacitto vipassanaṃ ussukkāpetvā sīghaṃ
aggamaggaññena avijjaṃ bhinda padālehīti. Taṃ sutvā thero vipassanaṃ
vaḍḍhetvā na cireneva arahā ahosi. Tena vuttaṃ **Apadāne**¹—

“Himavantassāvidūre, Vasalo nāma pabbato.

Buddho Sudassano nāma, vasate² pabbatantare.

Pupphaṃ Hemavantaṃ gayha, vehāsaṃ agamāsahaṃ.

Tatthaddasāsiṃ Sambuddhaṃ, oghatiṇṇamanāsavaṃ.

Pupphaṃ kuṭajamādāya, sīse katvānahaṃ tadā³.

Buddhassa abhiropesiṃ, Sayambhussa Mahesino.

Ekatiṃ se ito kappe, yaṃ pupphamabhipūjayiṃ.

Duggatiṃ nābhijānāmi, pupphapūjāyidaṃ phalaṃ.

Kilesā jhāpitā mayhaṃ -pa- kataṃ Buddhassa sāsanā”ti.

Arahattaṃ pana patvā aññaṃ byākarontopi tameva gāthaṃ abhāsi.

Hāritattheragāthāvaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

10. Uttiyattheragāthāvaṇṇanā

Ābādhe me samuppanneti āyasmato Uttiyattherassa gāthā. Kā uppatti?
So kira purimabuddhesu katādhikāro tattha tattha vivaṭṭūpanissayaṃ
puññaṃ⁴ upacinanto ito catunavute kappe Siddhatthassa Bhagavato kāle
Candabhāgāya nadiyā mahārūpo⁵ Susumāro hutvā nibbatto. So pāraṃ
gantum nadiyā tīraṃ⁶ upagataṃ Bhagavantaṃ disvā pasannacitto pāraṃ
netukāmo tīrasamīpe nipajji. Bhagavā tassa anukampāya piṭṭhiyaṃ pāde
ṭhapesi. So haṭṭho udaggo pītivegena diguṇussāho hutvā sotaṃ chindanto
sīghena javena Bhagavantaṃ paratīraṃ⁷ nesi. Bhagavā tassa cittappasādaṃ
oloketvā “ayaṃ ito cuto

1. Khu 3. 321 piṭṭhe thokaṃ visadisam.

3. Sire katvāna añjaliṃ (Ka)

6. Tīre (Ka)

4. Bahuṃ puññaṃ (Sī)

2. Vasanto (Ka)

5. Mahārahade (Sī)

7. Pāraṃ tīraṃ (Sī)

devaloke nibbattitvā¹ tato paṭṭhāya sugatīsusueva saṃsaranto ito catunavute kappe amataṃ pāpuṇissatī”ti byākaritvā pakkāmi.

So tathā sugatīsusueva paribbhamanto² imasmim Buddhuppāde Sāvatthiyaṃ aññatarassa brāhmaṇassa putto hutvā nibbatti **Uttiyo** nāma nāmena. So vayappatto “amataṃ pariyesissāmi”ti paribbājako hutvā vicaranto ekadivasam Bhagavantam upasaṅkamitvā³ dhammaṃ sutvā⁴ sāsane pabbajitvāpi silādīnam avisodhitattā visesaṃ nibbattetum asakkonto aññe bhikkhū visesaṃ nibbattetvā aññaṃ byākaronte disvā Satthāraṃ upasaṅkamitvā saṅkhepeneva⁵ ovādaṃ yāci. Satthāpi tassa “tasmātiha tvaṃ uttiya ādimeva visodhehi”ti-ādinā⁶ saṅkhepeneva ovādaṃ adāsī. So tassa ovāde ṭhatvā vipassanaṃ ārabhi. Tassa āradhaviṇṇaṇassa ābādho uppajji. Uppanne pana ābādhe sañjātasamvego vīriyārambhavatthum katvā vipassanāya kammaṃ karonto vipassanaṃ ussukkāpetvā arahattaṃ pāpuṇi. Te vuttaṃ **Apadāne**⁷—

“Candabhāgānadītīre, Susumāro ahaṃ tadā.

Sagocarapasutohaṃ, nadititthaṃ⁸ agacchahaṃ.

Siddhattho tamhi samaye, Sayambhū aggapuggalo.

Nadim taritukāmo so, nadititthaṃ upāgami.

Upagate ca Sambuddhe, ahampi tatthupāgamiṃ.

Upagantvāna Sambuddhaṃ, imaṃ vācaṃ udīrayim.

Abhirūha mahāvīra, tāressāmi ahaṃ tuvaṃ.

Pettikaṃ visayaṃ mayhaṃ, anukampa Mahāmuni.

Mama uggajjanaṃ⁹ sutvā, abhirūhi Mahāmuni.

Haṭṭho haṭṭhena cittaṇa, tāresiṃ Lokanāyakaṃ.

Nadiyā pāriṇe tīre, Siddhattho Lokanāyako.

Assāsesi mamaṃ tattha, amataṃ pāpuṇissati.

1. Nibbattissati (Sī)

2. Saṃsaranto (Sī)

3. Disvā upasaṅkamitvā (Sī)

4. Sutvā paṭiladdhasaddho (Sī)

5. Saṅkhepena (Ka)

6. Saṃ 3. 124 piṭṭhe.

7. Khu 3. 88 piṭṭhe.

8. Naditīraṃ (Ka)

9. Mama taṃ gajjanaṃ (Sī)

Tamhā kāyā cavitvāna, devalokaṃ agacchahaṃ.
 Dibbasukhaṃ anubhaviṃ, accharāhi purakkhato.
 Sattakkhattuñca Devindo, devarajjamakāsahaṃ.
 Tīṇikkhattuṃ cakkavattī, mahiyā issaro ahuṃ.
 Vivekamanuyuttohaṃ, nipako ca susaṃvuto.
 Dhāremi antimaṃ dehaṃ, Sammāsambuddhasāsane.
 Catunnavutito kappe, tāresim yaṃ narāsabhaṃ.
 Duggattiṃ nābhijānāmi, taraṇāya idaṃ phalaṃ.
 Kilesā jhāpitā mayhaṃ -pa- kataṃ Buddhassa sāsanan”ti.

Arahattaṃ pana patvā attano sammā paṭipattiyā
 paripuṇṇākāravibhāvanamukhena aññaṃ byākaronto **“ābādhe me
 samuppanne”**ti gāthaṃ abhāsi.

30. Tattha **ābādhemesamuppanneti** sarīrassa ābādhanato “ābādho”ti
 laddhanāme visabhāgadhātukkabhahetuke roge mayhaṃ sañjāte. **Sati me
 udapajjathāti** “uppanno kho me ābādho, ṭhānaṃ kho panetaṃ vijjati,
 yadidaṃ ābādho vaḍḍheyya. Yāva panāyaṃ ābādho na vaḍḍhati, handāhaṃ
 vīriyaṃ ārabhāmi ‘appattassa pattiya anadhigatassa adhigamāya
 asacchikatassa sacchikiriyāya’ti” vīriyārambhavatthubhūtā sati tasseva
 ābādhassavasena dukkhāya vedanāya pīḷiyamānassa mayhaṃ udapādi.
 Tenāha **“ābodho me samuppanno, kālo me nappamajjitun”**ti. Evaṃ
 uppannaṃ hi satim āṅkusaṃ katvā ayaṃ thero arahattaṃ pattoti.

Uttiyattheragāthāvaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

Tatīyavaggavaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

4. Catutthavagga

1. Gahvaratīriyattheragāthāvaṇṇanā

Phuṭṭho ḍaṁsehīti āyasmato Gahvaratīriyattherassa gāthā. Kā uppatti? So kira purimabuddhesu katādhikāro ito ekatimse kappe Sikhissa Bhagavato kāle migaluddo hutvā araṇṇe vicaranto addasa Sikhim Bhagavantam aññatarasmim rukkhamūle devanāgayakkhānam dhammam desentam, disvā pana pasannamānaso “dhammo esa vuccatī”ti sare nimittam aggahesi. So tena cittappasādena devaloke uppanno puna aparāparam sugatīsuyeva saṁsaranto imasmim Buddhuppāde Sāvattiyam brāhmaṇakule nibbattivā “Aggidatto”ti laddhanāmo vayappatto Bhagavato yamakapāṭihāriyam disvā sañjātappasādo sāsane pabbajitvā kammaṭṭhānam gahetvā Gahvaratīre nāma araṇṇaṭṭhāne¹ vasati. Tenassa **Gahvaratīriyoti** samañña ahoṣi. So vipassanam vaḍḍhetvā na cirasseva arahattam pāpuṇi. Tena vuttam **Apadāne**²—

“Migaluddo pure āsim, araṇṇe vipine aham.
Addasam virajam Buddham, devasaṁghapurakkhatam.
Catusaccam pakāsentam, desentam amataṁ padam.
Assosim madhuraṁ dhammam, Sikhino Lokabandhuno.
Ghose cittam pasādesim, asamappaṭipuggale.
Tattha cittam pasādetvā, uttarim duttaram³ bhavam.
Ekatimse ito kappe, yaṁ saññaṁmalabhim⁴ tadā.
Duggattim nābhijānāmi, ghosasaññaṁyidaṁ phalaṁ.
Kilesā jhāpitā mayham -pa- kataṁ Buddhassa sāsanan”ti.

Arahattam pana patvā Bhagavantam vanditvā Sāvattiyam⁵ agamāsi. Tassa āgatabhāvam sutvā nātakā upagantvā mahādānam pavattesum. So katipayadivase vasitvā araṇṇameva gantukāmo ahoṣi. Tam nātakā “bhante araṇṇam nāma ḍaṁsamakasādivasena bahuparissayam, idheva

1. Aññataratṭhāne (Sī)

2. Khu 4. 97 piṭṭhe.

3. Atarim uttarim (Sī)

4. Yaṁ puññaṁmalabhim (Sī)

5. Sāvattim (Sī)

vasathā”ti āhaṃsu. Taṃ sutvā thero “araññavāsoyeva mayhaṃ ruccatī”ti vivekābhīratikittanamukhena aññaṃ byākaronto “**phuṭṭho ḍaṃsehi**”ti gāthaṃ abhāsi.

31. Tattha **phuṭṭho ḍaṃsehi makasehī**ti ḍaṃsanasilatāya “ḍaṃsā”ti laddhanāmāhi andhakamakkhikāhi, makasasaññitehi ca sūcimukhapāṇehi phussito daṭṭhoti attho. **Araññasminti** “pañcadhanusatikaṃ pacchiman”ti¹ vutta-araññalakkhaṇayogato araññe. **Brahāvaneti** mahārukkhagacchagahanatāya mahāvane araññāniyaṃ. **Nāgo saṅgāmasīsevāti** saṅgāmāvacaro hatthināgo viya saṅgāmamuddhani parasenāsampahāraṃ². “Araññavāso nāma Buddhādīhi vaṇṇito thomito”ti ussāhajāto **sato** satimā hutvā **tatra** tasmim araññe, tasmim vā ḍaṃsādisamphasse upaṭṭhite **adhivāsaye** adhivāseyya saheyya, “ḍaṃsādayo maṃ ābādhentī”ti araññavāsaṃ na jaheyyāti attho.

Gahvaratīriyattheragāthāvaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

2. Suppiyattheragāthāvaṇṇanā

Ajaraṃ jīramānenāti āyasmato Suppiyattherassa gāthā. Kā uppatti? So kira Padumuttarassa Bhagavato kāle kulagehe nibbattitvā tāpasapabbajjaṃ pabbajitvā araññāyatane vasanto tattha Bhagavantaṃ disvā pasannamānaso phalāphalaṃ adāsi, tathā bhikkhusaṃghassa. So tena puññakammena devamanussesu saṃsaranto Kassapassa Sammāsambuddhassa kāle khattiyakule nibbattitvā anukkamena viññutaṃ patto kalyāṇamittasannissayena laddhasaṃvego sāsane pabbajitvā bahussuto ahosi. Jātimadena sutamadena ca attānaṃ ukkaṃsento pare ca vambhento vihāsi. So imasmim Buddhuppāde tassa kamma nissandena Sāvattiyaṃ paribhūtarūpe susānagopakakule nibbatti. **Suppiyotissa** nāmaṃ ahosi. Atha viññutaṃ patto attano sahāyabhūtaṃ

1. Vi 1. 377 piṭṭhe.

2. Parasenāsuppahāraṃ (Sī)

Sopākattheraṃ upasaṅkamitvā tassa santike dhammaṃ sutvā
paṭiladdhasaṃvego pabbajitvā sammāpaṭipattiṃ pūretvā “**ajaraṃ**
jīramānenā”ti gātham abhāsi.

32. Tattha **ajaranti** jarārahitaṃ, nibbānaṃ sandhāyāha. Taṃ hi ajātattā¹
natthi ettha jarā, etasmim vā adhigate puggalassa sā natthīti
jarābhāvahetutopi ajaraṃ nāma. **Jīramānenā**ti jīrantena, khaṇe khaṇe jaraṃ
pāpuṇantena. **Tappamānenā**ti santappamānena, rāgādihi ekādasahi aggīhi
dayhamānena. **Nibbutinti** yathāvuttasantāpābhāvato nibbutasabhāvaṃ²
nibbānaṃ. **Nimiyan**ti³parivatteyyaṃ cetāpeyyaṃ. **Paramaṃ santinti**
anavasesakilesābhisaṅkhārāpariḷāhavūpasamadhammatāya uttamaṃ santim.
Catūhi yogehi ananubandhattā **yogakkhemaṃ**. Attano uttaritarassa kassaci
abhāvato **anuttaraṃ**. Ayaṃ hettha saṅkhepattho—khaṇe khaṇe jarāya
abhibhuyyamaṇattā jīramānena, tathā rāgaggi-ādihi santappamānena gato
evaṃ aniccena dukkhena asārena sabbathāpi anupasantasabhāvena sa-
upaddavena, tappaṭipakkhabhāvato ajaraṃ, paramupasamabhūtaṃ kenaci
anupaddutaṃ anuttaraṃ nibbānaṃ nimiyaṃ⁴ parivatteyyaṃ “mahāvata me
lābho mahā udayo hatthagato”ti. Yathā hi manussā yaṃ kiñci bhaṇḍam
parivattentā nirapekkhā gayhamānena sambahumānā honti, evamayaṃ thero
pahitatto viharanto attano kāye ca jīvite ca nirapekkhataṃ⁵ nibbānaṃ
paṭipesitatthañca⁶ pakāsento “nimiyaṃ paramaṃ santim, yogakkhemaṃ
anuttaraṃ”ti vatvā tameva paṭipattiṃ paribrūhayanto vipassanaṃ
ussukkāpetvā arahattaṃ pāpuṇi. Tena vuttaṃ **Apadāne**⁷—

“Varuṇo nāma nāmena, brāhmaṇo mantapāragū.

Chaḍḍetvā dasa puttāni, vanamajjhogahim⁸ tadā.

Assamaṃ sukataṃ katvā, suvibhattaṃ manoramaṃ.

Paṇṇasālaṃ karitvāna, vasāmi vipine ahaṃ.

Padumuttaro Lokavidū, āhutināṃ paṭiggaho.

Mamuddharitukāmo so, āgacchi mama assamaṃ.

1. Ajarattā (Ka)

2. Nibbutabhāvo (Sī), nibbutabhāvaṃ (Ka)

3. Nimmissanti (Sī)

4. Nimmissaṃ (Sī)

5. Nirapekkhaṃ (Sī)

6. Paṭisevitabbatañca (Sī)

7. Khu 4. 97 piṭṭhādīsu.

8. Vanamajjhogahim (Sī)

Yāvatā vanasaṇḍamhi, obhāso vipulo ahu.
 Buddhassa ānubhāvena, pajjalī vipinaṃ tadā.
 Disvāna taṃ pāṭihīraṃ, Buddhasseṭṭhassa tādino.
 Pattapuṭaṃ gahetvāna, phalena pūjayim ahaṃ.
 Upagantvāna Sambuddhaṃ, sahakhāri¹ madāsahaṃ.
 Anukampāya me Buddho, idaṃ vacanamabravi.
 Khāribhāraṃ gahetvāna, pacchato ehi me tuvaṃ.
 Paribhutte ca saṃghaṃhi, puññaṃ tava bhavissati.
 Puṭakaṃ taṃ gahetvāna, bhikkhusaṃghassa'dāsahaṃ.
 Tattha cittaṃ pasādetvā, Tusitaṃ upapajjaṃ.
 Tattha dibbehi naccehi, gātehi vāditehi ca.
 Puññakammena saṃyuttaṃ, anubhomi sadā sukhaṃ.
 Yaṃ yaṃ yonupapajjāmi, devattaṃ atha mānusaṃ.
 Bhoge me ūnatā natthi, phaladānassidaṃ phalaṃ.
 Yāvatā caturo dīpā, sasamuddā sapabbatā.
 Phalaṃ Buddhassa datvāna, issaraṃ kārayāmaṃ.
 Yāvatā ye pakkhigaṇā, ākāse uppatanti ce.
 Tepi me vasamanventi, phaladānassidaṃ phalaṃ.
 Yāvatā vanasaṇḍamhi, yakkhā bhūtā ca rakkhāsā.
 Kumbhaṇḍā garuḷā cāpi, pāricariyaṃ upenti me.
 Kummā Soṇā madhukārā, ḍaṃsā ca makasā ubho.
 Tepi maṃ vasamanventi, phaladānassidaṃ phalaṃ.
 Supaṇṇā nāma sakuṇā, pakkhijātā² mahabbalā.
 Tepi maṃ saraṇaṃ yanti, phaladānassidaṃ phalaṃ.
 Yepi dīghāyukā nāgā, iddhimanto mahāyasā.
 Tepi maṃ vasamanventi, phaladānassidaṃ phalaṃ.

 1. Sakaṃ khāriṃ (Sī)

2. Pakkhajātā (Sī)

Sīhā byagghā ca dīpī ca, acchakokataracchakā¹.

Tepi maṃ vasamanventi, phaladānassidaṃ phalaṃ.

Osadhī tiṇavāsī ca, ye ca ākāsavāsino.

Sabbe maṃ saraṇaṃ yanti, phaladānassidaṃ phalaṃ.

Sududdasaṃ sunipuṇaṃ, gambhīraṃ suppakāsitaṃ.

Phassayitvā viharāmi, phaladānassidaṃ phalaṃ.

Vimokkhe aṭṭha phusitvā, viharāmi anāsavo.

Ātāpī nipako cāhaṃ, phaladānassidaṃ phalaṃ.

Ye phalaṭṭhā Buddhaputtā, khīṇadosā mahāyasā.

Ahamaññataro tesaṃ, phaladānassidaṃ phalaṃ.

Abhiññāpāramiṃ gantvā, sukkamūlena codito.

Sabbāsava pariññāya, viharāmi anāsavo.

Tevijjā iddhipattā ca, Buddhaputtā mahāyasā.

Dibbasotaṃ samāpannā, tesaṃ aññataro ahaṃ.

Satasahassito kappe, yaṃ phalaṃ adadiṃ tadā.

Duggatiṃ nābhijānāmi, phaladānassidaṃ phalaṃ.

Kilesā jhāpitā mayhaṃ -pa- kataṃ Buddhassa sāsanā”ti.

Arahattaṃ pana patvāpi tameva gāthaṃ aññābyākaraṇavasena abhāsi.

Suppiyattheragāthāvaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

3. Sopākattheragāthāvaṇṇanā

Yathāpi ekaputtasminti āyasmato Sopākattherassa gāthā. Kā uppatti? So kira purimabuddhesu katādhikāro hutvā tattha tattha vivaṭṭūpanissayaṃ kusalaṃ upacinanto Kakusandhassa Bhagavato kāle aññatarassa kuṭumbikassa putto hutvā nibbatta ekadivasaṃ Satthāraṃ disvā pasannacitto bījapūrāphalāni Satthu upanesi. Paṭiggahehi Bhagavā anukampaṃ

1. Acchakā ca taracchakā (Sī)

upādāya. So bhikkhusaṃghe ca abhippasanno salākabhattaṃ paṭṭhapetvā saṃghuddesavasena tiṇṇaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ yāvatāyukaṃ khīrabhattaṃ adāsi. So tehi puñṇakammehi aparāparaṃ devamanussesu sampattiṃ¹ anubhavanto ekadā manussayoniyaṃ nibbatto ekassa Paccekabuddhassa khīrabhattaṃ adāsi. Evaṃ tattha tattha puñṇāni katvā sugatīsu eva paribbhamanto² imasmiṃ Buddhuppāde purimakammanissandena Sāvattiyaṃ aññatarāya duggatitthiyā kucchimhi paṭisandhiṃ gaṇhi. Tassa mātā dasa māse kucchinā pariharitvā paripakke gabbhe vijāyanakāle vijāyituṃ asakkontī mucchaṃ āpajjitvā bahuvelaṃ matā viya nipajji. Taṃ ṇātakā “matā”ti saññāya susānaṃ netvā citakaṃ āropetvā devatānubhāvena³ vātavuṭṭhiyā uṭṭhitāya aggiṃ adatvā pakkamiṃsu. Dārako pacchimabhavikattā devatānubhāvena mātukucchito arogo nikkhami. Mātā pana kālamakāsi. Devatā taṃ gahetvā manussarūpena susānagopakassa gehe ṭhapetvā katipayakālaṃ patirūpena āhārena posesi. Tato paraṃ susānagopako ca naṃ attano puttaṃ katvā vadḍheti. So tathā vadḍhento tassa puttena Supiyena nāma dārakena saddhiṃ kīlanto vicarati. Tassa susāne jātasaṃvadḍhabhāvato **Sopākoti** samañña ahoṣi.

Athekadivasāṃ sattavassikaṃ taṃ Bhagavā paccūsavelāya ñāṇajālaṃ pattharitvā veneyyabandhave oloketvā⁴ ñāṇajālantogadhaṃ disvā susānaṭṭhānaṃ agamāsi. Dārako pubbahetunā codiyamāno pasannamānaso Satthāraṃ upasaṅkamitvā vanditvā aṭṭhāsi. Satthā tassa dhammaṃ kathesi. So dhammaṃ sutvā pabbajjaṃ yācitvā “pitarā anuññātosī”ti vutto pitaraṃ Satthu santikaṃ nesi⁵. Tassa pitā Satthāraṃ upasaṅkamitvā vanditvā “bhante imaṃ dārakaṃ pabbājethā”ti anujāni. Satthā taṃ pabbājetvā mettābhāvanāya niyojesi. So mettākammaṭṭhānaṃ gahetvā susāne viharanto na cirasseva mettājhānaṃ nibbattetvā jhānaṃ pādakaṃ katvā vipassanaṃ vadḍhetvā arahattaṃ sacchākāsi. Tena vuttaṃ **Apadāne**⁶—

1. Sampattiyo (Sī)

2. Saṃsaranto (Sī)

3. Devatādhiggahitena (Ka)

4. Olovento (Sī)

5. Ānesi (Sī)

6. Khu 4. 24 piṭṭhe.

“Kakusandho mahāvīro, sabbadhammāna pāragū.

Gaṇamhā vūpakaṭṭho so, aḡamāsi vanantaram.

Vijamiñjaṃ gahetvāna, latāya āvuṇiṃ ahaṃ.

Bhagavā tamhi samaye, jhāyate pabbatantare.

Disvānaḡaṃ devadevaṃ, vip̄pasannena cetasā.

Dak̄khiṇeyyassa vīrassa¹, bījamiñja² madāsahaṃ.

Imasmiṃyeva kappamhi, yaṃ miñjamadadiṃ tadā.

Duggatiṃ nābhijānāmi, bījamiñjassidaṃ³ phalaṃ.

Kilesā jhāpitā mayhaṃ -pa- kataṃ Buddhassa sāsanaṃ”ti.

Arahā hutvā pana aññesaṃ sosānikabhikkhūnaṃ mettābhāvanāvidhiṃ⁴ dassento “**yathāpi ekaputtasmin**”ti gāthaṃ abhāsi.

33. Tattha **yathā**ti opammatthe nipāto. **Ekaputtasmin**ti punāti ca kulavaṃsaṃ tāyati cāti⁵ putto, atrajādibhedo putto. Eko putto ekaputto, tasmīṃ ekaputtasmiṃ. Visaye cetāṃ bhum̄mavacanaṃ. **Piyasmin**ti piyāyitabbatāya ceva ekaputtatāya ca rūpasīlācārādīhi ca pemakaraṇaṭṭhānabhūte. **Kusalī**ti kusalaṃ vuccati khemaṃ sotthibhāvo, taṃ labhitabbaṃ etassa atthīti kusalī, sattānaṃ hitesī mettajjhāsayo. **Sabbesu pāṇesū**ti sabbesu sattesu. **Sabbatthā**ti sabbāsu disāsu, sabbesu vā bhavādīsu, sabbāsu vā avatthāsu. Idaṃ vuttaṃ hoti—yathā ekaputtake⁶ piye manāpe mātāpitā kusalī ekantahitesī bhaveyya, evaṃ puratthimādibhedāsu sabbāsu disāsu, kāmabhavādibhedesu sabbesu⁷ bhavesu daharādibhedāsu sabbāsu avatthāsu ca⁸ ṭhitesu sabbesu sattesu ekantahitesitāya kusalī bhaveyya, “mitto udāsīno⁹ paccatthiko”ti sīmaṃ akatvā sīmāsambhedavasena sabbattha ekaṛasaṃ mettaṃ bhāveyyāti. Imaṃ pana gāthaṃ vatvā “sace¹⁰ tumhe āyasmanto evaṃ

1. Dhīrassa (Ka) 2. Bījapūra (Sī, Ka)

4. Mettābhāvanāya vīthiṃ (Sī)

6. Ekaputte (Sī) 7. Sabbesu vā (Sī)

9. Mitto udāhu no (Sī)

3. Bījapūjāyidaṃ (Sī)

5. Punāti kulavaṃsaṃ tāyatīti vā (Sī, Ka)

8. Avatthāsupi (Sī)

10. Sabbe (Ka)

mettābhāvanam anuyuñjeyyātha, ye te Bhagavatā ‘sukham supatī’ti-ādina¹
ekādasa mettānisamsā vuttā, ekaṃsena tesam bhāgino bhavathā”ti
ovādamadāsi.

Sopākattheragāthāvaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

4. Posiyattheragāthāvaṇṇanā

Anāsannavarāti āyasmato Posiyattherassa gāthā. Kā uppatti? So kira purimabuddhesu katādhikāro tattha tattha vivaṭṭūpanissayaṃ bahuṃ kusalam upacinitvā sugatīsu eva saṃsaranto ito dvenavute² kappe Tissassa Bhagavato kāle migaluddo hutvā araṇṇe vicarati. Atha Bhagavā tassa anuggahaṃ kātum araṇṇaṃ gantvā tassa cakkhupathe attānaṃ dassesi. So Bhagavantaṃ disvā pasannacitto āvudhaṃ nikkhipitvā upasaṅkamtivā añjalim paggayha aṭṭhāsi. Bhagavā nisīditukāmataṃ dassesi. So tāvadeva tiṇamuṭṭhiyo gahetvā same bhūmibhāge sakkaccaṃ santharitvā adāsi. Nisīdi tattha Bhagavā anukampaṃ upādāya. Nisinne pana Bhagavati anappakaṃ pītisomanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedento Bhagavantaṃ vanditvā sayampi ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Atha Bhagavā “ettakaṃ vaṭṭati imassa kusalabījan”ti uṭṭhāyāsanā pakkāmi. Acirapakkante Bhagavati taṃ sīho migarājā ghātesi. So kālaṅkato devaloke nibbatti. “So kira Bhagavati anupagacchanne³ sīhena ghātito niraye nibbattissatī”ti taṃ disvā Bhagavā sugatiyaṃ nibbattanatthaṃ kusalabījaropanatthaṃca upasaṅkami.

So tattha yāvatāyukaṃ ṭhatvā tato devalokato cavitvā sugatīsuyeva parivattento imasmiṃ Buddhuppāde Sāvatthiyaṃ aññatarassa Mahāvibhavassa setṭhino putto Saṅgāmajitattherassa kaniṭṭhabhātā hutvā nibbatti. **Posiyotissa** nāmaṃ ahosi. So vayappatto dārapariggahaṃ katvā ekaṃ puttaṃ labhitvā antimabhavikatāya dhammatāya codiyamāno jāti-ādim paṭicca uppannaṃvego pabbajitvā araṇṇaṃ pavisitvā vūpakaṭṭho

1. Am 3. 542 piṭṭhe.

2. Catunavute (Sī)

3. Anāgacchante (Sī)

hutvā catusaccakammaṭṭhānabhāvanam¹ anuyuñjanto na cirasseva
vipassanam ussukkāpetvā arahattam pāpuṇi. Tena vuttam **Apadāne**²—

“Himavantassāvidūre, Lambako nāma pabbato.

Tattheva Tisso Sambuddho, abbhokāsamhi caṅkami.

Migaluddo tadā āsim, araṇṇe kānane aham.

Disvāna tam devadevam, tiṇamuṭṭhimadāsaham.

Nisīdanattham Buddhassa, datvā cittam pasādayim.

Sambuddham abhivādetvā, pakkāmiṃ uttarāmukho.

Aciram gatamattassa, migarājā apothayi.

Sīhena pothito³ santo, tattha kālaṅkato aham.

Āsanne me katham kammam, Buddhasetthe anāsave.

Sumutto saravego, devalokamagacchaham.

Yūpo tattha subho āsi, puñṇakammābhinimmitto.

Sahassakaṇḍo satabheṇḍu, dhajālu haritāmoyo.

Pabhā niddhāvate tassa, sataramsīva uggato.

Ākiṇṇo devakaṇṇāhi, āmodim kāmakāmiham.

Devalokā cavitvāna, sukkamūlena codito.

Āgantvāna manussattam, pattomhi āsavakkhayaṃ.

Catunnavutito kappe, nisīdanamadāsaham.

Duggatim nābhijānāmi, tiṇamuṭṭhe idam phalam.

Kilesā jhāpitā mayham -pa- katham Buddhassa sāsanam”ti.

Arahattam pana patvā Bhagavantam vanditum Sāvattim āgato ñātim⁴
anukampāya ñātigeham agamāsi. Tattha nam purāṇadutiyikā vanditvā
āsanadānādina paṭhamam upāsikā viya vattam dassetvā therassa ajjhāsayaṃ
ajānantī pacchā ithhikuttādīhi palobhetukāmā

1. Tacapañcakammaṭṭhānabhāvanam (Sī)

3. Pātito (Sī)

2. Khu 4. 101 piṭṭhe.

4. Ñātinam (Sī)

ahosi. Thero “aho andhabālā mādisepi nāma evaṃ paṭipajjati”ti cintetvā kiñci avatvā uṭṭhāyāsanā araṇṇameva gato. Taṃ araṇṇakā bhikkhū “kiṃ āvuso atilahuṃ nivattosi”¹, ñātakehi na diṭṭhosi”ti pucchimsu. Thero tattha pavattiṃ ācikkhanto “**anāsannavarā etā**”ti gātham abhāsi.

34. Tattha **anāsannavarā**ti etā itthiyo na āsannā anupagatā, dūre eva vā ṭhitā hutvā varā purisassa seṭṭhā hitāvahā, tañca kho **niccameva** sabbakālemeva, na rattimeva, na divāpi, na rahovelāyapi. **Vijānatāti** vijānantena. “Anāsannaparā”tipi Pāli, so evattho. Ayaṃ hettha adhippāyo—caṇḍahatthi-assamahimsasīhabyagghayakkharakkhasapisācāpi manussānaṃ anupasaṅkamantā varā seṭṭhā, na anattāhāvahā, te pana upasaṅkamantā diṭṭhadhammikaṃyeva anattam kareyyuṃ. Itthiyo pana upasaṅkamitvā diṭṭhadhammikaṃ samparāyikaṃ vimokkhanissitampi attam vināsetvā mahantaṃ anattam āpādentī, tasmā anāsannavarā etā niccameva vijānatāti. Idāni tamattam attūpanāyikaṃ katvā dassento “**gāmā**”ti-ādimāha. Tattha **gāmāti** gāmaṃ. Upayogatthe hi etaṃ nissakkavacanaṃ. **Araṇṇamāgammāti** araṇṇato āgantvā. **Ma-kāro** padasandhikaro, nissakke cetaṃ upayogavacanaṃ. **Tatoti** mañcakato. **Anamantetvāti** anālapitvā purāṇadutiyaikaṃ “appamattā hohi”ti ettakampi avatvā. **Posiyoti** attānameva paraṃ viya vadati. Ye pana “pakkāmin”ti paṭhanti, tesaṃ ahaṃ posiyo pakkāminti yojanā. Ye pana “sā itthi theram gharam upagataṃ bhojetvā palobhetukāmā jātā, tam disvā thero tāvadeva gehato nikkhamitvā vihāram gantvā attano vasanaṭṭhāne mañcake nisīdi. Sāpi kho itthi pacchābhattaṃ alaṅkatapaṭiyattā vihāre therassa vasanaṭṭhānaṃ upasaṅkami. Tam disvā thero kiñci avatvā² uṭṭhāya divāṭṭhānameva gato”ti vadanti, tesaṃ “gāmā araṇṇamāgammā”ti gāthāpadassa attho yathārutavaseneva³ niyyati. vihāro hi idha “araṇṇan”ti adhippeto.

Posiyattheragāthāvaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

1. Ānivattosi (Sī)

2. Avatvāva (Sī)

3. Yathāvuttavaseneva (Sī)

5. Sāmaññakānītheragāthāvaṇṇanā

Sukhaṃ sukhatthoti āyasmato Sāmaññakānītherassa gāthā. Kā uppatti?
So kira purimabuddhesu katādhikāro hutvā tattha tattha bhava kusalaṃ
upacinanto ito ekanavute kappe Vipassissa Bhagavato kāle manussayoniyam
nibbatto Vipassim Bhagavantam disvā passannamānaso ekaṃ mañcam
adāsi. So tena puññakammena devamanussesu saṃsaranto imasmim
Buddhuppāde aññatarassa paribbājakassa putto hutvā nibbatti.

Sāmaññakānītissa nāmaṃ ahosi. So viññutaṃ patto Satthu
yamakapāṭihāriyam disvā passannamānaso sāsane pabbajitvā cariyānukūlaṃ
kammaṭṭhānaṃ gahetvā jhānaṃ nibbattetvā jhānaṃ pādakaṃ katvā
vipassanaṃ vadḍhetvā arahattaṃ pāpuṇi. Tena vuttaṃ **Apadāne**¹—

“Vipassino Bhagavato, Lokajetṭhassa tādino.

Ekaṃ mañcam mayā dinnam, pasannena sapāṇinā.

Hatthiyānaṃ assayānaṃ, dibbayānaṃ samajjhagam².

Tena mañcaka³ dānena, pattomhi āsavakkhayaṃ.

Ekanavutito kappe, yaṃ mañcamadadiṃ tadā.

Duggatiṃ nābhijānāmi, mañcadānassidaṃ phalaṃ.

Kilesā jhāpitā mayhaṃ -pa- kataṃ Buddhassa sāsanaṃ”ti.

Therassa pana gihisahāyako Kātiyāno⁴ nāma paribbājako
Buddhuppādato paṭṭhāya titthiyānaṃ hatalābhasakkāratāya
ghāsacchādanamattampi alabhanto Ājīvakaṇḍakato⁵ theram upasaṅkamitvā
“tumhe sākiyaputtiyā nāma mahālābhaggaṃsaggappattā sukhena jīvatha,
mayam pana dukkhitā kicchajīvikā, katham nu kho paṭipajjamānassa
diṭṭhadhammikañceva samparāyikañca sukhaṃ sampajjati”ti pucchi. Athassa
thero “nippariyāyato sukhaṃ nāma lokuttarasukhameva, tañca tadanurūpaṃ
paṭipattiṃ paṭipajjantassevā”ti attanā tassa adhigatabhāvaṃ pariyāyena
vibhāvento **“sukhaṃ sukhattho labhate tadācaran”**ti gātham abhāsi.

1. Khu 3. 328 piṭṭhe.

2. Rathayānaṃ labhāmahaṃ (Sī)

3. Mañcassa (Sī)

4. Kātiyāno (Ka)

5. Ājīvāpakato (?)

35. Tattha **sukhanti** nirāmisam sukham idhādhippetam. Tañca phalasaṃpatti ceva nibbānañca. Tathā hi “ayaṃ samādhi paccuppannasukho ceva āyatim ca sukhavipāko”¹ “nibbānam paramam sukham”² ca vuttam. **Sukhatthoti** sukhappayojano, yathāvuttena sukhena atthiko. **Labhateti** pāpuṇāti, atthikassevedam sukham, na itarassa. Ko pana atthikoti āha “**tadācaran**”ti tadattham ācaranto, yāya paṭipattiyā tam paṭipattim paṭipajjantoti attho. Na kevalam tadācaram sukhameva labhate, atha kho **kittiñca pappoti** “itipi sīlavā superisuddhakāyavacīkammanto superisuddhājīvo jhāyī jhānayutto”ti-ādinā kittim parammukhā patthaṭayasataṃ pāpuṇāti. **Yasa’ssa vaḍḍhatīti** sammukhe guṇābhiththavasāṅkhāto parivārasampadāsaṅkhāto ca yaso assa paribrūhati. Idāni “tadācaran”ti sāmāññato vuttamattham sarūpato dassento “**yo ariyamaṭṭhaṅgikamañjasam ujum, bhāveti maggam amatassa pattiya**”ti āha. Tassattho—**yo** puggalo kilesehi ārakattā parisuddhaṭṭhena paṭipajjantānam ariyabhāvakaraṇaṭṭhena ca **ariyam**, sammādiṭṭhi-ādi-aṭṭhaṅgasamudāya-tāya **aṭṭhaṅgikam**, antadvayarahitamajjhimaṭṭhena akuṭilaṭṭhena **añjasam**, kāyavaṅkāḍḍhippahānato **ujum**, nibbānatthikehi magganiyaṭṭhena kilese mārento gamanaṭṭhena ca “**maggan**”ti laddhanāmaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminipaṭipadaṃ **amatassa** asaṅkhatāya dhātuyā **pattiya** adhigamāya **bhāveti** attano santāne uppādeti vaḍḍheta ca, so nippariyāyena “sukhattho tadācaran”ti vuccati, tasmā yathāvuttam sukham labhati. Tam sutvā paribbājako pasannamānaso pabbajitvā sammā paṭipajjanto na cirasseva vipassanam vaḍḍhetvā arahattam pāpuṇi. Idameva therassa aññābyākaraṇam ahosi.

Sāmaññakānittheragāthāvaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

1. Dī 3. 234; Am 2. 20; Abhi 2. 347 piṭṭhesu.

2. Khu 1. 43 piṭṭhe Dhammapade.

6. Kumāputtattheragāthāvaṇṇanā

Sādhu sutanti āyasmato Kumāputtattherassa gāthā. Kā uppatti? So kira purimabuddhesu katādhikāro ito ekanavute kappe Ajinacammavasano tāpaso hutvā Bandhumatīnagare rājuyyāne vasanto Vipassim Bhagavantam passitvā pasannamānaso pādabbhañjanatelaṃ adāsi. So tena puññakammena devaloke nibbatto. Tato paṭṭhāya sugatīṣṣeṣu saṃsaranto imasmim Buddhuppāde Avantiraṭṭhe Veḷukaṇṭakanagare gahapatikule nibbatto. “Nando” tissa nāmaṃ akaṃsu. Mātā panassa Kumā nāma, tena **Kumāputtoti** paññāyittha. So āyasmato Sāriputtassa santike dhammaṃ sutvā laddhappasādo pabbajitvā¹ katapubbakicco pariyantapabbatapasse samaṇadhammaṃ karonto visesaṃ nibbattetuṃ asakko Bhagavantam upasaṅkamitvā dhammaṃ sutvā kammaṭṭhānaṃ sodhetvā sappāyaṭṭhāne² vasanto vipassanaṃ vadḍhetvā arahattaṃ sacchākāsi. Tena vuttaṃ **Apadāne**³—

“Nagare Bandhumatiyā, rājuyyāne vasāmaṃ.
Cammavāsī tadā āsim, kamaṇḍaludharo⁴ ahaṃ.

Addasaṃ vimalaṃ Buddhaṃ, Sayambhuṃ aparājitaṃ.
Padhānaṃ pahitattaṃ taṃ, jhāyim jhānarataṃ vasiṃ.

Sabbakāmasamiddhañca, oghatiṇṇamanāsavaṃ.
Disvā pasannasumano, abbhañjanamadāsahaṃ.

Ekanavutito kappe, abbhañjanamadāsahaṃ.
Duggatiṃ nābhijānāmi, abbhañjanassidaṃ phalaṃ.

Kilesā jhāpitā mayhaṃ -pa- kataṃ Buddhassa sāsanaṃ”ti.

Arahattaṃ pana patvā araṇṇe kāyadaḥhibahule bhikkhū disvā te ovadanto sāsanaṃ niyyānikabhāvaṃ pakāseto “**sādhu sutam sādhu caritakaṃ**”ti gāthaṃ abhāsi.

1. Pabbajitvā laddhūpasampado (Sī)

3. Khu 4. 103 piṭṭhe.

2. Sappāyaṭṭhāneva (Sī)

4. Kamaṇḍaludharo (Sī)

36. Tattha **sādhū**ti sundaram. **Sutanti** savanam. Tañca kho vivatṭūpanissitam visesato appicchatādipaṭisaṃyuttam dasakathāvatthusavanam idhādhippetam. **Sādhū caritakanti** tadeva appicchatādicaritam ciñṇam, sādhucaritameva hi “caritakan”ti vuttam. Padadvayenāpi bāhusaccam tadanurūpam paṭipattiñca “sundaran”ti dasseti. **Sadāti** sabbakāle navakamajjhimatherakāle, sabbesu vā iriyāpathakkhaṇesu. **Aniketavihāro**ti kilesānam nivāsanatṭhānatṭhena pañcakāmaguṇā niketā nāma, lokiyā vā chaḷārammaṇadhammā. Yathāha “rūpanimitta¹ niketavisāravinibandhā kho gahapati ‘niketasārī’ti vuccatī”ti-ādi². Tesam niketānam pahānatthāya paṭipadā aniketavihāro. **Atthapucchananti** tam³ ājānitukāmassa kalyāṇamittam upasaṅkamitvā diṭṭhadhammikasamparāyikaparamatthapabhedassa pucchanam, kusalātibhedassa vā atthassa sabhāvadhammassa “kiṃ bhante kusalam, kiṃ akusalam, kiṃ sāvajjam, kiṃ anavajjan”ti-ādinā⁴ pucchanam atthapucchanam. **Padakkhiṇakammanti** tam pana pucchitvā padakkhiṇaggāhibhāvena tassa ovāde adhiṭṭhānam sammāpaṭipatti. Idhāpi “sādhū”ti padaṃ ānetvā yojetabbam. **Etaṃ sāmāññanti** “sādhū sutan”ti-ādinā vuttam yaṃ sutam, yañca caritam, yo ca aniketavihāro, yañca atthapucchanam, yañca padakkhiṇakammam, etaṃ sāmāññam eso samaṇabhāvo⁵. Yasmā imāya eva paṭipadāya samaṇabhāvo, na aññathā, tasmā “sāmāññan”ti nippariyāyato maggaphalassa adhivacanam. Tassa vā pana ayam apanṇakapaṭipadā, tam panetaṃ sāmāññam yādisassa sambhavati, tam dassetuṃ “**akiñcanassā**”ti vuttam. Apariggāhakassa,⁶ khettavatthuhiraññasuvaṇṇadāsīdāsā dipariggahapaṭiggahaṇarahitassāti attho.

Kumāputtattheragāthāvaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

1. Sāruppanimitta (Ka), yathānurūpanimittam (Ka)

2. Sam 2. 9 piṭṭhe.

3. Nitthi (Sī)

4. Ma 3. 248 piṭṭhe.

5. Sāmāññabhāvo (Sī, Ka)

6. Vattu-apariggāhakassa (Ka)

7. Kumāputtasahāyattheragāthāvaṇṇanā

Nānājanapadaṃ yantīti āyasmato Kumāputtasahāyattherassa gāthā. Kā uppatti? So kira purimabuddhesu katādhikāro tattha tattha vivatṭūpanissayaṃ kusalaṃ upacinanto ito catunavute kappe Siddhatthassa Bhagavato kāle kulagehe nibbattitvā viññutaṃ patto araññaṃ pavisitvā bahuṃ rukkhadaṇḍaṃ chinditvā kattarayaṭṭhim¹ katvā saṃghassa adāsi. Aññañca yathāvibhavaṃ puññaṃ katvā devesu nibbattitvā tato paṭṭhāya sugatīsuveva parivattento imasmim Buddhuppāde Veḷukaṇṭakanagare iddhe kule nibbatti. **Sudanto**²tissa nāmaṃ ahosi. “Vāsulo”ti keci vadanti. So Kumāputtassa piyasahāyo hutvā vicaranto “Kumāputto pabbajito”ti sutvā na hi nūna so orako dhammavinayo, yattha Kumāputto pabbajito”ti tadanubandhena sayampi pabbajitukāmo hutvā Satthu santikaṃ upasaṅkami. Tassa Satthā dhammaṃ desesi. So bhiyyoso mattāya pabbajjāya sañjātachando pabbajitvā Kumāputteneva saddhim pariyantapabbate bhāvanānuyutto viharati. Tena ca samayena sambahulā bhikkhū nānājanapadesu janapadacārikaṃ carantāpi gacchantāpi āgacchantāpi taṃ ṭhānaṃ upagacchanti. Tena tattha kolāhalaṃ hoti. Taṃ disvā Sudantatthero “ime bhikkhū niyyānikasāsane pabbajitvā janapadavitakkaṃ anuvattentā cittasamādhiṃ virādhentī”ti saṃvegajāto tameva saṃvegaṃ attano cittadamanassa aṅkusaṃ karonto “**nānājanapadaṃ yantī**”ti gāthaṃ abhāsi.

37. Tattha **nānājanapadanti** visuṃ visuṃ nānāvidhaṃ janapadaṃ, Kāsikosalādi-anekaraṭṭhanti³ attho. **Yantī**ti gacchanti. **Vicarantā**ti “asuko janapado subhikkho sulabhapiṇḍo, asuko khemo arogo”ti-ādivitakkavasena janapadacārikaṃ carantā. **Asaññatā**ti tasveva janapadavitakkassa appahīnatāya cittena asaṃyatā. **Samādhiñca virādhentī**ti sabbassapi uttarimanussadhammassa mūlabhūtaṃ upacārappanābhedaṃ samādhiñca nāma

1. Kāttarayaṭṭhiyo (Sī)

2. Sudatto (Sī)

3. Kāsikosalādibhedam anekaraṭṭhanti (Sī)

virādhenti. **Ca**-saddo sambhāvane. Desantaracaraṇena jhāyitum okāsābhāvena anadhigataṃ samādhim nādhigacchantā, adhigatañca vasābhāvānāpādanena jīrantā virādhenti nāma. **Kimsu raṭṭhacariyā karissatīti sūti** nipātamattam. “Evaṃbhūtānaṃ raṭṭhacariyā janapadacārikā kiṃ karissati, kiṃ nāma atthaṃ sādheyyati, niratthakāvā”ti garahanto vadati. **Tasmāti** yasmā īdisī desantaracariyā bhikkhussa na atthāvahā, api ca kho anattāvahā sampattīnaṃ¹ virādhanato, tasmā. **Vineyya sārāmbhanti** vasanapadesa arativasena uppannaṃ sārāmbhaṃ cittasaṃkilesaṃ tadanurūpena paṭisaṅkhānena vinetvā vūpasametvā. **Jhāyeyyāti** ārammaṇūpaniṃjjhānena lakkhaṇūpaniṃjjhānena cāti duvidhenapi jhānena jhāyeyya. **Apurakkhatoti** micchāvitakkehi taṇhādīhi vā na purakkhatoti tesāṃ vasaṃ anupagacchanto kammaṭṭhānameva manasi kareyyāti attho. Evaṃ pana vatvā thero tameva saṃvegaṃ aṅkusaṃ katvā vipassanaṃ vaḍḍhetvā arahattaṃ pāpuṇi. Tena vuttaṃ **Apadāne**²—

“Kānaṃ vanamoggayha, veḷum chetvānaṃ tadā.
Ālambanaṃ karitvāna, saṃghassa adadim bahuṃ.

Tena cittappasādena, subbate abhivādiya³.
Ālambadaṇḍaṃ datvāna, pakkāmiṃ uttarāmukho.

Catunnavutito kappe, yaṃ daṇḍamadadim tadā.
Duggatiṃ nābhijānāmi, daṇḍadānassidaṃ phalaṃ.

Kilesā jhāpitā mayhaṃ -pa- kataṃ Buddhassa sāsanaṃ”ti.

Yaṃ panatthaṃ aṅkusaṃ katvā yaṃ thero arahattaṃ patto,
tamevatthaṃ hadaye ṭhapetvā arahattaṃ pattopi “**nānājanapadaṃ yanti**”ti
imateva gāthaṃ abhāsi. Tasmā tadevassa aññābyākaraṇaṃ ahoṣīti.

Kumāputtasahāyattheragāthāvaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

1. Samāpattīnaṃ (Sī)

2. Khu 4. 104 piṭṭhe.

3. Subbaco abhivādayim (Sī)

8. Gavampatittheragāthāvaṇṇanā

Yo iddhiyā sarabhunti āyasmato Gavampatittherassa gāthā. Kā uppatti?
 So kira purimabuddhesu katādhikāro ito ekatimse kappe Sikhim
 Bhagavantam passitvā pasannamānaso pupphehi pūjam akāsi. So tena
 puññakammena devaloke uppanno¹ aparāparam puññāni karonto
 Koṇāgamanassa Bhagavato cetiye chattañca vedikañca kāresi. Kassapassa
 pana Bhagavato kāle aññatarasmim kulagehe nibbatto. Tasmim ca kule
 bahum gomaṇḍalam ahosi. Tam gopālakā rakkhanti. Ayam tattha
 antarantarā yuttappayuttam vicārento vicarati. So ekam khīṇāsavattheram
 gāme piṇḍāya caritvā bahigāme devasikam ekasmim padese bhattakiccam
 karontam disvā “ayyo sūriyātapena kilamissatī”ti cintetvā cattāro
 sirīsadaṇḍe ussāpetvā tesam upari sirīsasākhāyo ṭhapetvā sākhāmaṇḍapam
 katvā adāsi. “Maṇḍapassa samīpe sirīsarukkham ropesi”ti ca vadanti. Tassa
 anukampāya devasikam thero tattha nisīdi. So tena puññakammena tato
 cavitvā Cātumahārājikesu nibbatti. Tassa purimakammasamsūcakam
 vimānavāre mahantam sirīsavanam nibbatti vaṇṇagandhasampannehi
 aññehi² pupphehi sabbakāle upasobhayamānam, tena tam vimānam
 “serīsakan”ti paññāyittha. So devaputto ekam Buddhantaram devesu ca
 manussesu ca saṁsaritvā imasmim Buddhuppāde Yasattherassa catūsu
 gihisahāyesu **Gavampati** nāma hutvā āyasmato Yasassa pabbajitabhāvam
 sutvā attano sahāyehi saddhim Bhagavato santikam agamāsi. Satthā tassa
 dhammam desesi. So desanāvasāne sahāyehi saddhim arahatte patiṭṭhāsi.
 Tena vuttam **Apadāne**³—

“Migaluddo pure āsim, vipine vicaram aham.

Addasam virajam Buddham, sabbadhammāna pāragum.

Tasmim Mahākāruṇike, sabbasattahite rate.

Pasannacitto sumano, nelapuppham apūjayim.

1. Nibbatto (Sī)

2. Caññehi (Sī)

3. Khu 4. 105 piṭṭhe.

Ekatiṃse ito kappe, yaṃ pupphamabhipūjayiṃ.

Duggatiṃ nābhijānāmi, Buddha¹pūjāyidaṃ phalaṃ.

Kilesā jhāpitā mayhaṃ -pa- kataṃ Buddhassa sāsanā”ti.

Arahattaṃ pana patvā thero vimuttisukhaṃ paṭisaṃvedento Sākete viharati Añjanavane. Tena ca samayena Bhagavā mahatā bhikkhusaṃghena saddhiṃ Sāketaṃ gantvā Añjanavane vihāsi. Senāsanāṃ nappahosi. Sambahulā bhikkhū vihārasāmantā sarabhuyā nadiyā vālikāpuṇe sayiṃsu. Atha aḍḍharattasamaye nadiyā udakoghe āgacchante sāmaṇerādayo uccāsaddamahāsaddā ahesuṃ. Bhagavā taṃ ñatvā āyasmantaṃ Gavampatiṃ āṇāpesi “gaccha Gavampati jaloghaṃ vikkhambhetvā bhikkhūnaṃ phāsuvihāraṃ karohī”ti. Thero “sādhu bhante”ti iddhibalena nadīsotaṃ vikkhambhi, taṃ dūratova pabbatakūṭaṃ viya aṭṭhāsi. Tato paṭṭhāya therassa ānubhāvo loke pākaṭo ahosi. Athekadivasaṃ Satthā mahatiyā devaparisāya majjhe nisīditvā dhammaṃ desentaṃ therāṃ disvā lokānukampāya tassa guṇānaṃ vibhāvanatthaṃ taṃ pasāmsanto “**yo iddhiyā sarabhun**”ti gāthaṃ abhāsi.

38. Tattha **iddhiyā**ti adhiṭṭhānidhiyā. **Sarabhunti** evaṃnāmikaṃ nadim², yaṃ loke “Sarabhun”ti³ vadanti. **Aṭṭhapesī**ti⁴ sandituṃ adento sotaṃ nivattetvā pabbatakūṭaṃ viya mahantaṃ jalarāsiṃ katvā ṭhapesi. **Asitoti** na sito, taṇhādiṭṭhi-nissayarahito, bandhanasaṅkhātānaṃ⁵ vā sabbasaṃyojanānaṃ samucchinnattā kenacipi bandhanena abaddho, tato eva ejānaṃ⁶ kilesānaṃ abhāvato **anejo so gavampati, taṃ sabbasaṅgātigataṃ** tādisaṃ sabbepi rāgadosamohamānadiṭṭhisāṅge atikkamitvā ṭhitattā sabbasaṅgātigataṃ, asekkhamunibhāvato **Muhāmunim**, tato eva kāmakammabhavādibhedassa⁷ sakalassapi bhavassa pāraṃ nibbānaṃ gatattā **bhavassa pāraguṃ. Devā namassantī**ti devāpi namassanti, pageva itarā pajāti.

1. Puppha (Sī)

2. Evaṃnāmakā nadī (Sī)

3. Sarayunti (?)

4. Paṭṭhapesīti (Ka)

5. Bandhanasambhūtānaṃ (Ka)

6. Ejākārānaṃ (Ka)

7. Kāmabhavādibhedassa (Sī)

Gāthāpariyosāne mahato janakāyassa dhammābhisamayo ahosi. Thero aññaṃ byākaronto “Satthāraṃ pūjessāmi”ti imameva gāthaṃ abhāsīti.

Gavampatittheragāthāvaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

9. Tissattheragāthāvaṇṇanā

Sattiyā viya omaṭṭhoti āyasmato Tissattherassa gāthā. Kā uppatti? Ayampi kira purimabuddhesu katādhikāro tattha tattha bhava vivatṭūpanissayaṃ puññaṃ upacinanto Tissassa Bhagavato bodhiyā mūle purāṇapaṇṇāni¹ nīharitvā sodhesi. So tena puññakammena devamanussesu saṃsaranto imasmim Buddhuppāde Kapilavatthunagare Bhagavato Pītucchāputto hutvā nibbatti **Tisso** nāma nāmena. So Bhagavantaṃ anupabbajitvā upasampanno hutvā araṇṇāyatane viharanto jātiṃ paṭicca mānaṃ karonto kodhūpāyāsabahulo ca ujjhānabahulo ca hutvā vicarati, samaṇadhamme ussukkaṃ na karoti. Atha naṃ Satthā ekadivasam divātṭhāne vivaṭamukhaṃ niddāyantaṃ dibbacakkhunā olokento Sāvattitho ākāseṇa gantvā tassa upari ākāseyeva ṭhatvā obhāsaṃ pharitvā tenobhāseṇa paṭibuddhassa satim uppādetvā ovādaṃ dento “**sattiyā viya omaṭṭho**”ti gāthaṃ abhāsī.

39. Tattha **sattiyāti**² desanāsīsametaṃ, ekatodhārādinā satthenāti attho. **Omaṭṭho**ti pahato. Cattāro hi pahārā omaṭṭho ummaṭṭho maṭṭho vimaṭṭho. Tattha upari ṭhatvā adhomukhaṃ dinnapahāro omaṭṭho nāma, heṭṭhā ṭhatvā uddhamukhaṃ dinnapahāro ummaṭṭho nāma, aggaḷasūci viya vinivijjhivā gato³ maṭṭho nāma, seso sabbopi vimaṭṭho nāma. Imasmim pana ṭhāne omaṭṭho gahito. So hi sabbadāruṇo duruddharaṇasallo duttikiccho antodoso antopubbalo hitova hoti, pubbalohitaṃ anikkhamitvā vaṇamukhaṃ pariyonandhitvā tiṭṭhati. Pubbalohitaṃ nīharitukāmehi mañcena saddhim **bandhitvā** adhosiro

1. Paṇṇasaṅkaṭaṃ (Sī)

2. Sattiyā viyāti (Sī)

3. Kato (Ka)

kātabbo hoti, maraṇaṃ vā maraṇamattaṃ vā dukkhaṃ pāpuṇanti.

Ḍayhamāneti agginā jhāyamāne. **Matthake**ti sīse. Idaṃ vuttaṃ hoti—yathā sattiya omattho puriso sallubbāhana¹ vaṇatikicchanānaṃ atthāya vīriyaṃ ārabhati tādisaṃ payogaṃ karoti parakkamati, yathā ca ḍayhamāne matthake ādittasīso puriso tassa nibbāpanatthaṃ vīriyaṃ ārabhati tādisaṃ payogaṃ karoti, evamevaṃ bhikkhu kāmarāgappahānāya sato appamatto ativiya ussāhajāto hutvā vihareyyāti.

Evam Bhagavā tassa therassa kodhūpāyāsavūpasamāya ovādaṃ dento tadekaṭṭhatāya kāmarāgappahānasīsenā desanaṃ niṭṭhāpesi. Thero imaṃ gāthaṃ sutvā saṃviggahadayo vipassanāya yuttappayutto vihāsi. Tassa ajjhāsayaṃ ñatvā satthā Saṃyuttake **Tissattherasuttaṃ**² desesi. So desanāpariyosāne arahatte patiṭṭhāsi. Tena vuttaṃ **Apadāne**³—

“Devaloke manusse ca⁴, anubhotvā ubho yase.

Avasāne ca nibbānaṃ, sivaṃ patto anuttaraṃ.

Sambuddhaṃ uddisitvāna, bodhiṃ vā tassa Satthuno.

Yo puññaṃ pasavī poso, tassa kiṃ nāma dullabhaṃ.

Magge phale āgame ca, jhānābhiññāguṇesu ca.

Aññesaṃ adhiko hutvā, nibbāyāmi⁵ anāsavo.

Purehaṃ bodhiyā pattaṃ, chaḍḍetvā haṭṭhamānaso.

Imehi vīsataṅgehi, samaṅgī homi sabbathā.

Kilesā jhāpitā mayhaṃ -pa- kataṃ Buddhassa sāsanaṃ”ti.

Arahattaṃ pana patvā thero aññaṃ byākaronto Satthāraṃ pūjetuṃ tameva gāthaṃ abhāsi.

Tissattheragāthāvaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

1. Sallabbhāharaṇa (Sī)

3. Khu 4. 107 piṭṭhe.

4. Manusse (Sī)

2. Saṃ 2. 87 piṭṭhe.

5. Adhiko hoti, nibbāyati (Sī)

10. Vaḍḍhamānattheragāthāvaṇṇanā

Sattiyā viya omaṭṭhoti āyasmato Vaḍḍhamānattherassa gāthā. Kā uppatti? Ayampi kira purimabuddhesu katādhikāro ito dvenavute kappe Tissassa Bhagavato kāle kulagehe nibbattitvā viññutaṃ pattho Tissam Bhagavantaṃ piṇḍāya carantaṃ disvā pasannamānaso suparipakkāni vaṇṇato muttāni ambaphalāni adāsi. So tena puññakammena devaloke nibbatto aparāparaṃ puññakammāni upacinanto imasmim Buddhuppāde Vesāliyaṃ Licchavirājakule nibbatti, **Vaḍḍhamāno**tissa nāmaṃ ahosi. So vayappatto saddho pasanno dāyako dānarato kārako saṃghupaṭṭhāko hutvā tathārūpe aparādhe Satthārā pattanikkujjanakamme kārāpīte aggiṃ akkanto viya saṃghaṃ khamāpetvā kammaṃ paṭippassambhetvā sañjātasamvego pabbaji, pabbajitvā pana thinamiddhābhībhūto vihāsi. Taṃ Satthā samvejento “**sattiyā viya omaṭṭho**”ti gātham abhāsi.

40. Tattha **bhavarāgappahānāyā**ti bhavarāgassa rūparāgassa arūparāgassa ca pajahanatthāya. Yadipi ajjhattasamyojanāni appahāya bahiddhasamyojanānaṃ pahānaṃ nāma natthi, nānantarikabhāvato pana uddhambhāgiyasamyojanappahānavacanena orambhāgiyasamyojanappahānampi vuttameva hoti. Yasmā vā samucchinnorambhāgiyasamyojanānampi kesañci ariyānaṃ uddhambhāgiyasamyojanāni duppaheyyāni honti, tasmā suppaheyyato duppaheyyameva dassento Bhagavā bhavarāgappahānasīsenā sabbassāpi uddhambhāgiyasamyojanassa pahānamāha. Therassa eva vā ajjhāsasayavasenevaṃ vuttaṃ. Sesam vuttanayameva.

Vaḍḍhamānattheragāthāvaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

Catutthavaggavaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

5. Pañcamavagga

1. Sirivaḍḍhattheragāthāvaṇṇanā

Vivaramanupatanti vijjutāti āyasmato Sirivaḍḍhattherassa gāthā. Kā uppatti? Sopi purimabuddhesu katādhikāro tattha tattha vivaṭṭūpanissayaṃ kusalaṃ upacinanto ito ekanavute kappe Vipassissa Bhagavato kāle kulagehe nibbattitvā viññutaṃ patto Vipassiṃ Bhagavantaṃ passitvā kiṅkaṇipupphehi¹ pūjaṃ katvā tena puññakammena devaloke nibbatto aparāparaṃ puññāni katvā sugatīsuyeva saṃsaranto imasmiṃ Buddhuppāde Rājagahe vibhavasampannassa brāhmaṇassa gehe nibbatti, **Sirivaḍḍhotissa** nāmaṃ ahosi. So vayappatto Bimbisārasamāgame Satthari saddhamme ca uppannappasādo hetusampannatāya pabbaji. Pabbajitvā ca katapubbakicco Vebhārapaṇḍavapabbatānaṃ avidūre aññatarasmiṃ araññāyatane pabbataguhāyaṃ kammaṭṭhānaṃ amanuyutto viharati. Tasmīṃ ca samaye mahā akālamegho utṭhahi. Vijjullatā pabbatavivaraṃ pavisantiyo viya² vicaranti. Therassa ghammapariḷāhābhībhūtaṃ sārāgabbhehi meghavātehi ghammapariḷāho vūpasami. Utusappāyalābhena cittaṃ ekaggaṃ ahosi. Samāhitacitto vipassanaṃ ussukkāpetvā arahattaṃ pāpuṇi. Tena vuttaṃ **Apadāne**³—

“Kañcanagghiyasaṅkāso, sabbaññū Lokanāyako.

Odakaṃ dhammogayha, sināyi aggapuggalo.

Paggayha kiṅkaṇiṃ pupphaṃ, Vipassissābhiropayim.

Udaggaṇitto sumano, dvipadindassa tādino.

Ekanavutito kappe, yaṃ pupphamabhiropayim⁴.

Duggatiṃ nābhijānāmi, Buddhapūjāyidaṃ phalaṃ.

Sattavīsatikappamhi, rājā bhīmaratho ahu.

Sattaratanasampanno, cakkavattī mahabbalo.

Kilesā jhāpitā mayhaṃ -pa- kataṃ Buddhassa sāsanaṃ”ti.

1. Kiṅkaṇipupphehi (Sī)

3. Khu 3. 228 piṭṭhe.

2. Pavisantī asaniyo viya (Sī)

4. Pupphamabhipūjayim (Sī)

Arahattaṃ pana patvā aññāpadesena attasannissayaṃ¹ udānaṃ udānento “**vivaramanupatanti vijjutā**”ti gāthaṃ abhāsi.

41. Tatta **vivaranti** antarā vemajjhaṃ. **Anupatantī**ti anu lakkhaṇe patanti pavattanti, vijjotantī attho. Vijjotanameva hi vijjullatānaṃ pavatti nāma. **Anu**-saddayogena cettha upayogavacanaṃ, yathā “rukkhamanuvijjotantī”ti. **Vijjutā**ti sateratā. **Vebhārassa ca Paṇḍavassa cāti** Vebhārapabbatassa ca Paṇḍavapabbatassa ca vivaramanupatantīti yojanā. **Nagavivaragatoti** nagavivaraṃ pabbataguhaṃ upagato. **Jhāyatī**ti ārammaṇūpanijjhānena lakkhaṇūpanijjhānena ca jhāyati, samathavipassanaṃ ussukkāpento bhāveti². **Putto appaṭimassa tādī**noti silakkhandhādīdhammakāyasampattiyaṃ rūpakāyasampattiyaṃ ca anupamassa upamārahitassa iṭṭhāniṭṭhādīsu tādīlakkhaṇasampattiyaṃ tādīno Buddhassa Bhagavato orasaputto. Puttavacaneneva cettha therena Satthu anujātabhāvadīpanena aññā byākatāti vedītabbhaṃ.

Sirivaddhattheragāthāvaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

2. Khadiravaniyattheragāthāvaṇṇanā

Cāle upacāleti āyasmato Khadiravaniyarevatattherassa gāthā. Kā uppatti? Ayaṃ kira Padumuttarassa Bhagavato kāle Haṃsavatīnagare tīthānāvīkākule nibbattitvā Mahāgaṅgāya Payāgatitthe tīthānāvākammaṃ karonto ekadivasāṃ sasāvakaśaṃghaṃ Bhagavantaṃ Gaṅgātīraṃ upagataṃ disvā pasannamānaso nāvāsaṅgāṭaṃ yojetvā mahantena pūjāsakkārena paratīraṃ pāpetvā aññataraṃ bhikkhuṃ Satthārā āraññakānaṃ³ aggaṭṭhāne ṭhapiyamānaṃ disvā tadatthaṃ patthanaṃ paṭṭhapetvā Bhagavato bhikkhusaṃghassa ca mahādānaṃ pavattesi. Bhagavā ca tassa patthanāya avañjhabhāvaṃ byākāsi. So tato paṭṭhāya tattha tattha vivaṭṭūpanissayaṃ kusalaṃ

1. Atthūpanissayaṃ (Sī) 2. Bhāveti jhāyati (Sī) 3. Āraññakānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ (Sī)

katvā devamanussesu saṃsaranto imasmiṃ Buddhuppāde Magadharaṭṭhe
 Nālakagāme Rūpasāriyā brāhmaṇiyā kucchismiṃ nibbatti. Taṃ
 vayappattaṃ mātāpitaro gharabandhanena bandhitukāmā jātā¹. So
 Sāriputtattherassa² pabbajitabhāvaṃ sutvā
 “mayhaṃ jeṭṭhabhātā ayyo³ Upatisso imaṃ vibhavaṃ chaḍḍetvā pabbajito⁴,
 tena vantaṃ kheḷapiṇḍaṃ kathāhaṃ pacchā gilissāmi”ti jātasamvego pāsāṃ
 anupagacchanakamigo viya ñātake vañcetvā hetusampattiyā codiyamāno
 bhikkhūnaṃ santikaṃ gantvā Dhammasenāpatino kaniṭṭhabhāvaṃ nivedetvā
 attano pabbajjāya chandaṃ ārocesi. Bhikkhū taṃ pabbājetvā
 paripuṇṇavisativassaṃ upasampādetvā kammaṭṭhāne niyojesuṃ. So
 kammaṭṭhānaṃ gahetvā Khadiravanaṃ pavisitvā “arahattaṃ patvā
 Bhagavantaṃ Dhammasenāpatiṇca passissāmi”ti ghaṭento vāyamanto
 ñaṇassa paripākagatatā na cirasseva chaḷabhiñño ahoṣi. Tena vuttaṃ
Apadāne⁵—

“Gaṅgā Bhāgīrathī nāma, Himavantā pabhāvitā.
 Kutitthe nāviko āsiṃ, orime ca tarim ahaṃ.

Padumuttaro Nāyako, Sambuddho dvipaduttamo.
 Vasīsatasahasseehi, Gaṅgātīramupāgato.

Bahū nāvā samānetvā, vaḍḍhakīhi susaṅkhataṃ.
 Nāvāya chadanaṃ katvā, paṭimāniṃ narāsabhaṃ.

Āgantvāna ca Sambuddho, ārūhi taṇca nāvakaṃ.
 Vārimajjhe ṭhito Satthā, imā gāthā abhāsatha.

Yo so tāresi Sambuddhaṃ, saṃghaṇcāpi anāsavaṃ.
 Tena cittappasādena, devaloke ramissati.

Nibbattissati te byamhaṃ, sukataṃ nāvasaṇṭhitaṃ.
 Ākāse pupphachadanaṃ, dhārayissati sabbadā.

Atṭhapaññāsakappamhi, Tārako nāma khattiyo.
 Cāturanto vijatāvī, cakkavattī bhavissati.

1. Baddhitukāmā hutvā tassa ārocesuṃ (Sī)

3. Mayhaṃ ayyo (Ka)

4. Pabbaji (Sī)

2. Sāriputtassa (Sī)

5. Khu 3. 55 piṭṭhādīsu.

Sattapaññāsakappamhi, Cammakko nāma khattiyo.
 Uggacchantova sūriyo, jotissati mahabbalo.
 Kappasatasahassamhi, Okkākakulasambhavo.
 Gotamo nāma gottena, Satthā loke bhavissati.
 Tidasā so cavitvāna, manussattaṃ gamissati.
 Revato nāma nāmena, brahmabandhu bhavissati.
 Agārā nikkhamitvāna, sukkamūlena codito.
 Gotamassa Bhagavato, sāsane pabbajissati.
 So pacchā pabbajitvāna, yuttayogo vipassako¹.
 Sabbāsave pariññāya, nibbāyissati'nāsavo.
 Vīriyaṃ me dhuradhorayaṃ, yogakkhemādhivāhanam.
 Dhāremi antimaṃ dehaṃ, Sammāsambuddhasāsane.
 Satasahassee kataṃ kammaṃ, phalaṃ dassesi me idha.
 Sumutto saravegova, kilese jhāpayī mama.
 Tato maṃ vananirataṃ², disvā lokantagū Muni.
 Vanavāsibhikkhū'ggam³, paññāpesi mahāmati.
 Kilesā jhāpitā mayhaṃ -pa- kataṃ Buddhassa sāsanan⁴ti.

Chaḷabhiñño pana hutvā thero Satthāraṃ Dhammasenāpatiṇca vanditum
 senāsanam saṃsāmetvā pattacīvaramādāya anupubbena Sāvattiṃ patvā
 Jetavanam pavisitvā Satthāraṃ Dhammasenāpatiṇca vanditvā katipāham
 Jetavane vihāsi. Atha naṃ Satthā ariyagaṇamajjhe nisinno āraññakānam
 bhikkhūnam aggaṭṭhāne ṭhapesi “etadaggaṃ bhikkhave mama sāvakānam
 bhikkhūnam āraññakānam yadidaṃ Revato Khadiravaniyo”ti⁴. So
 aparabhāge attano jātagāmaṃ gantvā “Cālā, Upacālā, Sīsūpacālā”ti
 tissannaṃ bhaginīnaṃ putte “Cālā, Upacālā, Sīsūpacālā”ti tayo bhāgineyye
 ānetvā pabbājetvā kammaṭṭhāne niyojesi. Te kammaṭṭhānaṃ anuyuttā
 viharanti. Tasmim ca samaye therassa kocideva ābādho uppanno.

1. Vipassati (Sī)

3. Jhāyīnaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ aggaṃ (Sī)

2. Jhānanirataṃ (Sī)

4. Am 1. 24 piṭṭhe.

Taṃ sutvā Sāriputtatthero Revataṃ “gilānapucchanam
adhigamapucchanaṇa karissāmi”ti upagacchi. Revatatthero
Dhammasenāpatim dūratova āgacchantam disvā tesam sāmaṇerānam
satuppādanavasena ovaḍanto “**Cāle upacāle**”ti gātham abhāsi.

42. Tattha **cāle upacāle sīsūpacāle**ti tesam ālapanam. “Cālā, Upacālā,
Sīsūpacālā”ti hi itthilingavasena laddhanāmā te tayo dārakā pabbajitāpi tathā
voharīyanti. “Cālī Upacālī Sīsūpacālī”ti tesam nāman”ti ca vadanti.
Yadattham “Cāle”ti-ādinā¹ āmantanam katam, tam dassento “**patissatā nu
kho viharathā**”ti vatvā tattha kāraṇamāha “**āgato vo vālaṃ viya vedhī**”ti.
Patissatāti patissatikā. **Khoti**² avadhāraṇe. **Āgatoti** āgacchi. **Voti** tumhākam.
Vālaṃ viya vedhīti vāavedhī viya, ayaṃ hettha saṅkhepattho—
tikkhajavananibbedhikapaññatāya vāavedhirūpo Satthukappo tumhākam
Mātulatthero āgato, tasmā samaṇasaññaṃ³ upaṭṭhapetvā
satisampajaññayuttā eva hutvā viharatha, “yathādhigate vihāre appamattā
bhavathā”ti.

Taṃ sutvā te sāmaṇerā Dhammasenāpatissa paccuggamanādivattam
katvā ubhinnaṃ Mātulattherānam paṭisanthāra velāyam nātidūre samādhim
samāpajjitvā nisīdiṃsu. Dhammasenāpati Revatattherena saddhim
paṭisanthāram katvā uṭṭhāyāsanaṃ te sāmaṇere upasaṅkami, te
tathākālaparicchedassa katattā there upasaṅkamante eva uṭṭhahitvā vanditvā
aṭṭhaṃsu. Thero “katarakataravihārena viharathā”ti pucchitvā tehi “imāya
imāyā”ti vutte “dārakepi nāma evaṃ vinento mayham bhātiko paccapādi
vata dhammassa anudhamman”ti theram pasamsanto pakkāmi.

Khadiravanīyattheragāthāvaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

1. Cāleti (Sī)

2. Nu khoti (Sī)

3. Samaṇāsamaṇasaññaṃ (Sī, Ka)

3. Sumaṅgalattheraghāthāvaṇṇanā

Sumuttikoti āyasmato Sumaṅgalattherassa gāthā. Kā uppatti? Sopi purimabuddhesu katādhikāro tattha tattha bhava vivaṭṭūpanissayaṃ puññaṃ upacinanto Siddhatthassa Bhagavato kāle rukkhadevatā hutvā nibbatti. So ekadivasaṃ Satthāraṃ nhāyitvā ekacīvaraṃ ṭhitāṃ disvā somanassappatto hutvā apphoṭesi. So tena puññakammena devamanussesu saṃsaranto imasmiṃ Buddhuppāde Sāvattiyā avidūre aññatarasmiṃ gāmake tādīsena kammanissandena daliddakule nibbatti. Tassa **Sumaṅgaloti** nāmaṃ ahosi. So vayappatto khujjakāsitanāṅgalakuddālaparikkhāro hutvā kasiyā jīvasi. So ekadivasaṃ raññā Pasenadikosaleṇa Bhagavato bhikkhusaṅghassa ca mahādāne pavattiyamāne dānopakaraṇāni¹ gahetvā āgacchantehi manussehi saddhiṃ dadhighaṭaṃ gahetvā āgato bhikkhūnaṃ sakkārasammānaṃ disvā “ime samaṇā Sakyaputtiyā sukhumavatthasunivatthā subhojanāni bhuñjitvā nivātesu senāsanesu viharanti, yannūnāhampi pabbajeyyan”ti cintetvā aññataraṃ mahātheraṃ upasaṅkamitvā attano pabbajjādhippāyaṃ nivedesi. So taṃ karuṇāyanto pabbājetvā kammaṭṭhānaṃ ācikkhi. So araṇṇe viharanto ekavīhāre nibbinno ukkaṇṭhito hutvā vibbhamitukāmo ñātigāmaṃ gacchanto antarāmagge kacchaṃ bandhitvā khettaṃ kasante kiliṭṭhavatthanivatthe² samantato rajokiṇṇasarīre vātātapena phussante³ kassake disvā “mahantaṃ vatime sattā jīvika⁴ nimittaṃ dukkhaṃ paccanubhonti”ti saṃvegaṃ paṭilabhi. Ñāṇassa paripākaṃ gatattā yathāgahitaṃ kammaṭṭhānaṃ upaṭṭhāsi. So aññataraṃ rukkhamaṇaṃ upagantvā vivekaṃ labhitvā yoniso manasikaronto vipassanaṃ vadḍhetvā maggapaṭipāṭiyā arahattaṃ pāpuṇi. Tena vuttaṃ **Apadāne**⁵—

“Atthadassī Jinavaro, lokajeṭṭho narāsabho.

Vihārā abhinikkhamma, taḷākāṃ upasaṅkami.

Nhātvā pitvā ca Sambuddho, uttaritve’kacīvaro.

Aṭṭhāsi Bhagavā tattha, vilokento disodisaṃ.

1. Dārupakaraṇāni (Ka)

2. Kiliṭṭhavatthe (Sī)

3. Sussante (Sī)

4. Jīvita (Sī)

5. Khu 3. 162 piṭṭhe.

Bhavane upaviṭṭhoham, addasaṃ Lokanāyakaṃ.

Haṭṭho haṭṭhena cittena, apphoṭesiṃ ahaṃ tadā.

Sataraṃsiṃva jotantaṃ, pabhāsantaṃva kañcanaṃ.

Naccagīte payuttoham, pañcaṅgatūriyamhi ca¹.

Yaṃ yaṃ yonu'papajjāmi, devattaṃ atha mānusaṃ.

Sabbe satte abhibhomi, vipulo hoti me yaso.

Namo te purisājañña, namo te purisuttama.

Attānaṃ tosayingvāna, pare tosesi² tvaṃ Muni.

Pariggahe nisīditvā, hāsaṃ katvāna subbate³.

Upaṭṭhahitvā Sambuddhaṃ, Tusitaṃ upapajjaham.

Soḷaseto⁴ kappasate, dvinava-ekacintitā.

Sattaratanasampannā, cakkavattī mahabbalā.

Kilesā jhāpitā mayhaṃ -pa- kataṃ Buddhassa sāsanā⁵ti.

Arahattaṃ pana patvā sampattiṃ attano dukkhavimuttiṃ ca
kittanavasena udānaṃ udānento **“sumuttiko”**ti-ādimāha.

43. Tattha **sumuttikoti** sundarā accantikatāya apunabbhavikā⁵ mutti
etassāti sumuttiko. Tassa pana vimuttiyaṃ pāsaṃsiyatāya acchariyatāya ca
apphoṭento⁶ āha **“sumuttiko”**ti. Puna tattha vimuttiyaṃ attano pasādassa
dalhabhāvaṃ⁷ dassento **“sāhu sumuttikomhī”**ti āha, sādhu suṭṭhu⁸ muttiko
vatamhīti attho. Kuto panāyaṃ sumuttikatāti? Kāmañcāyaṃ thero
sabbasmāpi vaṭṭadukkhato suvimutto, attano pana tāva upaṭṭhitaṃ ativiya
aniṭṭhabhūtaṃ dukkhaṃ dessento **“tīhi khujjakehī”**ti-ādimāha. Tattha
khujjakehīti khujjasabhāvehi, khujjhākārehi vā. Nissakkavacanañcetaṃ
muttasaddāpekkhāya. Kassako hi akhujjopi samāno tīsu ṭhānesu attānaṃ
khujjaṃ katvā dasseti lāyane kasane kuddālakamme ca. Yo hi pana kassako
lāyanādīni

1. Paccattharasatamhi ca (Sī)

2. Paritosesi (Sī)

3. Subbato (Sī)

4. Soḷasake (Se)

5. Apunabbhavantikā (Sī, Ka)

6. Apphoṭhento (Sī)

7. Dalābhāvaṃ (Sī)

8. Sādhu sādhu (Sī)

karoti, tānipi asitādīni kuṭilākārato khujjakānīti vuttaṃ “tūhi khujjakehī”ti.

Idāni tāni sarūpato dassento “**asitāsu mayā, naṅgalāsu mayā, khuddakuddālāsu mayā**”ti āha. Tattha **asitāsu mayā**ti lavittehi mayā muttanti attho. Nissakke cetam̐ bhumavacanam̐. Sesesupi eseṇa nayo. Apare pana “**asitāsu mayā**ti lavittehi karaṇabhūtehi mayā khujjitan”ti¹ vadanti. Tesam̐ matena karaṇatthe hetumhi vā bhumavacanam̐. “**Naṅgalāsu**”ti liṅgavipallāsam̐ katvā vuttaṃ, naṅgalehi kasirehīti attho. Attanā vaḷaṇṇitakuddālassa sabhāvato vaḷaṇṇanena vā appakatāya vuttaṃ “**khuddakuddālāsu**”ti. “**Kuṇṭhakuddālāsu**”tipi Pāli. Vaḷaṇṇaneneva atikhiṇakhaṇittesūti attho. **Idhamevā**ti **ma**-kāro padasandhikaro. **Atha vāpī**ti **vā**-saddho² nipātamattam̐. Gāmake ṭhitattā tāni asitādīni kiñcāpi idheva mama samīpeyeṇa, tathāpi alameṇa hotīti attho. Turitavasena cetam̐ āmeḍita³ vacanam̐. **Jhāyā**ti phalasamāpattijhānavasena diṭṭhadhammasukhavihārattham̐ dibbavihārādivasena ca jhāya. **Sumaṅgalā**ti attānam̐ ālapati. Jhāne pana ādaradassanattham̐ āmeḍitam̐ katam̐. **Appamatto viharā**ti satipaṇṇā⁴ vepullappattiyā sabbatthakameṇa appamattosi tvam̐, tasmā idāni sukham̐ vihara sumaṅgala. Keci pana “arahattam̐ appatvā eva vipassanāya vīthipaṭipannāya sāsane saṅjātābhīratīyā⁵ yathānubhūtam̐ gharāvāsadukkham̐ jigucchanto thero imam̐ gātham̐ vatvā pacchā vipassanam̐ vaḍḍhetvā arahattam̐ pāpuṇī”ti vadanti. Tesam̐ matena “Jhāya appamatto viharā”ti padānam̐ attho vipassanāmaggavasenapi yujjati eva.

Sumaṅgalattheragāthāvaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

1. Mucchitanti (Sī)

2. Pi-saddo (Sī)

3. Āmeḍita (Sī)

4. Paṇṇāsati (Sī, Ka)

5. Pabbajjābhīratīyā (Sī)

4. Sānuttheragāthāvaṇṇanā

Matam vā amma rodantīti āyasmato Sānuttherassa gāthā. Kā uppatti? Sopi purimabuddhesu katādhikāro tattha tattha bhava vivaṭṭūpanissayaṃ puññaṃ upacinanto ito catunavute kappe Siddhatthassa Bhagavato hatthapādadhovanamukhavikkhālanānaṃ atthāya udakaṃ upanesi. Satthā hi bhojanakāle hatthapāde dhovitukāmo ahosi. So Satthu ākāraṃ sallakkhetvā udakaṃ upanesi. Bhagavā hatthapāde dhovitvā bhuñjitvā mukhaṃ vikkhāletukāmo ahosi. So tampi ñatvā mukhodakaṃ upanesi. Satthā mukhaṃ vikkhāletvā mukhadhovanakiccaṃ niṭṭhāpesi. Evaṃ Bhagavā anukampaṃ upādāya tena karīyamānaṃ veyyāvaccam sādīyi. So tena puññaṃ kammena devaloke nibbattitvā aparāparaṃ puññaṃ katvā devamanussesu saṃsaranto imasmiṃ Buddhuppāde Sāvattiyaṃ aññatarassa upāsakassa gehe paṭisandhiṃ gaṇhi. Tasmīṃ gabbhagateyeva pitā pavāsaṃ gato, upāsikā dasamāsaccayena puttaṃ vijāyitvā **Sānū**tissa nāmaṃ akāsi. Tasmīṃ anukkamena vaḍḍhante sattavassikaṃ ye va nāma bhikkhūnaṃ santike pabbājesi “evamayaṃ anantarāyo vaḍḍhitvā accantasukhabhāgī bhavissati”ti. So “Sānusāmaṇero”ti paññāto paññavā vattasampanno bahussuto dhammakathiko sattesu mettajjhāsayo hutvā devamanussānaṃ piyo ahosi manāpoti sabbaṃ Sānusutte āgatanayena veditabbaṃ.

Tassa atitajātiyaṃ mātā yakkhayoniyaṃ nibbatti. Taṃ yakkhā “Sānuttherassa ayaṃ mātā”ti gurucittikārabahulā hutvā mānenti¹. Evaṃ gacchante kāle puthujjanabhāvassa ādīnavaṃ vibhāventam viya ekadivasaṃ sānussa yoniso manasikārābhāvā ayoniso ummujjantassa² vibbhamitukāmatācittam³ uppajji. Taṃ tassa yakkhinimātā ñatvā manussamātuyā ārocesi “tava putto Sānu ‘vibbhamissāmī’ti cittam uppādesi, tasmā tvaṃ—

‘Sānuṃ pabuddhaṃ vajjāsī⁴, yakkhānaṃ vacanam⁵ idam.
Mākāsi pāpakaṃ kammaṃ, āvi vā yadi vā raho.

1. Paṇāmenti (Sī)

2. Ummajjantassa (Ka)

3. Vibbhamitukāmatāya cittam (Sī), vibbhamitukāmacittam (Ka)

4. Sānu mā buddhaṃ vajjhāsi (Sī)

5. Yakkhinivacanam (Sī)

Sace tvaṃ pāpakam kammam, karissasi karosi vā.
Na te dukkhā pamutyatthi, uppaccāpi palāyato'ti¹—

Evaṃ bhaṇāhī'ti. Evañca pana vatvā yakkhinimātā tatthevantaradhāyi. Manussamātā pana taṃ sutvā paridevasokasamāpannā cetodukkkhasamappitā ahosi. Atha Sānusāmaṇero pubbaṇhasamayam nivāsetvā pattacīvaramādāya mātusantikam upagato mātaram rodamanam disvā “amma kim nissāya rodasī”ti vatvā “taṃ nissāyā”ti ca vutto mātu “**mataṃ vā amma rodanti, yo vā jīvaṃ na dissati**”ti gātham abhāsi.

44. Tassattho—**amma** rodantā nāma ñātakā mittā vā attano ñātakam mittam vā **mataṃ** uddissa **rodanti** paralokam gatattā, **yo vā** ñātakam mitto vā **jīvaṃ** jīvanto desantaram pakkantatāya ca **na dissati**, taṃ vā uddissa rodanti, ubhayampetaṃ mayi na vijjati, evaṃ sante **jīvantam**² dharamānam **maṃ** purato ṭhitam **passantī kasmā amma rodasi**, maṃ uddissa tava rodanassa kāraṇameva natthīti.

Taṃ sutvā tassa mātā “maraṇam hetam bhikkhave, yo sikkham paccakkhāya hīnāyāvattati”ti³ suttapadānusārena uppabbajanam⁴ ariyassa vinaye maraṇanti dassenti—

“Mataṃ vā putta rodanti, yo vā jīvaṃ na dissati.
Yo ca kāme cajitvāna, punarāgacchate idha.

Taṃ vāpi putta rodanti, puna jīvaṃ mato hi so.
Kukkuḷā ubbhato tāta, kukkuḷam patitumicchasi”ti⁵—

gāthādvayam abhāsi.

Tattha **kāme cajitvānāti** nekkhammajjhāsayena vatthukāme pahāya, tañca kilesakāmassa tadanāgappahānavasena veditabbam. Pabbajjā hettha kāmāpariccāgo adhippeto. **Punarāgacchate idhāti** idha gehe punadeva āgacchati, hīnāyāvattanam sandhāya vadati. **Taṃ vāpīti** yo pabbajitvā

1. Saṃ 1. 211; Dhammapada-Ṭṭha 2. 318 piṭṭhesu.

3. Ma 3. 45 piṭṭhe thokam visadisam.

5. Saṃ 1. 211; Dhammapada-Ṭṭha 2. 319 piṭṭhesu.

2. Jīvantam ṭhitam (Sī)

4. Uppabbajjanam (Sī)

vibbhamati, taṃ vāpi¹ puggalaṃ mataṃ viya mādisiyo rodanti. Kasmāti ce?
Puna jīvaṃ mato hi soti vibbhamanato pacchā yo jīvanto, so²
 guṇamaraṇena atthato matoyeva. Idāniṣṣa savissesaṃvegaṃ janetuṃ
 “**kukkuḷā**”ti-ādi vuttaṃ. Tassattho—ahorattaṃ ādittaṃ viya hutvā
 ḍahanatṭhena kukkuḷanirayasadisattā **kukkuḷā** gihibhāvā anukampantiyā
 māyā **ubbhato** uddhato **tāta** sānu **kukkuḷaṃ patituṃ icchasi** patitukāmosīti.

Taṃ sutvā Sānusāmaṇero saṃvegajāto hutvā vipassanaṃ paṭṭhapetvā³
 na cirasseva arahattaṃ pāpuṇi. Tena vuttaṃ **Apadāne**⁴—

“Bhuñjantaṃ samaṇaṃ disvā, vippasannamanāvilam.
 Ghaṭṇenodakamādāya, Siddhatthassa adāsaham.

Nimmalo homahaṃ ajja⁵, vimalo khīṇasaṃsayo.
 Bhava nibbattamānassa, phalaṃ nibbattate subham.

Catunnavutito kappe, udakaṃ yamadāsaham.
 Duggatiṃ nābhijānāmi, dakadānassidaṃ phalaṃ.

Ekasaṭṭhimhito kappe, ekova vimalo ahu.
 Sattaratanasampanno, cakkavattī mahabbalo.

Kilesā jhāpitā mayham -pa- kataṃ buddhassa sāsanā”ti.

Arahattaṃ pana patvā thero imissā gāthāya vasena “mayham
 vipassanārambho arahattappatti ca jātā”ti udānavasena tameva gātham
 paccudāhāsi.

Sānuttheragāthāvaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

1. Tañcāpi (Sī)

2. Yo vibbhanto pacchā so jīvanto (Sī)

3. Vaḍḍhetvā (Sī)

4. Khu 3. 229 piṭṭhādīsu.

5. Nimmalehi guṇehijja (Sī, Ka)

5 Ramanīyavihārittheragāthāvaṇṇanā

Yathāpi bhaddo ājaññoti āyasmato Ramanīyavihārittherassa gāthā. Kā uppatti? Sopi purimabuddhesu katādhikāro tattha tattha puññāni upacinanto ito ekanavute kappe Vipassim Bhagavantam disvā pasannamānaso pañcapatīṭṭhitena vanditvā korāḍapupphehi pūjam akāsi. So tena puññakammena devesu¹ nibbattitvā aparāparam puññāni katvā devamanussesu saṁsaranto imasmim Buddhuppāde Rājagahe aññatarassa seṭṭhissa putto hutvā nibbatto yobbanamadena kāmesu muccham āpanno viharati. So ekadivasam aññataram pāradārikam rājapurisehi vividhā kammakāraṇā² karīyamānam disvā saṁvegajāto Satthu santike dhammam sutvā pabbaji. Pabbajito ca rāgacaritatāya niccakālam susammaṭṭham pariveṇam sūpaṭṭhitam³ pānīyaparibhojanīyam supaññattam mañcapīṭṭham katvā viharati. Tena so **Ramanīyavihārī**veva paññāyittha.

So rāgussannatāya ayoniso manasi karitvā sañcetanikam sukkavissatṭhi-āpattim āpajjitvā “dhiratthu maṁ evaṁbhūto saddhādeyyam bhuñjeyyan”ti vippaṭisārī hutvā “vibbhamissāmī”ti gacchanto antarāmagge rukkhāmūle nisīdi, tena ca maggena sakātesu gacchantesu eko sakaṭayuttho goṇo parissamanto⁴ visamaṭṭhāne khalitvā pati, tam sākaṭikā yugato muñcitvā tiṇodakam datvā parissamam vinodetvā punapi dhure yojetvā agamaṁsu. Thero tam disvā “yathāyam goṇo sakim khalitvāpi uṭṭhāya sakim⁵ dhuram vahati, evaṁ mayāpi kilesavasena sakim khalitenāpi vuṭṭhāya samaṇadhammam kātum vaṭṭatī”ti yoniso ummujjanto⁶ nivattitvā Upālītherassa attano pavattim ācikkhitvā tena vuttavidhinā āpattito vuṭṭhahitvā sīlam pākatikam katvā vipassanam paṭṭhapetvā na cirasseva arahattam pāpuṇi. Tena vuttam **Apadāne**⁷—

“Akkantañca padam disvā, cakkālāṅkārabhūsitam.

Padenānupadam yanto, Vipassissa Mahesino.

1. Devaloke (Sī)

2. Vividhakammakaraṇam (Ka)

3. Supatīṭṭhitam (Ka)

4. Parissanto (Sī)

5. Sakam (Sī, Ka)

6. Upapajjanto (Sī)

7. Khu 3. 231 phīṭṭhe.

Koraṇḍaṃ pupphitaṃ disvā, samūlaṃ pūjitaṃ mayā.

Haṭṭho haṭṭhena cittena, avandiṃ padamuttamaṃ.

Ekanavutito kappe, yaṃ pupphamabhipūjayiṃ.

Duggatiṃ nābhijānāmi, Buddhapūjāyidaṃ phalaṃ.

Sattapaññāsakappamhi, eko vītamalo ahuṃ.

Sattaratanasampanno, cakkavattī mahabbalo.

Kilesā jhāpitā mayhaṃ -pa- kataṃ Buddhassa sāsanā”ti.

Arahattaṃ pana patvā vimuttisukhaṃ anubhavanto attano
pubbabhāgaapaṭipattiyā saddhiṃ ariyadhammādhigamanadīpaniṃ “**yathāpi
bhaddo ājañño, khalitvā patitiṭṭhati**”ti gāthaṃ abhāsi.

45. Tattha **khalitvā**ti pakkhalitvā. **Patitiṭṭhati**ti patiṭṭhahati, punadeva
yathāṭhāne tiṭṭhati. **Evanti** yathā bhaddo usabhājānīyo bhāraṃ vahanto
parissamappatto visamaṭṭhānaṃ āgama ekavāraṃ pakkhalitvā patito na
tattakena dhuraṃ chaḍḍeti, thāmajava¹parakkamasampannatāya pana
khalitvāpi patitiṭṭhati, attano sabhāveneva ṭhatvā bhāraṃ vahati, evaṃ
kilesaparissamappatto kiriyāparādhena khalitvā taṃ khalitaṃ
thāmavīriyasampattitāya² paṭipākatikaṃ katvā maggasammādiṭṭhiyā
dassanasampannaṃ, tato eva **Sammāsambuddhassa** savanante ariyāya jātiyā
jātatāya **sāvakaṃ**, tassa ure vāyāmajanitābhijātītāya³ orasaṃ puttaṃ
bhaddājānīyasadisakiccatāya ājānīyanti ca maṃ dhāretha upadhārethāti
attho.

Ramaṇīyavihārittheragāthāvaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

1. Thāmavīriya (Sī)

2. Thāmavīriyasampattiyā (Sī)

3. Ure vāsamajanīti tāyābhijātītāya (Sī)

6. Samiddhittheragāthāvaṇṇanā

Saddhāyāhaṃ pabbajitoti āyasmato Samiddhittherassa gāthā. Kā uppatti? Ayampi purimabuddhesu katādhikāro tattha tattha puññāni upacinanto ito catunavute kappe Siddhatthaṃ Bhagavantaṃ passitvā pasannamānaso savaṇṭāni pupphāni kaṇṇikabaddhāni gahetvā pūjesi. So tena puññakammena devaloke nibbattitvā aparāparaṃ puññāni katvā sugatīsuyeva parivattento imasmim̐ Buddhuppāde Rājagahe kulagehe nibbatti. Tassa jātakālato¹ paṭṭhāya taṃ kulaṃ dhanadhaññādihi vaḍḍhi, attabhāvo cassa abhirūpo dassanīyo guṇavā, iti vibhavasamiddhiyā ca guṇasamiddhiyā ca **Samiddhī**veva paññāyittha. So Bimbisārasamāgame Buddhānubhāvaṃ disvā paṭiladdhasaddho pabbajitvā bhāvanāya yuttappayutto viharanto Bhagavati Tapodārāme viharante ekadivasam̐ evaṃ cintesi “lābhā vata me Satthā Arahamaṃ Sammāsambuddho, svākkhāte cāhaṃ dhammavinaye pabbajito, sabrahmacārī ca me sīlavanto kalyāṇadhammā”ti. Tassevaṃ cintentassa uḷāraṃ pītisomanassaṃ udapādi. Taṃ asahanto māro pāpimā therassa avidūre mahantaṃ bheravasaddamakāsi, pathaviyā undriyanakālo viya ahosi. Thero Bhagavato tamatthaṃ ārocesi. Bhagavā “māro tuyhaṃ vicakkhukammāya ceteti, gaccha bhikkhu tattha acintetvā viharāhi”ti āha. Thero tattha gantvā viharanto na cirasseva vipassanaṃ ussukkāpetvā arahattaṃ pāpuṇi. Tena vuttaṃ **Apadāne**²—

“Kaṇikāraṃva jotantaṃ, nisinnaṃ pabbatantare.

Obhāsentaṃ disā sabbā, Siddhatthaṃ narasārathim̐.

Dhanaṃ advejjhaṃ katvāna, usuṃ sannayha’haṃ tadā³.

Pupphaṃ savaṇṭaṃ chetvāna, Buddhassa abhiropayim̐.

Catunnavutito kappe, yaṃ pupphamabhiropayim̐.

Duggatiṃ nābhijānāmi, Buddhapūjāyidaṃ phalaṃ.

Ekapaññāsito kappe, eko āsim̐ Jutindharo.

Sattaratanasampanno, cakkavattī mahabbalo.

Kilesā jhāpitā mayhaṃ -pa- kataṃ Buddhassa sāsanam̐”ti.

1. Jātadivasato (Sī)

2. Khu 3. 230 piṭṭhe.

3. Sandhāyahaṃ tadā (Sī)

Arahattaṃ pana patvā tattheva viharantassa therassa khīṇāsavabhāvaṃ ajānanto purimanayeneva māro mahantaṃ bheravasaddaṃ akāsi. Taṃ sutvā thero abhīto acchambhī “tādisānaṃ mārānaṃ satampi sahasampi mayhaṃ lomampi na kampetī”ti aññaṃ byākaronto “**saddhāyāhaṃ pabbajito**”ti gāthaṃ abhāsi.

46. Tattha **saddhāyāti** dhammacchandasaṃuṭṭhānāya kammaphalasaddhāya ceva ratanattayasaddhāya ca. **Ahanti** attānaṃ niddisati¹. **Pabbajitoti** upagato². **Agārasmāti** gehato gharāvāsato vā. **Anagāriyanti** pabbajjaṃ, sā hi yaṃkiñci kasivāṇijjādikammaṃ ‘agārassa hitaṃ’ti agāriyaṃ nāma, tadabhāvato “anagāriyā”ti vuccati. **Sati paññā ca me vuḍḍhāti** saraṇalakkhaṇā sati, pajānanalakkhaṇā paññāti ime dhammā vipassanākkhaṇato³ paṭṭhāya maggaṇipāṭiyā yāva arahattā me vuḍḍhā vaḍḍhitā, na dāni vaḍḍhetabbā atthi, satipaññā vepullappattāti dasseti. **Cittaṇca susamāhitaṃ** aṭṭhasamāpattivāsena ceva lokuttarasamādhivasena⁴ ca cittaṃ me suṭṭhu samāhitaṃ, na dāni tassa samādhātabbaṃ atthi, samādhi vepullappattoti dasseti. Tasmā **kāmaṃ karassu rūpānīti** pāpima maṃ uddissa yāni kānici vippakārāni yathārucaṃ karohi, tehi pana **neva maṃ byādhayissasi** mama sarīrakampanamattampi kātuṃ na sakkhissasi, kuto cittaññathattaṃ. Tasmā tava kiriyā appaṭicchitapahenakaṃ viya na kiñci atthaṃ sādheti, kevalaṃ tava cittavighātamattaphalāti thero Māraṃ tājjesi. Taṃ sutvā māro “jānāti maṃ samaṇo”ti tatthevantaradhāyi.

Samiddhittheragāthāvaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

7. Ujjayattheragāthāvaṇṇanā

Namo te buddha vīratthūti āyasmato Ujjayattherassa gāthā. Kā uppatti? Ayampi purimabuddhesu katādhikāro tattha tattha bhava puññāni karonto ito dvānavute kappe Tissaṃ Bhagavantaṃ passitvā pasannamānaso kaṇikārapupphehi pūjaṃ akāsi. So tena puññakammena

1. Uddisati (Sī)

3. Vipassanālakkaṇato (Bahūsu)

2. Pabbajjaṃ upagato (Ka)

4. ...dhammādivasena (Sī)

devaloke nibbattitvā aparāparam puññāni katvā devamanussesu saṃsaranto imasmim Buddhuppāde Rājagahe aññatarassa Sottiyabrāhmaṇassa putto hutvā nibbatti, **Ujjayotissa** nāmaṃ ahosi. So vayappatto tiṇṇaṃ vedānaṃ pāragū hutvā tattha sāraṃ apassanto upanissayasampattiyā codiyamāno Veḷuvanaṃ gantvā Satthu santike dhammaṃ sutvā paṭiladdhasaddho pabbajitvā cariyānukūlaṃ kammaṭṭhānaṃ gahetvā araṇṇe viharanto vipassanaṃ vadḍhetvā na cirasseva arahattaṃ pāpuṇi. Tena vuttaṃ **Apadāne**¹—

“Kaṇikāraṃ pupphitaṃ disvā, ocinitvānaṃ tadā.
Tissassa abhiropesiṃ, oghatiṇṇassa tādino.

Dvenavute ito kappe, yaṃ pupphamabhiropayim.
Duggatiṃ nābhijānāmi, Buddhapūjāyidaṃ phalaṃ.

Pañcatiṃ se ito kappe, aruṇapāṇīti² vissuto.
Sattaratanasampanno, cakkavattī mahabbalo.

Kilesā jhāpitā mayhaṃ -pa- kataṃ Buddhassa sāsanaṃ”ti.

Arahattaṃ pana patvā Satthu santikaṃ gantvā vanditvā ekamantaṃ nisīditvā Bhagavato thomaṇākārena aññaṃ byākaronto “**namo te Buddha vīratthū**”ti gāthaṃ abhāsi.

47. Tattha **namoti** paṇāmakittanaṃ. **Teti** paṇāmakiriyāya sampadānakittanaṃ, tuyhanti attho. **Buddha vīrāti** ca Bhagavato ālapanāṃ. Bhagavā hi yathā abhiññeyyādi-bhedassa atthassa abhiññeyyādibhedena sayambhūñāṇena anavasesato Buddhattā “Buddho”ti vuccati. Evaṃ pañcannampi mārānaṃ abhippamaddanavasena padahantena mahatā vīriyena samannāgatattā “Vīro”ti vuccati. **Atthūti** hotu, tassa “namo”ti iminā sambandho. **Vippamuttosi sabbadhīti** sabbehi kilesehi sabbasmim ca saṅkhāragate vippamutto viśamyutto asi bhavasi, na tayā kiñci avippamuttaṃ nāma atthi, yatohaṃ **tuyhāpadāne viharaṃ, viharāmi anāsavoti** tuyhaṃ tava apadāne ovāde gatamagge paṭipatticariyāya viharaṃ

1. Khu 3. 227 piṭṭhe.

2. Aruṇabaloti (Si)

yathāsatti yathābalaṃ paṭipajjanto kāmāsavādīnaṃ catunnampi āsavānaṃ
suppahīnattā anāsavo viharāmi, tādissassa namo te Buddha vīratthūti.

Ujjayattheragāthāvaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

8. Sañjayattheragāthāvaṇṇanā

Yato ahanti āyasmato Sañjayattherassa gāthā. Kā uppatti? Sopi
purimabuddhesu katādhikāro tattha tattha vivaṭṭūpanissayaṃ puññaṃ
upacinanto Vipassissa Bhagavato kāle mahati pūge saṃkittivasena¹ vatthum
saṃgharivā² ratanattayaṃ uddissa puññaṃ karonto sayam daliddo hutvā
nesaṃ gaṇādīnaṃ³ puññakiriyāya byāvaṭo ahosi. Kālena kālaṃ
Bhagavantaṃ upasaṅkamitvā vanditvā pasannamānaso bhikkhūnañca taṃ
taṃ veyyāvaccam akāsi. So tena puññakammena devaloke nibbatto
aparāparaṃ puññāni katvā sugatīsuyeva saṃsaranto imasmim Buddhuppāde
Rājagahe vibhavasampannassa brāhmaṇassa putto hutvā nibbatti **Sañjayo**
nāma nāmena, so vayappatto brahmāyupokkharasāti-ādike abhiññāte
brāhmaṇe sāsane abhippasanne disvā sañjātappasādo Satthāraṃ upasaṅkami.
Tassa Satthā dhammaṃ desesi. So dhammaṃ sutvā sotāpanno ahosi.
Aparabhāge pabbaji. Pabbajanto ca khuraggeyeva chaḷabhiñño ahosi. Tena
vuttaṃ **Apadāne**⁴—

“Vipassissa Bhagavato, mahāpūgagaṇo ahu.

Veyyāvaccakaro āsiṃ, sabbakiccesu vāvaṭo.

Deyyadhammo ca me natthi, Sugatassa Mahesino.

Avandim Satthuno pāde, vippasannena cetasā.

Ekanavutito kappe, veyyāvaccam akāsaham.

Duggatiṃ nābhijānāmi, veyyāvaccassidaṃ phalaṃ.

1. Mahatīsu parisāsu kittivasena (Sī)

3. Janasaṅghaṇādivasena (Sī)

2. Saṃgharivā (Sī)

4. Khu 3. 152 piṭṭhe.

Ito ca aṭṭhame kappe, rājā āsiṃ sucintito.

Sattaratanasampanno, cakkavattī mahabbalo.

Kilesā jhāpitā mayhaṃ -pa- kataṃ Buddhassa sāsanā”ti.

Chalabhiñño pana hutvā aññaṃ byākaronto “**yato ahaṃ pabbajito**”ti gāthaṃ abhāsi.

48. Tattha **yato ahaṃ pabbajitoti** yato pabhuti yato paṭṭhāya ahaṃ pabbajito. Pabbajitakālato paṭṭhāya **nābhijānāmi saṅkappaṃ, anariyaṃ dosasaṃhanti** rāgādidosasaṃhitaṃ, tato eva anariyaṃ nihīnaṃ, ariyehi vā anaraṇīyatāya anariyehi araṇīyatāya ca anariyaṃ pāpakaṃ ārammaṇe abhūtaguṇādisaṅkappanato “saṅkappo”ti laddhanāmaṃ kāmavitakkādemicchāvitakkaṃ uppāḍitaṃ nābhijānāmīti, “khuraggeyeva mayā arahattaṃ pattan”ti aññaṃ byākāsi.

Sañjayattheragāthāvaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

9. Rāmaṇeyyakattheragāthāvaṇṇanā

Cihacihābhinaditeti āyasmato Rāmaṇeyyakattherassa gāthā. Kā uppatti? Ayampi purimabuddhesu katādhikāro tattha tattha bhava puññāni upacinanto Sikhissa Bhagavato kāle kulagehe nibbattitvā viññutaṃ patto Bhagavantaṃ disvā pasannamānaso pupphehi pūjaṃ akāsi. So tena puññakammena devaloke nibbatto aparāparaṃ puññāni katvā sugatīsu eva parivattento imasmiṃ Buddhuppāde Sāvatthiyaṃ ibbhakule¹ nibbattitvā vayappatto Jetavanapaṭiggahaṇe² sañjātappasādo pabbajitvā cariyānukūlaṃ kammaṭṭhānaṃ gahetvā araṇṇe viharati. Tassa attano sampattiyaṃ pabbajitasārubbāya ca³ paṭipattiyaṃ pāsādikabhāvato **Rāmaṇeyyakotveva** samañña ahoṣi. Athekadivasaṃ māro therāṃ bhiṃsāpetukāmo bheravasaddaṃ akāsi. Taṃ sutvā thero

1. Iddhe kule (Sī) 2. Jetavanapaṭiggahaṇakāle (Sī) 3. Pabbajitasārubbāyeve (Ka)

thirapakatitāya tena asantasanto “māro ayan”ti ñatvā tattha anādaram dassento “**cihacihābhinadite**”ti gātham abhāsi.

49. Tattha **cihacihābhinadite**ti cihacihāti abhiñham pavattasaddatāya “cihacihā”ti laddhanāmānam vaṭṭakānam abhinādanimittam, viravahetūti attho. **Sippikābhirutehi cāti** sippikā vuccanti devakā paranāmakā gelaññena chātakisadārakākārā sākhamigā. “Mahākalandakā”ti keci, sippikānam abhirutehi mahāviravehi, hetumhi cetam karaṇavacanam, tamhetūti attho. **Na me tam phandati cittanti** mama cittam na phandati na cavati¹. Idam vuttam hoti—imasmiṃ araññe viravahetu sippikābhirutahetu viya pāpima tava vissarakaraṇahetu mama cittam kammaṭṭhānato na paripatātīti. Tattha kāraṇamāha “**ekattanirataṃ hi me**”ti. **Hi**-saddo hetu-attho, yasmā mama cittam gaṇasaṅgaṇikam pahāya ekatte ekābhāve, bahiddhā vā vikkhepam pahāya ekatte ekagatāya, ekatte ekasabhāve vā nibbāne nirataṃ abhirataṃ, tasmā kammaṭṭhānato na phandati na cavatīti, imam kira gātham vadanto eva therō vipassanam vaḍḍhetvā arahattam pāpuṇi. Tena vuttam **apadāne**²—

“Suvaṇṇavaṇṇo Bhagavā, sataraṃsī patāpavā.
Caṅkamanam samārūḷho, mettacitto Sikhīsabho.

Pasannacitto sumano, vanditvā ñāṇamuttamam.
Minelapuppham paggayha, Buddhassa abhiropayim.

Ekatiṃse ito kappe, yaṃ pupphamabhipūjayim.
Duggatiṃ nābhijānāmi, Buddha³ pūjāyidaṃ phalam.

Ekūnatimsakappamhi, Sumeghaghananāmako⁴.
Sattaratanasampanno, cakkavattī mahabbalo.

Kilesā jhāpitā mayham -pa- kataṃ Buddhassa sāsanam”ti.

Ayameva ca therassa aññābyākaraṇagāthā ahosi.

Rāmaṇeyyakattheragāthāvaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

1. Na calati (Sī)

3. Puppha (Sī)

2. Khu 3. 227 piṭṭhe.

4. Sumeghayasanāmako (Sī)

10. Vimalattheragāthāvaṇṇanā

Dharaṇī ca siṅcati vāti āyasmato Vimalattherassa gāthā. Kā uppatti?
Sopi purimabuddhesu katādhikāro tattha tattha bhava vivaṭṭūpanissayaṃ
kusalaṃ upacinanto Vipassissa Bhagavato kāle saṅkhadhamanakule
nibbattitvā viññutaṃ patto tasmiṃ sippe nipphattiṃ gato ekadivasaṃ
Vipassiṃ Bhagavantaṃ passitvā pasannamānaso saṅkha-dhamanena pūjaṃ
katvā tato paṭṭhāya kālena kālaṃ Satthu upaṭṭhānaṃ akāsi. So tena
puññakammena devaloke nibbattitvā aparāparaṃ puññāni katvā
devamanussesu saṃsaranto Kassapassa Bhagavato kāle “anāgate me vimalo
visuddho kāyo hotū”ti Bodhirukkhaṃ gandhodakehi nhāpesi,
cetiyaṅgaṇabodhiyaṅgaṇesu āsanāni¹ dhovāpesi, bhikkhūnampi kiliṭṭhe
samaṇaparikkhāre dhovāpesi.

So tato cavitvā devesu ca manussesu ca parivattento imasmiṃ
Buddhuppāde Rājagahe ibbhakule² nibbatti. Tassa mātukucchiyaṃ
vasantassa nikkhamantassa ca kāyo pittasemhādīhi asaṃkiliṭṭho
padumapalāse udakabindu viya alaggo pacchimabhavikabodisattassa viya
suvisuddho ahosi, tenassa **Vimalot**veva nāmaṃ akaṃsu. So vayappatto
Rājagahappavesane Buddhānubhāvaṃ disvā paṭiladdhasaddho pabbajitvā
kammaṭṭhānaṃ gahetvā Kosalaraṭṭhe pabbataguhāyaṃ viharati.
Athekadivasaṃ cātuddīpika³ mahāmegho sakalaṃ cakkavāḷagabbhaṃ
pattharitvā pāvassi. Vivaṭṭaṭṭhāyimihi Buddhānaṃ cakkavattīnaṃ
dharamānakāle eva kira evaṃ vassati. Ghammapariḷāha⁴vūpasamato
utusappāyalābhena therassa cittaṃ samāhitaṃ ahosi ekaggaṃ. So
samāhitacitto tāvadeva vipassanaṃ ussukkāpetvā maggapaṭipāṭiyā arahattaṃ
pāpuṇi. Tena vuttaṃ **Apadāne**⁵—

“Vipassissa Bhagavato, ahosiṃ saṅkhadhammako.

Niccupaṭṭhānayuttomhi, Sugatassa Mahesino.

Upaṭṭhānaphalaṃ passa, Lokanāthassa tādino.

Saṭṭhi tūriyasahassāni, parivārenti maṃ sadā.

1. Āsanādīni (Sī)

2. Iddhe kule (Sī)

3. Cātuddīpaka (Sī)

4. Sabbapariḷāha (Sī)

5. Khu 3. 152 piṭṭhādīsu.

Ekanavutito kappe, upaṭṭhahim mahā-isim.
 Duggatim nābhijānāmi, upaṭṭhānassidaṃ phalaṃ.
 Catuvīse ito kappe, mahānigghosanāmakā.
 Soḷasāsimsu rājāno, cakkavattī mahabbalā.
 Kilesā jhāpitā mayhaṃ -pa- kataṃ Buddhassa sāsanā”ti.

Arahattaṃ pana patvā katakiccatāya tuṭṭhamānaso udānaṃ udānento
 “**dharaṇī ca siṅcati vāti, māluto**”ti gāthaṃ abhāsi.

50. Tattha **dharaṇī**ti pathavī, sā hi sakalaṃ dharādharmaṃ dhāretīti
 “dharaṇī”ti vuccati. **Siṅcatī**ti samantato nabhaṃ pūretvā abhippavassato
 mahāmeghassa vuṭṭhidhārāhi siṅcati. **Vāti māluto**ti
 udakaphusitasammissatāya sītalo vāto vāyati. **Vijjutā carati nabheti** tattha
 tattha gajjatā gaḷagaḷāyatā mahāmeghato niccharantiyo sateratā ākāse ito
 cito ca vicaranti. **Upasamanti vitakkā**ti utusappāyasiddhena
 samathavipassanādhigamena pubbabhāge tadaṅgādivasena vūpasantā hutvā
 kāmavitakkādayo sabbepi nava mahāvitakkā ariyamaggādhigamena
 upasamanti, anavasesato samucchijsantīti. Vattamānasamīpatāya
 ariyamaggakkhaṇaṃ vattamānaṃ katvā vadati. Atītatthe vā etaṃ
 paccuppannavacanaṃ. **Cittaṃ susamāhitaṃ mamā**ti tato eva
 lokuttarasamādhinā mama cittaṃ suṭṭhu samāhitaṃ, na dāni tassa
 samādhāne kiñci kātabbaṃ atthīti thero aññaṃ byākāsi.

Vimalattheragāthāvaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

Pañcamavaggavaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

6. Chaṭṭhavagga

1. Godhikādicatuttheragāthāvaṇṇanā

Vassati devoti-ādikā catasso Godhiko, Subāhu, Valliyo, Uttiyoti imesaṃ catunnaṃ therānaṃ gāthā¹. Kā uppatti? Imepi purimabuddhesu katādhikārā tattha tattha bhave puññāni upacinantā ito catunavute kappe Siddhatthassa Bhagavato kāle kulagehe nibbattitvā viññutaṃ patvā aññamaññaṃ sahāyā hutvā vicariṃsu. Tesu eko Siddhatthaṃ Bhagavantaṃ piṇḍāya carantaṃ disvā kaṭacchubhikkhaṃ adāsi. Dutiyo pasannacitto hutvā pañcapaṭiṭṭhitena vanditvā añjaliṃ paggaṇhi. Tatiyo pasannacitto ekena pupphahatthena Bhagavantaṃ pūjesi. Catuttho sumanapupphehi pūjamakāsi. Evaṃ te Satthari cittaṃ pasādetvā pasutena tena puññakammena devaloke nibbattitvā puna aparāparaṃ puññāni katvā devamanussesu saṃsaranto Kassapassa Bhagavato kāle kulagehe nibbattitvā sahāyakā hutvā sāsane pabbajitvā samaṇadhammaṃ katvā amhākaṃ Bhagavato kāle Pāvāyaṃ catunnaṃ Mallarājānaṃ puttā hutvā nibbattiṃsu. Tesāṃ **Godhiko, Subāhu, Valliyo, Uttiyoti** nāmāni akaṃsu. Aññamaññaṃ piyasahāyā² ahesuṃ. Te kenacideva karaṇīyena Kapilavatthūṃ agamaṃsu. Tasmīṃ ca samaye Satthā Kapilavatthūṃ gantvā Nigrodhārāme vasanto yamakapāṭihāriyaṃ dassetvā Suddhodanappamukkhe Sakyarājāno dāsesi. Tadā tepi cattāro Mallarājaputtā paṭihāriyaṃ disvā laddhappasādā pabbajitvā vipassanākammaṃ karontā na ciras seva saha paṭisambhidāhi arahattaṃ pāpuṇiṃsu. Tena vuttaṃ **Apadāne**³—

“Suvaṇṇavaṇṇaṃ Sambuddhaṃ, āhutaṃ paṭiggahaṃ.
Pavarā abhinikkhantaṃ, vanā nibbanamāgataṃ.

Kaṭacchubhikkhaṃ pādasiṃ, Siddhatthassa Mahesino.
Paññāya upasantassa, mahāvīrassa tādino.

Padenā’nupadā’yantaṃ, nibbāpente mahājanaṃ.
Uḷārā vitti me jātā, Buddhhe ādiccabandhune.

1. Gāthāyo (Sī)

2. Sucisahāyākā (Ka)

3. Khu 3. 154 piṭṭhādīsu.

Catunnavutito kappe, yaṃ dānamadadiṃ tadā.
 Duggatiṃ nābhijānāmi, bhikkhādānassidaṃ phalaṃ.
 Sattāsītimhito kappe, Mahāreṇusanāmakā.
 Sattaratanasampannā, sattete cakkavattino.
 Kilesā jhāpitā mayhaṃ -pa- kataṃ Buddhassa sāsanaṃ”ti.

Godhiko thero.

“Suvaṇṇavaṇṇaṃ Sambuddhaṃ, nisabhājāniyaṃ yathā.
 Tidhāpabhinnaṃ mātaṅgaṃ, Kuñjaraṃva Mahesinaṃ.
 Obhāsentaṃ disā sabbā, Uḷurājaṃva pūritaṃ.
 Rathiyaṃ paṭipajjantaṃ, Lokajetṭhaṃ apassahaṃ.
 Ñāṇe cittaṃ pasādetvā, paggaheṭvāna añjaliṃ.
 Pasannacitto sumano, Siddhatthamabhivādayiṃ.
 Catunnavutito kappe, yaṃ kammamakariṃ tadā.
 Duggatiṃ nābhijānāmi, ñāṇasaññāyidaṃ phalaṃ.
 Tesattatimhito kappe, soḷasāsuraṃ naruttamaṃ.
 Sattaratanasampannā, cakkavattī mahabbalā.
 Kilesā jhāpitā mayhaṃ -pa- kataṃ Buddhassa sāsanaṃ”ti.

Subāhutthero.

“Tivarāyaṃ nivāsīhaṃ, ahosiṃ mālikaṃ tadā.
 Addasaṃ virajaṃ Buddhaṃ, Siddhatthaṃ lokapūjitaṃ.
 Pasannacitto sumano, pupphahatthamadāsahaṃ.
 Yattha yatthu’papajjāmi, tassa kammaṃ vāhasā.
 Anubhomi phalaṃ iṭṭhaṃ, pubbe sukataṃmattano.
 Parikkhitto sumallehi, pupphadānassidaṃ phalaṃ.
 Catunnavutito kappe, yaṃ pupphamabhiropayim.
 Duggatiṃ nābhijānāmi, pupphapūjāyidaṃ phalaṃ.

Catunnavutupādāya, ṭhapetvā vattamānakam.
 Pañcarājasatā tattha, najjasamasanāmakā.
 Kilesā jhāpitā mayham -pa- kataṃ Buddhassa sāsanam”ti.

Valliyo thero.

“Siddhatthassa Bhagavato, jātipupphamadāsaham.
 Pādesu satta pupphāni, hāseno’kiritāni me.
 Tena kammenaham ajja, abhibhomī narāmare.
 Dhāremi antimaṃ deham, Sammāsambuddhasāsane.
 Catunnavutito kappe, yaṃ pupphamabhiropayim.
 Duggatiṃ nābhijānāmi, pupphapūjāyidaṃ phalaṃ.
 Samantagandhanāmāsum, terasa cakkavattino.
 Ito pañcamake kappe, cāturantā janādhipā.
 Kilesā jhāpitā mayham -pa- kataṃ Buddhassa sāsanam”ti.

Uttiyo thero.

Arahattaṃ pana patvā ime cattāropi therā loka pākaṭā paññātā
 rājarājamahāmattehi¹ sakkatā garukatā hutvā arañhe saheva viharanti.
 Athekadā rājā Bimbisāro te cattāro there Rājagaham upagate upasaṅkamitvā
 vanditvā temāsaṃ vassāvāsathāya nimantetvā tesaṃ pāṭiyekkaṃ kuṭikāyo
 kāretvā satisammosena na chādesi. Therā acchannāsu kuṭikāsu viharanti.
 Vassakāle devo na vassati. Rājā “kiṃ nu kho kāraṇaṃ devo na vassati”ti
 cinto taṃ kāraṇaṃ ñatvā tā kuṭikāyo chādāpetvā mattikākammaṃ
 cittakammaṇa kārapetvā kuṭikāmaham karonto mahato bhikkhusaṃghassa
 dānaṃ adāsi. Therā rañño anukampāya kuṭikāyo pavisitvā mettāsamāpattiyo
 samāpajjimsu. Athuttarapācīnadisato mahāmegho

1. Maccchi (Sī)

uṭṭhahitvā therānaṃ samāpattito vuṭṭhānakkhaṇeyeva vassituṃ ārabhi. Tesu Godhikatthero samāpattito vuṭṭhāya saha meghagajjitena—

51. “Vassati devo yathā sugītaṃ,
Channā me kuṭikā sukhā nivātā.
Cittaṃ susamāhitaṇca mayhaṃ,
Atha ce patthayasi pavassa devā”ti—

imaṃ gāthaṃ abhāsi.

Tattha **vassatī**ti siṅcati vuṭṭhidhāraṃ paveccati. **Devoti** megho. **Yathā sugītanti** sundaragītaṃ viya gajjantoti adhippāyo. Megho hi vassanakāle satapaṭalasahassapaṭalo uṭṭhahitvā thanayanto vijjutā nicchārentova sobhati, na kevalo. Tasmā siniddhamadhuragambhīranigghoso¹ vassati devoti dasseti. Tena saddato anupapīlitaṃ āha “**channā me kuṭikā sukhā nivātā**”ti. Yathā na devo vassati, evaṃ tiṇādīhi chādītā ayaṃ me kuṭikā, tena vuṭṭhivassena anupapīlitaṃ āha. Paribhogasukhassa utusappāya-utusukhassa ca sabbhāvato sukhā. Phusitaggaḷapihitavātapānatāhi vātaparissayarahitā. Ubhayenapi āvāsasappāyavasena anupapīlitaṃ āha. **Cittaṃ susamāhitaṇca mayhanti** cittaṇca mama suṭṭhu samāhitaṃ anuttarasamādhinā nibbānārammaṇe suṭṭhu appitaṃ, etena abbhantaraparissayābhāvato appossukkataṃ dasseti. **Atha ce patthayasīti** atha idāni patthayasi ce, yadi icchasi. **Pavassāti** siṅca udakaṃ pagghara vuṭṭhidhāraṃ pavecca. **Devāti** meghaṃ ālapati.

Godhikattheragāthāvaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

2. Subāhuttheragāthāvaṇṇanā

52. Itarehi vuttagāthāsu tatiyapade eva viseso. Tattha Subāhunā vuttagāthāyaṃ **cittaṃ susamāhitaṇca kāyeti** mama cittaṃ karajakāye kāyagatāsati bhāvanāvasena suṭṭhu samāhitaṃ sammadeva appitaṃ. Ayaṃ hi thero kāyagatāsati bhāvanāvasena paṭiladdhajhānaṃ

1. Nigghosova (Sī)

pādakam katvā vipassanam vaḍḍhetvā arahattaṃ pāpuṇi. Taṃ sandhāyāha “cittaṃ susamāhitaṇca kāye”ti.

Subāhuttheragāthāvaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

3. Valliyattheragāthāvaṇṇanā

53. Valliyattheragāthāyaṃ **tassaṃ viharāmi appamattoti** tassaṃ kuṭikāyaṃ appamādapaṭipattiyā matthakaṃ pāpitattā appamatto ariyavihārūpasamhiteṇa dībbavihārādisamhiteṇa¹ ca iriyāpathavihārena viharāmi, attabhāvaṃ pavattemīti vuttaṃ hoti.

Valliyattheragāthāvaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

4. Uttiyattheragāthāvaṇṇanā

54. Uttiyattherena vuttagāthāyaṃ **adutiyo**ti asahāyo, kilesasaṅgaṇikāya gaṇasaṅgaṇikāya ca virahitoti attho.

Uttiyattheragāthāvaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

Catunnaṃ therānaṃ gāthāvaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

5. Añjanavaniyattheragāthāvaṇṇanā

Āsandiṃ kuṭikaṃ katvāti āyasmato Añjanavaniyattherassa gāthā. Kā uppatti? So kira Padumuttarassa Bhagavato kāle Sudassano nāma Mālākāro hutvā sumanapupphehi Bhagavantaṃ pūjetvā aññampi tattha tattha bahuṃ puññaṃ katvā devamanussesu saṃsaranto Kassapassa Bhagavato sāsane pabbajitvā samaṇadhammaṃ akāsi. Atha imasmim Buddhuppāde Vesāliyaṃ Vajjirājakule nibbattitvā tassa vayappattakāle Vajjiraṭṭhe avuṭṭhibhayaṃ byādhibhayaṃ amanussabhayanti tīṇi bhayāni

1. Sahitena (Sī)

uppajjimsu. Taṃ sabbaṃ Ratanasuttavaṇṇanāyaṃ¹ vuttanayena veditabbaṃ. Bhagavati pana Vesālīm pavitthe bhayesu ca vūpasantesu Satthu dhammadesanāya sambahulānaṃ devamanussānaṃ dhammābhisamaye ca jāte ayaṃ rājakumāro Buddhānubhāvaṃ disvā paṭiladdhasaddho pabbaji. Yathā cāyaṃ, evaṃ anantaraṃ vuccamānā cattāropi janā. Tepi hi imassa sahāyabhūtā Licchavirājakumārā evaṃ imināva nīharena pabbajimsu. Kassapasambuddhakālepi sahāyā² hutvā iminā saheva pabbajitvā samaṇadhammaṃ akaṃsu, Padumuttarassapi Bhagavato pādamūle kusalabījaropanādiṃ akaṃsūti. Tatthāyaṃ katapubbakicco Sākete Añjanavane susānaṭṭhāne vasanto upakaṭṭhāya vassūpanāyikāya manussehi chaḍḍitaṃ jīṇṇakaṃ āsandiṃ labhitvā taṃ catūsu pāsāṇesu ṭhapetvā upari tiriyaṇca tiṇādīhi chādetvā dvāraṃ yojetvā vassaṃ upagato. Paṭhamamāseyyeva ghaṭento vāyamanto arahattaṃ pāpuṇi. Tena vuttaṃ **Apadāne**³—

“Sudassanoti nāmena, Mālākāro ahaṃ tadā.
Addasaṃ virajaṃ Buddhaṃ, Lokajetṭhaṃ narāsabhaṃ.

Jātipupphaṃ gahetvāna, pūjayiṃ Padumuttaraṃ.
Visuddhacakkhu sumano, dibbacakkhuṃ samajjhagaṃ.

Etissā pupphapūjāya, cittassa paṇidhīhi ca.
Kappānaṃ satasahassaṃ, duggatiṃ nupapajjhaṃ.

Soḷasāsimsu rājāno, devuttarasanāmakā.
Chattimsamhi ito kappe, cakkavattī mahabballā.

Kilesā jhāpitā mayhaṃ -pa- kataṃ Buddhassa sāsanaṃ”ti.

Arahattaṃ pana patvā vimuttisukhaṃ paṭisaṃvedento samāpattito vuṭṭhāya yathāladdhaṃ sampattiṃ paccavekkhitvā pīṭivegena udānento “**āsandiṃ kuṭikaṃ katvā**”ti gāthaṃ abhāsi.

55. Tattha **āsandiṃ kuṭikaṃ katvā**ti āsandi nāma dīghapādakaṃ caturassapīṭhaṃ⁴, āyataṃ caturassampi atthiyeva, yattha nisīditumeva sakkā, na

1. Khuddakapāṭha-Ṭīha 135; Suttanipāta-Ṭīha 1. 265 piṭṭhesu.

2. Kassapabuddhakāle piyasahāyā (Sī)

3. Khu 3. 156 piṭṭhe.

4. Caturassaṃ mañcapīṭhaṃ (Sī)

nipajjitum, taṃ āsandiṃ kuṭikaṃ katvā vāsathāya heṭṭhā vuttanayena kuṭikaṃ katvā yathā tattha nisinnassa utuparissayābhāvena sukhena samaṇadhammaṃ kātuṃ sakkā, evaṃ kuṭikaṃ katvā. Etena paramukkaṃsagataṃ senāsane¹ attano appicchataṃ santuṭṭhiṇca² dasseti. Vuttampi cetāṃ Dhammasenāpatinā—

“Pallaṅkena nisinnassa, jaṇṇukenābhivassati.

Alaṃ phāsuvihārāya, pahitattassa bhikkhuno”ti³.

Apare “āsandikuṭikaṃ”ti pāṭhaṃ vatvā “āsandippamāṇaṃ kuṭikaṃ katvā”ti atthaṃ vadanti. Aññe pana “āsananiṣajjādigate manusse uddissa mañcakassa upari katakuṭikā āsandī nāma, taṃ āsandiṃ kuṭikaṃ katvā”ti atthaṃ vadanti. **Oggayhāti** ogāhetvā anupavisitvā. **Añjanaṃ vananti** evaṃnāmaṃ vanaṃ, añjanavaṇṇapupphabhāvato hi añjanā vuccanti valliyo, tabbahulatāya taṃ vanaṃ “añjanavanan”ti nāmaṃ labhi. Apare pana “añjanā nāma mahāgacchā”ti vadanti, taṃ Añjanavanaṃ oggayha āsandikaṃ kuṭikaṃ katvā **tisso vijjā anuppattā, kataṃ Buddhassa sāsanaṃ** viharatā mayāti vacanaseseneva yojanā. Idameva ca therassa aññābyākaraṇaṃ ahoṣīti.

Añjanavaniyattheragāthāvaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

6. Kuṭivihārittheragāthāvaṇṇanā

Ko kuṭikāyanti āyasmato Kuṭivihārittherassa gāthā. Kā uppatti? So kira Padumuttarassa Bhagavato ākāseṇa gacchantassa “udakadānaṃ dassāmi”ti sītaṃ udakaṃ gahetvā pītisomanassajāto uddhammukho hutvā ukkhipi. Satthā tassa ajjhāsayāṃ ñatvā pasādasamvaḍḍhanatthaṃ ākāse ʈhitova sampaṭicchi. So tena anappakaṃ pītisomanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedesi. Sesam Añjanavaniyattherassa vatthumhi vuttasadisameva. Ayaṃ pana viseso—ayaṃ kira vuttanayena pabbajitvā katapubbakicco vipassanaṃ anuyuñjanto sayāṃ khettsamīpena gacchanto deve phusāyante khettpālakassa puññaṃ tiṇakuṭiṃ disvā pavisitvā tattha tiṇasanthāraṃ

1. Senāsanaṃ (Sī)

2. Santuṭṭhataṇṇa (Sī)

3. Khu 2. 344; Khu 11. 348 piṭṭhesu.

nisīdi. Nidinnamattova utusappāyaṃ labhitvā vipassanaṃ ussukkāpetvā arahattaṃ pāpuṇi. Tena vuttaṃ **Apadāne**¹—

“Suvaṇṇavaṇṇaṃ Sambuddhaṃ, gacchantam anilañjase.
Ghatāsanaṃ² jalitaṃ, ādittaṃva hutāsanaṃ.

Pāṇinā udakaṃ gayha, ākāse ukkhipiṃ ahaṃ.
Sampaṭicchi mahāvīro, Buddhō Kāruṇiko isi.

Antalikkhe ṭhito Satthā, Padumuttaraṇāmakō.
Mama saṅkappamaññāya, imā gāthā³ abhāsatha.

Iminā dakadānena⁴, pīti-uppādanena ca.
Kappasatasahassampi, duggatiṃ nupapajjati.

Tena kammaṇa dvipadinda, Lokajeṭṭha narāsabha.
Pattomhi acalaṃ ṭhānaṃ, hitvā jayaparājayaṃ.

Sahassarājanāmena, tayo te cakkavattino.
Pañcasatṭhikappasate, cāturaṇṭā janādhipā.

Kilesā jhāpitā mayhaṃ -pa- kataṃ Buddhassa sāsanaṃ”ti.

Arahattaṃ pana patvā there tattha nisinne Khettaṭṭapālako āgantvā “ko kuṭikāyaṇ”ti āha. Taṃ sutvā therō “bhikkhu kuṭikāyaṇ”ti-ādimāha. Tayidaṃ Khettaṭṭapālassa therassa ca vacanaṃ ekajjhaṃ katvā—

56. “Ko kuṭikāyaṇ, bhikkhu kuṭikāyaṇ,
Vītarāgo susamāhitacitto.
Evaṃ jānāhi āvuso,
Amoghā te kuṭikā katā”ti—

tathārūpena saṅgītiṃ āropitaṃ.

Tattha **ko kuṭikāyaṇti** “imissaṃ kuṭikāyaṇ ko nisinno”ti Khettaṭṭapālassa pucchāvacanaṃ. Tassa **bhikkhu kuṭikāyaṇti** therassa paṭivacanadānaṃ. Atha naṃ attano anuttaradakkhiṇeyyabhāvato⁵ taṃ kuṭiparibhogaṃ

1. Khu 3. 157 piṭṭhe.

4. Iminodakadānena (Sī)

2. Yathāsīnaṃva (Sī)

5. Anuttaradakkhiṇeyyabhāvabhūtaṃ (Sī)

3. Imaṃ gāthaṃ (Sī)

anumodāpetvā uḷāraṃ tameva puññaṃ¹ patiṭṭhāpetuṃ “**vītarāgo**”ti-ādi vuttaṃ. Tassattho—eko bhinnakilesa **bhikkhu** te **kuṭikāyaṃ** nisinno, tato eva so aggamaggena sabbaso samucchinnarāgatāya **vītarāgo** anuttarasamādhinā nibbānaṃ ārammaṇaṃ katvā suṭṭhu samāhitacittatāya **susamāhitacitto**, imaṃca atthaṃ **āvuso** Khettapāla yathāhaṃ vadāmi, **evaṃ jānāhi** saddaha adhimuccassu². **Amoghā te kuṭikā katā** tayā³ katā kuṭikā amoghā avañjhā saphalā sa-udrayā, yasmā arahatā khīṇāsavena paribhuttā. Sace tvaṃ anumodasi, taṃ te bhavissati dīgharattaṃ hitāya sukhāyāti.

Taṃ sutvā Khettapālo “lābhā vata me, suladdhaṃ vata me, yassa me kuṭikāyaṃ ediso ayyo pavisitvā nisīdati”ti pasannacitto anumodanto aṭṭhāsi. Imaṃ pana tesaṃ kathāsallāpaṃ Bhagavā dibbāya sotadhātuyā sutvā anumodanañcassa ñatvā tambhāvininṃ sampattiṃ vibhāvento Khettapālaṃ imāhi gāthāhi ajjhabhāsi—

“Vihāsi kuṭiyaṃ bhikkhu, santacitto anāsavo.

Tena kammavipākena, devindo tvaṃ bhavissasi.

Chattimsakkhattuṃ devindo, devarajjaṃ karissasi.

Catuttimsakkhattuṃ⁴ cakkavattī, rājā raṭṭhe bhavissasi.

Ratanakuṭi nāma⁵ Paccekabuddho, vītarāgo bhavissasi”ti.

Kuṭikāyaṃ laddhavisessatā pana therassa tato pabhuti **Kuṭivihārī**teva samañña udapādi. Ayameva ca therassa aññābyākaraṇagāthāpi ahoṣīti.

Kuṭivihārittheragāthāvaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

1. Uḷāratame puñña (Sī)

2. Adhimuñcassu (Sī)

3. Ayaṃ tayā (Sī)

4. Chattimsakkhattuṃ (Sī)

5. Ratanakuṭiko (Sī)

7. Dutiyakuṭivihārittheragāthāvaṇṇanā

Ayamāhu purāṇiyāti āyasmato Kuṭivihārittherassa gāthā. Kā uppatti? So kira Padumuttarassa Bhagavato pasannamānaso pariāhakāle naḷavilīvehi viracitaṃ bījanir adāsi. Taṃ Satthā anumodanagāthāya sampahaṃsesi. Sesam yadettha vattabbaṃ, taṃ Añjanavaniyattheravattthumhi vuttasadisameva. Ayaṃ pana viseso—ayaṃ kira vuttanayena pabbajitvā aññatarāya purāṇakuṭikāya viharanto samaṇadhammaṃ acintetvā “ayaṃ kuṭikā jīṇṇā, aññaṃ kuṭikaṃ kātuṃ vaṭṭati”ti navakammavasena cittaṃ uppādesi. Tassa atthakāmā devatā saṃvegajananatthaṃ imaṃ uttānobhāsaṃ gambhīratthaṃ “**ayamāhū**”ti gāthamāha.

57. Tattha **ayanti** āsannapaccakkhavacanaṃ¹. **Āhūti** ahoṣīti attho. Gāthāsukhatthaṃ hi dīghaṃ katvā vuttaṃ. **Purāṇiyā**ti purāṇāni addhagatā². **Aññaṃ patthayase navaṃ kuṭinti** imissā kuṭiyā purāṇabhāvena jīṇṇatāya ito aññaṃ idāni nibbattaniyatāya navaṃ kuṭiṃ patthayase patthesi āsīsasi³. Sabbena sabbaṃ pana **āsaṃ kuṭiyā virājaya** purāṇiyaṃ viya navāyampi kuṭiyaṃ āsaṃ taṇhaṃ appekkaṃ virājehi, sabbaso tattha virattacitto hohi. Kasmā? Yasmā **dukkhā bhikkhu puna navā** nāma **kuṭi** bhikkhu puna idāni nibbattiyamānā dukkhāvahattā dukkhā, tasmā aññaṃ navaṃ dukkhaṃ anuppādentō yathānibbattāyaṃ purāṇiyaṃyeva kuṭiyaṃ ṭhatvā attanā kattabbaṃ karohīti. Ayaṃ hettha adhippāyo—tvaṃ bhikkhu “ayaṃ purāṇī⁴ tiṇakuṭikā jīṇṇā”ti aññaṃ navaṃ tiṇakuṭikaṃ kātuṃ icchasi, na samaṇadhammaṃ, evaṃ icchantō pana bhāvanāya ananuyuñjanena punabbhavābhiniṇṇabattiyā anativattanato āyatir attabhāvakuṭimpī patthento kātuṃ icchantoyeva nāma hoti. Sā pana navā tiṇakuṭi viya karaṇadukkheṇa tato bhiyyopi jarāmaraṇasokaparidevādidukkhasaṃsaṭṭhatāya dukkhā, tasmā tiṇakuṭiyaṃ viya attabhāvakuṭiyaṃ āsaṃ apekkaṃ virājaya sabbaso tattha virattacitto hohi, evaṃ te vaṭṭadukkhaṃ na bhavissatīti. Devatāya ca vacanaṃ sutvā thero saṃvegajāto vipassanaṃ paṭṭhapetvā ghaṭento vāyamanto na cirasseva arahatte patiṭṭhāsi. Tena vuttaṃ **Apadāne**⁵—

1. Āsanne paccakkhavacanaṃ (Sī)

2. Addhaṃ gatā (Sī)

3. Patthayasi āsaṃsasi (Sī)

4. Purāṇiyā (Ka)

5. Khu 3. 157 piṭṭhādīsu.

“Padumuttarabuddhassa, Lokajeṭṭhassa tādino.

Tiṇatthare nisinnassa, upasantassa tādino.

Naḷamālaṃ gahetvāna, bandhitvā bījanim ahaṃ.

Buddhassa upanāmesim, dvipadindassa tādino.

Paṭiggahetvā sabbaññū, bījanim Lokanāyako.

Mama saṅkappamaññāya, imaṃ gāthaṃ abhāsatha.

Yathā me kāyo nibbāti, pariḷāho na vijjati.

Tatheva tividhaggīhi, cittaṃ tava vimuccatu.

Sabbe devā samāgacchuṃ, ye keci vananissitā.

Sossāma Buddhavacanaṃ, hāsayantaṃ ca dāyakaṃ.

Nisinno Bhagavā tattha, devasaṃghapurakkhato.

Dāyakaṃ sampahaṃsento, imā gāthā abhāsatha.

Iminā bījanidānena, cittassa paṇidhīhi ca.

Subbato nāma nāmena, cakkavattī bhavissati.

Tena kammāvasesena, sukkamūlena codito.

Māluto nāma nāmena, cakkavattī bhavissati.

Iminā bījanidānena, sammānavipulena ca.

Kappasatasahassampi, duggatiṃ nupapajjati.

Taṃsakappasahassamhi, subbatā aṭṭhatimsa te.

Ekūnatimsasahassee, aṭṭha mālutanāmakā.

Kilesā jhāpitā mayhaṃ -pa- kataṃ Buddhassa sāsanā”ti.

Arahatthe pana patiṭṭhito “ayaṃ me arahattappattiyā aṅkusabhūta”ti
tameva gāthaṃ paccudāhāsi. Sāyeva ca therassa aññābyākaraṇagāthā ahoṣi.
Kuṭi-ovādena laddhavisessattā cassa **Kuṭivihārī**veva samaññā ahoṣīti.

Dutiyakuṭivihārītheragāthāvaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

8. Ramaṇīyakuṭikattheragāthavaṇṇanā

Ramaṇīyā me kuṭikāti āyasmato Ramaṇīyakuṭikattherassa gāthā. Kā uppatti? Sopi kira Padumuttarassa Bhagavato kāle kusalabījaroṇaṃ katvā devamanussesu saṃsaranto ito aṭṭhārasakappasatamatthake Atthadassissa Bhagavato kāle kulagehe nibbattitvā viññutaṃ patto Buddhārahaṃ āsanaṃ Bhagavato adāsi. Pupphehi ca Bhagavantaṃ pūjetvā pañcapaṭiṭṭhitena vanditvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā pakkāmi. Sesaṃ Añjanavaniyattherassa vatthumhi vuttasadisameva. Ayaṃ pana viseso—ayaṃ kira vuttanayena pabbajitvā katapubbakicco Vajjiraṭṭhe aññatarasmim gāmakāvāse kuṭikāyaṃ viharati, sā hoti Kuṭikā abhirūpā dassanīyā pāsādikā suparikammakatabhittibhūmikā ārāmapokkharanirāmaṇeyyādisampannā muttājālasadisavālikākiṇṇabhūmibhāgā therassa ca vattasampannatāya susammaṭṭhaṅgaṇatādinaṃ bhiyyoso mattāya ramaṇīyatarā hutvā tiṭṭhati. So tattha viharanto vipassanaṃ paṭṭhapetvā na cirasseva arahatte paṭiṭṭhāsi. Tena vuttaṃ **Apadāne**¹—

“Kānaṃ vanamoggayha, appasaddaṃ nirākulaṃ.
Sihāsaṃ mayā dinnāṃ, Atthadassissa tādino.

Mālāhatthaṃ gahetvāna, katvā ca naṃ padakkhiṇaṃ.
Sattāraṃ payirupāsītva, pakkāmiṃ uttarāṃukho.

Tena kammena dvipadinda, Lokajetṭha narāsabha.
Sannibbāpemi attānaṃ, bhavā sabbe samūhatā.

Aṭṭhārasakappasate, yaṃ dānamadadiṃ tadā.
Duggatiṃ nābhijānāmi, sihāsanassidaṃ phalaṃ.

Ito sattakappasate, sannibbāpakakhattiyo.
Sattaratanasampanno, cakkavattī mahabbalo.

Kilesā jhāpitā mayhaṃ -pa- kataṃ Buddhassa sāsanaṃ”ti.

Arahattaṃ pana patvā there tattha viharante Kuṭikāya ramaṇīyabhāvato vihārapekkhakā manussā tato tato āgantvā kuṭiṃ

1. Khu 3. 158 piṭṭhādīsu.

passanti. Athekadivasam katipayā dhuttajātikā itthiyo tattha gatā Kuṭikāya ramaṇīyabhāvaṃ disvā “ettha vasanto ayaṃ samaṇo siyā amhehi ākaḍḍhanīyahadayo”ti adhippāyena “ramaṇīyaṃ vo bhante vasanaṭṭhānaṃ, mayampi ramaṇīyarūpā paṭhamayobbane ṭhitā”ti vatvā itthikuttādīni dassetuṃ ārabhiṃsu. Thero attano vītarāgabhāvaṃ pakāsento “**ramaṇīyā me Kuṭikā, saddhādeyyā manoramā**”ti gāthaṃ abhāsi.

58. Tattha **ramaṇīyā me Kuṭikā**ti “ramaṇīyā te bhante Kuṭikā”ti yaṃ tumhehi vuttaṃ, taṃ saccam. Ayaṃ mama vasanakuṭikā ramaṇīyā manuñṇarūpā, sā ca kho **saddhādeyyā** “evarūpāya manāpaṃ katvā pabbajitānaṃ dinnāya idaṃ nāma phalaṃ hotī”ti kammaphalāni saddahitvā saddhāya dhammacchandena dātabbattā saddhādeyyā, na dhanena¹ nibbattitā. Sayaṅca tathādinnāni saddhādeyyāni passantānaṃ paribhuñjantānaṃ mano rametīti **manoramā**. Saddhādeyyattā eva hi manoramā, saddhādīhi deyyadhammaṃ sakkaccaṃ abhisankharitvā denti, saddhādeyyaṅca paribhuñjantā sappurisā dāyakkassa avisaṃvādanatthampi payogāsayasampannā honti, na tumhehi cintitākārena payogāsaya vipannāti adhippāyo. **Na me attho kumārīhī**ti yasmā sabbaso kāmehi vinivattitamānaso ahaṃ, tasmā na me attho kumārīhi. Kappiyakāra kammavasena pi hi mādisānaṃ itthīhi payojanaṃ nāma natthi, pageva rāgavasena, tasmā na me attho kumārīhīti. Kumārīggaṇaṃ cettha upalakkhaṇaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ. Mādisassa nāma santike evaṃ paṭipajjāhīti ayuttakārinihi yāva aparaddhaṅca tumhehi samānajjhāsaya-nāṃ purato ayaṃ kiriya sobheyyāti dassento āha “**yesaṃ attho tahiṃ gacchatha nāriyo**”ti. Tattha **yesanti** kāmesu avītarāgānaṃ. **Atthoti** payojanaṃ. **Tahinti** tattha tesāṃ santikaṃ. **Nāriyoti** ālapanāṃ. Taṃ sutvā itthiyo maṅkubhūtā pattakkhandhā āgatamaggeneva gatā. Ettha ca² “na me attho kumārīhī”ti kāmehi anattikabhāvavacaneneva therena arahattaṃ byākatanti daṭṭhabbaṃ.

Ramaṇīyakuṭikattheragāthāvaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

1. Saddhādeyyena dhanena (Sī, Ka)

2. Evaṃ pana (Sī)

9. Kosalavihārittheragāthāvaṇṇanā

Saddhāyāham pabbajitoti āyasmato Kosalavihārittherassa gāthā. Kā uppatti? Ayampi kira Padumuttarassa Bhagavato kāle kusalaabījāṃ ropetvā taṃ taṃ puññaṃ akāsi. Sesāṃ Añjanavaniyattheravatthusadisameva. Ayaṃ pana viseso—ayaṃ kira vuttanayena pabbajitvā katapubbakicco Kosalaraṭṭhe aññatarasmim gāme ekaṃ upāsakakulaṃ nissāya araññe viharati, taṃ so upāsako rukkhamaṇe vasantaṃ disvā kuṭikaṃ kāretvā adāsi. Thero kuṭikāyaṃ viharanto āvāsasappāyena samādhānaṃ labhitvā vipassanaṃ ussukkāpetvā na cirasseva arahattaṃ pāpuṇi. Tena vuttaṃ **Apadāne**¹—

“Himavantassāvidūre, vasāmi paṇṇasanthare.
Ghāsesu gedhamāpanno, seyyasīlo cahaṃ tadā.
Khaṇantālukaḷambāni², biḷālitakkaḷāni ca.
Kolaṃ bhallātakāṃ billaṃ, āhatvā³ paṭiyāditāṃ.
Padumuttaro Lokavidū, āhutaṇṇaṃ paṭiggaho.
Mama saṅkappamaññāya, āgacchi mama santikaṃ.
Upāgataṃ mahānāgaṃ, devadevaṃ narāsabhaṃ.
Biḷāliṃ paggaheṭvāna, pattamhi okiriṃ ahaṃ.
Paribhuñji mahāvīro, tosayanto mamaṃ tadā.
Paribhuñjitvāna sabbaññū, imaṃ gāthaṃ abhāsatha.
Sakaṃ cittaṃ pasādetvā, biḷāliṃ me adā tuvaṃ.
Kappānaṃ sataṣaḥassaṃ, duggatiṃ nupapajjasi.
Carimaṃ vattate mayhaṃ⁴, bhavā sabbe samūhatā.
Dhāremi antimaṃ dehaṃ, Sammāsambuddhasāsane.
Catupaññāsito kappe, sumekhaliya⁵savhayo.
Sattaratanaṣampanno, cakkavattī mahabbalo.
Kilesā jhāpitā mayhaṃ -pa- kataṃ Buddhassa sāsanaṃ”ti.

1. Khu 3. 159 piṭṭhādīsu.

2. Vanamālukaḷambāni (Sī), khaṇantālukaḷappāni (Ka)

3. Āhantā (Ka)

4. Tava me āsi (Sī)

5. Sumelaya (Sī)

Arahattaṃ pana patvā vimuttisukhappaṭisaṃvedanena
uppannapītivegena udānento “**saddhāyāhaṃ pabbajito**”ti gāthaṃ abhāsi.

59. Tattha **saddhāyāti** Bhagavato Vesālīṃ upagamane ānubhāvaṃ disvā
“ekantaniyyānikaṃ idaṃ sāsanaṃ, tasmā addhā imāya paṭipattiyā
jarāmarañato muccissāmi”ti uppannasaddhāvasena **pabbajito** pabbajjaṃ
upagato. **Araññe me kuṭikā katāti** tassā pabbajjāya anurūpavasena araññe
vasato me kuṭikā katā, pabbajjānurūpaṃ āraññako hutvā vūpakaṭṭho
vihārāmīti dasseti. Tenāha “**appamatto ca ātāpī, sampajāno patissato**”ti.
Araññavāsāladdhena¹ kāyavivekena jāgariyaṃ anuyuñjanto tattha satiyā
avippavāsena **appamatto**, āradbhavīriyatāya **ātāpī**,
pubbabhāgiyasatisampajāññapāripūriyā vipassanaṃ vadḍhetvā
arahattādhigamena paññāsativepullappattiyā² accantameva **sampajāno**
patissato tiharāmīti attho. Appamattabhāvādikittane cassa idameva
aññābyākaraṇaṃ ahosi, Kosalaraṭṭhe ciranivāsibhāvena pana **Kosalavihārīti**
samaññā jātāti.

Kosalavihārītheragāthāvaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

10. Sīvalittheragāthāvaṇṇanā

Te me ijjhimsu saṅkappāti āyasmato Sīvalittherassa gāthā. Kā uppatti?
Ayampi Padumuttarassa Bhagavato kāle heṭṭhā vuttanayena vihāraṃ gantvā
parisapariyante ṭhito dhammaṃ suṇanto Satthāraṃ ekaṃ bhikkhuṃ
lābhīnaṃ aggaṭṭhāne ṭhapentaṃ disvā “mayāpi anāgate evarūpena bhavituṃ
vaṭṭatī”ti Dasabalaṃ nimantetvā sattāhaṃ Satthu bhikkhusaṃghassa ca
mahādānaṃ datvā “Bhagavā ahaṃ iminā adhikārakammena aññaṃ
sampattiṃ na patthemī, anāgate pana ekabuddhassa sāsane ahampi tumhehi
so etadagge ṭhapitabhikkhu viya lābhīnaṃ aggo bhavēyyaṃ”ti patthanāṃ
akāsi. Satthā anantarāyaṃ disvā “ayaṃ te patthanā anāgate
Gotamabuddhassa santike samijjhissatī”ti byākaritvā pakkāmi.

1. Araññavāsena laddhena (Sī)

2. Arahattādhigamanapaññāya sativepullappattiyā (Sī)

sopi kulaputto yāvajīvaṃ kusalaṃ katvā devamanussesu saṃsaranto Vipassībuddhakāle Bandhumatīnagarato avidūre ekasmiṃ gāmake paṭisandhiṃ gaṇhi. Tasmīṃ samaye Bandhumatīnagaravāsino raññā saddhiṃ sākacchitvā Dasabalassa dānaṃ denti. Te ekadivasāṃ sabbeva ekato hutvā dānaṃ dentā “kiṃ nu kho amhākaṃ dānamukhe¹ natthī”ti²madhuñca guḷadadhiñca³ na addasaṃsu. Te “yato kutoci āharissāmā”ti janapadato nagarapavisanamagge⁴ purisaṃ ṭhapesuṃ. Tadā esa kulaputto attano gāmato guḷadadhivārakaṃ⁵ gahetvā “kiñciveva āharissāmī”ti nagaraṃ gacchanto “mukhaṃ dhovivā dhotahatthapādo pavississāmī”ti phāsukaṭṭhānaṃ olokento naṅgalasīsamattaṃ nimmakkhikaṃ daṇḍakamadhuṃ disvā “puññaṃ me idaṃ uppannaṃ”ti gahetvā nagaraṃ pāvīsi. Nāgarehi ṭhapitapuriso taṃ disvā “bho purisa kassimaṃ āharasī”ti pucchi. Na kassaci sāmi, vikkiṇitum pana me idaṃ ābhatanti. Tena hi bho⁶ idaṃ kahāpaṇaṃ gahetvā etaṃ madhuñca guḷadadhiñca dehīti. So cintesi “idaṃ na bahumūlaṃ, ayañca ekappahāreneva bahuṃ deti, vīmaṃsitum vaṭṭatī”ti. Tato naṃ “nāhaṃ ekena kahāpaṇena demī”ti āha. Yadi evaṃ dve gahetvā dehīti. Dvīhipi na demīti. Etenupāyena vaḍḍhetvā sahaṃsaṃ pāpuṇi.

So cintesi “atīvaḍḍhitum na vaṭṭati, hotu tāva iminā kattabbakiccaṃ pucchissāmī”ti. Atha naṃ āha “idaṃ na bahuṃ agghanakaṃ, tvañca bahuṃ desi, kena kammena idaṃ gaṇhāsī”ti. “Idha bho nagaravāsino raññā saddhiṃ paṭivirujjhivā Vipassīdasabalassa dānaṃ dentā idaṃ dvayaṃ dānamukhe apassantā pariyesanti, sace idaṃ dvayaṃ na labhissanti, nāgarānaṃ parājayo bhavissati, tasmā sahaṃsaṃ katvā⁷ gaṇhāmīti. Kiṃ panetaṃ nāgarānameva vaṭṭati, aññesaṃ dātum na vaṭṭatīti. Yassa kassaci dātum avāritametanti⁸. Atthi pana koci nāgarānaṃ dāne ekadivasāṃ sahaṃsaṃ dātāti. Natthi sammāti. Imesaṃ pana dvinnaṃ sahaṃsagghanakabhāvaṃ jānāsīti. Āma jānāmīti. Tena hi gaccha, nāgarānaṃ ācikkha “eko puriso imāni dve mūlena na deti, sahattheneva dātukāmo, tumhe imesaṃ dvinnaṃ

1. Dānamahe (Sī) 2. Am-Ṭṭha 1. 191 piṭṭhe. 3. Madhuñca guḷañca dadhiñca (Sī)
 4. Nagaraṃ pavisanamagge pana (Sī) 5. Guḷaṃ ca dadhivārakaṃ (Sī)
 6. Tena hi me (Sī) 7. Datvā (Sī) 8. Pavāritametanti (Sī)

kāraṇā nibbitakkā hothā”ti, tvaṃ pana me imasmiṃ dānamukhe
 jeṭṭhakabhāvassa kāyasakkhī hohīti. So paribbayatthaṃ gahitamāsakena
 pañcakaṭukaṃ gahetvā cuṇṇaṃ katvā dadhito kañjiyaṃ gahetvā tattha
 madhupaṭalaṃ pīletvā pañcakaṭukacuṇṇena yojetvā ekasmiṃ paduminipatte
 pakkhipitvā taṃ saṃvidahitvā ādāya Dasabalassa avidūraṭṭhāne nisīdi
 mahājanena āhariyamānassa sakkārassa avidūre attano pattavāraṃ
 olokayamāno, so okāsaṃ ñatvā Satthu santikaṃ gantvā Bhagavā ayaṃ
 uppannaduggatapaṇṇākāro, imaṃ me anukampaṃ paṭicca paṭiggaṇhathāti.
 Satthā tassa anukampaṃ paṭicca Catumahārājadattiyena selamayapattena
 taṃ paṭiggahetvā yathā aṭṭhasaṭṭhiyā bhikkhusatasahassassa diyyamānaṃ na
 khīyati, evaṃ adhiṭṭhāsi. So kulaputto niṭṭhitabhattakiccaṃ Bhagavantam
 abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ ṭhito āha “diṭṭho me Bhagavā ajja
 Bandhumatīnagaravāsikehi tumhākaṃ sakkāro āhariyamāno, ahampi imassa
 kammaṃ nissandena nibbattanibbattabhave lābhaggayasaggappatto
 bhaveyyaṃ”ti¹. Satthā “evaṃ hotu kulaputtā”ti vatvā tassa ca
 nagaravāsīnaṃ² bhattānumodanaṃ katvā pakkākāmi.

Sopi kulaputto yāvajīvaṃ kusalaṃ katvā devamanussesu saṃsaranto
 imasmiṃ Buddhuppāde Suppavāsāya rājadhītāya kucchimhi paṭisandhim
 gaṇhi. Paṭisandhiggahaṇato paṭṭhāya sāyaṃ pātaṇca³ paṇṇākārasatāni
 sakaṭenādāya Suppavāsāya⁴ upaniyanti. Atha naṃ puñṇavīmaṃsanatthaṃ⁵
 hatthena bījapacchimaṃ phusāpenanti. Ekekabījato salākasatampi
 salākasahassampi niggacchati. Ekekakarīsakhette paṇṇāsampi saṭṭhipi
 sakaṭappamāṇāni uppajjanti. Koṭṭhe pūraṇakālepi koṭṭhadvāraṃ hatthena
 phusāpenti. Rājadhītāya puñṇena gaṇhantānaṃ gahitagahitaṭṭhānaṃ puna
 pūrati⁶. Paripuṇṇabhattabhājanatopi “rājadhītāya puñṇaṃ”ti vatvā yassa
 kassaci dentā naṃ yāva na ukkaḍḍhanti⁷, na tāva bhattaṃ khīyati, dārake
 kucchigateyeveva sattavassāni atikkamimsu.

1. Am-Ṭṭha 1. 192 piṭṭhe.

2. Nagaravāsīno (Sī)

3. Sāyaṃ pātaṃ pañca pañca (Sī), māsaṃ māsaṃ pañca... (Ka)

4. Natthi (Ka)

5. Athassa taṃ puñṇaṃ vīmaṃsanatthaṃ (Sī)

6. Gahitagahitaṭṭhānaṃ pana na khīyati, puna pūrāteve (Sī)

7. Dentānaṃ yāva na sakkonti (Sī), dentā yāva na uṭṭhanti (Ka)

Gabbhe pana paripakke sattāhaṃ mahādukkhaṃ anubhosi. Sā sāmikaṃ āmantetvā “pure maraṇā jīvamānāva dānaṃ dassāmī”ti Satthu santikaṃ pesesi “gaccha¹ imaṃ pavattiṃ Satthu ārocetvā Satthāraṃ nimantehi, yañca Satthā vadeti, taṃ sādhukaṃ upalakkhetvā āgantvā mayhaṃ kathehi”ti. So gantvā tassā sāsanaṃ Bhagavato ārocesi. Satthā “sukhinī hotu Suppavāsā Koliyadhītā arogā, arogaṃ puttaṃ vijāyatū”ti² āha. Rājā taṃ sutvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā attano gāmābhimukho pāyāsi. Tassa pure āgamanāyeva Suppavāsāya kucchito dhamakaraṇā udakaṃ viya gabbho nikkhami, parivāretvā nisinnajano assumukhova hasituṃ āraddho, tuṭṭhapahaṭṭho mahājano rañño sāsanaṃ ārocetuṃ agamāsi.

Rājā tesāṃ āgamaṇaṃ disvāva “Dasabalena kathitakathā nipphannā bhavissati maññe”ti cintesi. So āgantvā Satthu sāsanaṃ rājadhītāya ārocesi. Rājadhītā tayā nimantitaṃ jīvitabhattameva maṅgalabhattaṃ bhavissati, gaccha sattāhaṃ Dasabalaṃ nimantehi. Rājā tathā akāsi. Sattāhaṃ Buddhappamukhassa saṃghassa mahādānaṃ pavattayimsu. Dārako sabbesaṃ ñātīnaṃ santattaṃ cittaṃ nibbāpento jātoti **Sīvalidārakot**vevassa nāmaṃ akaṃsu. So sattavassāni gabbhe vāsittā jātakālato paṭṭhāya sabbakammakkhamo ahosi. Dhammasenāpati Sāriputto sattame divase tena saddhiṃ kathāsallāpaṃ akāsi. Satthāpi Dhammapade gāthaṃ abhāsi—

“Yo’maṃ palipathaṃ duggaṃ, saṃsāraṃ mohamaccagā.

Tiṇṇo pāraṅgato jhāyī, anejo akathaṃkathī.

Anupādāya nibbuto, tamahaṃ brūmi brāhmaṇaṃ”ti³.

Atha naṃ thero evamāha “kiṃ pana tayā evarūpaṃ dukkharāsiṃ anubhavitvā pabbajituṃ na vaṭṭatī”ti. Labhamāno pabbajeyyaṃ bhanteti. Suppavāsā naṃ dārakaṃ therena saddhiṃ kathentaṃ disvā “kiṃ nu kho me putto Dhammasenāpatinā saddhiṃ kathetī”ti therāṃ upasaṅkamitvā pucchi “mayhaṃ putto tumhehi saddhiṃ kiṃ kathetī bhante”ti. Attanā anubhūtaṃ gabbhavāsadukkhaṃ kathetvā “tumhehi anuññāto pabbajissāmī”ti vadatīti.

1. Gaccha sāmi (Sī)

2. Khu 1. 94 piṭṭhe.

3. Khu 1. 72 piṭṭhe Dhammapade.

sādhu bhante pabbājetha nanti, thero taṃ vihāraṃ netvā
 tacapañcakakammaṭṭhānaṃ datvā pabbājento “Sīvali na tuyhaṃ aññena
 ovādena kammaṃ atthi, tayā satta vassāni anubhūta dukkhameva
 paccavekkhāhi”ti. Bhante pabbājanameva tumhākaṃ bhāro, yaṃ pana mayā
 kātuṃ sakkā, tamahaṃ jānissāmīti. So pana paṭhamakesavattiyā
 ohāraṇakkhaṇe ya sotaṭṭhāsi, dutiyāya ohāraṇakkhaṇe
 sakadāgāmiphale, tatiyāya anāgāmiphale sabbesaṃyeva pana kesānaṃ
 oropanañca arahattasacchikiriyā ca apacchā apurimā ahoṣi. Tassa
 pabbajitadivasato paṭṭhāya bhikkhusaṃghassa cattāro paccayā
 yāvaticchakaṃ uppajjanti. Evaṃ ettha vatthu samuṭṭhitaṃ.

Aparabhāge Satthā Sāvattihim āgamāsi. Thero Satthāraṃ abhivādetvā
 “bhante mayhaṃ puññaṃ vīmaṃsissāmi, pañca me bhikkhusatāni dethā”ti
 āha. Gaṇha Sīlavalīti. So pañcasate bhikkhū gehetvā Himavantābhimukhaṃ
 gacchanto aṭṭhāsi gacchati, tassa paṭhamāni diṭṭhanigrodhe¹
 adhivatthā devatā sattadivasāni dānaṃ adāsi. Iti so—

“Nigrodhaṃ paṭhamāni passi, dutiyaṃ Paṇḍavapabbataṃ.
 Tatiyaṃ Aciravatiyaṃ, catutthaṃ varasāgaram.

Pañcamaṃ Himavantaṃ so, chaṭṭhaṃ Chaddantupāgami.
 Sattamaṃ Gandhamādanaṃ, aṭṭhamaṃ atha Revataṃ”ti.

Sabbaṭṭhānesu satta satta divasāneva dānaṃ adāsu. Gandhamādanapabbate
 pana Nāgadattadevarājā nāma sattasu divasesu ekadivase khīraṇḍapātāṃ
 adāsi, ekadivase sappiṇḍapātāṃ. Bhikkhusaṃgho āha “imassa devarāṇaṃ
 neva dhenuyo dūyhamānā paññāyanti, na dadhinimmathanaṃ, kuto te
 devarāja idaṃ uppajjati”ti. “Bhante Kassapadasabalassa kāle
 khīrasalākabhaddadānassetāṃ phalaṃ”ti devarājā āha. Aparabhāge Satthā
 Khadiravaniyarevatassa paccuggamaṃ aṭṭhupattāṃ katvā therāṃ attano
 sāsane lābhaggaṃ aggaṃ appattānaṃ aggaṃ aṭṭhāsi.

Evaṃ lābhaggaṃ aggaṃ appattassa pana imassa therassa arahattappattiṃ
 ekacce ācariyā evaṃ vadanti “heṭṭhā vuttanayena Dhammasenāpatinā ovāde
 dinne

1. Nigrodhe (Si)

‘yaṃ mayā kātuṃ sakkā, tamahaṃ jānissāmi’¹ti pabbajitvā
vipassanākammaṭṭhānaṃ gahetvā taṃ divasaṃyeva aññatarāṃ vivittaṃ
kuṭikaṃ disvā taṃ pavisitvā mātukucchismiṃ satta vassāni attanā
anubhūtaṃ dukkhaṃ anussaritvā tadanusārena atītānāgate tassa
avekkhantassa ādittā viya tayo bhavā upaṭṭhahimsu. Ñāṇassa paripākaṃ
gatattā vipassanāvīthiṃ otari, tāvadeva maggappaṭipāṭiyā sabbepi āsave
khepento arahattaṃ pāpuṇī”²ti. Ubhayathāpi therassa arahattappattiyeva
pakāsītā. Thero pana pabhinnapaṭisambhido chaḷabhiñño ahoṣi. Tena vuttaṃ
Apadāne¹—

“Varuṇo nāma nāmena, devarājā² ahaṃ tadā.
Upaṭṭhahesiṃ Sambuddhaṃ, sayoggabalavāhanaṃ.
Nibbute Lokanāthamhi, Atthadassīnaruttame.
Tūriyaṃ sabbamādāya, agamaṃ bodhimuttamaṃ.
Vāditena ca naccena, sammatāḷasamāhito.
Sammukhā viya Sambuddhaṃ, upaṭṭhiṃ bodhimuttamaṃ.
Upaṭṭhahitvā taṃ bodhiṃ, dharaṇīruhapādapaṃ.
Pallaṅkaṃ ābhujitvāna, tattha kālaṅkato ahaṃ.
Sakakammābhiraddhohaṃ, pasanno bodhimuttame.
Tena cittappasādena, nimmānaṃ upapajjahaṃ.
Saṭṭhitūriyasahassāni, parivārenti maṃ sadā.
Manussesu ca devesu, vattamānaṃ bhavābhavaṃ.
Tividhaggī nibbutā mayhaṃ, bhavā sabbe samūhatā.
Dhāremi antimaṃ dehaṃ, Sammāsambuddhasāsane.
Subāhū nāma nāmena, catuttaṃsā’su khattiyā.
Sattaratanaśampannā, pañcakappasate ito.
Kilesā jhāpitā mayhaṃ -pa- kataṃ Buddhassa sāsanā”²ti.

1. Khu 3. 163 piṭṭhādīsu.

2. Ekarājā (Sī)

Arahattaṃ pana patvā vimuttisukhapaṭisaṃvedanena pītivegena udānento “**te me ijjhimsu saṅkappā**”ti gāthaṃ abhāsi.

60. Tattha **te me ijjhimsu saṅkappā, yadattho pāvisim kuṭim,**
vijjāvimuttiṃ pacesanti ye pubbe mayā kāmasaṅkappādīnaṃ
 samucchedakarā¹ nekkhammasaṅkappādayo abhipatthitāyeva ()² “kadā nu
 khvāhaṃ tadāyatanam³ upasampajja viharissāmi, yadariyā etarahi
 upasampajja viharanti”ti, vimuttādhippāyasaññitā vimuttiṃ uddissa
 saṅkappā manorathā abhiñhaso appamattā yadattho yaṃpayojano yesaṃ
 nipphādanatthaṃ kuṭim suññāgāraṃ vipassitum pāvisim tisso vijjā
 phalavimuttiṃ ca pacesanto gavesanto, te me ijjhimsu te sabbeva idāni
 mayhaṃ ijjhimsu samijjhimsu, nipphannakusalasaṅkappo
 paripuṇṇamanoratho jātoti attho. Tesam samiddhabbhāvaṃ dassetum
 “**mānānusayamujjahan**”ti vuttaṃ. Yasmā mānānusayamujjahaṃ pajahim
 samucchindiṃ, tasmā te me saṅkappā ijjhimsūti yojanā. Mānānusaye hi
 pahīne appahīno nāma anusayo natthi, arahattañca adhigatameva hotīti
 mānānusayappahānaṃ yathāvuttasaṅkappasamiddhiyā kāraṇaṃ katvā
 vuttaṃ.

Sīvalittheragāthāvaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

Chaṭṭhavaggavaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

7. Sattamavagga

1. Vappattheragāthāvaṇṇanā

Passati passoti āyasmato Vappattherassa gāthā. Kā uppatti? So kira
 Padumuttarassa Bhagavato kāle Haṃsavatīnagare kulagehe nibbattitvā
 viññutaṃ patto “asuko ca asuko ca thero Satthu paṭhamam
 dhammapaṭiggāhakā ahesun”ti thomanam sutvā Bhagavantaṃ
 upasaṅkamitvā patthanaṃ paṭṭhapesi “ahampi Bhagavā anāgate tādissassa
 Sammāsambuddhassa paṭhamam dhammapaṭiggāhakānaṃ aññataro
 bhaveyyan”ti,

1. Samucchedaka (Sī)

2. Mayhaṃ (sabbattha)

3. Mahantāyatanam (Sī)

Satthu santike saraṇagamaṇaṇca pavedesi. So yāvajīvaṃ puññāni katvā tato cuto devamanussesuyeva saṃsaranto imasmiṃ Buddhuppāde Kapilavatthusmiṃ Vāseṭṭhassa nāma brāhmaṇassa putto hutvā nibbatti, **Vappotissa** nāmaṃ ahosi. So Asitena isinā “Siddhatthakumāro Sabbaññū bhavissatī”ti byākato Koṇḍaññappamukhehi brāhmaṇaputtehi saddhiṃ gharāvāsaṃ pahāya tāpasapabbajjaṃ pabbajitvā “tasmiṃ sabbaññutaṃ patte tassa santike dhammaṃ sutvā amataṃ pāpuṇissāmī”ti Uruvelāyaṃ viharantaṃ¹ mahāsattaṃ chabbassāni padhānaṃ padahantaṃ upaṭṭhahitvā oḷārikāhāraparibhogena nibbijjitvā isipatanaṃ gato. Abhisambujjhivā Satthārā sattasattāhāni vītināmetvā Isipatanaṃ gantvā Dhammacakke pavattite pāṭipadadivase sotāpattiphale paṭiṭṭhito pañcamiyaṃ pakkhassa Aññāsikoṇḍaññādīhi saddhiṃ arahattaṃ pāpuṇi. Tena vuttaṃ **Apadāne**²—

“Ubhinnaṃ devarājūnaṃ, saṅgāmo samupaṭṭhito³.

Ahosi samupabyūḷho, mahāghoso avattatha.

Padumuttaro Lokavidū, āhutaṇaṃ paṭiggaho.

Antalikkhe ṭhito Satthā, saṃvejesi mahājanaṃ.

Sabbe devā attamaṇā, nikkhattakavacāvudhā.

Sambuddhaṃ abhivādetvā, ekaggā’siṃsu tāvade.

Mayhaṃ saṅkappamaññāya, vācāsabhi’mudīrayi.

Anukampako Lokavidū, nibbāpesi mahājanaṃ.

Paduṭṭhacitto manujo, ekaṇāṇaṃ viheṭṭhayaṃ.

Tena cittappadosena, apāyaṃ upapajjati.

Saṅgāmasīse nāgova, bahū pāṇe viheṭṭhayaṃ.

Nibbāpetha sakaṃ cittaṃ, mā haññittho punappunaṃ.

Dvinnampi yakkarājūnaṃ, senā sā vimhitā ahu.

Saraṇaṇca upāgacchum, Lokajeṭṭhaṃ sutādinaṃ.

Saññāpetvāna janataṃ, padamuddhari cakkhumā.

Pekkhamaṇo va devehi, pakkāmi uttarāmukho.

1. Viharanto (Sī)

2. Khu 3. 162 piṭṭhādīsu.

3. Saṅgāme paccupaṭṭhite (Sī)

Paṭhamam saraṇam gacchim, dvipadindassa tādino.

Kappānam satasahassam, duggatim nupapajjaham.

Mahāduṇḍubhināmā ca, soḷasāsum rathesabhā.

Timsakappasahassamhi, rājāno cakkavattino.

Kilesā jhāpitā mayham -pa- kataṃ Buddhassa sāsanam”ti.

Arahattaṃ pana patvā attanā paṭiladdhasampattiṃ paccavekkhaṇamukhena Satthu guṇamahantataṃ paccavekkhitvā “idisam nāma Satthāraṃ bāhulikādivādena samudācarimha. Aho puthujjanabhāvo nāma andhakaraṇo acakkhukaraṇo, ariyabhāvoyeva cakkhukaraṇo”ti dassento “**passati passo**”ti gātham abhāsi.

61. Tattha **passati passoti** passati sammādiṭṭhiyā dhamme aviparītaṃ jānāti bujjhatīti passo, dassanasampanno ariyo, so **passantaṃ** aviparītaḍassāvīm “ayaṃ aviparītaḍassāvī”ti passati paññācakkhunā dhammādhammaṃ yathāsabhāvato jānāti. Na kevalaṃ passantameva, atha kho **apassantañca** passati, yo paññācakkhuvirahito dhamme yathāsabhāvato na passati, tampi apassantaṃ puthujjanaṃ “andho vatāyaṃ bhavaṃ acakkhuko”ti attano paññācakkhunā passati. **Apassanto apassantaṃ, passantañca na passatīti** apassanto paññācakkhuraḥito andhabālo tādisaṃ andhabālaṃ ayaṃ dhammādhammaṃ yathāsabhāvato na passatīti yathā apassantaṃ na passati na jānāti, evaṃ attano paññācakkhunā dhammādhammaṃ yathāsabhāvato passantañca paṇḍitaṃ “ayaṃ evaṃvidho”ti na passati na jānāti, tasmā ahampi pubbe dassanarahito sakalaṃ ñeyyaṃ hatthāmalakaṃ viya passantaṃ Bhagavantaṃ apassantampi pūraṇādīm yathāsabhāvato na passim, idāni pana Buddhānubhāvena sampanno ubhayepi yathāsabhāvato passāmīti sevitabbāsevitabbesu attano aviparītaḍapattim dasseti.

Vappattheragāthāvaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

2. Vajjiputtattheragāthāvaṇṇanā

Ekakā mayam araṇṇeti āyasmato Vajjiputtattherassa gāthā. Kā uppatti? Ayampi purimabuddhesu katādhikāro tattha tattha bhava vivaṭṭūpanissayam puñṇam upacinanto ito ekanavute kappe Vipassissa Bhagavato kāle kulagehe nibbattitvā viññutam patto ekadivasaṃ Vipassim Bhagavantam disvā pasannamānaso nāgapupphakesarehi pūjam akāsi. So tena puñṇakammena devamanussesu saṃsaranto imasmim Buddhuppāde amaccakule nibbatti, **Vajjiputtotissa** nāmaṃ ahosi. So Bhagavato Vesāligamane Buddhānubhāvaṃ disvā paṭiladdhasaddho pabbajitvā katapubbakicco kammaṭṭhānaṃ gahetvā Vesāliyaṃ avidūre aññatarasmim vanasaṇḍe viharati. Tena ca samayena Vesāliyaṃ ussavo ahosi. Tattha tattha naccagītavāditaṃ pavattati, mahājano haṭṭhatuṭṭho ussavasampattim paccanubhoti, taṃ sutvā so bhikkhu ayoniso ummujjanto vivekaṃ vajjamāno¹ kammaṭṭhānaṃ vissajjetvā attano anabhiratiṃ pakāsentō—

“Ekakā mayam araṇṇe viharāma,
Apaviddhamva vanasmim dārukaṃ.
Etādisikāya rattiyaṃ,
Ko su nāma amhehi pāpiyo”ti—

gāthamāha.

Taṃ sutvā vanasaṇḍe adhivatthā devatā taṃ bhikkhuṃ anukampamānā “yadipi tvaṃ bhikkhu araṇṇavāsaṃ hīlento vadasi, vivekakāmā pana viddasuno taṃ bahu maññantiyevā”ti imamatthaṃ dassenti—

“Ekako tvaṃ araṇṇe viharasi,
Apaviddhamva vanasmim dārukaṃ.
Tassa te bahukā pihayanti,
Nerayikā viya saggaḡāminan”ti—

gāthaṃ vatvā “kathaṃ hi nāma tvaṃ bhikkhu niyyānike Sammāsambuddhassa sāsane pabbajitvā aniyyānikaṃ vitakkaṃ vitakkessasi”ti santaḡjenti

1. Riccamāno (Sī)

saṁvejesi. Evaṁ so bhikkhu tāya devatāya saṁvejito kasābhihato viya
bhadro assājānīyo vipassanāvīthim otarivā na cirasseva vipassanaṁ
ussukkāpetvā arahattaṁ pāpuṇi. Tena vuttaṁ **Apadāne**¹—

“Suvaṇṇavaṇṇaṁ Sambuddhaṁ, sataraṁsiṁva bhāṇumaṁ.
Obhāsentam disā sabbā, uḷurājaṁva pūritam.

Purakkhataṁ sāvakehi, sāgareheva medaniṁ.
Nāgaṁ paggayha reṇūhi, Vipassissābhiropayim.

Ekanavutito kappe, yaṁ reṇumabhiropayim.
Duggatiṁ nābhijānāmi, Buddha²pūjāyidaṁ phalaṁ.

Paṇṇatālīsito kappe, Reṇu nāmāsi khattiyo.
Sattaratanasampanno, cakkavattī mahabbalo.

Kilesā jhāpitā mayhaṁ -pa- kataṁ Buddhassa sāsanaṁ”ti.

Arahattaṁ pana patvā “ayaṁ me arahattappattiyā aṅkuso jāto”ti attano
devatāya ca vuttanayaṁ saṁkaḍḍhitvā³—

62. “Ekakā mayaṁ araṇṇe viharāma,
Apaviddhaṁva vanasmiṁ dārukam.
Tassa me bahukā pihayanti,
Nerayikā viya saggagāminan”ti—

gāthaṁ abhāsi.

Tassattho—anapekkhabhāvena vane chaḍḍitadārukkhaṇḍaṁ viya yadipi
mayam ekakā ekākino asahāyā imasmiṁ **araṇṇe viharāma**, evaṁ viharato
pana **tassa me bahukā pihayanti** maṁ bahū atthakāmarūpā kulaputtā
abhipatthenti “aho vatassa mayampi Vajjiputtatthero viya gharabandhanaṁ
pahāya araṇṇe vihareyyāmā”ti. Yathā kiṁ? **Nerayikā viya saggagāminan**,
yathā nāma nerayikā attano pāpakammena niraye nibbattasattā
saggagāminan saggūpagāminan pihayanti “aho vata mayampi
nirayadukkhāṁ pahāya saggasukhāṁ paccanubhaveyyāmā”ti
evaṁsampadamidanti⁴ attho.

1. Khu 3. 160 piṭṭhe.

3. Saritvā (Sī)

2. Puppha (Sī)

4. Evaṁ pihayantīti (Ka)

Ettha ca attani garubahuvacanappayogassa icchitabbattā “ekakā mayam viharāmā”ti puna tassa atthassa ekattam sandhāya “tassa me”ti ekavacanappayogo kato. “Tassa me”, “saggagāminan”ti ca ubhayampi ‘pihayanti’ti padam apekkhitvā upayogatthe sampadānaniddeso daṭṭhabbo. Tam abhipatthentīti ca tādise araṇṇavāsādiguṇe abhipatthentā nāma¹ hontīti katvā vuttam². **Tassa meti** vā tassa mama santike guṇeti adhippāyo.

Vajjiputtattheragāthāvaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

3. Pakkhattheragāthāvaṇṇanā

Cutā patantīti āyasmato Pakkhattherassa gāthā. Kā uppatti? Sopi purimabuddhesu katādhikāro tattha tattha bhava puñṇāni karonto ito ekanavute kappe Yakkhasenāpati hutvā Vipassim Bhagavantam disvā pasannamānaso dibbavatthena pūjam akāsi. So tena puñṇakammena devamanussesu saṁsaranto imasmim Buddhuppāde Sakkesu Devadahanigame Sākiyarājakule nibbatti, “sammodakumāro”tissa nāmam ahosi. Athassa daharakāle vātarogena pādā na vahiṁsu³. So katipayam kalam piṭhasappi viya vicari. Tenassa **Pakkehoti** samañña jātā. Pacchā arogakālepi tatheva nam sañjananti, so Phagavato ñāṭisamāgame pāṭihāriyam disvā paṭiladdhasaddho pabbajitvā katapubbakicco kammaṭṭhānam gahetvā araṇṇe viharati. Athekadivasam gāmam piṇḍāya pavisitum gacchanto antarāmagge aññatarasmim rukkhamūle nisīdi. Tasmin ca samaye aññataro kulalo maṁsapesim ādāya ākāsena gacchati, tam bahū kulalā anupatitvā pātesum. Pātitaṁ maṁsapesim eko kulalo aggahesi. Tam añño acchinditvā gaṇhi, tam disvā thero “yathāyam maṁsapesi, evam kāmā nāma bhusādhāraṇā bahudukkhā bahupāyāsā”ti kāmesu ādīnavam nekkhamme ca ānisaṁsam paccavekkhitvā vipassanam paṭṭhapetvā “aniccan”ti-ādinaṁ manasikaronto piṇḍāya caritvā

1. Abhipatthentānam abhipatthentā nāma (Sī, Ka)

2. Vuttamevāti (Sī)

3. Vayhiṁsu (Sī)

katabhattakicco divāṭṭhāne nisīditvā vipassanaṃ vaḍḍhetvā arahattaṃ pāpuṇi. Tena vuttaṃ **Apadāne**¹—

“Vipassī nāma Bhagavā, Lokajeṭṭho narāsabho.

Aṭṭhasaṭṭhisahasseehi, pāvisi Bandhumanā tadā.

Nagarā abhinikkhamma, agamaṃ dīpacetiyaṃ.

Addasaṃ virajaṃ Buddhaṃ, āhutīnaṃ paṭiggahaṃ.

Cullāsītisahassāni², yakkhā mayhaṃ upantike.

Upaṭṭhahanti sakkaccaṃ, indaṃva tidaṣā gaṇā.

Bhavanā abhinikkhamma, dussaṃ paggayhahaṃ tadā.

Sirasā abhivādesiṃ, tañcā’ dāsiṃ Mahesino.

Aho Buddho aho dhammo, aho no Satthu sampadā.

Buddhassa ānubhāvena, vasudhāyaṃ pakampatha.

Tañca acchariyaṃ disvā, abbhutaṃ lomahaṃsanaṃ.

Buddhe cittaṃ pasāдеми, dvipadindamhi tādine.

Sohaṃ cittaṃ pasādetvā, dussaṃ datvāna Satthuno.

Saraṇaṃ upāgacchiṃ, sāmacco saparijjano.

Ekanavutito kappe, yaṃ kammamakariṃ tadā.

Duggatiṃ nābhijānāmi, Buddhapūjāyidaṃ phalaṃ.

Ito pannarase kappe, soḷasāsuṃ suvāhanā.

Sattaratanasampannā, cakkavattī mahabbalā.

Kilesā jhāpitā mayhaṃ -pa- kataṃ Buddhassa sāsanā”ti.

Arahattaṃ pana patvā yadeva saṃvegavatthuṃ aṅkusaṃ³ katvā vipassanaṃ vaḍḍhetvā aññā adhigatā, tassa saṃkittanamukhena aññaṃ byākaronto “**cutā patantī**”ti gāthaṃ abhāsi.

63. Tattha **cutā**ti bhaṭṭhā. **Patantī**ti anupatanti. **Patitā**ti cavanavasena bhūmiyaṃ patitā, ākāse vā sampatanavasena patitā. **Giddhā**ti gedhaṃ

1. Khu 3. 161 piṭṭhe.

2. Cūlāsītisahassāni (Sī)

3. Yadeva Saṃvegavatthu, tamaṅkusaṃ (Sī)

āpannā. **Punarāgatā**ti punadeva upagatā. **Ca**-saddo sabbattha yojetabbo. Idam vuttam hoti—patanti anupatanti ca idha kulalā, itarassa mukhato cutā ca maṁsapesi, cutā pana sā bhūmiyaṁ patitā ca, giddhā gedham āpannā sabbeva kulalā punarāgatā. Yathā cime kulalā, evaṁ saṁsāre paribbhamantā sattā ye kusalahammato cutā, te patanti nirayādīsu, evaṁ patitā ca, sampattibhave ñhitā tattha kāmāsukhānuyogavasena kāmabhava rūpārūpabhavesu ca bhavanikantivasena¹ giddhā ca punarāgatā bhavato aparimuttattā tena tena bhavagāminā kammaṁ taṁ taṁ bhavaaññitam dukkham āgatā eva, evaṁbhūtā ime sattā. Mayā pana **kataṁ kiccaṁ** pariññādibhedam soḷasavidhampi kiccaṁ kataṁ, na dāni taṁ kātabbam atthi. **Rataṁ rammaṁ** ramitabbam ariyehi sabbasaṅkhatavinissatam nibbānam rataṁ abhirataṁ rammaṁ. Tena ca **sukhenanvāgataṁ sukham** phalasamāpattisukhena anu-āgataṁ upagataṁ accantasukham nibbānam, sukhena vā sukhāpaṭipadābhūtena vipassanāsukhena maggasukhena ca anvāgataṁ phalasukham nibbānasukhañcāti attho veditabbo.

Pakkhattheragāthāvaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

4. Vimalakoṇḍaññattheragāthāvaṇṇanā

Dumavhayāya uppannoti Vimalakoṇḍaññattherassa gāthā. Kā uppatti? Ayampi purimabuddhesu katādhikāro tattha tattha bhava vivatṭūpanissayaṁ puññaṁ upacinanto ito ekanavute kappe Vipassissa Bhagavato kāle vibhavasampanne kule nibbattitvā viññutaṁ patto ekadivasam Vipassim Bhagavantam mahatiyā parisāya parivutaṁ dhammaṁ desentaṁ disvā pasannamānaso catūhi suvaṇṇapupphehi pūjesi. Bhagavā tassa pasādasamvaḍḍhanattham tathārūpaṁ iddhābhisaṅkhāraṁ abhisāṅkhāresi, yathā suvaṇṇābhā sakalam taṁ padesam ottharati². Tam disvā bhiyyoso mattāya pasannamānaso hutvā Bhagavantam vanditvā tam nimittam gahetvā attano geham gantvā Buddhārammaṇam pītiṁ avijahanto kenaci rogena kālam katvā Tusitesu upapanno aparāparam puññāni katvā devamanussesu saṁsaranto imasmim Buddhuppāde

1. Jhānabhavanikantivasena (Si)

2. Tam parisam otthari (Ka)

rājānaṃ Bimbisāraṃ paṭicca Ambapāliyā kucchimhi paṭisandhim gaṇhi.
 Rājā hi Bimbisāro taruṇakāle Ambapāliyā rūpasampattiṃ sutvā
 sañjātābhilāso katipayamanussaparivāro aññatakavesena Vesāliṃ gantvā
 ekarattiṃ tāya saṃvāsaṃ kappesi. Tadā ayaṃ tassā kucchimhi paṭisandhim
 aggahesi. Sā ca gabbhassa paṭiṭṭhitabhāvaṃ tassa ārocesi. Rājāpi attānaṃ
 jānāpetvā dātabbayuttakaṃ datvā pakkāmi. Sā gabbhassa paripākamanvāya
 puttaṃ vijāyi, “Vimalo” tissa nāmaṃ ahosi, pacchā **Vimalakoṇḍaññoti**
 paññāyittha. So vayappatto Bhagavato Vesāligamane Buddhānubhāvaṃ
 disvā pasannamānaso pabbajitvā katapubbakicco vipassanaṃ paṭṭhapetvā na
 cirasseva arahattaṃ pāpuṇi. Tena vuttaṃ **Apadāne**¹—

“Vipassī nāma Bhagavā, Lokajeṭṭho narāsabho.
 Nisinno janakāyassa, desesi amataṃ padaṃ.

Tassāhaṃ dhammaṃ sutvāna, dvipadindassa tādino.
 Soṇṇapupphāni cattāri, Buddhassa abhiropayim.

Suvaṇṇacchadanaṃ āsi, yāvatā parisā tadā.
 Buddhābhā ca suvaṇṇābhā, āloko vipulo ahu.

Udaggacitto sumano, vedajāto katañjali.
 Vittisañjanano tesam², diṭṭhadhammasukhāvaho.

Āyācivāna Sambuddhaṃ, vanditvāna ca subbataṃ.
 Pāmojjaṃ janayitvāna, sakaṃ bhavanupāgamim.

Bhavane upaviṭṭhoṃ, Buddhaseṭṭhaṃ anussarim.
 Tena cittappasādena, Tusitaṃ upapajjahaṃ.

Ekanavutito kappe, yaṃ pupphamabhiropayim.
 Duggatiṃ nābhijānāmi, Buddha³ pūjāyidaṃ phalaṃ.

Soḷasāsimsu rājāno, Nemisammatanāmakā.
 Tetālise ito kappe, cakkavattī mahabbalā.

Kilesā jhāpitā mayhaṃ -pa- kataṃ Buddhassa sāsanā”ti.

1. Khu 3. 164 piṭṭhādīsu.

2. Pītisañjanano ceva (Sī)

3. Puppha (Sī)

Arahattaṃ pana patvā aññāpadesena aññam byākaronto
“dumavhayāyā”ti gātham abhāsi.

64. Tattha **dumavhayāyā**ti dumena ambena avhātabbāya, ambapāliyaṃ attho. Ādhāre cetam bhummaccaṃ. **Uppannoti** tassā kucchiyaṃ uppanno uppajjamāno ca. **Jāto paṇḍaraketunā**ti dhavalavatthadhajattā¹
 “paṇḍaraketū”ti paññātena Bimbisāraraññā hetubhūtena jāto, tam paṭicca nibbattoti attho. **Uppannoti** vā paṭhamābhiniḍḍatassanaṃ. Tato hi **jāto**ti abhijātidassanaṃ. Vijāyanakālato paṭṭhāya hi loke jātavohāro. Ettha ca
 “dumavhayāya uppanno”ti iminā attukkaṃsanabhāvaṃ apaneti, anekapatiputtānampi visesādhigamasambhavañca² dīpeti. “Jāto paṇḍaraketunā”ti iminā viññātapitikaḍḍanaṃ paravambhanaṃ apaneti. **Ketuhā**ti mānappahāyī. Māno hi uṇṇatilakkhaṇattā ketu viyāti ketu. Tathā hi so “ketukamyatāpaccupaṭṭhāno”ti vuccati. **Ketunāyevā**ti paññāya eva. Paññā hi anavajjadhammesu accuggataṭṭhena mārasenappamaddanaṃ pubbaṅgamaṭṭhena ca ariyānaṃ dhajā nāma. Tenāha “dhammo hi isinaṃ dhajo”ti³. **Mahāketuṃ padhamsayī**ti mahāvisayatāya mahantā, seyyamānajatimānādibhedato bahavo ca mānappakārā, itare ca kilesadhammā samussitaṭṭhena ketu etassāti mahāketu, māro pāpimā. Tam balavidhamana⁴ visayātikkaṃmanavasena abhibhavi nibbisevanaṃ akāsīti. “Mahāketuṃ padhamsayī”ti attānaṃ paraṃ viya dassento aññāpadesena arahattaṃ byākāsi.

Vimalakoṇḍaññattheragāthāvaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

5. Ukkhepakatavacchattheragāthāvaṇṇanā

Ukkhepakatavacchassāti āyasmato Ukkhepakatavacchattherassa gāthā. Kā uppatti? Sopi kira purimabuddhesu katādhikāro tattha tattha bhava vivaṭṭūpanissayaṃ puññaṃ upacinanto ito catunavute kappe Siddhatthassa Bhagavato kāle kulagehe nibbattitvā viññutaṃ patto Satthāraṃ

1. Dhavaladhajattā (Sī)

3. Saṃ 1. 468; Aṃ 1. 361; Khu 6. 148 piṭṭhesu.

2. ...sambhavañca (Ka)

4. Balaṃ viddhamsana (Sī)

uddissa mālaṃ¹ karontassa pūgassa² ekatthambhaṃ alabhantassa thambhaṃ datvā sahāyakiccaṃ akāsi. So tena puññakammena devaloke nibbattitvā aparāparaṃ puññāni katvā devamanussesu saṃsaranto imasmiṃ Buddhuppāde Sāvattiyaṃ aññatarassa brāhmaṇassa putto hutvā nibbatti, **Vaccho**tissa gottato āgatanāmaṃ. So Satthu santike dhammaṃ sutvā paṭiladdhasaddho pabbajitvā Kosalaratṭhe gāmakāvāse vasanto āgatāgatānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ santike dhammaṃ pariyāpuṇāti. “Ayaṃ vinayo idaṃ suttantaṃ ayaṃ abhidhammo”ti pana paricchedaṃ na jānāti. Athekadivasāṃ āyasmantaṃ Dhammasenāpatiṃ pucchitvā yathāparicchedaṃ sabbaṃ sallakkhesi. Dhammasaṅgītiyā pubbepe piṭakādisamañña pariyattisaddhamme vavatthitā eva, yato bhikkhūnaṃ vinayadharādivohāro. So Tepiṭakaṃ Buddhavacanaṃ uggaṇhanto paripucchanto tattha vutte rūpārūpadhamme sallakkhetvā vipassanaṃ paṭṭhapetvā sammasanto na cirasseva arahattaṃ pāpuṇi. Tena vuttaṃ **Apadāne**³—

“Siddhatthassa Bhagavato, mahāpūgagaṇo ahu.
Saraṇaṃ gatā ca te Buddhaṃ, saddahanti Tathāgataṃ.
Sabbe saṅgama mantetvā, mālaṃ¹ kubbanti Satthuno.
Ekatthambhaṃ alabhantā, vicinanti brahāvane.
Temaṃ araññe disvāna, upagamma gaṇaṃ tadā.
Añjaliṃ paggaḥetvāna, paṭipucchiṃ gaṇaṃ ahaṃ.
Te me puṭṭhā viyākaṃsu, sīlavanto upāsakā.
Mālaṃ¹ mayā katthukāma, ekatthambho na labbhati.
Ekatthambhaṃ mamaṃ detha, ahaṃ dassāmi Satthuno.
Āharissāmahaṃ thambhaṃ, appossukkā bhavantu te.
Te me thambhaṃ pavecchiṃsu, pasannā tuṭṭhamānasā.
Tato paṭinivattitvā, agamaṃsu sakaṃ gharaṃ.
Aciraṃ gate pūgagaṇe, thambhaṃ ahāsahaṃ tadā.
Haṭṭho haṭṭhena cittaṇa, paṭhamāṃ ussapesahaṃ⁴.

1. Sālaṃ (Sī)

3. Khu 3. 61 piṭṭhādīsu.

2. Ekassa pūgassa (Sī)

4. Upapesahaṃ (Sī), ussāpemaṃ (Ka)

Tena cittappasādena, vimānaṃ upapajjamaṃ.
 Ubbiddhaṃ bhavanaṃ mayhaṃ, sattabhūmaṃ samuggataṃ.
 Vajjamānāsu bherīsu, paricāremamaṃ sadā.
 Pañcapaññāsakappamhi, rājā āsiṃ Yasodharo.
 Tatthāpi bhavanaṃ mayhaṃ, sattabhūmaṃ samuggataṃ.
 Kūṭāgāravarūpetam, ekatthambhaṃ manoramaṃ.
 Ekavīsatikappamhi, Udeno nāma khattiyo.
 Tatrāpi bhavanaṃ mayhaṃ, sattabhūmaṃ samuggataṃ.
 Yaṃ yaṃ yonu'papajjami, devattaṃ atha mānusaṃ.
 Anubhomi sukhaṃ sabbaṃ, ekatthambhassidaṃ phalaṃ.
 Catunnavutito kappe, yaṃ thambhamadadaṃ tadā.
 Duggatiṃ nābhijānāmi, ekatthambhassidaṃ phalaṃ.
 Kikesā jhāpitā mayhaṃ -pa- kataṃ Buddhassa sāsanaṃ”ti.

Arahattaṃ pana patvā katakiccattā akilāsubbhāve t̥hito attano santikaṃ
 upagatānaṃ gahaṭṭhapabbajitānaṃ anukampaṃ upādāya Tepiṭakaṃ
 Buddhavacanaṃ vīmaṃsitvā dhammaṃ desesi. Desento ca ekadivasam
 attānaṃ paraṃ viya katvā dassento—

65. “Ukkhepakatavacchassa, saṅkalitaṃ bahūhi vassehi.

Taṃ bhāsati gahaṭṭhānaṃ, sunisinno uḷārapāmojjo”ti—

gāthaṃ abhāsi.

Tattha **Ukkhepakatavacchassā**ti kata-ukkhapavacchassa, bhikkhuno
 santike visum visum uggahitaṃ Vinayapadesaṃ Suttapadesaṃ
 Abhidhammapadesaṃ yathāparicchedaṃ Vinayasuttābhidhammānaṃyeva
 upari khipitvā¹ sajjhāyanavasena tattha tattheva pakkhipitvā² t̥hitavacchenāti
 attho. Karaṇatthe hi idaṃ sāmivacanaṃ. **Saṅkalitaṃ bahūhi vassehī**
 bahukehi samvaccharehi sampiṇḍanavasena hadaye t̥hapitaṃ.
 “Saṅkhalitaṃ”tipi³ pāṭho, saṅkhalitaṃ⁴ viya kataṃ

1. Upaparikkhitvā (Sī)

3. T̥hapitaṃ saṅkalitaṃ, saṅkhalitanti pāṭho (Sī)

2. Parikkhipitvā (Sī)

4. Saṅkalitaṃ (Ka)

ekābaddhavasena vācuggataṃ kataṃ. Yaṃ Buddhavacananti vacanaseso. **Tanti** taṃ pariyattidhammaṃ **bhāsati** katheti. **Gahaṭṭhānanti** tesam yebhuyyatāya vuttam. **Sunisinnoti** tasmim dhamme sammā niccalo nisinno, lābhasakkārādī¹ apaccāsīsanto kevalam vimuttāyatanasīseyeva ṭhatvā kathetīti attho. Tenāha “**uḷārapāmojjo**”ti phalasaṃpattisukhavasena dhammadesanāvaseneva ca uppanna-uḷārapāmojjoti. Vuttam hetam—

“Yathā yathāvuso bhikkhu yathāsutaṃ yathāpariyattam dhammaṃvitthārena paresam deseti. Tathā tathā so tasmim dhamme labhati atthavedam, labhati dhammavedam, labhati dhammūpasamhitam pāmojjan”ti-ādi².

Ukkhepakatavacchattheragāthāvaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

6. Meghiyattheragāthāvaṇṇanā

Anusāsi mahāvīroti āyasmato Meghiyattherassa gāthā. Kā uppatti? Ayampi purimabuddhesu katādhikāro tattha tattha bhava kusalabījāni ropento ito ekanavute kappe Vipassissa Bhagavato kāle kulagehe nibbattitvā viññutam pāpuṇi³. Tasmim ca samaye Vipassī Bhagavā Buddhakiccassa pariyosānamāgamma āyusaṅkhāram ossajji. Tena pathavīkampādīsu uppannesu mahājano bhīttasito ahosi. Atha nam Vessavaṇo mahārājā tamattham vibhāvetvā samassāsesi. Tam sutvā mahājano saṃvegappatto ahosi. Tatthāyam kulaputto Buddhānubhāvam sutvā Satthari sañjātagāravabahuṃ māno uḷāram pītisomanassam paṭisaṃvedesi. So tena puññakammena devamanussesu saṃsaranto imasmim Buddhuppāde Kapilavatthusmim Sākiyarājakule nibbatti, tassa **Meghiyoti** nāmaṃ ahosi. So vayappatto Satthu santike pabbajitvā Bhagavantam upaṭṭhahanto Bhagavati jālikāyam viharante Kimikālāya⁴ nadiyā tīre ramaṇīyam ambavanam disvā tattha

1. Lābhasakkārādīni (Sī)

3. Patto (Sī)

2. Dī 3. 235 piṭṭhe thokam visadisam.

4. Kipillikāya (Sī)

viharitukāmo dve vāre Bhagavatā vāretvā tatiyavāraṃ vissajjito tattha gantvā micchāvitakkamakakkhikāhi khajjamāno cittasamādhim alabhitvā Satthu santikaṃ gantvā tamatthaṃ ārocesi. Athassa Bhagavā “aparipakkāya Meghiya cetovimuttiyā pañca dhammā paripākāya saṃvattantī”ti-ādinā¹ ovādaṃ adāsī. So tasmim ovāde ṭhatvā vipassanaṃ vaḍḍhetvā arahattaṃ pāpuṇi. Tena vuttaṃ **Apadāne**²—

“Yadā Vipassī lokaggo, āyusaṅkhāra’ mossaji.
 Pathavī sampakampittha, medanī jalamekhalā.
 Otataṃ vitataṃ³ mayhaṃ, suvicittavaṭaṃsakam.
 Bhavanampi pakampittha, Buddhassa āyusaṅkhaye.
 Tāso mayhaṃ samuppanno, bhavane sampakampite.
 Uppādo nu kimatthāya, āloko vipulo ahu⁴.
 Vessavaṇo idhāgama, nibbāpesi mahājanaṃ.
 Paṇabhūte bhayaṃ natthi, ekaggā hotha saṃvutā.
 Aho Buddho aho dhammo, aho no Satthu sampadā.
 Yasmiṃ uppajjamānamhi, pathavī sampakampati.
 Buddhānubhāvaṃ kittetvā, kappam saggaṃhi modahaṃ.
 Avasesesu kappesu, kusalaṃ caritaṃ mayā.
 Ekanavutito kappe, yaṃ saññamalabhiṃ tadā.
 Duggatiṃ nābhijānāmi, Buddhasaññāyidaṃ palaṃ.
 Ito cuddasakappamhi, rājā āsim patāpavā.
 Samito nāma nāmena, cakkavattī mahabbalo.
 Kilesā jhāpitā mayhaṃ -pa- kataṃ Buddhassa sāsanam”ti.

Arahattaṃ pana patvā Satthu sammukhā ovādaṃ labhitvā “mayā arahattaṃ adhigatan”ti aññaṃ byākaronto—

1. Khu 1. 119 piṭṭhe Udāne.

3. Vitthataṃ (Pāliyaṃ)

2. Khu 3. 166 piṭṭhādīsu.

4. Loko ca vipulo ahu (Sī)

66. “Anusāsi mahāvīro, sabbadhammāna pāragū.

Tassāhaṃ dhammaṃ sutvāna, vihāsiṃ santike sato.

Tisso vijjā anuppattā, kataṃ Buddhassa sāsanan”ti—

gāthaṃ abhāsi.

Tattha **anusāsī**ti “aparipakkāya Meghiya cetovimuttiyā pañca dhammā paripākāya samvattantī”ti-ādina ovadi anusitṭhiṃ adāsi. **Mahāvīro**ti mahāvikkanto, vīriyapāramipāripūriyā caturaṅgasamannāgatavīriyādhiṭṭhānena anaññasādhāraṇa¹ catubbidhasammappadhānasampattiya ca mahāvīriyoti attho.

Sabbadhammāna pāragūti sabbesaṇca ñeyyadhammānaṃ pāraṃ pariyantaṃ ñāṇagamanena gato adhigatoti sabbadhammāna pāragū, sabbaññūti attho.

Sabbesaṃ vā saṅkhatadhammānaṃ pārabhūtaṃ nibbānaṃ sayambhūñāṇena gato adhigatoti sabbadhammāna pāragū². **Tassāhaṃ dhammaṃ sutvānā**ti

tassa Buddhassa Bhagavato sāmukkaṃsikaṃ taṃ catusaccadhammaṃ

suṇitvā. **Vihāsiṃ santiket**ti ambavane micchāvitakkehi upadduto

Cālikā³vihāraṃ gantvā Satthu samīpeyeva⁴vihāsiṃ. **Satoti** satimā,

samathavipassanābhāvanāya appamattoti attho. **Ahanti** idaṃ yathā

“anusāsi”ti ettha “man”ti, evaṃ “vijjā anuppattā, kataṃ Buddhassa

sāsanan”ti ettha “mayā”ti pariṇāmetabbaṃ. **“Kataṃ Buddhassa sāsanan”**ti

ca iminā yathāvuttaṃ vijjāttayānuppattimeva Satthu

ovādapaṭikaraṇabhāvadassanena pariyāyantarena pakāseti.

Sīlakkhandhādiparipūraṇameva⁵ hi Satthu sāsanakāritā.

Meghiyattheragāthāvaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

1. Anaññasādhāraṇena (Sī)

2. Sabbadhammāna pāragūti sabbesaṃ vā saṅkhatadhammānaṃ pārabhūtaṃ nibbānaṃ sayambhūñāṇena gato, sabbesaṃ ñeyyadhammānaṃ pāraṃ pariyantaṃ ñāṇagamanena gato adhigatoti sabbadhammāna pāragū, sabbaññūti attho. (Sī)

3. Vālikā (Sī)

4. Santikeyeva (Sī)

5. Sīlakkhandhādiparipūṇṇā (Sī)

7. Ekadhammasavanīyattheragāthāvaṇṇanā

Kilesā jhāpitā mayhanti āyasmato Ekadhammasavanīyattherassa gāthā. Kā uppatti? So kira Padumuttarassa Bhagavato kāle rukkhadevatā hutvā nibbatto katipaye bhikkhū maggamūlhe mahāraññe vicarante disvā anukampamāno attano bhavanato otarivā te samassāsetvā bhojetvā yathādhippetaṭṭhānaṃ pāpesi. So tena puññakammena devamanussesu saṃsaranto Kassape Bhagavati loka uppajjivā katabuddhakicce parinibbute tasmim̐ kāle Bārāṇasirājā Kikī nāma ahosi. Tasmim̐ kālaṅkate tassa Puthuvindarājā¹ nāma putto āsi. Tassa putto Susāmo nāma². Tassa putto Kikībrahmadatto nāma hutvā rajjaṃ karento sāsane antarahite dhammassavanaṃ alabhanto “yo dhammaṃ deseti, tassa sahaṣsaṃ³ dammī”ti ghosāpetvā ekampi dhammakathikaṃ alabhanto “mayhaṃ pitupitāmahādīnaṃ kāle dhammo saṃvattati, dhammakathikā sulabhā ahesuṃ. Idāni pana catuppadikagāthāmattampi kathento dullabho. Yāva dhammasaññā na vinassati, tāvadeva pabbajissāmi”ti rajjaṃ pahāya Himavantaṃ uddissa gacchantaṃ Sakko devarājā āgantvā “aniccā vata saṅkhārā”ti gāthāya dhammaṃ kathetvā nivattesi. So nivattitvā bahum̐ puññaṃ katvā devamanussesu saṃsaranto imasmim̐ Buddhuppāde Setabyanagare seṭṭhikule nibbattitvā vayappatto Bhagavati Setabyanagare Siṃsapāvane viharante Satthāraṃ upasaṅkamitvā vanditvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Tassa Satthā ajjhāsayaṃ oloketvā “aniccā vata saṅkhārā”ti imāya gāthāya dhammaṃ desesi. Tassa tattha katādhikāratāya so aniccasaññāya pākaṭataraṃ hutvā upaṭṭhitāya paṭiladdhasaṃvego pabbajitvā dhammasammasanaṃ paṭṭhapetvā dukkhasaññaṃ anattasaññaṃ manasikaronto vipassanaṃ ussukkāpetvā arahattaṃ pāpuṇi. Tena vuttaṃ **Apadāne**⁴—

“Padumuttarabuddhassa, sāvakaṃ vanacārino.

Vippanaṭṭhā⁵ brahāraññe, andhāva anusuyyare⁶.

Anussaritvā Sambuddhaṃ, Padumuttaraṇāyakaṃ.

Tassa te Munino puttā, vippanaṭṭhā mahāvane.

1. Puthuvindharo rājā (Sī)

2. Suyāmo nāma (Sī)

3. Satasaḥsaṃ (Sī)

4. Khu 3. 167 piṭṭhe.

5. Vipṭaladdhā (Sī)

6. Anupithiyare (Sī)

Bhavanā oruhitvāna, agamiṃ bhikkhusantikaṃ.
Tesaṃ maggañca ācikkhiṃ, bhojanañca adāsahaṃ.

Tena kammaṇa dvipadinda, Lokajetṭha narāsabha.
Jātiyā sattavassohaṃ, arahattamapāpuṇiṃ.

Sacakkhū nāma nāmena, dvādasa cakkavattino.
Sattaratanasampannā, pañcakappasate ito.

Kilesā jhāpitā mayhaṃ -pa- kataṃ Buddhassa sāsanā”ti.

Tassa ekeneva dhammassavanena nipphannakiccattā
Ekadhammasavanīyotveva samaññā ahosi. So arahā hutvā aññaṃ
byākaronto—

67. “Kilesā jhāpitā mayhaṃ, bhavā sabbe samūhatā.

Vikkhīṇo jātisaṃsāro, natthi dāni punabbhavo”ti—

gāthaṃ abhāsi.

Tattha **kilesā**ti yasmīṃ santāne uppannā, taṃ kilesenti vibādhenti
upatāpenti vāti kilesā, rāgādayo. **Jhāpitā**ti indagginā viya rukkhagacchādayo
ariyamaggañāṇagginā samūlaṃ daḍḍhā. **Mayhanti** mayā, mama santāne vā.
Bhavā sabbe samūhatāti kāmakammabhavādayo sabbe bhavā samugghāṭitā
kilesānaṃ jhāpitattā. Sati hi kilesavaṭṭe kammavaṭṭena bhavitabbaṃ.
Kammabhavānaṃ samūhatattā eva ca upapattibhavāpi samūhatā eva
anuppattidhammatāya āpāditattā. **Vikkhīṇo jātisaṃsāro**ti jāti-ādiko—

“Khandhānañca paṭipāṭi, dhātu-āyatanāna ca.

Abbocchinnaṃ vattamānā, saṃsāroti pavuccatī”ti—

vuttalakkhaṇo saṃsāro visesato khīṇo, tasmā **natthi dāni punabbhavo**.

Yasmā āyatīṃ punabbhavo natthi, tasmā vikkhīṇo jātisaṃsāro. Tasmā ca
punabbhavo natthi, yasmā bhavā sabbe samūhatāti āvattetvā vattabbaṃ.

Atha vā vikkhīṇo jātisaṃsāro, tato eva natthi dāni punabbhavoti
yojetabbaṃ.

Ekadhammasavanīyattheragāthāvaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

8. Ekudāniyattheragāthāvaṇṇanā

Adhicetaso appamajjatoti āyasmato Ekudāniyattherassa gāthā. Kā uppatti? Ayampi purimabuddhesu katādhikāro tattha tattha bhava vivaṭṭūpanissayaṃ puññaṃ upacinanto Atthadassissa Bhagavato kāle Yakkhasenāpati hutvā nibbatto Satthari parinibbute “alābhā vata me, dulladdhaṃ vata me, yohaṃ Satthudharamānakāle dānādipuññaṃ kātuṃ nālatthan”ti paridevasokamāpanno¹ ahosi. Atha naṃ Sāgaro nāma Satthu sāvako sokam vinodetvā Satthu thūpapūjāyaṃ niyojesi. So pañca vassāni thūpaṃ pūjetvā tato cuto tena puññaena devamanussesu eva saṃsaranto Kassapassa Bhagavato kāle kulagehe nibbattitvā viññutaṃ patto kālena kālaṃ Satthu santikaṃ upasaṅkami. Tasmiṃ ca samaye Satthā “**adhicetaso**”ti gāthāya sāvake abhiñhaṃ ovadi. So taṃ sutvā saddhājāto pabbaji. Pabbajitvā ca pana tameva gāthaṃ punappunaṃ parivatteti. So tattha vīsativassasahassāni samaṇadhammaṃ karonto ñāṇassa aparipakkattā viśesaṃ nibbattetuṃ nāsakkihi. Tato pana cuto devaloke nibbattitvā aparāparaṃ sugatīsuyeva saṃsaranto imasmim Buddhuppāde Sāvattiyaṃ vibhavasampannassa brāhmaṇassa putto hutvā nibbatto viññutaṃ patvā Jetavanapaṭiggahaṇasamaye Buddhānubhāvaṃ disvā paṭiladdhasaddho pabbajitvā katapubbakicco araṇṇe viharanto Satthu santikaṃ agamāsi. Tasmiṃca samaye Satthā āyasmantaṃ Sāriputtaṃ attano avidūre adhiccittamanuyuttaṃ disvā “**adhicetaso**”ti imaṃ udānaṃ udānesi. Taṃ sutvā ayaṃ cirakālaṃ bhāvanāya² araṇṇe viharantopi kālena kālaṃ tameva gāthaṃ udāneti, tenassa **ekudāniyoti** samañña udapādi. So athekadivasam cittekaggataṃ labhitvā vipassanaṃ vaḍḍhetvā arahattaṃ pāpuṇi. Tena vuttaṃ **Apadāne**³—

“Atthadassimhi Sugate, nibbute samanantarā.

Yakkhayoniṃ upapajjim, yasaṃ patto cahaṃ tadā.

1. Paridevasokasamāpanno (Sī)

2. Cirakālabhāvitabhāvanāya (Sī)

3. Khu 3. 167 piṭṭhādīsu.

Dulladdham vata me āsi, duppabhātaṃ duruṭṭhitaṃ.

Yaṃ me bhoge vijjamāne, parinibbāyi cakkhumā.

Mama saṅkappamaññāya, Sāgaro nāma sāvako.

Mamuddharitukāmo so, āgacchi mama santikaṃ.

Kim nu socasi mā bhāyi, cara dhammaṃ Sumedhasa.

Anuppadinnā Buddhena, sabbesaṃ bījasampadā.

Yo ce pūreyya Sambuddham, tiṭṭhantaṃ Lokanāyakaṃ.

Dhātuṃ sāsapamattampi, nibbutassāpi pūjaye.

Same cittappasādamhi, samaṃ puññaṃ mahaggataṃ.

Tasmā thūpaṃ karitvāna, pūjehi jinadhātuyo.

Sāgarassa vaco sutvā, Buddhathūpaṃ akāsahaṃ.

Pañcavasse paricariṃ, Munino thūpamuttamaṃ.

Tena kammena dvipadinda, Lokajetṭha narāsabha.

Sampattiṃ anubhotvāna, arahattapāpuṇiṃ.

Bhūripaṇṇā ca cattāro, sattakappasate ito.

Sattaratanasampannā, cakkavattī mahabbalā.

Kilesā jhāpitā mayhaṃ -pa- kataṃ Buddhassa sāsanan”ti.

Arahattaṃ pana patvā vimuttisukhena viharanto ekadivasaṃ āyasmatā
Dhammabhaṇḍāgārikaṇa paṭibhānaṃ vīmaṃsitum “āvuso mayhaṃ
dhammaṃ bhaṇāhī”ti ajjhiṭṭhā cirakālaparicitattā—

68. “Adhicetaso appamajjato,

Munino monapathesu sikkhato.

Sokā na bhavanti tādino,

Upasantassa sadā satīmato”ti¹—

inameva gāthaṃ abhāsi.

Tattha **adhicetasoti** adhiccittavato, sabbacittānaṃ adhikena arahattaphalacittena samannāgatassāti attho. **Appamajjato** nappamajjato, appamādena anavajjadhammesu sātaccakiriyāya samannāgatassāti vuttaṃ hoti. **Muninoti** “yo munāti ubho loke, muni tena pavuccatī”¹ti evaṃ ubhayalokamunanena vā, monaṃ vuccati ñāṇaṃ, tena arahattaphalapaññāsaṅkhātena monena samannāgatatāya vā khīṇāsavo muni nāma, tassa munino. **Monapathesu sikkhatoti** arahattañāṇasaṅkhātassa monassa pathesu upāyamaggesu sattatimsabodhipakkhiyadhammesu, tīsu vā sikkhāsu sikkhato. Idaṃca pubbabhāgaṭṭipadaṃ gahetvā vuttaṃ. Pariniṭṭhitasikkho hi arahā, tasmā evaṃ sikkhato, imāya sikkhāya munibhāvaṃ pattassa muninoti evamettha attho daṭṭhabbo. Yasmā cetadevaṃ, tasmā heṭṭhimamaggaphalacittānaṃ vasena adhicetaso, catusaccasambodhipaṭṭipattiyaṃ appamādavasena appamajjato, aggamaggañāṇasamannāgamena muninoti evametaṃsaṃ padānaṃ attho² yujjatiyeva. Atha vā “appamajjato sikkhato”ti padhānāhetu akkhātāti³ daṭṭhabbā. Tasmā appamajjanāhetu sikkhanāhetu ca adhicetasoti attho.

Sokā na bhavanti tādinoti tādisassa khīṇāsavamunino abbhantare iṭṭhaviyogādivatthukā sokā cittasantāpā na honti. Atha vā ()⁴ tādilakkhaṇappattassa asekkhamunino sokā na bhavanti. **Upasantassāti** rāgādīnaṃ accantūpasamena upasantassa. **Sadā satīmatoti** satīvepullappattiyaṃ niccakālaṃ satīyā avirahitassa.

Ettha ca “adhicetaso”ti iminā adhiccittasikkhā, “appamajjato”ti iminā adhisīlasikkhā, “munino monapathesu sikkhato”ti etehi adhipaññāsikkhā. “Munino”ti vā etena adhipaññāsikkhā, “monapathesu sikkhato”ti etena tāsāṃ lokuttarasikkhānaṃ pubbabhāgaṭṭipadā. “Sokā na bhavanti”ti-ādīhi sikkhāpāripūriyā ānisaṃsā⁵ pakāsitāti veditabbaṃ. Ayameva ca therassa aññābyākaraṇagāthā ahosi.

Ekudāniyattheragāthāvaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

-
1. Khu 1. 52; Khu 7. 261; Khu 8. 74 piṭṭhesu.
 2. Evaṃpettha sampadānavasena attho (Sī)
 3. Padānaṃ hetu-atthatā (Udāna-Ṭṭha 232 piṭṭhe)
 4. (Tādinoti) (Udāna-Ṭṭha 232 piṭṭhe.)
 5. Ānisaṃsatā (Sī)

9. Channattheragāthāvaṇṇanā

Sutvāna dhammaṃ mahato mahārasanti āyasmato Channattherassa gāthā. Kā uppatti? Ayampi purimabuddhesu katādhikāro tattha tattha bhava vivaṭṭūpanissayaṃ puññaṃ upacinanto Siddhatthassa Bhagavato kāle kulagehe nibbattitvā viññutaṃ patto ekadivasaṃ Siddhatthaṃ Bhagavantaṃ aññataraṃ rukkhamaṃ upagacchantāṃ disvā pasannacitto mudusamphassaṃ paṇṇasantharaṃ santharitvā adāsi. Pupphehi ca samantato okiritvā pūjaṃ akāsi. So tena puññakammaena devaloke nibbattitvā punapi aparāparaṃ puññāni katvā sugatīsuyeva saṃsaranto amhākaṃ Bhagavato kāle Suddhodanamahārājassa gehe dāsiyā kucchimhi nibbatti, **Channotissa** nāmaṃ ahosi, bodhisattena sahaajāto. So Satthu ñātisamāgame paṭiladdhasaddho pabbajitvā Bhagavati pemena “amhākaṃ Buddho amhākaṃ dhammo”ti mamattaṃ uppādetvā sinehaṃ chindituṃ asakkonto samaṇadhammaṃ akatvā Satthari parinibbute Satthārā āṇattavidhinā katena brahmadaṇḍena santajjito saṃvegappato hutvā sinehaṃ chinditvā vipassanto na cireneva arahattaṃ pāpuṇi. Tena vuttaṃ **Apadāne**¹—

“Siddhatthassa Bhagavato, adāsiṃ paṇṇasantharaṃ.

Samantā upahāraṇca, kusumaṃ okiriṃ ahaṃ.

Pāsādevaṃ guṇaṃ² rammaṃ, anubhomi mahārahaṃ.

Mahagghāni ca pupphāni, sayane’bhisavanti³ me.

Sayanehaṃ tuvaṭṭāmi, vicitte pupphasanthate.

Pupphavuṭṭhi ca sayane, abhivassati tāvade.

Catunnavutito kappe, adāsiṃ paṇṇasantharaṃ.

Duggatiṃ nābhijānāmi, santharassa idaṃ phalaṃ.

Tiṇasantharakā nāma, sattete cakkavattino.

Ito te pañcame kappe, uppajjimsu janādhipā.

Kilesā jhāpitā mayhaṃ -pa- kataṃ Buddhassa sāsanaṃ”ti.

1. Khu 3. 151 piṭṭhādīsu.

2. Caturo (Sī)

3. Bhivassanti (Ka)

Arahattaṃ pana patvā vimuttisukhasantappito pīṭivegavissaṭṭhaṃ¹
udānaṃ udānento—

69. “Sutvāna dhammaṃ mahato mahārasaṃ,
Sabbaññutaññāṇavarena desitaṃ.
Maggam papajjim amatassa pattiyā,
So yogakkhemassa pathassa kovido”ti—

gāthaṃ abhāsi.

Tattha **sutvānā**ti suṇitvā, sotena gahetvā ohitasoto sotadvārānusārena upadhāretvā. **Dhammanti** catusaccadhammaṃ. **Mahatoti** Bhagavato. Bhagavā hi mahantehi ulāratamehi sīlādiguṇehi samannāgatattā, sadevakena lokena visesato mahanīyatāya ca “mahā”ti vuccati, yā tassa **mahāsamaṇoti** samañña jātā. Nissakkavacanañcetaṃ “mahato dhammaṃ sutvānā”ti. **Mahārasanti** vimuttirasassa dāyakattā ulārarasaṃ. **Sabbaññutaññāṇavarena desitanti** sabbaṃ jānātīti sabbaññū, tassa bhāvo sabbaññutā. Ñāṇameva varaṃ, ñāṇesu vā varanti ñāṇavaraṃ, sabbaññutā ñāṇavaraṃ etassāti sabbaññutaññāṇavaro, Bhagavā. Tena sabbaññutaññāṇasaṅkhāta-aggañāṇena vā karaṇabhūtena desitaṃ kathitaṃ dhammaṃ sutvānāti yojanā. Yaṃ panettha vattabbaṃ, taṃ Paramatthadīpaniyaṃ Itivuttakavaṇṇanāyaṃ² vuttanayena veditabbaṃ. **Magganti** aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ ariyamaggaṃ. **Papajjinti** paṭipajjim. **Amatassa pattiyāti** nibbānassa adhigamāya upāyabhūtaṃ paṭipajjinti yojanā. **Soti** so Bhagavā. **Yogakkhemassa pathassa kovidoti** catūhi yogehi anupaddutassa nibbānassa yo patho, tassa kovido tattha sukusalo. Ayaṃ hettha attho—Bhagavato catusaccadesanaṃ sutvā amatādhigamūpāyamaggaṃ ahaṃ paṭipajjim paṭipajjanamaggaṃ mayā kataṃ, so eva³ pana Bhagavā sabbathā yogakkhemassa pathassa kovido, parasantāne vā paramanesu⁴ kusalo, yassa saṃvidhānamāgama ahampi maggaṃ paṭipajjinti. Ayameva ca therassa aññābyākaraṇagāthā ahoṣīti.

Channattheragāthāvaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

1. Pīṭivegavissaṭṭhaṃ (Sī)

3. Evaṃ (Ka)

2. Itivuttaka-Ṭṭha 123 piṭṭhādīsu.

4. Paradamanesu (Ka)

10. Puṇṇattheragāthāvaṇṇanā

Sīlamevāti āyasmato Puṇṇattherassa gāthā. Kā uppatti? Sopi purimabuddhesu katādhikāro tattha tattha bhava vivaṭṭūpanissayaṃ kusalaṃ upacinanto ito ekanavute kappe Buddhasuñṇe loke brāhmaṇakule nibbattitvā vayappatto brāhmaṇasippesu nipphattiṃ gantvā¹ kāmesu ādīnavaṃ disvā gharāvāsaṃ pahāya tāpasapabbajjaṃ pabbajitvā Himavantappadese paṇṇakuṭiṃ katvā vāsaṃ kappesi. Tassa vasanaṭṭhānassa avidūre ekasmiṃ pabbhāre Paccekabuddho ābādhiko hutvā parinibbāyi, tassa parinibbānasamaye mahā āloko ahosi. Taṃ disvā so “kathaṃ nu kho ayaṃ āloko uppanno”ti vīmaṃsanavasena ito cito ca āhiṇḍanto pabbhāre paccekasambuddhaṃ parinibbutaṃ disvā gandhadārūni saṃkaḍḍhitvā sarīraṃ jhāpetvā gandhodakena upasiñci. Tattheke devaputto antalikkhe ṭhatvā evamāha “sādhu sādhu sappurisa, bahuṃ tayā puññaṃ pasavantena pūritaṃ sugatisaṃvattaniyaṃ kammaṃ, tena tvaṃ sugatīsuveva uppajjissasi, ‘Puṇṇo’ti ca te nāmaṃ bhavissatī”ti. So tena puññaakammena devamanussesu saṃsaranto imasmiṃ Buddhuppāde Sunāparantajanapade Suppārakapaṭṭane² gahapatikule nibbatti, **Puṇṇotissa** nāmaṃ ahosi. So vayappatto vāṇijjivasena mahatā satthena saddhiṃ Sāvattiṃ gato. Tena ca samayena Bhagavā Sāvattiyaṃ viharati. Atha so Sāvattivāsīhi upāsakehi saddhiṃ vihāraṃ gato Satthu santike dhammaṃ sutvā paṭiladdhasaddho pabbajitvā vattapaṭivattehi ācariyupajjhāye ārādhento vihāsi. So ekadivasaṃ Satthāraṃ upasaṅkamtivā “sādhu maṃ bhante Bhagavā saṃkhittena ovādena ovadatu, yamahaṃ sutvā Sunāparantajanapade vihareyyan”ti āha. Tassa Bhagavā “santi kho Puṇṇa cakkhuviññeyyā rūpā”ti-ādīnā³ ovādaṃ datvā sīhanādaṃ nadāpetvā vissajjesi. So Bhagavantam vanditvā Sunāparantajanapadaṃ gantvā Suppārakapaṭṭane viharanto samathavipassanaṃ ussukkāpetvā tisso vijjā sacchākāsi. Tena vuttaṃ **Apadāne**⁴—

“Pabbhārakūṭaṃ nissāya, Sayambhū aparājito.
 Ābādhiko ca so Buddho, vasati pabbatantare.

1. Patvā (Sī)

3. Ma 3. 311; Saṃ 2. 285 piṭṭhesu.

2. Suppādaka... (Ka)

4. Khu 3. 399 piṭṭhādīsu.

Mama assamasāmantā, panādo āsi tāvade.
 Buddhē nibbāyamānamhi, āloko udapajjatha.
 Yāvatā vanasaṇḍasmim, acchakokataracchakā¹.
 Vālā ca kesarī sabbe, abhigajjimsu tāvade.
 Uppātaṃ tamahaṃ disvā, pabbhāraṃ agamāsahaṃ.
 Tatthaddasāsiṃ Sambuddhaṃ, nibbutaṃ aparājitaṃ.
 Suphullaṃ sālārājaṃva, sataraṃsiṃva uggataṃ.
 Vītaccikaṃva aṅgāraṃ, nibbutaṃ aparājitaṃ.
 Tiṇaṃ kaṭṭhañca pūretvā, citakaṃ tattha'kāsaṃ.
 Citakaṃ sukataṃ katvā, sarīraṃ jhāpayiṃ ahaṃ.
 Sarīraṃ jhāpayitvāna, gandhatoyaṃ samokiriṃ.
 Antalikkhe ṭhito yakkho, nāmamaggahi tāvade.
 Yaṃ pūritaṃ tayā kiccaṃ, Sayambussa Mahesino.
 Puṇṇako nāma nāmena, sadā hohi tuvaṃ mune².
 Tamhā kāyā cavitvāna, devalokaṃ agacchahaṃ.
 Tattha dibbamayo gandho, antalikkhā pavassati.
 Tatrāpi nāmadheyyaṃ me, Puṇṇakoti ahū tadā.
 Devabhūto manusso vā, saṅkappaṃ pūrayāmaṃ.
 Idaṃ pacchimakaṃ mayhaṃ, carimo vattate bhavo.
 Idhāpi Puṇṇako nāma, nāmadheyyaṃ pakāsati.
 Tosayitvāna Sambuddhaṃ, Gotamaṃ Sakyapuṅgavaṃ.
 Sabbāsava pariññāya, viharāmi anāsavo.
 Ekanavutito kappe, yaṃ kammamakariṃ tadā.
 Duggatiṃ nābhijānāmi, tanukiccassidaṃ phalaṃ.
 Kilesā jhāpitā mayhaṃ -pa- kataṃ Buddhassa sāsanā"ti.

 1. Acchakā ca taracchakā (Sī)

2. Muni (Sī)

Arahattaṃ pana patvā thero bahū manusse sāsane abhippasādesi. Yato pañcasatamattā purisā upāsakattaṃ pañcasatamattā ca itthiyo upāsikābhāvaṃ paṭivedesuṃ. So tattha rattacandanena candanamālaṃ¹ nāma gandhakuṭim kārāpetvā “Satthā pañcahi bhikkhusatehi saddhiṃ mālaṃ² paṭicchatū”ti Bhagavantaṃ pupphadūtena nimantesi. Bhagavā ca iddhānubhāvena tattakehi bhikkhūhi saddhiṃ tattha gantvā candanamālaṃ paṭiggahetvā aruṇe anuṭṭhiteyeva paccāgamāsi. Thero aparabhāge parinibbānasamaye aññaṃ byākaronto—

70. “Sīlamava idha aggaṃ, paññavā pana uttamo.

Manussesu ca devesu, sīlapaññāṇato jayan”ti—

gāthaṃ abhāsi.

Tattha **sīlanti** sīlanatṭhena sīlaṃ, paṭiṭṭhānatṭhena samādhānatṭhena cāti attho. Sīlaṃ hi sabbaguṇānaṃ paṭiṭṭhā, tenāha “sīle paṭiṭṭhāya naro sapañño”ti³. Samādahati ca taṃ kāyavācā-avippakiṇṇaṃ karotīti attho. Tayidaṃ sīlameva **aggaṃ** sabbaguṇānaṃ mūlabhāvato pamukhabhāvato ca. Yathāha “tasmātiha tvaṃ bhikkhu ādimeva visodhehi kusalesu dhammesu. Ko cādi kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ sīlaṃca suvisuddhan”ti⁴, “pātimokkhanti mukhametaṃ pamukhametan”ti⁵ ca ādi. **Idhāti** nipātamattaṃ. **Paññavāti** ñāṇasampanno. So **uttamo** seṭṭho pavaroti puggalādhiṭṭhānāya gāthāya paññāyayeve seṭṭhabhāvaṃ dasseti. Paññuttarā hi kusalā dhammā. Idāni taṃ sīlapaññānaṃ agga-seṭṭhabhāvaṃ kāraṇato dasseti “**manussesu ca devesu, sīlapaññāṇato jayan**”ti ca. Sīlapaññāṇahetu paṭipakkhajayo kāmakilesajayo hotīti attho.

Puṇṇattheragāthāvaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

Sattamavaggavaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

1. Candanasālaṃ (Sī)

2. Saddhiṃ gantvā sālāṃ (Sī)

3. Saṃ 1. 13; Khu 10. 197 piṭṭhesu.

4. Saṃ 3. 124 piṭṭhe.

5. Vi 3. 141 piṭṭhe.

8. Aṭṭhamavagga

1. Vacchapālattheragāthavaṇṇanā

Susukhumanipunaṭṭhadassināti āyasmato Vacchapālattherassa gāthā. Kā uppatti? Ayampi purimabuddhesu katādhikāro tattha tattha bhava puññāni ācinanto devamanussesu saṁsaranto ito ekanavute kappe brāhmaṇakule nibbattitvā brāhmaṇasippesu nipphattiṃ gantvā aggiṃ paricaranto ekadivasaṃ mahatiyā kaṁsapātiyā pāyāsaṃ¹ ādāya dakkhiṇeyyaṃ pariyesanto Vipassiṃ Bhagavantaṃ ākāse caṅkamantaṃ disvā acchariyabbhuta citta jāyo Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā dātukāматаṃ dassesi. Paṭiggahesi Bhagavā anukampaṃ upādāya. So tena paññakammena devamanussesu saṁsaranto imasmiṃ Buddhuppāde Rājagahe vibhavasampannassa brāhmaṇassa putto hutvā nibbatti, **Vacchapāl**otissa nāmaṃ ahosi. So Bimbisārasamāgame Uruvelakassapatthena ()² iddhipāṭihāriyaṃ dassetvā Satthu paramanipaccakāre kate taṃ disvā paṭiladdhasaddho pabbajitvā sattāhapabbajito eva vipassanaṃ vaḍḍhetvā chaḷabhiñño ahosi. Tena vuttaṃ **Apadāne**³—

“Suvaṇṇavaṇṇo Sambuddho, bāttimsavaralakkhaṇo.
Pavanā abhinikkhanto, bhikkhusaṃghapurakkhato.

Mahaccā kaṁsapātiyā, vaḍḍhetvā pāyasaṃ ahaṃ.
Āhutiṃ yiṭṭhukāmo⁴so, upanesiṃ⁵ baliṃ ahaṃ.

Bhagavā tamhi samaye, Lokajetṭho narāsabho.
Caṅkamaṃ susamārūḷo, ambare anilāyane.

Taṅca acchariyaṃ disvā, abbhutaṃ lomahaṃsanaṃ.
Ṭhapayitvā kaṁsapātiṃ, Vipassiṃ abhivādayiṃ.

Tuvaṃ devosi sabbaññū, sadeve sahaṃānuse.
Anukampaṃ upādāya, paṭiggaṇha Mahāmuni.

1. Kaṁsapātiyā hajhasesaṃ pāyasaṃ (Sī)

2. (Saddhiṃ) (sabbattha)

3. Khu 3. 172 piṭṭhādīsu.

4. Daṭṭhukāmo (Sī)

5. Upanemi (Ka)

Paṭiggahehi Bhagavā, sabbaññū Lokanāyako¹.
Mama saṅkappamaññāya, Satthā loke Mahāmuni.

Ekanavutito kappe, yaṃ dānamadadiṃ tadā.
Duggatiṃ nābhijānāmi, pāyāsassa idaṃ phalaṃ.

Ekatālīsito kappe, Buddho nāmāsi khattiyo.
Sattaratanasampanno, cakkavattī mahabbalo.

Kilesā jhāpitā mayhaṃ -pa- kataṃ Buddhassa sāsanā”ti.

Arahattaṃ pana patvā sukheveva attanā nibbānassa adhigatabhāvaṃ
vibhāvento—

71. “Susukhumanipuṇatthadassinā, matikusalena nivātavuttinā.

Samsevitavuddhasīlinā, nibbānaṃ na hi tena dullabhaṇ”ti—

imaṃ gāthaṃ abhāsi.

Tattha **susukhumanipuṇatthadassinā**ti ativiya duddasaṭṭhena sukhome²,
saṅhaṭṭhena nipuṇe saccapaṭiccasamuppādādi-atthe aniccatādiṃ āropetvā
passatīti susukhumanipuṇatthadassī, tena. **Matikuselenā**ti matiyā paññāya
kusalena chekena, “evaṃ pavattamānassa paññā vaḍḍhati, evaṃ na
vaḍḍhati”ti dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgapaññāya uppādane kusalena.
Nivātavuttināti sabrahmacārīsu nivātanīcavattanasīlena³, vuḍḍhesu navesu
ca yathānurūpapaṭipattinā⁴. **Samsevitavuddhasīlinā**ti samsevitā āciṇṇaṃ
vuddhasīlaṃ samsevitavuddhasīlaṃ, taṃ yassa atthi, tena
samsevitavuddhasīlinā. Atha vā samsevitā upāsītā vuddhasīlino etenāti
samsevitavuddhasīlī, tena. **Hī**ti saddo hetu-attho. Yasmā yo nivātavutti
samsevitā-vuddhasīlī matikusalo susukhumanipuṇatthadassī ca, tasmā
nibbānaṃ na tassa dullabhanti attho. Nivātavuttitāya hi
samsevitavuddhasīlitāya ca paṇḍitā taṃ ovaditabbaṃ anusāsitabbaṃ
maññanti, tesaṅca ovāde ṭhito

1. Sabbalokagganāyako (Sī)

3. Nivātanīcavuttinā vuḍḍhasīlesu (Sī)

2. Susukhumena (Sī)

4. Paṭipattivuttinā (Sī)

sayam matikusalatāya susukhumanipuṇatthadassitāya ca vipassanāya
kammaṃ karonto nacirasseva nibbānaṃ adhigacchatīti, ayameva ca therassa
aññābyākaraṇagāthā ahoṣīti.

Vacchapālattheragāthāvaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

2. Ātumattheragāthāvaṇṇanā

Yathā kaḷīro susu vaḍḍhitaggoti āyasmato Ātumattherassa gāthā. Kā
uppatti? Sopi purimabuddhesu katādhikāro tattha tattha bhave
vivaṭṭūpanissayaṃ puññaṃ ācinanto ito ekanavute kappe kulagehe
nibbattitvā viññutaṃ patto Vipassiṃ Bhagavantaṃ antaravīthiyaṃ
gacchantaṃ disvā pasannamānaso gandhodakena gandhacūṇṇena ca pūjaṃ
ākāsi. So tena puññakammena devaloke nibbatto aparāparaṃ sugatīsuyeva
saṃsaranto Kassapassa Bhagavato sāsane pabbajitvā samaṇadhammaṃ
akāsi, ñāṇassa pana aparipakkattā visesaṃ nibbattetuṃ nāsakkhi. Atha
imasmiṃ Buddhuppāde Sāvattiyaṃ seṭṭhiputto hutvā nibbatti, **Ātumo**tissa
nāmaṃ ahosi. Tassa vayappattassa mātā “puttassa me bhariyaṃ ānessāmā”ti
ñātakehi sammantesi. So taṃ upadhāretvā herusampattiyā codiyamāno “kiṃ
mayhaṃ gharāvāsena, idāneva pabbajissāmī”ti bhikkhūnaṃ santikaṃ gantvā
pabbaji. Pabbajitampi naṃ mātā uppabbājetukāmā nānāyehi palobheti. So
tassā avasaraṃ adatvā attano ajjhāsayaṃ pakāsentō—

72. “Yathā kaḷīro susu vaḍḍhitaggo,

Dunnikkhamo hoti pasākhajāto.

Evam ahaṃ bhariyāyānītāya,

Anumañña¹ maṃ pabbajitomhi dānī”ti—

gāthaṃ abhāsi.

1. Anumaññaṃ (Pāliyaṃ)

Tattha **kaḷīro**ti añkuro, idha pana vaṁsañkuro adhippeto. **Susūti** taruṇo. **Vaḍḍhitaggo**ti pavaḍḍhitasākho. **Susuvaddhitaggo**ti vā suṭṭhu vaḍḍhitasākho¹ sañjātapattasākho. **Dunnikkhamoti** veḷugumbato nikkhāmetum nīharitum asakkuṇeyyo. **Pasākhajātoti** jātapasākho², sākhanampi pabbe pabbe uppanna-anusākho. **Evaṁ ahaṁ bhariyāyānītāyāti** yathā vaṁso vaḍḍhitaggo vaṁsantaresu saṁsaṭṭha³ sākḥāpasākho veḷugumbato dunnīharaṇīyo hoti, evaṁ ahampi bhariyāya mayhaṁ ānītāya puttadhītādivasena vaḍḍhitaggo āsattivasena gharāvāsato dunnīharaṇīyo bhaveyyaṁ. Yathā pana vaṁsakaḷīro asaṇjātasākhabandho veḷugumbato sunīharaṇīyova hoti, evaṁ ahampi asaṇjātaputtadārādibandho sunīharaṇīyo homi, tasmā anānītāya eva bhariyāya **anumañña maṁ** attanāva maṁ anujānāpetvā. **Pabbajitomhi dānīti** “idāni pana pabbajito amhi, sādhu suṭṭhū”ti attano nekkhammābhiratiṁ pakāsesi, atha vā “anumañña maṁ pabbajitomhi dānī”ti mātu katheti. Ayaṁ hettha attho—yadipi tāya pubbe nānumataṁ, idāni pana pabbajito amhi, tasmā anumañña anujānāhi maṁ samaṇabhāveyyeva ṭhātum, nāhaṁ tayā nivattanīyoti. Evaṁ pana kathento yathāṭhitova vipassanaṁ vaḍḍhetvā maggapaṭipāṭiyā kilese khepetvā chaḷibhiñño ahosi. Tena vuttaṁ **Apadāne**⁴—

“Nisajja pāsādavare, Vipassiṁ addasaṁ Jinaṁ.
Kakudhaṁ vilasantaṁva, sabbaññum tamanāsakaṁ.

Pāsādassā’vidūre ca, gacchati Lokanāyako.
Pabhā niddhāvate tassa, yathā ca sataraṁsino.

Gandhodakaṇca paggayha, Buddhasaṭṭhaṁ samokiriṁ.
Tena cittappasādena, tattha kālaṅkato ahaṁ.

Ekanavutito kappe, yaṁ gandhodakamākirim.
Duggatiṁ nābhijānāmi, Buddhapūjāyidaṁ phalaṁ.

Ekatiṁse ito kappe, Sugandho nāma khattiyō.
Sattaratanasampanno, cakkavattī mahabbalo.

Kilesā jhāpitā mayhaṁ -pa- kataṁ Buddhassa sāsanā”ti.

1. Vaḍḍhitasikho (Ka)

3. Sampatta (Sī, Ka)

2. Jātasākḥāpasākho (Sī)

4. Khu 3. 173 piṭṭhe.

Chaḷabhiñño pana hutvā mātaraṃ āpucchitvā tassā pekkhantiyāyeva ākāseṇa pakkāmi. So arahattappattiyā uttarikālampi antaranārā tameva gāthaṃ paccudāhāsi.

Tattha “pabbajitomhī”ti imināpadesena ayampi therassa aññabyākaraṇagāthā ahosi attano santāne rāgādimalassa pabbājitaḥvādīpanato. Tenāha Bhagavā “pabbājayamattano malaṃ, tasmā ‘pabbajito’ti vuccatī”ti¹.

Ātumattheragāthāvaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

3. Māṇavattheragāthāvaṇṇanā

Jiṇṇaṇica disvā dukhitaṇica byādhitanti āyasmato Māṇavattherassa gāthā. Kā uppatti? Ayampi purimabuddhesu katādhikāro tattha tattha bhava vivatṭūpanissayaṃ kusalaṃ upacinanto ito ekanavute kappe brāhmaṇakule nibbattitvā lakkhaṇadharo hutvā Vipassissa Bhagavato abhijātiyā lakkhaṇāni pariggahetvā pubbanimittāni sāvetvā “ekaṃsena ayaṃ Buddho bhavissatī”ti byākaritvā nānāneyhi thometvā abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā pakkāmi. So tena puññakammena sugatīsayeva saṃsaranto imasmiṃ Buddhuppāde Sāvattiyaṃ brāhmaṇamahāsālassa gehe nibbattitvā yāva sattavassāni, tāva antoghareyeva vadḍhitvā sattame saṃvacchare upanayanatthaṃ uyyānaṃ nīto antarāmagge jiṇṇāturamate disvā tesaṃ adiṭṭhapubbattā te parijane pucchitvā jarārogamaṇasabhāvaṃ sutvā sañjātaṃvego tato anivattanto² vihāraṃ gantvā Satthu santike dhammaṃ sutvā mātāpitaro anujānāpetvā pabbajitvā vipassanaṃ paṭṭhapetvā nacirasseva arahattaṃ pāpuṇi. Tena vuttaṃ **Apadāne**—

“Jāyamāne Vipassimhi, nimittaṃ byākarim ahaṃ.

Nibbāpayim ca janataṃ, Buddho loka bhavissati.

1. Khu 1. 69 piṭṭhe Dhammapade.

2. Anuvattanto (Sī, Ka)

3. Khu 3. 173 piṭṭhādīsu.

Yasmiñca jāyamānasmiṃ, dasasahassi kampati.
 So dāni Bhāgavā Satthā, dhammaṃ deseti cakkhumā.
 Yasmiñca jāyamānasmiṃ, āloko vipulo ahu.
 So dāni Bhāgavā Satthā, dhammaṃ deseti cakkhumā.
 Yasmiñca jāyamānasmiṃ, saritāyo na sandayum.
 So dāni Bhāgavā Satthā, dhammaṃ deseti cakkhumā.
 Yasmiñca jāyamānasmiṃ, avīcaggi¹ na pajjali.
 So dāni Bhāgavā Satthā, dhammaṃ seseti cakkhumā.
 Yasmiñca jāyamānasmiṃ, pakkhisamgho na sañcari.
 So dāni Bhāgavā Satthā, dhammaṃ deseti cakkhumā.
 Yasmiñca jāyamānasmiṃ, vātakkhando na vāyati².
 So dāni Bhāgavā Satthā, dhammaṃ deseti cakkhumā.
 Yasmiñca jāyamānasmiṃ, sabbaratanāni jotayum.
 So dāni Bhāgavā Satthā, dhammaṃ deseti cakkhumā.
 Yasmiñca jāyamānasmiṃ, sattāsum padavikkamā.
 So dāni Bhāgavā Satthā, dhammaṃ deseti cakkhumā.
 Jātamatto ca Sambuddho, disā sabbā vilokayi.
 Vācāsabhimudīresi, esā Buddhāna dhammatā.
 Saṃvejayitvā janataṃ, thavitvā Lokanāyakaṃ.
 Sambuddhaṃ abhivādetvā, pakkāmiṃ pācināmukho.
 Ekanavutito kappe, yaṃ Buddhamabhithomayim.
 Duggatiṃ nābhijānāmi, thomanāya idaṃ phalaṃ.
 Ito navutikappamhi, Sammukhāthavikavhaya.
 Sattaratanasampanno, cakkavattī mahabbalo.
 Pathavīdundubhi nāma, ekūnanavutimhito.
 Sattaratanasampanno, cakkavattī mahabbalo.

 1. Avīcimaggi (Sī)

2. Vātagandho na vāyatha (Sī)

Atthāsītimhito kappe, Obhāso nāma khattiyo.
Sattaratanasampanno, cakkavattī mahabbalo.

Sattāsītimhito kappe, Saritacchedanavhayo¹.
Sattaratanasampanno, cakkavattī mahabbalo.

Agginibbāpano nāma, kappānaṃ chaḷasītiyā.
Sattaratanasampanno, cakkavattī mahabbalo.

Gatipacchedano nāma, kappānaṃ pañcasītiyā.
Sattaratanasampanno, cakkavattī mahabbalo.

Rājā Vātasamo nāma, kappānaṃ cullasītiyā.
Sattaratanasampanno, cakkavattī mahabbalo.

Ratanapajjalo nāma, kappānaṃ te-asītiyā.
Sattaratanasampanno, cakkavattī mahabbalo.

Padavikkamano nāma, kappānaṃ dve-asītiyā.
Sattaratanasampanno, cakkavattī mahabbalo.

Rājā Vilokano nāma, kappānaṃ ekasītiyā.
Sattaratanasampanno, cakkavattī mahabbalo.

Girasāroti nāmena, kappe'sītimhi khattiyo.
Sattaratanasampanno, cakkavattī mahabbalo.

Kilesā jhāpitā mayhaṃ -pa- kataṃ Buddhassa sāsanā"ti.

Adhigatārahatto pana bhikkhūhi “kena tvaṃ āvuso samvegena
atidaharova samāno pabbajito”ti pucchito attano
pabbajjānimitakittanāpadesena aññaṃ byākaronto—

73. “Jiṇṇaṃ disvā dukhitaṃ byādhitaṃ,
Mataṃ disvā gatamāyusaṅkhayaṃ.
Tato ahaṃ nikkhamitūna pabbajim,
Pahāya² kāmāni manoramāni”ti—

gāthaṃ abhāsi.

1. Sadinacchedanavhayo (Sī)

2. Hitvāna (Sī)

Tattha **jiṇṇanti** jarāya abhibhūtaṃ, khiṇḍiccapāliccavalittacatādīhi samaṅgībhūtaṃ. **Dukhitanti** dukkhappattaṃ¹. **Byādhanti** gilānaṃ. Ettha ca “byādhitaṃ”ti vuttepi dukkhappattabhāvo siddho, “dukhitaṃ”ti vacanaṃ tassa bālhaḡilānabhāvaparidīpanatthaṃ. **Matanti** kālaṅkataṃ, yasmā kālaṅkato āyuno khayaṃ vayaṃ bhedaṃ gato nāma hoti, tasmā vuttaṃ “**gatamāyusaṅkhayaṃ**”ti. Tasmā jiṇṇabyādhimatānaṃ diṭṭhattā, “ime jarādayo nāma na imesaṃyeva, atha kho sabbasādhāraṇā, tasmā ahampi jarādike anativatto”ti saṃviggattā. **Nikkhamitūnāti** nikkhamitvā, ayameva vā pāṭho. Pabbajjādhippāyena gharato niggantvā. **Pabbajinti** Satthu sāsane pabbajjaṃ upagato. **Pahāya kāmāni manoramānāti** iṭṭhakantādibhāvato avītarāgānaṃ mano ramentīti manorame vatthukāme pajahitvā, tappaṭibaddhassa chandarāgassa ariyamaggena samucchindanena nirapekkhabhāvena chaḍḍetvāti attho. Kāmānaṃ pahānakittanamukhena cetam therassa aññābyākaraṇaṃ ahoṣi. Māṇavakāle pabbajitattā imassa therassa **Māṇavotveva** samaññā jātāti.

Māṇavattheragāthāvaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

4. Suyāmanattheragāthāvaṇṇanā

Kāmacchando ca byāpādoti āyasmato Suyāmanattherassa² gāthā. Kā uppatti? Ayampi purimabuddhesu katādhikāro tattha tattha bhava puññāni upacinanto ito ekanavute kappe Vipassissa Bhagavato kāle Dhaññavatīnagare brāhmaṇakule nibbattitvā vayappatto brāhmaṇasippesu nipphettiṃ patvā brāhmaṇamante vāceti. Tena ca samayena Vipassī Bhagavā mahatā bhikkhusaṃghena saddhiṃ Dhaññavatīnagaraṃ piṇḍāya pavatṭho hoti. Taṃ disvā brāhmaṇo pasannacitto attano gehaṃ netvā āsanaṃ paññāpetvā tassūpari pupphasanthāraṃ santharitvā adāsi, Satthari tattha nisinne paṇītena āhārena santappesi, bhuttāviṃ ca pupphagandhena pūjesi. Satthā anumodanaṃ vatvā pakkāmi. So tena puññakammena devaloke nibbattitvā aparāparaṃ puññāni

1. Dukhitanti dukkhitaṃ dukkhasaññuttaṃ (Sī), dukhitanti dukkhitaṃ dukkhasaññitaṃ (Ka)

2. Suyāmattherassa (Sī)

katvā devamanussesu saṃsaranto imasmiṃ Buddhuppāde Vesāliyaṃ
 aññatarassa brāhmaṇassa putto hutvā nibbatti, **Suyāmanotissa** nāmaṃ ahosi.
 So vayappatto tiṇṇaṃ vedānaṃ pāragū paramanissamayutto¹ hutvā
 gehavāsīnaṃ kāmūpabhogaṃ jigucchitvā jhānaninno Bhagavato
 Vesāligamane paṭiladdhasaddho pabbajitvā khuraggeyeva arahattaṃ pāpuṇi.
 Tena vuttaṃ **Apadāne**²—

“Nagare Dhaññavatiyā, ahosiṃ brāhmaṇo tadā.
 Lakkhaṇe itihāse ca, sanighaṇḍusakeṭubhe.

Padako veyyākaraṇo, nimittakovidō ahaṃ.
 Mante ca sisse vācesim, tiṇṇaṃ vedāna pāragū.

Pañca uppalahatthāni, piṭṭhiyaṃ ṭhapitāni me.
 Āhutiṃ yiṭṭhukāmohaṃ, pitumātusamāgame.

Tadā Vipassī Bhagavā, bhikkhusaṃghaparakkhato.
 Obhāsento disā sabbā, āgacchati narāsabho.

Āsanaṃ paññāpetvāna, nimantetvā Mahāmuniṃ.
 Santharitvāna taṃ pupphaṃ, abhinesim sakaṃ gharaṃ.

Yaṃ me atthi sake gehe, āmisam paccupaṭṭhitam.
 Tāhaṃ Buddhassa pādāsīm, pasanno sehi pāṇibhi.

Bhuttāvim kālamaññāya, pupphahatthamadāsahaṃ.
 Anumoditvāna sabbaññū, pakkāmi uttarāmukho.

Ekanavutito kappe, yaṃ pupphamadadim tadā.
 Duggatiṃ nābhijānāmi, pupphadānassidaṃ phalaṃ.

Anantaram ito kappe, rājāhuṃ varadassano.
 Sattaratanasampanno, cakkavattī mahabbalo.

Kilesā jhāpitā mayhaṃ -pa- kataṃ Buddhassa sāsanaṃ”ti.

Arahattaṃ pana patvā nīvaraṇappahānakittanamukhena aññaṃ
 byākaronto—

1. Paramaramaṇīyo (Sī)

2. Khu 3. 175 piṭṭhādīsu.

74. “Kāmacchando ca byāpādo, thinamiddhañca bhikkhuno.

Uddhaccaṃ vicikicchā ca, sabbasova na vijjati”ti—

gātham abhāsi.

Tattha **kāmacchandoti** kāmesu chando, kāmo ca so chando cātipi kāmacchando, kāmarāgo. Idha pana sabbopi rāgo kāmacchando aggamaggavajjhassāpi adhippetattā, tenāha “**sabbasova na vijjati**”ti. Sabbepi hi tebhūmakadhammā kāmanīyaṭṭhena kāmā, tattha pavatto rāgo kāmacchando, tenāha Bhagavā “āruppe kāmacchandanivaraṇaṃ paṭicca thinamiddhanivaraṇaṃ uddhaccanivaraṇaṃ avijjānivaraṇaṃ uppajjati¹ ti. Byāpajjati cittaṃ pūtibhāvaṃ gacchati etenāti **byāpādo**, “anattam me acari”ti² ādinayappavatto āghāto. Thinaṃ cittassa akalyatā anussāhasamhananaṃ, middham kāyassa akalyatā asattivighāto, tadubhayampi thinañca middhañca **thinamiddham**, kiccāhārapaṭipakkhānaṃ ekatāya ekaṃ katvā vuttaṃ. Uddhatabhāvo **uddhaccaṃ**, yena dhammena cittaṃ uddhataṃ hoti avūpasantaṃ, so cetaso vikkhepo uddhaccaṃ. Uddhaccaggahaṇeneva cettha kiccāhārapaṭipakkhānaṃ samānatāya kukkucampi gahitamevāti daṭṭhabbaṃ. Taṃ pacchānutāpalakkhaṇaṃ. Yo hi katākatakusalākusalūpanissayo³ vipaṭisāro, taṃ kukkucam. **Vicikicchāti** “evaṃ nu kho, na nu kho”ti saṃsayam āpajjati⁴, dhammasabhāvaṃ vā vicinanto kicchati kilamati etāyāti vicikicchā, Buddhādivatthuko saṃsayo. **Sabbasoti** anavasesato. **Na vijjati**ti natthi, maggena samucchinattā na upalabbhati. Idañca padadvayaṃ paccekaṃ yojetabbaṃ. Ayaṃ hettha yojanā—yassa bhikkhuno tena tena ariyamaggena samucchinattā kāmacchando ca byāpādo ca thinamiddhañca uddhaccakukkuccaṇca vicikicchā ca sabbasova na vijjati, tassa na kiñci karaṇīyam, katassa vā paticayoti aññāpadesena aññaṃ byākaroti. Pañcasu hi nīvaraṇesu maggena samucchinnesu tadekaṭṭhatāya sabbepi kilesā samucchināyeva honti. Tenāha “sabbete Bhagavanto pañca nīvaraṇa⁵ pahāya cetaso upakkilese”ti⁶.

Suyāmanattheragāthāvaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

1. Paṭṭhāna 3. 301 piṭṭhe.

2. Abhi 1. 216; Abhi 2. 376 piṭṭhesu.

3. Akatakatakusalākusalaṃ nissāya yo (Sī)

4. Saṃsayāpatti (Sī)

5. Tenāha bhagavā pañcanīvaraṇa (Sī)

6. Dī 2. 71 piṭṭhe.

5. Susāradattheragāthāvaṇṇanā

Sādhū suvihitāna dassananti āyasmato Susāradattherassa gāthā. Kā uppatti? So kira Padumuttarassa Bhagavato kāle brāhmaṇakule nibbattitvā vijjāpadesu nipphattiṃ gantvā kāmesu ādīnavaṃ disvā gharāvāsaṃ pahāya tāpasapabbajjaṃ pabbajitvā Himavantappadese araṇṇāyatane assamaṃ kāretvā vihāsi. Atha naṃ anuggaṇhanto Padumuttaro Bhagavā bhikkhācāraṇelāyaṃ upasaṅkami. So dūratova disvā pasannamānaso paccuggantvā pattamaṃ gahetvā madhurāṇi phalāṇi pakkhipitvā adāsi. Bhagavā taṃ paṭiggahetvā anumodanaṃ katvā¹ pakkāmi. So tena puṇṇakammena devamanussesu saṃsaranto imasmiṃ Buddhuppāde Dhammasenāpatino ṇātibrahmaṇakule nibbattitvā mandapaṇṇattā **Susāradoti** gahitaṇāmo aparabhāge Dhammasenāpatissa santike dhammaṃ sutvā paṭiladdhasaddho pabbajitvā vipassanaṃ vadḍhetvā arahattaṃ pāpuṇi. Tena vuttaṃ **Apadāne**²—

“Ajjhāyako mantadharo, tiṇṇaṃ vedāna pāragū.
Himavantassāvidūre, vasāmi assame ahaṃ.

Aggihutthaṇca me atthi, puṇḍarīkaphalāṇi ca.
Puṭake nikkhipitvāna, dumagge laggitaṃ mayā.

Padumuttaro Lokavidū, āhutaṇaṃ paṭiggaho.
Mamuddharitukāmo so, bhikkhanto mamupāgami.

Pasannacitto sumano, phalaṃ Buddhassa’dāsahaṃ.
Vittisaṇjanano mayhaṃ, diṭṭhadhammasukhāvaho.

Suvaṇṇavaṇṇo Sambuddho, āhutaṇaṃ paṭiggaho.
Antalikkhe ṭhito Satthā, imaṃ gāthaṃ abhāsatha.

Iminā phaladānena, cetanāpaṇidhihi ca.
Kappānaṃ satahassaṃ, duggatiṃ nupapajjasi³.

Teneva sukkamūlena, anubhotvāna sampadā.
Pattomhi acalaṃ ṭhānaṃ, hitvā jayaparājayaṃ.

1. Vatvā (Sī)

2. Khu 3. 176 piṭṭhādīsu.

3. Nūpapajjati (Sī)

Ito sattasate kappe¹, rājā āsīm Sumaṅgalo.
Sattaratanasampanno, cakkavattī mahabbalo.

Kilesā jhāpitā mayham -pa- kataṃ Buddhassa sāsanā”ti.

Arahattaṃ pana patvā sappurisūpanissayānisamsakittanāpadesena
aññaṃ byākaronto—

75. “Sādhu suvihitāna dassanaṃ, kaṅkhā chijjati buddhi vaḍḍhati.

Bālampi karonti paṇḍitaṃ, tasmā sādhu sataṃ samāgamo”ti—
gāthaṃ abhāsi.

Tattha **sādhū**ti sundaraṃ, bhaddakanti attho. **Suvihitāna dassananti**
suvihitānaṃ dassanaṃ. Gāthāsukhatthaṃ anusvāralopo² kato. Silādiguṇehi
susānvihitattabhāvānaṃ parānuddayāya suṭṭhu vihitadhammadesanānaṃ
ariyānaṃ dassanaṃ sādhuṭi yojanā. “Dassanaṃ”ti nidassanamattaṃ
daṭṭhabbaṃ savanādīnampi bahukārattā. Vuttaṃ hetāṃ Bhagavatā—

“Ye te bhikkhū sīlasampannā samādhisampannā paññāsampannā
vimuttisampannā vimuttiñāṇadassanasampannā ovādakā viññāpakā
sandassakā samādapakā samuttejakā sampahaṃsakā alaṃsamakkhātāro
addhammassa, dassanampāhaṃ bhikkhave tesaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ
bahūpakāraṃ³ vadāmi, savanaṃ. Upasaṅkamaṇaṃ. Payirupāsanaṃ.
Anussaraṇaṃ. Anupabbajjampāhaṃ bhikkhave tesaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ
bahūpakāraṃ vadāmi”ti⁴.

Dassanamūlakattā vā itaresaṃ dassanamevettha vuttaṃ, **kaṅkhā**
chijjatiti-ādi tattha⁵ kāraṇavacanaṃ. Tādisānaṃ hi kalyāṇamittānaṃ dassane
sati viññujātiko atthakāmo kulaputto te upasaṅkamati payirupāsati, “kiṃ
bhante kusalaṃ, kiṃ akusalaṃ”ti-ādinā⁶ pañhaṃ pucchati, te cassa
anekavihitesu kaṅkhāṭṭhānīyesu kaṅkhaṃ paṭivinodenti, tena vuttaṃ
“kaṅkhā chijjati”ti. Yasmā ca te dhammadesanāya tesaṃ kaṅkhaṃ

1. Sattakappasate (Sī)

3. Bahukāraṃ (Sī)

5. Dassanamevettaṃ vuttaṃ taṃ kho vijjati-ādi, tattha (Sī)

2. Anussāralopo (Sī)

4. Khu 1. 267 piṭṭhe.

6. Ma 3. 248 piṭṭhe.

paṭivinodetvā pubbabhāge kamma pathasammādiṭṭhiṃ
vipassanāsammādiṭṭhiṃ ca uppādentī, tasmā tesāṃ **buddhi vaḍḍhati**. Yādā
pana te vipassanaṃ vaḍḍhetvā saccāni paṭivijjhanti, tadā soḷasavatthukā
aṭṭhavatthukā ca vicikicchā chijjati samucchijjati, nippariyāyena paññā
buddhi vaḍḍhati. Bālyasamatikkamanato te paṇḍitā honti. So tehi buddhiṃ
vaḍḍheti, **bālampi karonti paṇḍitanti**. **Tasmāti**-ādi nigamanaṃ, yasmā
sādhūnaṃ dassanaṃ vuttanayena kaṅkhā chijjati buddhi vaḍḍhati, te bālaṃ
paṇḍitaṃ karonti, tasmā tena kāraṇena **sādhū** sundaraṃ **sataṃ** sappurisānaṃ
ariyānaṃ **samāgamo**, tehi samodhānaṃ sammā vaḍḍhananti attho.

Susāradattheragāthāvaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

6. Piyañjahattheragāthāvaṇṇanā

Uppatantesu nipateti āyasmato Piyañjahattherassa gāthā. Kā uppatti?
Sopi purimabuddhesu katādhikāro tattha tattha bhavē vivaṭṭūpanissayaṃ
puññaṃ upacinanto ito ekanavute kappe Vipassissa Bhagavato kāle
Himavante rukkhadevatā hutvā pabbatantare vasanto devatāsamāgamesu
appānubhāvatāya parisapariyante ṭhātvā dhammaṃ sutvā Satthari
paṭiladdhasaddho ekadivasaṃ suvisuddhaṃ ramaṇīyaṃ Gaṅgāyaṃ
pulīnappadesaṃ disvā satthu guṇe anussari “itopi suvisuddhā Satthu guṇā
anantā aparimeyyā cā”ti, evaṃ so Satthu guṇe ārabba cittaṃ pasādetvā
tena puññaṃ kammena devamanussesu saṃsaranto imasmiṃ Buddhuppāde
Vesāliyaṃ Licchavirājakule nibbattitvā vayappatto yuddhasoṇḍo
aparājitasāṅgāmo amittānaṃ piyāhānikaraṇena **piyañjahoti** paññāyittha. So
Satthu Vesāligamane paṭiladdhasaddho pabbajitvā araṇṇe vasamāno
vipassanaṃ vaḍḍhetvā arahattaṃ pāpuṇi. Tena vuttaṃ **Apadāne**¹—

“Pabbate Himavantamhi, vasāmi pabbatantare.

Pulinaṃ sobhanaṃ disvā, Buddhasatṭhaṃ anussariṃ.

1. Khu 3. 177 piṭṭhādīsu.

Ñāṇe upanidhā natthi, saṅkhāraṃ¹ natthi Satthuno.
Sabbadhammaṃ abhiññāya, ñāṇena adhimuccati.

Namo te purisājañña, namo te purisuttama.
Ñāṇena te samo natthi, yāvatā ñāṇamuttamaṃ.

Ñāṇe cittaṃ pasādetvā, kammaṃ saggaṃhi modahaṃ.
Avasesesu kappesu, kusalaṃ caritaṃ mayā.

Ekanavutito kappe, yaṃ saññamalabhiṃ tadā.
Duggatiṃ nābhijānāmi, ñaṇasaññāyidaṃ phalaṃ.

Ito sattatikappamhi, eko pulinapupphiyo.
Sattaratanasampanno, cakkavattī mahabbalo.

Kilesā jhāpitā mayhaṃ -pa- kataṃ Buddhassa sāsanā”ti.

Arahattaṃ pana patvā² “andhaputhujjanānaṃ paṭipattito vidhurā
ariyānaṃ paṭipattī”ti imassa atthassa dassanavasena³ aññaṃ byākaronto—

76. “Uppatantesu nipate, nipatantesu uppate.

Vase avasamānesu, ramamānesu no rame”ti—

gāthaṃ abhāsi.

Tattha **uppatantesūti** uṇṇamantesu, sattesu
mānuddhaccathambhasārambhādīhi attukkaṃsanena anupasantesu. **Nipateti**
nameyya, tesaññeva pāpadhammānaṃ parivajjana⁴ nivātavutti bhaveyya.
Nipatantesūti oṇamantesu, hīnādhimuttikatāya kosajjena ca guṇato
nīhīyamānesu. **Uppateti** uṇṇameyya, paṇītādhimuttikatāya vīriyārambhena
ca guṇato ussukkeyya⁵. Atha vā **uppatantesūti** uṭṭhahantesu, kilesesu
pariyuṭṭhānavasena sīsaṃ ukkhipantesu. **Nipateti** paṭisaṅkhānabalena⁶ yathā
te na uppajjanti, tathā anurūpapaccavekkhaṇāya nipateyya, vikkhambheyya
ceva samucchindeyya ca. **Nipatantesūti** paripatantesu, ayonisomanasikāresu
vīriyapayogamandatāya vā yathāraddhesu samathavipassanādhhammesu hāya

1. Saṅkhātāṃ (Sī) 2. Patvā thero (Sī) 3. Dassanavasena anavasesena (Sī)

4. Parivivajjana (Sī) 5. Guṇato uppateyya ukkaṃseyya (Sī)

6. Paṭisaṅkhānavasena (Sī)

mānesu. **Uppateti** yonisomanasikārena vīriyārambhasampadāya ca te upaṭṭhāpeyya uppādeyya vaḍḍheyya ca. **Vase avasamānesūti** sattesu maggabrahmacariyavāsaṃ ariyavāsaṃca avasantesu sayam taṃ vāsaṃ vaseyyāti, ariyesu vā kilesavāsaṃ dutiyakavāsaṃ avasantesu yena vāsena te avasamānā nāma honti, sayam tathā vase. **Ramamānesu no rameti** sattesu kāmaguṇaratiyā kilesaratiyā ramantesu sayam tathā no rame na rameyya, ariyesu vā nirāmisāya jhānādiratiyā ramamānesu sayampi tathā rame, tato aññathā pana kadācipi no rame nābhirameyya vāti attho.

Piyañjahattheragāthāvaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

7. Hatthārohaputtattheragāthāvaṇṇanā

Idaṃ pure cittamacāri cārikanti āyasmato Hatthārohaputtattherassa gāthā. Kā uppatti? So kira purimabuddhesu katādhikāro tattha tattha bhava vivaṭṭūpanissayaṃ puññaṃ upacinanto Vipassissa Bhagavato kāle kulagehe nibbattitvā viññutaṃ patto ekadivasaṃ Satthāraṃ bhikkhu saṃghaparivutaṃ vihārato nikkhantaṃ disvā pasannacitto pupphehi pūjaṃ katvā pañcapaṭiṭṭhitena vanditvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā pakkāmi. So tena puññakammena devamanussesu saṃsaranto imasmiṃ Buddhuppāde Sāvattiyaṃ Hatthārohakule nibbattitvā viññutaṃ patto hatthisippe nipphattiṃ agamāsi. So ekadivasaṃ hatthiṃ sikkhāpento nadītiraṃ gantvā hetusampattiyā codiyamāno “kiṃ mayhaṃ iminā hatthidamanena, attānaṃ damanameva¹ varan”ti cintetvā Bhagavantaṃ upasaṅkamitvā dhammaṃ sutvā paṭiladdhasaddho pabbajitvāva cariyānukūlaṃ kammaṭṭhānaṃ gahetvā vipassanāya kammaṃ karonto ciraparicayena kammaṭṭhānato bahiddhā vidhāvantaṃ cittaṃ cheko hatthācariyo viya aṅkusena caṇḍamattavaravāraṇaṃ² paṭisaṅkhāna-aṅkusena niggaṇhanto “**idaṃ pure cittamacāri cārikan**”ti gāthaṃ abhāsi.

77. Tattha **idanti** vuccamānassa cittassa attapaccakkhatāya vuttaṃ. **Pureti** niggaṇhakāto pubbe. **Acārīti** vicari, anavaṭṭhitatāya nānārammaṇesu

1. Attadamanameva (Sī)

2. Pabhinnamadamattavaravāraṇaṃ (Sī)

paribbhami. **Cārikanti** yathākāmacariyaṃ. Tenāha “**yenicchakaṃ yatthakāmaṃ yathāsukhaṃ**”ti. **Tanti** taṃ cittaṃ. **Ajjāti** etarahi. **Niggahessāmīti** niggaṇhissāmi, nibbisevanaṃ karissāmi. **Yonisoti** upāyena. Yathā kiṃ?¹ **Hatthippabhinnarṃ viya aṅkusaggaho**. Idaṃ vuttaṃ hoti—idaṃ mama cittaṃ nāma ito pubbe rūpādīsu ārammaṇesu yena yena ramitum icchati, tassa tassa vasena yenicchakaṃ, yattha yattha cassa kāmo, tassa tassa vasena yatthakāmaṃ, yathā yathā vicarantassa sukhaṃ hoti, tatheva caraṇato yathāsukhaṃ dīgharattaṃ cārikaṃ acari, taṃ ajjapāhaṃ bhinnamadamattahatthiṃ hatthācariyasaṅkhāto cheko aṅkusaggaho aṅkusena viya yonisomanasikārena niggahessāmi, nāssa vītikkamitum dassāmīti. Evaṃ vadanto eva ca thero vipassanaṃ vaḍḍhetvā arahattaṃ sacchākāsi. Tena vuttaṃ **Apadāne**²—

“Suvaṇṇavaṇṇo Sambuddho, Vipassī dakkhiṇāraho.
Purakkhato sāvakehi, āramā abhinikkhami.

Disvānaṃ Buddhasettṭhaṃ, sabbaññum tamanāsakaṃ.
Pasannacitto sumano, gaṇṭhipupphaṃ³ apūjayim.

Tena cittappasādena, dvipadindassa tādino.
Haṭṭho haṭṭhena cittena, puna vandim Tathāgataṃ.

Ekanavutito kappe, yaṃ pupphaṃ abhiropayim.
Duggatiṃ nābhijānāmi, Buddhapūjāyidaṃ phalaṃ.

Ekatālīsito kappe, Caraṇo nāma khattiyo.
Sattaratanasampanno, cakkavattī mahabbalo.

Kilesā jhāpitā mayhaṃ -pa- kataṃ Buddhassa sāsanaṃ”ti.

Ayameva ca therassa aññābyākaraṇagāthā ahoṣīti.

Hatthārohaputtattheragāthāvaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

1. Yathāti (Sī, Ka)

2. Khu 3. 178 piṭṭhe.

3. Pupphamattaṃ (Sī)

8. Meṇḍasirattheragāthāvaṇṇanā

Anekajātisaṃsāranti āyasmato Meṇḍasirattherassa gāthā. Kā uppatti?
 Sopi kira purimabuddhesu katādhikāro tattha tattha bhava vivaṭṭūpanissayāni
 puññāni karonto ito ekanavute kappe brāhmaṇakule nibbattitvā vayappatto
 kāme¹ pahāya isipabbajjaṃ pabbajitvā mahatā isigaṇena saddhiṃ
 Himavante vasanto Satthāraṃ disvā pasannamānaso isigaṇena padumāni
 āharāpetvā Satthu pupphapūjaṃ² katvā sāvake appamādapatiṭṭhiyaṃ
 ovaditvā kālaṃ katvā devaloke nibbatto aparāparaṃ saṃsaranto imasmiṃ
 Buddhuppāde Sākete gahapatikule nibbatti, tassa Meṇḍasarikkhasīsatāya
Meṇḍasirotveva samañña ahoṣi. So Bhagavati Sākete Añjanavane viharante
 Satthāraṃ upasaṅkamitvā paṭiladdhasaddho pabbajitvā samathavipassanāsu
 kammaṃ karonto chaḷabhiñña ahoṣi. Tena vuttaṃ **Apadāne**³—

“Himavantassāvidūre, Gotamo nāma pabbato.
 Nānārukkhehi sañchanno, mahābhūtagaṇālayo.
 Vemajjhamhi ca tassāsi, assamo abhinimmitto.
 Purakkhato sasissehi, vasāmi assame ahaṃ.
 Āyantu me sissagaṇā, padumaṃ āharantu me.
 Buddhapūjaṃ karissāmi, dvipadindassa tādino.
 Evanti te paṭissutvā, padumaṃ āharimsu me.
 Tathā nimittaṃ katvāhaṃ, Buddhassa abhiropayim.
 Sisse tadā samānetvā, sādhukaṃ anusāsahaṃ.
 Mā kho tumhe pamajjittha, appamādo sukhāvaho.
 Evaṃ samanūsāsivā, te sisse vacanakkhame.
 Appamādaguṇe yutto, tadā kālaṅkato ahaṃ.
 Ekanavutito kappe, yaṃ pupphamabhiropayim.
 Duggatiṃ nābhijānāmi, Buddhapūjāyidaṃ phalaṃ.

1. Gharāvāsaṃ (Sī)

2. Buddhapūjaṃ (Ka)

3. Khu 3. 179 piṭṭhe.

Ekapaññāsakappamhi, rājā āsiṃ Jaluttamo.
Sattaratanasampanno, cakkavattī mahabbalo.

Kilesā jhāpitā mayham -pa- kataṃ Buddhassa sāsanam”ti.

So attano pubbenivāsam anussaranto—

78. “Anekajāṭisaṃsāram, sandhāvissam anibbisam.

Tassa me dukkhajātassa, dukkhakkhandho aparaddho”ti—

gātham abhāsi.

Tattha **anekajāṭisaṃsāranti** anekajāṭisatasahassasaṅkhyam idam
saṃsāravatṭam, addhuno adhippetattā accantasamyogekavacanam.
Sandhāvissanti saṃsariṃ, aparāparam cavanuppajjanavasena paribbhamim.
Anibbissanti tassa nivattakaññaṃ avindanto alabhanto. **Tassa meti** evam
saṃsarantassa me. **Dukkhajātassāti** jāti-ādivasena uppannadukkhassa,
tissannam vā dukkhatānam¹ vasena dukkhasabhāvassa. **Dukkhakkhandhoti**
kammakilesavipākavaṭṭappakāro² dukkharāsi. **Aparaddhoti**
arahattamaggappattito paṭṭhāya paribbhaṭṭho cuto na abhinibbattissati³.
“Aparaṭṭho”ti vā pāṭho, apagatasamiddhito⁴ samucchinnakāraṇattā apagatoti
attho. Idameva ca therassa aññābyākaraṇam ahosi.

Meṇḍasirattheragāthāvaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

9. Rakkhitattheragāthāvaṇṇanā

Sabbo rāgo pahīno meti āyasmato Rakkhitattherassa gāthā. Kā uppatti?
Ayaṃ kira Padumuttarassa Bhagavato kāle kulagehe nibbattitvā viññutam
patto ekadivasam Satthu dhammadesanam sutvā pasannamānaso
desanāññaṃ ārabha thomanam akāsi. Satthā tassa cittappasādam oloketvā
“ayaṃ ito satasahassakappamatthake⁵ Gotamassa nāma
Sammāsambuddhassa Rakkhito nāma sāvako bhavissati”ti

1. Dukkha-jātīnam (Sī)

2. Kammakilesavipākavasena vuttappakāro (Sī)

3. Na dāni pavattissati (Sī)

4. Apavattisaṃsiddhito (Sī)

5. Kappasatasahassamatthake (Sī)

byākāsi. So taṃ sutvā bhiyyoso mattāya pasannamānaso aparāparaṃ
 puññāni katvā devamanussesu saṃsaranto imasmiṃ Buddhuppāde
 Devadahanigame Sākiyarājakule nibbatti, **Rakkhitotissa** nāmaṃ ahosi. So ye
 Sākiyakoliyarājuhi Bhagavato parivāratthāya dinnā pañcasatarājakumārā
 pabbajitā, tesam aññataro. Te pana rājakumārā na saṃvegena pabbajitattā
 ukkaṇṭhābhībhitā yadā Satthārā Kuṇāladahatīraṃ netvā
Kuṇāljātakadesanāya¹ itthīnaṃ dosavibhāvanena² kāmesu ādīnavam
 pakāsetvā kammaṭṭhāne niyojitā, tadā ayampi kammaṭṭhānaṃ anuyuñjanto
 vipassanaṃ vadḍhetvā arahattaṃ pāpuṇi. Tena vuttaṃ **Apadāne**³—

“Padumuttaro nāma Jino, Lokajeṭṭho narāsabho.

Mahato janakāyassa, deseti amataṃ padaṃ.

Tassāhaṃ vacanaṃ sutvā, vācāsabhimudīritaṃ.

Añjaliṃ paggaḥetvāna, ekaggo āsahaṃ tadā.

Yathā samuddo udadhīna’ maggo,

Nerū nagānaṃ pavaro siluccayo.

Tatheva ye cittavasena vattare,

Na Buddhañāṇassa kalaṃ upenti te.

Dhammavidhiṃ⁴ ṭhapetvāna, Buddho kāruṇiko isi.

Bhikkhusaṃghe nisīditvā, imā gāthā abhāsatha.

Yo so ñāṇaṃ pakittesi, Buddhamhi Lokanāyake.

Kappānaṃ⁵ sataṣaḥassaṃ, duggatiṃ na gamissati.

Kilese jhāpayitvāna, ekaggo susamāhito.

Sobhito nāma nāmena, hessati Satthu sāvako.

Paññāse kappasahasṣe, sattevāsuṃ Yasuggatā⁶.

Sattaratanasampannā, cakkavattī mahabbalā.

Kilesā jhāpitā mayhaṃ -pa- kataṃ Buddhassa sāsanā”ti.

1. Khu 6. 113 piṭṭhādīsu.

2. Dosavibhāvane (Ka)

3. Khu 3. 180 piṭṭhe.

4. Dhammavīthiṃ (Sī)

5. Kappāni (Sī)

6. Samuggatā (Sī)

Arahattaṃ pana patvā attano pahīnakilese paccavekkhanto “**sabbo rāgo**”ti gāthaṃ abhāsī.

79. Tattha **sabbo rāgo**ti kāmarāgādippabhedo sabbopi rāgo. **Pahī**noti ariyamaggabhāvanāya samucchedappahānavasena pahīno. **Sabbo doso**ti āghātavatthukādibhāvena anekabhedabhinno sabbopi byāpādo. **Samūha**toti maggena samugghāṭito. **Sabbo me vigato mohoti** “dukkhe aññāṇa”ti-ādinā¹ vatthubhedena aṭṭhabhedo, saṃkilesavatthuvibhāgena anekavibhāgo² sabbopi moho maggena viddhaṃsitattā mayhaṃ vigato. **Sītibhūto**smi **nibbuto**ti evaṃ mūlakilesappahānena tadekaṭṭhatāya saṃkilesānaṃ sammadeva paṭippassaddhattā anavasesakilesadarathapariḷāhābhāvato sītibhāvaṃ patto, tato eva sabbaso kilesaparinibbānena parinibbuto ahaṃ asmi bhavāmīti aññaṃ byākāsi.

Rakkhitattheragāthāvaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

10. Uggattheragāthāvaṇṇanā

Yaṃ mayā pakataṃ kammanti āyasmato Uggattherassa gāthā. Kā uppatti? Ayampi purimabuddhesu katādhikāro tattha tattha bhave puññāni karonto ito ekatiṃse kappe Sikhissa Bhagavato kāle kulagehe nibbattitvā viññutaṃ patto ekadivasaṃ Sikhim Bhagavantaṃ passitvā pasannamānaso ketakapupphehi pūjaṃ akāsi. So tena puññakammena devaloke nibbattitvā aparāparaṃ sugatīsuyeva saṃsaranto imasmiṃ Buddhuppāde Kosalaraṭṭhe Ugganigame seṭṭhiputto hutvā nibbatti, **Uggo**tevevassa nāmaṃ ahosi. So viññutaṃ patto Bhagavati tasmiṃ nigame Bhaddārāme viharante vihāraṃ gantvā Satthu santike dhammaṃ sutvā paṭiladdhasaddho pabbajitvā vipassanāya kammaṃ karonto na cirasseva arahattaṃ pāpuṇi. Tena vuttaṃ **Apadāne**³—

1. Abhi 1. 216; Abhi 2. 377 piṭṭhādīsu. 2. Aṭṭhavibhāgo (Sī) 3. Khu 3. 181 piṭṭhe.

“Vinatānadiyā tīre, pilakkhu¹ phalito ahu.
Tāhaṃ rukkhaṃ gavesanto, addasaṃ Lokanāyakaṃ.

Ketakaṃ pupphitaṃ disvā, vaṇṭe chetvānahaṃ tadā.
Buddhassa abhiropesiṃ, Sikhino Lokabandhuno.

Yena ñāṇena pattosi, accutaṃ amataṃ padaṃ.
Taṃ ñāṇaṃ abhipūjemi, Buddhaseṭṭha Mahāmuni.

Ñāṇamhi pūjaṃ katvāna, pilakkhu’ maddasaṃ ahaṃ.
Paṭiladdho’ mhi taṃ paññaṃ, ñāṇapūjāyidaṃ phalaṃ.

Ekatimse ito kappe, yaṃ pupphamabhiropayim.
Duggatiṃ nābhijānāmi, ñāṇapūjāyidaṃ phalaṃ.

Ito terasakappamhi, dvāsaśāsaṃ Phaluggatā.
Sattaratanasampannā, cakkavattī mahabbalā.

Kilesā jhāpitā mayhaṃ -pa- kataṃ Buddhassa sāsanā”ti.

Arahattaṃ pana patvā attano vaṭṭūpaccheda² dīpanena aññaṃ
byākaronto—

80. “Yaṃ mayā pakataṃ kammaṃ, appaṃ vā yadi vā bahuṃ.
Sabbametaṃ parikkhīṇaṃ, natthi dāni punabbhavo”ti—

gāthaṃ abhāsi.

Tattha **yaṃ mayā pakataṃ kammanti** yaṃ kammaṃ tīhi kammadvārehi
chahi uppattidvārehi aṭṭhahi asaṃvaradvārehi³ aṭṭhahi ca saṃvaradvārehi⁴
pāpādivasena dānādivasena cāti anekehi pakārehi anādimati saṃsāre yaṃ
mayā kataṃ upacitaṃ abhinibbattitaṃ vipākakammaṃ. **Appaṃ vā yadi vā**
bahunti tañca vatthucetanāpayogakilesādīnaṃ dubbalabhāvena appaṃ vā,
tesaṃ balavabhāvena abhiṇhapavattiyā ca bahuṃ vā. **Sabbametaṃ**
parikkhīṇanti sabbameva cetāṃ kammaṃ kammakkhayakarassa
aggamaggassa adhigatattā parikkhayaṃ gataṃ, kilesavaṭṭappahānena hi
kammavaṭṭaṃ pahīnameva hoti

1. Pilakkho (Sī)

3. Asaṃvarehi (Sī)

2. Vaṭṭaccheda (Sī)

4. Saṃvaradvārādīhi (Ka)

vipākavaṭṭassa anuppādanato. Tenāha “**natthi dāni punabbhavo**”ti. Āyatim punabbhavābhiniḍḍatti mayhaṃ natthīti attho. “Sabbampetan”tipi¹ pāṭho, sabbampi etanti² padavibhāgo.

Uggaṭṭheragāthāvaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

Aṭṭhamavaggavaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

9. Navamavagga

1. Samitiguttattheragāthāvaṇṇanā

Yaṃ mayā pakataṃ pāpanti āyasmato Samitiguttattherassa gāthā. Kā uppatti? Sopi purimabuddhesu katādhikāro tattha tattha bhava puññāni upacinanto Vipassissa Bhagavato kāle kulagehe nibbattitvā viññutaṃ patto Bhagavantaṃ passitvā pasannacitto jātisumanapupphehi pūjaṃ akāsi. So tena puññakammena yattha yattha bhava nibbatti, tattha tattha kularūpaparivārasampadāya aññe satte abhibhavitvā aṭṭhāsi. Ekasmim pana attabhāve aññataraṃ Paccekabuddhaṃ piṇḍāya carantaṃ disvā “ayaṃ muṇḍako kuṭṭhī maññe, tenāyaṃ paṭicchādetvā vicarati”ti niṭṭhubhitvā pakkāmi. So tena kammena bahuṃ kālaṃ niraye paccitvā Kassapassa Bhagavato kāle manussaloke³ nibbatto paribbājakapabbajjaṃ upagato ekaṃ sīlācārasampannaṃ upāsakaṃ disvā dosantaro hutvā “kuṭṭharogī bhaveyyāsi”ti akkosi, nhānatitthe ca manussehi ṭhapitāni nhānacuṇṇāni dūsesi. So tena kammena puna niraye nibbattitvā bahūni vassāni dukkhaṃ anubhavitvā imasmim Buddhuppāde Sāvattthiyaṃ aññatarassa brāhmaṇassa putto hutvā nibbatti, **Samitiguttotissa** nāmaṃ ahoṣi. So vayappatto Satthu dhammadesanaṃ sutvā paṭiladdhasaddho pabbajitvā suvisuddhasīlo hutvā viharati. Tassa purimakammanissandena kuṭṭharogo uppajji, tena tassa sarīrāvayavā yebhuyyena chinnabhinnā hutvā paggharanti. So gilānasālāyaṃ vasati. Athekadivasaraṃ Dhammasenāpati gilānapucchaṃ gantvā tattha tattha gilāne bhikkhū pucchanto taṃ bhikkhuṃ disvā “āvuso yāvata khandhappavatti nāma, sabbaṃ dukkhameva vedanā. Khandhesu pana asantesuyeve

1. Sabbamevetantipi (Sī)

2. Sabbameva etanti (Sī)

3. Manussayoniyam (Sī)

natthi dukkhan”ti vedanānupassanākammaṭṭhānaṃ kathetvā agamāsi. So therassa ovāde ṭhatvā vipassanaṃ vaḍḍhetvā chaḷabhiññā sacchākāsi. Tena vuttam **Apadāne**¹—

“Jāyantassa Vipassissa, āloko vipulo ahu.

Pathavī ca pakampittha, sasāgarā sapabbatā.

Nemittā ca viyākāṃsu, Buddho loke bhavissati.

Aggo ca sabbasattānaṃ, janataṃ uddharissati.

Nemittānaṃ suṇitvāna, jātipūjamakāsahaṃ.

Edisā pūjanā natthi, yādisā jātipūjanā.

Saṅkharitvāna kusalaṃ, sakaṃ cittaṃ pasādayim.

Jātipūjaṃ karitvāna, tattha kālaṅkato ahaṃ.

Yaṃ yaṃ yonu’papajjāmi, devattaṃ atha mānusaṃ.

Sabbe satte abhibhomi, jātipūjāyidaṃ phalaṃ.

Dhātiyo² maṃ upaṭṭhenti, mama cittavasānugā.

Na tā³ sakkonti kopetuṃ, jātipūjāyidaṃ phalaṃ.

Ekanavutito kappe, yaṃ pūjamakarim tadā.

Duggatiṃ nābhijānāmi, jātipūjāyidaṃ phalaṃ.

Supāricariyā nāma, catuttimsa janādhipā.

Ito tatiyakappamhi, cakkavattī mahabbalā.

Kilesā jhāpitā mayhaṃ -pa- kataṃ Buddhassa sāsanaṃ”ti.

Chaḷabhiñño pana hutvā pahīnakilesapaccavekkhaṇena⁴ etarahi anubhuyyamānarogavasena purimajātisu attanā kataṃ pāpakammaṃ anussaritvā tassa idāni sabbaso pahīnabhāvaṃ vibhāvento—

81. “Yaṃ mayā pakataṃ pāpaṃ, pubbe aññāsu jātisu.

Idheva taṃ vedanīyaṃ, vatthu aññaṃ na vijjati”ti—

gāthaṃ abhāsi.

1. Khu 3. 168 piṭṭhādīsu.

3. Na te (Ka)

2. Nāriyo (Sī)

4. Pahīnakilesapaccavekkhaṇamukhena (Sī)

Tattha **pāpanti** akusalaṃ kammaṃ. Taṃ hi lāmakatṭhena pāpanti vuccati. **Pubbeti** purā. **Aññāsu jātisūti** ito aññāsu jātisu, aññesu attabhāvesu. Ayaṃ hettha attho—yadipi mayā imasmiṃ attabhāve na tādisaṃ pāpaṃ kataṃ atthi, idāni pana tassa sambhavoyeva natthi. Yaṃ pana ito aññāsu jātisu kataṃ atthi, **idheva taṃ vedanīyaṃ**, taṃ hi idheva imasmiṃyeva attabhāve vedayitabbaṃ anubhavitabbaṃ phalaṃ, kasmā? **Vatthu aññaṃ na vijjatīti** tassa kammaṃ vipaccanokāso añño khandhappabandho natthi, ime pana khandhā sabbaso upādānānaṃ pahīnattā anupādāno viya jātavedo carimakacittanirodhena appaṭisandhikā nirujjhantīti aññaṃ byākāsi.

Samitiguttatheragāthāvaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

2. Kassapattheragāthāvaṇṇanā

Yena yena subhikkhānīti āyasmato Kassapattherassa gāthā. Kā uppatti? Ayaṃ kira Padumuttarassa Bhagavato kāle brāhmaṇakule nibbattivā tīsu vedesu aññesu ca brāhmaṇasippesu nipphattiṃ gato, so ekadivasaṃ Bhagavantam disvā pasannamānaso sumanapupphēhi pūjaṃ akāsi. Karonto ca Satthu samantato upari ca pupphamuṭṭhiyo khipi. Buddhānubhāvena pupphāni pupphāsanākārena sattāhaṃ aṭṭhaṃsu. So taṃ acchariyaṃ disvā bhiyyoso mattāya pasannamānaso ahosi. Aparāparaṃ puññāni karonto kappasatasahassaṃ sugatīsuyeva saṃsaranto imasmiṃ Buddhuppāde Sāvattiyaṃ aññatarassa Udiccabrāhmaṇassa putto hutvā nibbatti, **Kassapotissa** nāmaṃ ahosi. Tassa daharakāleyeva pitā kālamakāsi. Mātā taṃ paṭijaggaṭi. So ekadivasaṃ Jetavanaṃ gato Bhagavato dhammadesanaṃ sutvā hetusampannatāya tasmimīyeva āsane sotāpanno hutvā mātu santikaṃ gantvā anujānāpetvā pabbajito Satthari vuṭṭhavasase pavāretvā janapadacārikaṃ pakkante sayampi Satthārā saddhiṃ gantukāmo āpucchituṃ mātu santikaṃ agamāsi. Mātā vissajjenti ovādavasena—

82. “Yena yena subhikkhāni, sivāni abhayāni ca.

Tena puttaka gacchassu, mā sokāpahato bhavā”ti—

gātham abhāsi.

Tattha **yena yenā**ti yattha yattha. Bhummatthe hi etaṃ karaṇavacanam, yasmim yasmim disābhāgeti attho. **Subhikkhānī**ti sulabhapiṇḍāni, raṭṭhānīti adhippāyo. **Sivānī**ti khemāni arogāni. **Abhayānī**ti corabhayādihi nibbhayāni, rogaḍubbhikkhabhayāni pana “subhikkhāni, sivānī”ti padadvayeneva gahitāni. **Tenā**ti tattha, tasmim tasmim disābhāgeti attho. **Puttakā**ti anukampantī taṃ ālapati. **Mā**ti paṭisedhatthe nipāto. **Sokāpahatoti** vuttaguṇarahitāni raṭṭhāni gantvā dubbhikkhabhayādijanitena sokena upahato mā **bhava** māhosīti attho. Taṃ sutvā thero “mama mātā mayhaṃ sokarahitaṭṭhānagamanam āsīsi, handa mayaṃ sabbaso accantameva sokarahitam ṭhānam pattum yuttan”ti ussāhajāto vipassanam paṭṭhapetvā nacirasseva¹ arahattam pāpuṇi. Tena vuttam **Apadāne**²—

“Ajjhāyako mantadharo, tiṇṇam vedāna pāragū.

Abbhokāse³ ṭhito santo, addasam Lokanāyakam.

Sīham yathā vanacaram⁴, byaggharājāma nittasam.

Tidhāpabhinnamātāṅgam, kuñjaramva Mahesinam.

Sereyakam gahetvāna, ākāse ukkhipim aham.

Buddhassa ānubhāvena, parivārenti sabbaso.

Adhiṭṭhahi mahāvīro, sabbaññū Lokanāyako.

Samantā pupphacchadanā, okirimsu narāsabham.

Tato sā pupphakañcukā, antovaṇṭā bahimukhā.

Sattāham chadanam katvā, tato antaradhāyatha.

Taṇca acchariyam disvā, abbhutam lomahamsanam.

Buddhe cittam pasādesim, Sugate Lokanāyake.

1. Na cirasseva araṇṇe vasanto (Sī)

3. Ajjhokāse (Sī)

2. Khu 3. 170 piṭṭhe.

4. Ekacaram (Sī)

Tena cittappasādena, sukkamūlena codito.

Kappānaṃ satasahassaṃ, duggatiṃ nupapajjaham.

Pannarasasahassamhi, kappānaṃ pañcavīsati.

Vītamalāsanāmā ca¹, cakkavattī mahabbalā.

Kilesā jhāpitā mayham -pa- kataṃ Buddhassa sāsanan”ti.

Arahattaṃ pana patvā “idameva mātu vacanaṃ arahattappattiya²
aṅkusam jātan”ti tameva gātham paccudāhāsi.

Kassapattheragāthāvaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

3. Sīhattheragāthāvaṇṇanā

Sīha’ppamatto viharāti āyasmato Sīhattherassa gāthā. Kā uppatti? So kira purimabuddhesu katādhikāro ito aṭṭhārasakappasatamatthake³ Atthadassissa Bhagavato kāle Candabhāgāya nadiyā tīre kinnarayoniyam nibbattitvā pupphabhakkho pupphanivasano hutvā viharanto ākāsenā gacchantam Atthadassim Bhagavantam disvā pasannacitto pūjetukāmo añjalim paggayha aṭṭhāsi. Bhagavā tassa ajjhāsayaṃ ṇatvā ākāso oruyha aññatarasmim rukkhamūle pallaṅkena nisīdi. Kinnaro candanasāram ghaṃsitvā candanagandhena pupphehi ca pūjam katvā vanditvā padakkhiṇam katvā pakkāmi. So tena puñṇakammena devamanussesu saṃsaranto imasmim Buddhuppāde Mallarājakule⁴ nibbatti, tassa **Sīho**ti nāmaṃ ahosi. So Bhagavantam disvā pasannamānaso vanditvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Satthā tassa ajjhāsayaṃ oloketvā dhammaṃ kathesi. So dhammaṃ sutvā paṭiladdhasaddho pabbajitvā kammaṭṭhānaṃ gahetvā araṇṇe viharati. Tassa cittaṃ nānārammaṇe vidhāvati, ekaggaṃ na hoti, sakatthaṃ nipphādetum na sakkoti. Satthā taṃ disvā ākāse ṭhatvā—

1. Ciṇṇamālāsanāmā ca (Sī)

2. Arahattupattiya (Ka)

3. Aṭṭhārasādhikakappasatamatthake (Sī)

4. Mallaraṭṭhe Mallarājakule (Sī)

83. “Sīha’ppamattā vihara, rattindiva’matandito.

Bhāvehi kusalam dhammam, jaha sīgham samussayan”ti—

gāthāya ovadi. So gāthāvasāne vipassanam vaḍḍhetvā arahattam pāpuṇi.

Tena vuttam **Apadāne**¹—

“Candabhāgānadītīre, ahosiṃ Kinnaro tadā.

Pupphabhakkho caham āsiṃ, pupphanivasano tathā².

Atthadassī tu Bhagavā, Lokajettho narāsabho.

Vipinaggena niyyāsi, haṃsarājāva ambare.

Namo te purisājāñña, cittaṃ te suvisodhitam.

Pasannamukhavaṇṇosi, vipasannamukhindriyo.

Orohityāna ākāsa, bhūripaṇṇo Sumedhaso.

Samghāṭiṃ pattharivāna, pallaṅkena upāvisi.

Vilīnam candanā’dāya, agamāsiṃ Jinantikaṃ.

Pasannacitto sumano, Buddhassa abhiropayim.

Abhivādetvāna Sambuddham, Lokajettham narāsabham.

Pāmojjaṃ janayitvāna, pakkāmiṃ uttarāmukho.

Aṭṭhārase kappasate, candanam yaṃ apūjayim.

Duggatiṃ nābhijānāmi, Buddhapūjāyidaṃ phalaṃ.

Catuddase kappasate, ito āsiṃsu te tayo³.

Rohaṇī nāma nāmena, cakkavattī mahabbalā.

Kilesā jhāpitā mayham -pa- kataṃ Buddhassa sāsanam”ti.

Yā pana⁴ Bhagavatā ovādasena vuttā “Sīha’ppamatto”ti gāthā, tattha **Sīhā**ti tassa therassa ālapanam. **Appamatto viharā**ti satiyā avippavāsena pamādavirahito sabbiriyāpathesu satisampajāññayutto hutvā viharāhi. Idāni taṃ appamādavihāram saṅkhepato dassetuṃ “**rattindivan**”ti-ādi vuttam. Tassattho—

1. Khu 3. 181 piṭṭhādīsu.

3. Āsiṃsu terasa (Sī)

2. Caham (Sī)

4. Yā panassa (Sī)

rattibhāgaṃ divasabhāgaṃ “caṅkamaṇaṃ nisajjāya āvaraṇīyeḥi dhammeḥi
cittaṃ parisodhetī”¹ vuttanayena catusammappadhānavasena atandito
akusīto āradhāvīriyo kusalaṃ samathavipassanādhammaṃ
lokuttaradhammaṃ bhāvehi uppādehi vaḍḍhehi ca, evaṃ bhāvetvā ca **jaha**
sīghaṃ samussayanti tava samussayaṃ attabhāvaṃ paṭhamam tava
tappaṭibaddhachandarāgappahānena sīghaṃ² na cirasseva pajaha,
evaṃbhūto ca pacchā carimakacittanirodhena anavasesato ca pajahissatīti.
Arahattaṃ pana patvā thero aññaṃ byākaronto tameva gāthaṃ
paccudāhāsīti.

Sīhattheragāthāvaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

4. Nītattheragāthāvaṇṇanā

Sabbarattim supitvānāti āyasmato Nītattherassa gāthā. Kā uppatti?
Ayaṃ kira Padumuttarassa Bhagavato kāle Sunando nāma brāhmaṇo hutvā
anekasate brāhmaṇe mante vācento vājapeyyaṃ nāma yaññaṃ yaji, Bhagavā
taṃ brāhmaṇaṃ anukampanto yaññaṭṭhānaṃ gantvā ākāse caṅkamaṇi.
Brāhmaṇo Satthāraṃ disvā pasannamānaso sissehi pupphāni āharāpetvā
ākāse khipitvā pūjaṃ akāsi. Buddhānubhāvena taṃ ṭhānaṃ sakalaṃ ca
nagaraṃ pupphapaṭavitanikaṃ viya³ chāditaṃ ahosi. Mahājano Satthari
uḷāraṃ pītisomanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedesi. Sunandabrāhmaṇo tena
kusalamūlena devamanussesu saṃsaranto imasmiṃ Buddhuppāde
Sāvattiyaṃ aññatarassa brāhmaṇassa putto hutvā nibbatti, **Nītotissa** nāmaṃ
ahosi. So viññutaṃ patto “ime samaṇā Sakyaputtiyaṃ sukhasīlā
sukhasamācārā subhojanāni bhuñjitvā nivātesu senāsanesu viharanti, imesu
pabbajitvā sukhena viharituṃ sakkā”ti sukhābhilāsāya pabbajitvāva Satthu
santike kammaṭṭhānaṃ gahetvā katipāhameva manasikaritvā taṃ chaḍḍetvā
yāvadatthaṃ udarāvadehakaṃ bhuñjitvā divasabhāgaṃ saṅgaṇikārāmo
tiracchānakathāya vītināmeti, rattibhāgepi thinamiddhābhibhūto sabbarattim
supati. Satthā tassa hetuparipākaṃ oloketvā ovādaṃ dento—

1. Saṃ 2. 385; Aṃ 1. 112; Abhi 2. 258 piṭṭhesu.

2. Sīghaṃ jaha (Sī)

3. Pupphapaṭena viya (Sī)

84. “Sabbarattim supitvāna, divā saṅgaṇike rato.

Kudāssu nāma dummedho, dukkhassantaṃ karissatī”ti—

gāthaṃ abhāsi.

Tattha **sabbarattinti** sakalaṃ rattantaṃ. **Supitvānāti** niddāyitvā, “rattiyā paṭhamam yāmaṃ caṅkamaṇa nisajjāya āvaraṇīyehi dhammehi cittaṃ parisodhetī”ti-ādina vuttaṃ jāgariyaṃ ananuyuñjitvā kevalaṃ rattiyā tīsupi yāmesu niddaṃ okkamitvāti attho. **Divāti** divasaṃ, sakalaṃ divasabhāganti attho. **Saṅgaṇiketi**¹ tiracchānakathikehi kāyadaḥhibahulapuggalehi sannisajjā saṅgaṇiko, tasmaṃ **rato** abhirato tattha avigatacchando² “saṅgaṇike rato”ti vutto. “Saṅgaṇikārato”tipi Pāli. **Kudāssu nāmāti** kudā nāma. **Assūti**³ nipātamattaṃ, kasmaṃ nāma kāleti attho. **Dummedhoti** nippaṇṇo. **Dukkhassāti** vaṭṭadukkhassa. **Antanti** pariyosānaṃ. Accantameva anuppādaṃ kadā nāma karissati, edisassa dukkhassantakaraṇaṃ natthīti attho. “Dummedha dukkhassantaṃ karissasī”tipi Pāli.

Evam pana Satthārā gāthāya kathitāya thero saṃvegajāto vipassanaṃ paṭṭhapetvā na cirasseva arahattaṃ pāpuṇi. Tena vuttaṃ **Apadāne**⁴—

“Sunando nāma nāmena, brāhmaṇo mantapāragū.

Ajjhāyako yācayogo, vājapeyyaṃ ayājayi.

Padumuttaro Lokavidū, aggo kāruṇiko isi.

Janataṃ anukampanto, ambare caṅkamī tadā.

Caṅkamitvāna Sambuddho, sabbaññū Lokanāyako.

Mettāya aphari satte, appamāṇe nirūpadhi.

Vaṇṭe chetvāna pupphāni, brāhmaṇo mantapāragū.

Sabbe sisse samānetvā, ākāse ukkhipāpayi.

Yāvatā nagaraṃ āsi, pupphānaṃ chadanaṃ tadā.

Buddhassa ānubhāvena, sattāhaṃ na vigacchatha.

1. Saṅgaṇike rato vihāro saṅgaṇiko (Sī)

3. Sūti (sabbattha)

2. Abhirato avigatacchando (Sī)

4. Khu 3. 182 piṭṭhādīsu.

Teneva sukkamūlena, anubhotvāna sampadā.

Sabbāsava pariññāya, tiṇṇo loke visattikaṃ.

Ekāraseda kappasate, pañcatimsā'su khattiyā.

Ambaraṃsasanāmā te¹, cakkavattī mahabbalā.

Kilesā jhāpitā mayhaṃ -pa- kataṃ Buddhassa sāsanaṃ²ti.

Arahattaṃ pana patvā thero aññaṃ byākaronto tameva gāthaṃ
paccudāhāsi.

Nītattheragāthāvaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

5. Sunāgattheragāthāvaṇṇanā

Cittanimittassa kovidoti āyasmato Sunāgattherassa gāthā. Kā uppatti?
Ayampi purimabuddhesu katādhikāro tattha tattha bhava vivaṭṭūpanissayaṃ
kusalaṃ upacinanto ito ekattimse kappe Sikhissa Bhagavato kāle
brāhmaṇakule nibbattitvā vayappatto tiṇṇaṃ vedānaṃ pāragū hutvā
araññāyatane assame vasanto tiṇi brāhmaṇasahassāni mante vācesī.
Athekadivasāṃ tassa Satthāraṃ disvā lakkhaṇāni upadhāretvā
lakkhaṇamante parivattentassa “īdisehi lakkhaṇehi samannāgato Anantajino
Anantañño Buddhho bhavissatī”ti Buddhaññaṃ ārabha uḷāro pasādo
upparijji. So tena cittappasādena devaloke nibbatto aparāparaṃ
devamanussesu saṃsaranto imasmiṃ Buddhuppāde Nālakagāme aññatarassa
brāhmaṇassa putto hutvā nibbatti, **Sunāgotissa** nāma ahosi. So
Dhammasenāpatissa gihisahāyo therassa santikaṃ gantvā dhammaṃ sutvā
dassanabhūmiyaṃ patitṭhito pabbajitvā vipassanaṃ paṭṭhapetvā arahattaṃ
pāpuṇi. Tena vuttaṃ **Apadāne**²—

“Himavantassāvidūre, Vasabho nāma pabbato.

Tasmiṃ pabbatapādamhi, assamo āsi māpito³.

1. Abbhasā nāma nāmena (Sī) 2. Khu 3. 183 piṭṭhādīsu. 3. Assamosi sumāpito(Sī)

Tīṇi sissasahassāni, vācesim brāhmaṇo tadā.

Samharitvāna te sisse, ekamantaṃ upāvisim.

Ekamantaṃ nisīditvā, brāhmaṇo mantapāragū.

Buddhavedaṃ gavesanto, ñāṇe cittaṃ pasādayim.

Tattha cittaṃ pasādetvā, nisīdim paṇṇasanthare.

Pallaṅkaṃ ābhujitvāna, tattha kālaṅkato ahaṃ.

Ekatiṃse ito kappe, yaṃ saññamalabhim tadā.

Duggatiṃ nābhijānāmi, ñāṇasaññāyidaṃ phalaṃ.

Sattavīsati kappamhi, rājā Siridharo ahu.

Sattaratanasampanno, cakkavattī mahabbalo.

Kilesā jhāpitā mayhaṃ -pa- kataṃ Buddhassa sāsanaṃ”ti.

Arahattaṃ pana patvā bhikkhūnaṃ dhammadesanāpadesena aññaṃ
byākaronto—

85. “Cittanimittassa kovidō, pavivekarasaṃ vijāniya.

Jhāyaṃ nipako patissato, adhigaccheyya sukhaṃ nirāmisana”ti—
gāthaṃ abhāsi.

Tattha **cittanimittassa kovidoti** bhāvanācittassa nimittaggahaṇe kusalo,
“imasmim samaye cittaṃ paggaḥetabbaṃ, imasmim sampahaṃsitabbaṃ,
imasmim ajjupekkhitabbaṃ”ti evaṃ paggaḥaṇādiyogyassa cittanimittassa
gahaṇe cheko. **Pavivekarasaṃ vijāniyāti** kāyavivekasaṃvaḍḍhitassa¹
cittavivekassa rasaṃ sañjānitvā, vivekasukhaṃ anubhavitvāti attho.
“Pavivekarasaṃ pitvā”ti² hi vuttaṃ. **Jhāyanti** paṭhamam
ārammaṇūpanijjhānena pacchā lakkuṇūpanijjhānena ca jhāyanto. **Nipakoti**
kammaṭṭhānapariharaṇe kusalo. **Patissatoti** upaṭṭhitassati. **Adhigaccheyya**
sukhaṃ nirāmisanti evaṃ samathanimittādikosallena labbhe
cittavivekasukhe patiṭṭhāya sato

1. Kāyavivekassa ca (Ka)

2. Khu 1. 43 piṭṭhe Dhammapade.

sampajāno hutvā vipassanājhāneneva¹ jhāyanto kāmāmisavaṭṭāmisēhi
asammissatāya nirāmisam nibbānasukham phalasukhañca adhigaccheyya
samupagaccheyyāti attho.

Sunāgattheragāthāvaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

6. Nāgitattheragāthāvaṇṇanā

Ito bahiddhā puthu-aññavādinanti āyasmato Nāgitattherassa gāthā. Kā
uppatti? Ayaṃ kira Padumuttarassa Bhagavato kāle Nārado nāma brāhmaṇo
hutvā ekadivasam māḷake nisinno Bhagavantaṃ bhikkhusamghena
purakkhataṃ gacchantaṃ disvā pasannamānaso tīhi gāthāhi abhitthavi. So
tena puññakammena devaloke nibbattitvā aparāparaṃ puññāni katvā
devamanussesu saṃsaranto imasmiṃ Buddhuppāde Kapilavatthunagare
Sakyaṛājakule nibbatti, **Nāgitotissa** nāmaṃ ahosi. So Bhagavati
Kapilavatthusmiṃ viharante **Madhupiṇḍikasuttaṃ**² sutvā paṭiladdhasaddho
pabbajitvā vipassanaṃ vadḍhetvā arahattaṃ pāpuṇi. Tena vuttaṃ
Apadāne³—

“Visālamāḷe āsīno, addasaṃ Lokanāyakaṃ.

Khīṇāsavaṃ balappattaṃ, bhikkhusamghapurakkhataṃ.

Satasahassā tevijjā, chaḷabhiññā mahiddhikā.

Parivārenti Sambuddhaṃ, ko disvā nappasīdati.

Ñāṇe upanidhā yassa, na vijjati sadevake.

Anantañāṇaṃ Sambuddhaṃ, ko disvā nappasīdati.

Dhammakāyañca dīpentaṃ, kevalaṃ ratanākaraṃ.

Vikappetuṃ⁴ na sakkonti, ko disvā nappasīdati.

Imāhi tīhi gāthāhi, Nāradovhayavacchalo⁵.

Padumuttaraṃ thavitvāna, Sambuddhaṃ aparājitaṃ.

1. Vipassanājhānena ca (Sī)

2. Ma 1. 154 piṭṭhādīsu.

3. Khu 3. 184 piṭṭhādīsu.

4. Vikappetuṃ (Sī, Syā)

5. Nāradavhayavacchalo (Sī)

Tena cittappasādena, Buddhasanthavanena ca¹.
Kappānaṃ satasahassaṃ, duggatiṃ nupapajjaham.

Ito timsakappasate, Sumitto nāma khattiyo.
Sattaratanasampanno, cakkavattī mahabbalo.

Kilesā jhāpitā mayham -pa- kataṃ Buddhassa sāsanan”ti.

Arahattaṃ pana patvā Satthu avitathadesanataṃ² dhammassa ca
niyyānikataṃ nissāya sañjātapītisomanasso pītivegappavissatṭham³ udānaṃ
udānento—

86. “Ito bahiddhā puthu-aññavādinam,
Maggo na nibbānagamo yathā ayaṃ.
Itissu saṃghaṃ Bhagavā’ nusāsati,
Satthā sayam pāṇitaleva dassayan”ti—

gātham abhāsi.

Tattha **ito bahiddhā**ti imasmā Buddhasāsanā bāhirake samaye, tenāha
“**puthu-aññavādinan**”ti, nānātitthiyānanti attho. **Maggo na nibbānagamo**
yathā ayaṃti yathā ayaṃ ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo ekaṃsena nibbānaṃ
gacchatīti nibbānagamo, nibbānagāmī, evaṃ nibbānagamo maggo
titthiyasamaye natthi asammāsambuddhappaveditattā aññatitthiyavādassa.
Tenāha Bhagavā—

“Idheva bhikkhave samaṇo, idha dutiyo samaṇo, idha tatiyo
samaṇo, idha catuttho samaṇo, suññā parappavādā samaṇebhi
aññehi”ti⁴.

Ititi evaṃ. **Assūti**⁵ nipātamattaṃ. **Saṃghanti** bhikkhusaṃghaṃ,
ukkaṭṭhaniddesoyaṃ yathā “Satthā devamanussānan”ti. **Saṃghanti** vā
samūhaṃ, veneyyajananti adhippāyo. **Bhagavā**ti bhāgyavantatādīhi kāraṇehi
Bhagavā, ayamettha saṅkhepo. Vitthāro pana Paramatthadīpaniyaṃ
Itivuttakavaṇṇanāyaṃ⁶

1. ...thavitena ca (Sī)

3. Pīivegena visiṭṭham (Sī)

5. Sūti (sabbattha)

2. Satthārā adhigatadesanaṃ (Sī)

4. Dī 2. 125; Ma 1. 92; Aṃ 1. 560 piṭṭhesu.

6. Itivuttaka-Ṭṭha 4 piṭṭhādīsu.

vuttanayena veditabbo. **Satthā**ti diṭṭhadhammikasamparāyikaparamatthehi yathārahaṃ anusāsati satthā. **Sayanti** sayameva. Ayañhettha attho—
 “sīlādikkhandhattayasaṅgaho sammādiṭṭhi-ādīnaṃ aṭṭhannaṃ aṅgānaṃ
 vasena aṭṭhaṅgiko nibbānagāmi ariyamaggo yathā mama sāsane atthi, evaṃ
 bāhirakasamaye maggo nāma natthi”ti sīhanādaṃ nadanto amhākaṃ Satthā
 Bhagavā sayameva sayambhūṇaṇena ñātaṃ,¹ sayameva vā
 mahākaruṇāsaṅcodito hutvā attano desanāvilāsasampattiyaṃ hatthatale
 āmalakaṃ viya dassento bhikkhusaṅghaṃ veneyyajanataṃ anusāsati
 ovadatīti.

Nāgitattheragāthāvaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

7. Paviṭṭhattheragāthāvaṇṇanā

Khandhā diṭṭhā yathābhūtaṃ āyasmato Paviṭṭhattherassa gāthā. Kā
 uppatti? Ayampi purimabuddhesu katādhikāro tattha tattha bhava
 vivaṭṭūpanissayaṃ puññaṃ karonto Atthadassissa Bhagavato kāle Kesavo
 nāma tāpaso hutvā ekadivasaṃ Satthāraṃ upasaṅkamtivā dhammaṃ sutvā
 pasannamānaso abhivādetvā añjaliṃ paggayha padakkhiṇaṃ katvā pakkāmi.
 So tena puññakammena devaloke nibbattitvā aparāparaṃ puññaṃ katvā
 devamanussesu saṃsaranto imasmiṃ Buddhuppāde Magadharatṭhe
 brāhmaṇakule uppajjitvā anukkamena viññutaṃ patto
 nekkhammaninnajjhāsayatāya paribbājakapabbajjaṃ pabbajitvā tattha
 sikkhitabbaṃ sikkhitvā vicaranto Upatissakolitānaṃ Buddhasāsane
 pabbajitabhāvaṃ sutvā “tepi nāma mahāpaṇṇā tattha² pabbajitā, tadeva
 maññe seyyo”ti Satthu santikaṃ gantvā dhammaṃ sutvā paṭiladdhasaddho
 pabbaji. Tassa Satthā vipassanaṃ ācikkhi. So vipassanaṃ ārabhitvā na
 cirasseva arahattaṃ sacchākāsi. Tena vuttaṃ **Apadāne**³—

“Nārado iti me nāmaṃ, Kesavo iti maṃ vidū.

Kusalākusalaṃ esaṃ, agamaṃ Buddhasantikaṃ.

1. Ñāṇaṃ (Sī)

2. Yattha kattha (Sī)

3. Khu 3. 185 piṭṭhādīsu.

Mettacitto kārūṇiko, Atthadassī Mahāmuni.
Assāsayanto satte so, dhammaṃ deseti cakkhumā.

Sakaṃ cittaṃ pasādetvā, sire katvāna añjalim.
Satthāraṃ abhivādetvā, pakkāmiṃ pācināmukho.

Sattarase kappasate, rājā āsi mahīpati.
Amittatāpano nāma, cakkavattī mahabbalo.

Kilesā jhāpitā mayhaṃ -pa- kataṃ Buddhassa sāsanā”ti.

Arahattaṃ pana patvā aññaṃ byākaronto—

87. “Khandhā diṭṭhā yathābhūtaṃ, bhavā sabbe padālītā.
Vikkhīṇo jātisaṃsāro, natthi dāni punabbhavo”ti—

gāthaṃ abhāsi.

Tattha **khandhā**ti pañcupādānakkhandhā, te hi vipassanupalakkhaṇato¹ sāmāññalakkhaṇato ca ñātapariññādīhi pari jānana vasena vipassitabbā. **Diṭṭhā yathābhūtaṃ**ti vipassanāññāsahitāya maggapaññāya “idaṃ dukkhaṃ”ti-ādinā aviparītato diṭṭhā. **Bhavā sabbe padālītā**ti kāmabhavādayo sabbe kammabhavā upapattibhavā ca maggañāṇasatthena bhinnā viddhamsitā. Kilesapadālaneneva hi² kammopapattibhavā padālītā nāma honti. Tenāha “**vikkhīṇo jātisaṃsāro, natthi dāni punabbhavo**”ti. Tassattho hetṭhā vuttoyeva.

Pavittṭhattheragāthāvaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

8. Ajjunattheragāthāvaṇṇanā

Asakkhim vata attānanti āyasmato Ajjunattherassa gāthā. Kā uppatti? Ayampi purimabuddhesu katādhikāro tattha tattha bhavē vivaṭṭūpanissayaṃ kusalaṃ upacinanto Vipassissa Bhagavato kāle sīhayoniyaṃ nibbatto ekadivasaṃ araṇṇe aññatarasmiṃ rukkhamaṇe nisinnaṃ

1. Vipassanūpagabhāvalakkhaṇato (Sī)

2. Kilesānaṃ padālaneneva hi maggapaññāya (Sī)

Satthāraṃ disvā “ayaṃ kho¹ imasmiṃ kāle sabbaseṭṭho purisasīho”ti pasannamānaso supupphitasālasākhaṃ bhañjitvā Satthāraṃ pūjesi. So tena puññakammena devamanussesu saṃsaranto imasmiṃ Buddhuppāde Sāvattiyaṃ seṭṭhikule nibbatti, **Ajjunotissa** nāmaṃ ahosi. So viññutaṃ patto nigaṇṭhehi kataparicayo hutvā “evāhaṃ amataṃ adhigamissāmi”ti vivaṭṭajjhāsayaṭāya daharakāleyeva nigaṇṭhesu pabbajitvā tattha sāraṃ alabhanto Satthu yamakapāṇihāriyaṃ disvā paṭiladdhasaddho sāsane pabbajitvā vipassanaṃ ārabhitvā na cirasseva arahā ahosi. Tena vuttaṃ **Apadāne**²—

“Migarājā tadā āsiṃ, abhijāto sukesarī.

Giriduggaṃ gavesanto, addasaṃ Lokanāyakaṃ.

Ayaṃ nu kho mahāvīro, nibbāpeti mahājanaṃ.

Yannūnāhaṃ upāseyyaṃ, devadevaṃ narāsabhaṃ.

Sākhaṃ sālassa bhañjitvā³, sakosaṃ pupphamāharinṃ.

Upagantvāna Sambuddhaṃ, adāsiṃ pupphamuttamaṃ.

Ekanavutito kappe, yaṃ pupphamabhiropayinṃ.

Duggatiṃ nābhijānāmi, pupphadānassidaṃ⁴ phalaṃ.

Ito ca navame kappe, virocanasanāmakā.

Tayo āsiṃsu rājāno, cakkavattī mahabbalā.

Kilesā jhāpitā mayhaṃ -pa- kataṃ Buddhassa sāsanaṃ”ti.

Arahattaṃ pana patvā anuttarasukhādhigamasambhūtena pīṭivegena udānaṃ udānento—

88. “Asakkhinṃ vata attānaṃ, uddhātuṃ udakā thalaṃ.

Vuyhamāno mahogheva, saccāni paṭivijjha’han”ti—

gāthaṃ abhāsi.

1. No (Sī)

3. Sammā tassa bhajitvāna (Ka)

2. Khu 3. 186 piṭṭhe.

4. Pupphapūjāyidaṃ (Sī)

Tattha **asakkhinti** sakkosim. **Vatāti** vimhaye nipāto. Ativimhayanīyaṃ hetam, yadidaṃ saccapaṭivedho. Tenāha—

“Taṃ kiṃ maññatha bhikkhave, katamaṃ nu kho dukkarataraṃ vā durabhisambhavataraṃ vā, yaṃ sattadhā¹ bhinnassa vālassa koṭiyā koṭim paṭivijjheyā”ti-ādi².

Attānanti niyakajjhataṃ sandhāya vadati. Yo hi paro na hoti so attāti. **Uddhātunti** uddharitum, “uddhaṭan”tipi pāṭho. **Udakāti** saṃsāramahoghasaṅkhātā udakā. **Thalanti** nibbānathalaṃ. **Vuyhamāno mahoghevāti** mahaṇṇave vuyhamāno viya. Idaṃ vuttaṃ hoti—yathā nāma gambhīravatthate appaṭiṭṭhe mahati udakoghe vegasā vuyhamāno puriso kenaci atthakāmena upanītaṃ phiyārittasampannaṃ daḥhanāvaṃ labhitvā sukheneva tato attānaṃ uddharitum sakkuṇeyya pāraṃ pāpuṇeyya, evamevāhaṃ saṃsāramahoghe kilesābhisaṅkhāravegena vuyhamāno Satthārā upanītaṃ samathavipassanupetaṃ ariyamaggaṇāvaṃ labhitvā tato attānaṃ uddharitum nibbānathalaṃ pattum aho asakkhinti. Yathā pana asakkihi, taṃ dassetuṃ “**saccāni paṭivijjha’han**”ti āha. Yasmā ahaṃ dukkhādīni cattāri ariyasaccāni pariññāpahāna-sacchikiriyābhāvanāpaṭivedhena paṭivijjhiṃ ariyamaggañāṇena aññāsim, tasmā asakkihiṃ vata attānaṃ uddhātum udakā thalanti yojanā.

Ajjunattheragāthāvaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

9. (Paṭhama) Devasabhattheragāthāvaṇṇanā

Uttiṇṇā paṅkapalipāti āyasmato Devasabhattherassa gāthā. Kā uppatti? Sopi purimabuddhesu katādhikāro tattha tattha bhava vivaṭṭūpanissayaṃ puññaṃ upacinanto Sikhissa Bhagavato kāle pārāvata³ yoniyaṃ nibbatto ekadivasaṃ Satthāraṃ disvā pasannamānaso piyālaphalaṃ upanesi. Satthā tassa pasādasamvaḍḍhanatthaṃ taṃ paribhuñji. So tena ativiya pasannacitto hutvā kālena kālaṃ upasaṅkamitvā vinditvā cittam

1. Satadhā (Ka)

2. Saṃ 3. 395 piṭṭhe thokaṃ visadisam.

3. Pārāpata (Sī)

pasādeti. So tena puññakammena devaloke nibbatto aparāparam puññāni
 katvā devamanussesu saṃsaranto imasmim Buddhuppāde aññatarassa
 Maṇḍalikaraṇṇo putto hutvā nibbatto taruṇakāleyeva rajje patiṭṭhito
 rajjasukhamanubhavanto vuddho¹ Satthāraṃ upasaṅkami, tassa Satthā
 dhammaṃ desesi. So dhammaṃ sutvā paṭiladdhasaddho saṃvegajāto rajjaṃ
 pahāya pabbajitvā vipassanāya kammaṃ karonto na cirasseva arahattaṃ
 pāpuṇi. Tena vuttaṃ **Apadāne**²—

“Pārāvato tadā āsim, paraṃ anuparodhako.

Pabbhāre seyyaṃ kappemi, avidūre Sikhisatthuno.

Sāyaṃ pātaṇca passāmi, Buddhaṃ Lokagganāyakaṃ.

Deyyadhammo ca me natthi, dvipadindassa tādino.

Piyālaphalamādāya, agamaṃ Buddhasantikaṃ.

Paṭiggahesi bhagavā, Lokajeṭṭho narāsabho.

Tato paraṃ upādāya, paricāriṃ vināyakaṃ.

Tena cittappasādena, tattha kālaṅkato ahaṃ.

Ekattimse ito kappe, yaṃ phalaṃ adadiṃ ahaṃ.

Duggatiṃ nābhijānāmi, phaladānassidaṃ phalaṃ.

Ito pannarase kappe, tayo āsum Piyālino.

Sattaratanasampannā, cakkavattī mahabbalā.

Kilesā jhāpitā mayhaṃ -pa- kataṃ Buddhassa sāsanā”ti.

Arahattaṃ pana patvā pahīnakilesapaccavekkhaṇavasena
 uppannasomanasso udānaṃ udānento—

89. “Uttiṇṇā paṅkapalipā, pātālā parivajjitā.

Mutto oghā ca ganthā ca, sabbe mānā visamhata”ti—

gāthaṃ abhāsi.

1. Natthi (Sī)

2. Khu 3. 187 piṭṭhe.

Tattha **uttiṇṇā**ti uttaritā atikkantā. **Paṅkapalipā**ti paṅkā ca palipā ca. Paṅko vuccati pakatikaddamo. “Palipo”ti gambhīraputhulo mahākaddamo. Idha pana paṅko viyāti paṅko, kāmarāgo asucibhāvāpādanena cittassa makkhanato. Palipo viyāti palipo, puttadārādivisayo bahalo chandarāgo vuttanayena sammakkhanato duruttaraṇato ca. Te mayā anāgāmimaggena sabbaso atikkantāti āha “uttiṇṇā paṅkapalipā”ti. **Pātālā**ti pātāyālanti pātālā, mahāsamudde ninnatarapadesā. Keci pana nāgabHAVANAM “pātālan”ti vadanti. Idha pana agāhaduravaggāhaduruttaraṇaṭṭhena¹ pātālā viyāti pātālā, diṭṭhiyo. Te ca mayā paṭhamamaggādhigameneva sabbathā vajjitā samucchinnāti āha “**pātālā parivajjitā**”ti. **Mutto oghā ca ganthā cā**ti kāmoghādi-oghatto abhiṇṇhākāyaganthādhiganthato ca tena tena maggena mutto parimutto, puna anabhikiraṇa-aganthanavasena atikkantoti attho. **Sabbe mānā visarṇhatā**ti navavidhāpi mānā aggamaggādhigamena visesato saṅghātaṃ vināsaṃ āpāditā samucchinnā. “Mānavidhā hatā”ti keci paṭhanti, mānakoṭṭhāsāti attho. “Mānavisā”ti apare, tesaṃ pana mānavisassa dukkhassa phalato mānavisāti attho daṭṭhabbo.

(Paṭhama) Devasabhattheragāthāvaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

10. Sāmidattattheragāthāvaṇṇanā

Pañcakkhandhā pariññātāti āyasmato Sāmidattattherassa gāthā. Kā uppatti? Ayampi purimabuddhesu katādhikāro Atthadassissa Bhagavato kāle kulagehe nibbattitvā viññutaṃ patto Satthari parinibbute tassa thūpe pupphehi chattātichattaṃ katvā pūjaṃ akāsi. So tena puññakammena devaloke nibbattitvā aparāparaṃ puññāni katvā devamanussesu saṃsaranto imasmim Buddhuppāde Rājagahe aññatarassa brāhmaṇassa putto hutvā nibbatti, **Sāmidattotissa** nāmaṃ ahosi. So anukkamena viññutaṃ patto Buddhānubhāvaṃ sutvā upāsakehi saddhim vihāraṃ gato

1. Agādhaduruttaraṇaṭṭhena (Sī)

Satthāraṃ dhammaṃ desentaṃ disvā pasannamānaso ekamantaṃ nisīdi.
 Satthā tassa ajjhāsayaṃ oloketvā tathā dhammaṃ desesi, yathā saddhaṃ
 paṭilabhi saṃsāre ca saṃvegaṃ. So paṭiladdhasaddho saṃvegajāto
 pabbajitvā ñāṇassa aparipakkattā katipayakālaṃ alasabahulī vihāsi. Puna
 Satthārā dhammadesanāya samuttejito vipassanāya kammaṭṭhānaṃ gahetvā
 tattha yattappayutto viharanto na cireneva arahattaṃ pāpuṇi. Tena vuttaṃ
Apadāne¹—

“Parinibbute Bhagavati, Atthadassīnaruttame.
 Chattātichattaṃ kāretvā, thūpamhi abhiropayim.
 Kālena kalamāgantvā, namassim Lokanāyakaṃ.
 Pupphacchadanaṃ katvāna, chattaṃhi abhiropayim.
 Sattarase kappasate, devarajjamakārayim.
 Manussattaṃ na gacchāmi, thūpapūjāyidaṃ phalaṃ.
 Kilesā jhāpitā mayhaṃ, bhavā sabbe samūhatā.
 Nāgova bandhanaṃ chetvā, viharāmi anāsavo.
 Svāgataṃ vata me āsi, Buddhasettṭhassa santike.
 Tisso vijjā anuppattā, kataṃ Buddhassa sāsanaṃ”ti.

So aparabhāge bhikkhūhi “kiṃ tayā āvuso uttarimanussadhammo
 adhigato”ti puṭṭho sāsanaṃ niyyānikabhāvaṃ attano ca
 dhammānudhammapaṭipattiṃ tesāṃ pavedento aññābyākaraṇavasena—

90. “Pañcakkhandhā pariññātā, tiṭṭhanti chinnaṃulakā.
 Vikkhīṇo jātisaṃsāro, natthi dāni punabbhavo”ti—

gāthaṃ abhāsi.

Tattha **pañcakkhandhā pariññātā**ti mayā ime pañcupādānakkhandaṃ
 “idaṃ dukkhaṃ, ettakaṃ dukkhaṃ, na tato bhiyyo”ti tīhi pariññāhi
 paricchinditvā ñātā veditā paṭividdhā². **Tiṭṭhanti chinnaṃulakā**ti tathā
 pariññātattāyeva

1. Khu 3. 188 piṭṭhe.

2. Paṭiladdhā (Ka)

mūlabhūtaṣsa samudayassa sabbaso pahīnattā te idāni yāva carimakacittanirodhā tiṭṭhanti chinnamūlakā, carimakacittanirodhena pana appaṭisandhikāva nirujjhanti. Tenāha “vikkhīṇo jātisaṃsāro, natthi dāni punabbhavo”ti. Tassattho heṭṭhā vuttoyeva.

Sāmidattattheragāthāvaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

Navamavaggavaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

10. Dasamavagga

1. Paripuṇṇakattheragāthāvaṇṇanā

Na tathā matam satarasanti āyasmato Paripuṇṇakattherassa gāthā. Kā uppatti? Ayampi purimabuddhesu katādhikāro Dhammadassissa Bhagavato kāle kulagehe nibbattitvā viññutaṃ patto Satthari parinibbute Satthu cetiye pupphādīhi uḷāraṃ pūjaṃ akāsi. So tena puññakammena devesu nibbattitvā aparāparaṃ puññāni katvā sugatīsuyeva saṃsaranto imasmim Buddhuppāde Kapilavatthusmim Sakyarājakule nibbattitvā viññutaṃ patto paripuṇṇavibhavatāya **Paripuṇṇakoti** paññāyittha. So vibhavasampannatāya sabbakālaṃ satarasaṃ nāma āhāraṃ paribhuñjanto Satthu missakāhāraparibhogaṃ sutvā “tāva sukhumālopi Bhagavā nibbānasukhaṃ apekkhitvā yathā tathā yāpeti, kasmā mayaṃ āhāragiddhā hutvā āhārasuddhikā bhavissāma, nibbānasukhameva pana amhehi pariyesitabban”ti saṃsāre jātaṃvego gharāvāsaṃ pahāya Satthu santike pabbajitvā Bhagavatā kāyagatāsaticammaṭṭhāne niyojito tattha patiṭṭhāya paṭiladdhajhānaṃ pādakaṃ katvā vipassanāya kammaṃ karonto vipassanaṃ vadḍhetvā arahattaṃ pāpuṇi. Tena vuttaṃ **Apadāne**¹—

“Nibbute Lokanāthamhi, Dhammadassīnarāsabhe.
Āropesiṃ dhajattambhaṃ, Buddhasēṭṭhassa cetiye.

Nissenim māpayitvāna, thūpaseṭṭhaṃ samāruhim.
Jātipupphaṃ gahetvāna, thūpamhi abhiropayim.

1. Khu 3. 188 piṭṭhe.

Aho Buddho aho dhammo, aho no Satthu sampadā.

Duggatiṃ nābhijānāmi, thūpapūjāyidaṃ phalaṃ.

Catunnavutito kappe, Thūpasīkhasanāmakā.

Soḷasāsimsu rājāno, cakkavattī mahabbalā.

Kilesā jhāpitā mayhaṃ -pa- kataṃ Buddhassa sāsanaṃ”ti.

Arahattaṃ pana patvā dhamme¹ gāravabahumānena pītivegavissatṭhaṃ udānaṃ udānento “**na tathā mataṃ satarasan**”ti gāthaṃ abhāsi.

91. Tattha **na tathā mataṃ satarasaṃ, sudhannaṃ yaṃ maya’jja paribhuttanti tathā**ti tena pakārena. **Matanti**² abhimataṃ. **Satarasanti** satarasabhojanaṃ³, “satarasabhojanaṃ nāma satapākasappi-ādīhi abhisankhataṃ bhojanaṃ”ti vadanti. Atha vā anekatto satasaddo “sataso sahassaso”ti-ādīsu viya. Tasmā yaṃ bhojanaṃ anekasūpaṃ anekabyañjanaṃ, taṃ anekarasatāya “satarasan”ti vuccati, nānārasabhojananti attho. Sudhā eva annaṃ sudhābhojanaṃ devānaṃ āhāro. **Yaṃ maya’jja paribhuttanti** yaṃ mayā ajja anubhuttaṃ. “Yaṃ mayā paribhuttan”ti ca idaṃ “satarasaṃ sudhannaṃ”ti etthāpi yojetabbaṃ. Idaṃ vuttaṃ hoti—yaṃ mayā ajja etarahi nirodhasamāpattisamāpajjanavasena phalasamāpattisamāpajjanavasena ca accantameva santaṃ pañītaṃ nibbānasukhaṃ paribhuñjīyamānaṃ, taṃ yathā mataṃ abhimataṃ sambhāvitaṃ, tathā rājakāle mayā paribhuttaṃ satarasabhojanaṃ devattabhāve paribhuttaṃ sudhannaṃ ca⁴ na mataṃ nābhimataṃ. Kasmā? Idaṃ hi ariyanisevitaṃ⁵ nirāmiṣaṃ kilesānaṃ avatthubhūtaṃ, taṃ pana⁶ puthujjanasevitaṃ sāmisaṃ kilesānaṃ vatthubhūtaṃ, taṃ imassa saṅkhampi kalampi kalabhāgampi na upetīti. Idāni “yaṃ maya’jja paribhuttan”ti vuttadhammaṃ desento “**aparimitadassinā Gotamena, Buddhena sudesito dhammo**”ti āha. Tasattho—aparimitaṃ aparicchinnaṃ uppādavayābhāvato santaṃ asaṅkhatadhātuṃ sayambhūñāṇena passī, aparimitassa anantāparimeyyassa ñeyyassa dassāvīti tena **aparimitadassinā** Gotamagottena

1. Dhamma... (Sī)

4. Sudhannaṃva (Ka)

2. Amatanti (Sī)

5. Ariyehi sevitaṃ (Sī)

3. Natthi (Sī)

6. Yaṃ pana (?)

Sammāsambuddhena “khayaṃ virāgaṃ amataṃ paṇītan”¹ ti ca
 “madanimmadano pipāsavinayo”² “sabbasaṅkhārasamatho”³ ti ca ādinā
 suṭṭhu **desito dhammo**, nibbānaṃ mayā ajja paribhuttanti yojanā.

Paripuṇṇakattheragāthāvaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

2. Vijayattheragāthāvaṇṇanā

Yassāsavā parikkhīṇāti āyasmato Vijayattherassa gāthā. Kā uppatti?
 Ayampi purimabuddhesu katādhikāro Piyadassissa Bhagavato kāle
 vibhavasampanne kule nibbattitvā viññutaṃ patto Satthari parinibbute tassa
 thūpassa ratanakhacitaṃ vedikaṃ kāretvā tattha ulāraṃ vedikāmaḥam
 kāresi. So tena puñṇakammena anekasate attabhāve maṇi-obhāsenā vicari.
 Evaṃ devamanussesu saṃsaranto imasmiṃ Buddhuppāde Sāvattiyaṃ
 brāhmaṇakule nibbatti, **Vijayotissa** nāmaṃ ahosi. So vayappatto
 brāhmaṇavijjāsu nipphattiṃ gato tāpasapabbajjaṃ pabbajitvā araṇṇāyatane
 jhānalābhī hutvā viharanto Buddhuppādaṃ sutvā uppannappasādo Satthu
 santikaṃ upasaṅkamitvā Satthāraṃ vanditvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Tassa Satthā
 dhammaṃ desesi. So dhammaṃ sutvā pabbajitvā vipassanaṃ paṭṭhapetvā na
 cirasseva arahattaṃ pāpuṇi. Tena vuttaṃ **Apadāne**⁴—

“Nibbute Lokanāthamhi, Piyadassīnaruttame.

Pasannacitto sumano, muttāvedimakāsahaṃ.

Maṇiḥi parivāretvā, akāsiṃ vedimuttamaṃ.

Vedikāya maḥam katvā, tattha kālaṅkato ahaṃ.

Yaṃ yaṃ yonu’papajjāmi, devattaṃ atha mānusaṃ.

Maṇi dhārenti ākāse, puñṇakammassidaṃ phalaṃ.

Soḷasito kappasate, Maṇippabhāsanāmakā.

Chattiṃ sāsimsu rājāno, cakkavattī mahabbalā.

Kilesā jhāpitā mayhaṃ -pa- kataṃ Buddhassa sāsanā”ti.

1. Khu 1. 5, 312 piṭṭhesu.

2. Am 1. 343; Khu 1. 254 piṭṭādīsu.

3. Am 2. 145; Am 3. 263 piṭṭhesu.

4. Khu 189 piṭṭhe.

Arahattaṃ pana patvā aññaṃ byākaronto “**yassāsavā parikkhīṇā**”ti gāthaṃ abhāsi.

92. Tattha **yassāsavā parikkhīṇā**ti yassa uttamapuggalassa kāmāsavādayo cattāro āsavā sabbaso khīṇā ariyamaggena khepitā. **Āhāre ca anissitoti** yo ca āhāre taṇhādīṭṭhinissayehi anissito agadhito¹ anajjhāpanno, nidassanamattaṃ, āhārasīsenettha cattāropi paccayā gahitāti daṭṭhabbaṃ. Paccayapariyāyo vā idha āhāra-saddo veditabbo. “**Suññato animitto cā**”ti ettha appaṇihitavimokkhopi gahitoyeva, tīṇipi cetāni nibbānasseva nāmāni. Nibbānañhi rāgādīnaṃ abhāvena suññaṃ, tehi vimuttañcāti² suññatavimokkho, tathā rāgādinimittābhāvena saṅkhāranimittābhāvena ca animittaṃ, tehi vimuttañcāti animittavimokkho, rāgādipaṇidhīnaṃ abhāvena appaṇihitaṃ, tehi vimuttañcāti appaṇihito vimokkhoti³ vuccati. Phalasamāpattivasena taṃ ārammaṇaṃ katvā viharantassa ayampi tividho **vimokkho yassa gocaro. Ākāseva sakuntānaṃ, padaṃ tassa durannayanti** yathā ākāse gacchantānaṃ sakuntānaṃ “imasmiṃ ṭhāne pādehi akkamitvā gatā, idaṃ ṭhānaṃ urena paharitvā gatā, idaṃ sīsena, idaṃ pakkhehi”ti⁴ na sakkā ñātuṃ⁵. evameva evarūpassa bhikkhuno “nirayapadādīsu iminā nāma padena gato”ti ñāpetuṃ ca na sakkāti.

Vijayattheragāthāvaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

3. Erakattheragāthāvaṇṇanā

Dukkhā kāmā erakāti āyasmato Erakattherassa gāthā. Kā uppatti? Ayampi purimabuddhesu katādhikāro tattha tattha bhava puññaṇi upacinanto Siddhatthassa Bhagavato kāle kulagehe nibbattitvā viññutaṃ patto ekadivasaṃ Satthāraṃ disvā pasannamānaso Satthu kiñci dātabbayuttakaṃ alabhanto “handāhaṃ kāyasāraṃ puññaṃ karissāmi”ti Satthu gamanamaggaṃ sodhetvā samaṃ akāsi. Satthā tena tathākataṃ maggaṃ

1. Agadhito (Sī)

2. Tehi suñña vimutti cāti (Sī)

3. Vimokkhoti ca (Sī)

4. Idaṃ ṭhānaṃ sīsena idaṃ udarena paharitvā idaṃ pakkhehīti (Sī)

5. Paññāpetuṃ (Sī)

paṭipajji. So tattha Bhagavantam disvā pasannamānaso vanditvā añjalim paggayha pasannacitto yāva dassanūpacārasamatikkamā Buddhārammaṇam pīṭimavijahanto aṭṭhāsi. So tena puññakammena devaloke nibbatto aparāparam puññāni katvā sugatīsuyeva saṁsaranto imasmim Buddhuppāde Sāvatthiyam sambhāvanīyassa kuṭumbiyassa putto hutvā nibbatti, **Erakotissa** nāmam ahosi abhirūpo dassanīyo pāsādiko itikattabbatāsu¹ paramena veyyattiyena samannāgato. Tassa mātāpitaro kulena rūpena² ācārena vayena kosallena ca anucchavikam dārikam ānetvā vivāhakammaṁ akaṁsu. So tāya saddhim saṁvāsena gehe vasanto pacchimabhavikattā kenacideva saṁvegavatthunā saṁsāre saṁviggaṁānaso Satthu santikam gantvā dhammaṁ sutvā paṭiladdhasaddho pabbaji, tassa Satthā kammaṭṭhānam adāsi. So kammaṭṭhānam gahetvā katipayadivasātikkamena ukkaṇṭhābhībhūto vihāsi. Atha Satthā tassa cittappavattim ñatvā ovādasena **“dukkhā kāmā Erakā”**ti gātham abhāsi. So tam sutvā “ayuttam mayā katam³, yoham evarūpassa Satthu santike kammaṭṭhānam gahetvā tam vissajjento⁴ micchāvitakkabahulo vihāsin”ti saṁvegajāto vipassanāya yuttappayutto na cirasseva arahattam pāpuṇi. Tena vuttam **Apadāne**⁵—

“Uttaritvāna nadikam, vanam gacchati cakkhumā.
 Tamaddasāsim Sambuddham, Siddhattham varalakkhaṇam.
 Kudālapīṭakamādāya, samam katvāna tam patham.
 Satthāram abhivādetvā, sakam cittam pasādayim.
 Catunnavutito kappe, yaṁ kammamakarim tadā.
 Duggatim nābhijānāmi, maggaḍānassidam phalam.
 Sattapaññāsakappamhi, eko āsim janādhipo.
 Nāmena Suppabuddhoti, nāyako so narissaro.
 Kilesā jhāpitā mayham -pa- katam Buddhassa sāsanan”ti.

Arahā pana hutvā aññam byākaronto—

1. Kattabbākattabbesu (Sī)

2. Kulānurūpena (Ka)

3. Katam moghā (Ka)

4. Vissajjitvā (Sī)

5. Khu 3. 191 piṭṭhe.

93. “Dukkhā kāmā Eraka,
 Na sukhā kāmā Eraka.
 Yo kāme kāmayaṭi,
 Dukkhaṃ so kāmayaṭi Eraka.
 Yo kāme na kāmayaṭi¹,
 Dukkhaṃ so na kāmayaṭi Erakā”ti—

tameva Bhagavatā vuttagāthaṃ paccudāhāsi.

Tattha **dukkhā kāmā**ti ime vatthukāmakilesakāmā dukkhavattutāya vipariṇāmadukkhasaṃsāradukkhasabhāvato ca dukkhā dukkhamā²dukkhanibbattikā. Vuttaṃ hetuṃ “appaśādā kāmā bahudukkhā bahupāyāsā, ādīnavo ettha bhiyyo”ti-ādi³.

Erakāti paṭhamāṃ tāva Bhagavā taṃ ālapati, pacchā pana thero attānaṃ nāmena kathesi. **Na sukhā kāmā**ti kāmā nāmete jānantassa sukhā na honti, ajānantassa pana sukhato upaṭṭhahanti. Yathāha “yo sukhaṃ dukkhato adda⁴, dukkhamaddakkhi sallato”ti-ādi⁵. **Yo kāme kāmayaṭi, dukkhaṃ so kāmayaṭi**ti yo satto kilesakāmena⁶ vatthukāme kāmayaṭi, tassa taṃ kāmanāṃ sampati sapariḷāhatāya, āyatiṃ apāyadukkhahetutāya ca vaṭṭadukkhahetutāya ca dukkhaṃ. Vatthukāmā pana dukkhassa vatthubhūtā. Iti so dukkhasabhāvaṃ dukkhanimittaṃ dukkhavattuṇca kāmayaṭi vutto. Itaraṃ paṭipakkhavasena tamevatthaṃ⁷ nāpetuṃ vuttaṃ, tasmā tassattho vuttavipariyāyena veditabbo.

Erakattheragāthāvaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

1. Kāmayaṭi Eraka (Sī)

3. Vi 2. 175; Ma 1. 182 piṭṭhādīsu.

5. Saṃ 2. 409; Khu 2. 227; Khu 2. 344 piṭṭhesu.

7. Itarpaṭipakkhavasena ceva vatthuṃ (Sī)

2. Dukkha dukkhā kāmā (Sī)

4. Dakkhi (Sī)

6. Kilesakāme (Sī)

4. Mettājīththeragāthāvaṇṇanā

Namo hi tassa bhagavatoti āyasmato Mettājīththerassa gāthā. Kā uppatti? So kira Anomadassissa Bhagavato kāle kulagehe nibbattitvā viññutaṃ patto sāsane abhippasanno hutvā Bodhirukkhassa iṭṭhakāhi vedikaṃ cinitvā sudhāparikammaṃ kāresi. Satthā tassa anumodanaṃ akāsi. So tena puññakammena devaloke nibbattitvā aparāparaṃ puññāni katvā devamanussesu saṃsaranto imasmiṃ Buddhuppāde Magadharatṭhe aññatarassa brāhmaṇassa putto hutvā nibbatti, **Mettājī**tissa nāmaṃ ahosi. So vayappatto kāmesu ādīnavaṃ disvā tāpasapabbajjaṃ pabbajitvā araṇṇe viharanto Buddhuppādaṃ sutvā pubbaḥetunā codiyamāno Satthu santikaṃ gantvā pavattinivattiyo¹ ārabba paṇhaṃ pucchitvā Satthārā paṇhe vissajjite paṭiladdhasaddho pabbajitvā vipassanaṃ paṭṭhapetvā arahattaṃ pāpuṇi. Tena vuttaṃ **Apadāne**²—

“Anomadassīmunino, bodhivedimakāsahaṃ.

Sudhāya piṇḍaṃ datvāna, paṇikammaṃ akāsahaṃ.

Disvā taṃ sukataṃ kammaṃ, Anomadassī naruttamo.

Bhikkhusaṃge ʒhito Satthā, imā gāthā abhāsatha.

Iminā sudhakammena, cetanāpaṇidhīhi ca.

Sampattiṃ anubhotvāna, dukkhassantaṃ karissati.

Pasannamukhavaṇṇomhi, ekaggo susamāhito.

Dhāremi antimāṃ dehaṃ, Sammāsambuddhasāsane.

Ito kappasate āsīm, paripuṇṇe anūnake.

Rājā Sabbaghano nāma, cakkavattī mahabbalo.

Kilesā jhāpitā mayhaṃ -pa- kataṃ Buddhassa sāsanaṃ”ti.

Arahattaṃ pana patvā Satthāraṃ thomento—

94. “Namo hi tassa Bhagavato, Sakyaputtassa sirīmato.

Tenāyaṃ aggappattena, aggadhammo³ sudesito”ti—

gāthaṃ abhāsi.

1. Pavattiyo (Sī)

2. Khu 3. 190 piṭṭhādīsu.

3. Aggo dhammo (Sī)

Tattha **namoti** namakkāro. **Hīti** nipātamattam. **Tassāti** yo so Bhagavā samattiṃsapāramiyo pūretvā sabbakilese bhañjivā anuttaram sammāsambodhiṃ abhisambuddho, Sakyarājassa puttoti **Sakyaputto**. Anaññasādhāraṇāya puññasampattiyā ca sambhāvito uttamāya rūpakāyasiriyā dhammakāyasiriyā ca samannāgatattā **Sirīmā**, tassa Bhagavato Sakyaputtassa sirīmato namo atthu, taṃ namāmīti attho. **Tenāti** tena Bhagavatā. **Ayanti** tassa dhammassa attano paccakkhatāya vadati. **Aggappattenāti** aggam sabbaññutam, sabbehi vā guṇehi aggabhāvaṃ seṭṭhabhāvaṃ pattenā. **Aggadhammoti** aggo uttamo navavidhalokuttaro dhammo suṭṭhu aviparītam **desito** paveditoḥi.

Mettajittheragāthāvaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

5. Cakkhupālattheragāthāvaṇṇanā

Andhoham hatanetthosmīti āyasmato Cakkhupālattherassa gāthā. Kā uppatti? Sopi purimabuddhesu katādhikāro tattha tattha bhava puññāni karonto Siddhatthassa Bhagavato kāle kulagehe nibbattitvā viññutam patto Bhagavati parinibbute thūpamahe kayiramāne umāpuppham¹ gahetvā thūpaṃ pūjesi. So tena puñnakammena devaloke nibbattitvā aparāparaṃ puññāni katvā devamanussesu saṃsaranto imasmim Buddhuppāde Sāvatthiyaṃ Mahāsuvaṇṇassa nāma kuṭumbikassa putto hutvā nibbatti, tassa **Pāloti** nāmamakaṃsu. Mātā tassa ādhāvitvā paridhāvitvā vicaraṇakāle aññaṃ puttaṃ labhi. Tassa mātāpitaro **Cūlapāloti** nāmaṃ katvā itaraṃ **Mahāpāloti** voharimsu. Atha te vayappatte gharabandhanena bandhimsu. Tasmim samaye Satthā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane. Tattha Mahāpālo Jetavanam gacchantehi upāsakehi saddhiṃ vihāraṃ gantvā Satthu santike dhammaṃ sutvā paṭiladdhasaddho kuṭumbabhāraṃ kaniṭṭhabhātikasessa bhāraṃ katvā sayam pabbajitvā laddhūpasampado ācariyupajjhāyānam santike pañcavassāni vasitvā vuṭṭhavasso pavāretvā Satthu santike kammaṭṭhānaṃ gahetvā

1. Puppham (Si)

saṭṭhimatte sahāyabhikkhū labhitvā tehi saddhiṃ bhāvanānukūlaṃ
vasanaṭṭhānaṃ pariyesanto aññataraṃ paccantagāmaṃ nissāya
gāmaṃvāsikehi upāsakehi kāretvā dinnāya araṇṇāyatane paṇṇasālāya vasanto
samaṇadhammaṃ karoti. Tassa akkhirogo uppanno. Vejjo bhesajjaṃ
sampādetvā adāsi. So vejjena vuttavidhānaṃ na paṭipajji. Tenassa rogo
vaḍḍhi. So “akkhirogavūpasamanato kilesarogavūpasamanameva mayhaṃ
varan”ti akkhirogaṃ ajjupekkhitvā vipassanāyayeve yuttappayutto ahosi.
Tassa bhāvanaṃ ussukkāpentassa apubbaṃ acarimaṃ akkhīni ceva kilesā ca
bhijjimsu. So sukkhavipassako arahā ahosi. Tena vuttaṃ **Apadāne**¹—

“Nibbute Lokamahite², āhutiṇaṃ paṭiggahe.

Siddhatthamhi Bhagavati, mahāthūpamaho ahu.

Mahe pavattamānamhi, Siddhatthassa Mahesino.

Umāpupphaṃ gahetvāna, thūpamhi abhiropayim.

Catunnavutito kappe, yaṃ pupphaṃ abhiropayim.

Duggatiṃ nābhijānāmi, thūpapūjāyidaṃ phalaṃ.

Ito ca navame kappe, Somadevasanāmaka.

Pañcāsīti³ su rājāno³, cakkavattī mahabbalā.

Kilesā jhāpitā mayhaṃ -pa- kataṃ Buddhassa sāsanaṃ”ti.

Atha there akkhirogena vihāre ohīne gāmaṃ piṇḍāya gate bhikkhū
disvā upāsakā “kasmā thero nāgato”ti pucchitvā tamatthaṃ sutvā
sokābhībhūtā piṇḍapātaṃ upanetvā “bhante kiñci mā cintayittha, idāni
mayameva piṇḍapātaṃ ānetvā upaṭṭhahissāmā”ti tathā⁴ karonti. Bhikkhū
therassa ovāde ṭhatvā na cirasseva arahattaṃ patvā vuṭṭhavassā pavāretvā
“satthāraṃ vanditum Sāvattim gamissāma bhante”ti āhaṃsu. Thero “ahaṃ
dubbalo acakkhuko, maggo ca sa-upaddavo, mayā saddhiṃ gacchantānaṃ
tumhākaṃ parissayo bhavissati, tumhe paṭhamāṃ gacchatha, gantvā
Satthāraṃ mahāthere ca mama vandanāya vandatha, Cūḷapālassa

1. Khu 3. 190 piṭṭhe.

3. Pañcāsimsu rājāno (Sī)

2. Lokanāthamhi (Sī)

4. Te tathā (Sī)

mama pavattiṃ kathetvā¹ kañci purisaṃ peseyyāthā”ti āha. Te punapi yācitvā gamanaṃ alabhantā “sādhū”ti paṭissuṇitvā senāsanarṃ saṃsāmetvā upāsake āpucchitvā anukkamena Jetavanaṃ gantvā Satthāraṃ mahāthere ca tassa vandanāya vanditvā dutiyadivase Sāvattiyaṃ piṇḍāya caritvā² Cūlapālassa taṃ pavattiṃ vatvā tena “ayaṃ bhante mayhaṃ bhāgineyyo Pālito nāma, imaṃ pesissāmi”ti³ vutte “maggo saparissayo, na sakkā ekena gahaṭṭhena gantum, tasmā pabbājetabbo”ti taṃ pabbājetvā pesesum. So anukkamena therassa santikaṃ gantvā attānaṃ tassa ārocetvā taṃ gahetvā āgacchanto antarāmagge aññatarassa gāmassa sāmantaṃ araññaṭṭhāne ekissā kaṭṭhahāriyā gāyantiyā saddaṃ sutvā paṭibaddhacitto hutvā yaṭṭhikoṭiṃ vissajjetvā “tiṭṭhatha bhante muhuttaṃ yāvāhaṃ āgacchāmi”ti vatvā tassā santikaṃ gantvā tattha sīlavipattiṃ pāpuṇi. Thero idānimeva itthiyā gītasaddo suto, sāmaṇero ca cirāyati, nūna⁴ sīlavipattiṃ patto bhavissati”ti cintesi. Sopi āgantvā “gacchāma bhante”ti āha. Thero “kiṃ pāpo jātosī”ti pucchi. Sāmaṇero tuṇhī hutvā puna pucchitopi na kathesi, thero “tādisena pāpena mayhaṃ yaṭṭhigahaṇakiccaṃ natthi, gaccha tvan”ti vatvā puna tena “bahuparissayo maggo, tumhe ca andhā, kathaṃ gamissathā”ti vutte “bāla idheva me nipajjitvā marantassāpi aparāparaṃ parivattentassāpi⁵ tādisena gamanaṃ nāma natthi”ti imamatthaṃ dassento—

95. “Andhohaṃ hatanettosmi, kantāraddhānapakkhando⁶.

Sayamānopi gacchissam, na sahāyena pāpenā”ti—

gāthaṃ abhāsitttha.

Tattha **andhoti** cakkhuvikalo. **Hatanettoti** vinaṭṭhacakkhuko, tena “payogavipattivasenāhaṃ upahatanettatāya andho, na jaccandhabhāvenā”ti yathāvuttaṃ andhabhāvaṃ viseseti. Atha vā “andho”ti idaṃ

1. Pavattiṃ vatvā akkhamarṃ kathetvā (Sī)

3. Pesissāmi nanti (Ka)

5. Pavattentassāpi (Sī)

2. Carantā (Sī)

4. Nanu (Ka)

6. Kantāraddhānapakkanto (Sī)

“andhe jiṇṇe mātāpitaro posetī”¹ ti-ādīsu¹ viya maṃsacakkhuvekaḷḷadīpanaṃ,
 “sabbepime paribbājakā andhā acakkhukā”² “andho ekacakkhu
 dvicakkhū”³ ti-ādīsu³ viya na paññācakkhuvekaḷḷadīpananti dassetuṃ
 “hatanettosmī”⁴ ti⁴ vuttaṃ, tena mukhyameva andhabhāvaṃ dasseti.
Kantāraddhānapakkhandoti kantāre vivane⁵ dīghamaggaṃ anupaviṭṭho, na
 jātikantārādigahanaṃ saṃsāraddhānaṃ paṭipannoti adhippāyo. Tādisaṃ hi
 kantāraddhānaṃ ayaṃ thero samatikkamitvā ṭhito, **sayamānopīti** sayantopi,
 pādesu avahantesu urena jaṇṇukāhi ca bhūmiyaṃ saṃsaranto⁶
 parivattentopi gaccheyyaṃ⁷. **Na sahāyena pāpenāti** tādisena pāpapuggalena
 sahāyabhūtena saddhiṃ na gacchissanti yojanā. Taṃ sutvā itaro
 saṃvegajāto “bhāriyaṃ vata mayā sāhasikakammaṃ katan”⁸ ti bāhā paggayha
 kandanto vanasaṇḍaṃ pakkhandho ca⁸ ahosi. Atha therassa sīlatejēna
 paṇḍukambalasilāsaṃ uṇhākāraṃ dassesi. Tena sakko taṃ kāraṇaṃ ñatvā
 therassa santikaṃ gantvā Sāvattigāṃpurisaṃ viya attānaṃ ñāpetvā
 yaṭṭhikoṭiṃ gaṇhanto maggaṃ saṅkhipitvā tadaheva sāyanhe Sāvattithiyaṃ
 therāṃ netvā tatha Jetavane Cūḷapālitenā kārītāya paṇṇasālāya phalake
 nisīdāpetvā tassa sahāyavaṇṇena therassa āgatabhāvaṃ jānāpetvā pakkāmi,
 Cūḷapālītopi taṃ yāvajīvaṃ sakkaccaṃ upaṭṭhāsīti.

Cakkhupālattheragāthāvaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

6. Khaṇḍasumanattheragāthāvaṇṇanā

Ekapupphaṃ cajitvānāti āyasmato Khaṇḍasumanattherassa gāthā. Kā
 uppatti? So kira Padumuttaraṃsa Bhagavato kāle kulagehe nibbattitvā
 viññutaṃ patto Satthari parinibbute tassa thūpassa samantato
 candanavedikāya parikkhipitvā mahantaṃ pūjaṃ akāsi. So tena
 puññakammēna devamanussesu ulāraṃ sampattiṃ anubhavanto Kassapassa
 Bhagavato kāle

1. Ma 2. 242 piṭṭhe.

3. Am 1. 126 piṭṭhe.

5. Kantāre viya vane (Sī)

7. Na gaccheyyaṃ (Sī)

2. Khu 1. 159 piṭṭhe thokaṃ visadisāṃ.

4. Andhohaṃ hatanettosmīti (Ka)

6. Sayanto (Sī)

8. Vanasaṇḍaṃ pakkanto tathāpakkantova (Sī)

kuṭumbikakule nibbatto Satthari parinibbute kanakathūpaṃ uddissa rañṇā
 pupphapūjāya kayiramānāya pupphāni alabhanto ekaṃ
 Khaṇḍasumanapupphaṃ disvā mahatā mūlena taṃ kiṇitvā gaṇhanto cetiye
 pūjaṃ karonto ulāraṃ pītisomanassaṃ uppādesi. So tena puñṇakammena
 devaloke nibbattitvā asīti vassakoṭiyo saggasukhaṃ¹ anubhavitvā imasmiṃ
 Buddhuppāde Pāvāyaṃ Mallarājakule nibbatti. Tassa jātakāle gehe
 khaṇḍasakkharā sumanapupphāni ca uppannāni ahesuṃ. Tenassa
Khaṇḍasumanoti nāmamakaṃsu. So viññutaṃ patto Bhagavati Pāvāyaṃ
 Cundassa ambavane viharante upasaṅkamitvā dhammaṃ sutvā
 paṭiladdhasaddho pabbajitvā vipassanāya kammaṃ karonto na cirasseva
 chaḷabhiñño ahoṣi. Tena vuttaṃ **Apadāne**²—

“Padumuttaro nāma Jino, Lokajeṭṭho narāsabho.
 Jalitvā aggikkhandhova, Sambuddho parinibbuto.

Nibbute ca mahāvīre, thūpo vitthāriko ahu.
 Dūratova upaṭṭhenti, dhātugehavaruttame.

Pasannacitto sumano, akaṃ³ candanavedikaṃ.
 Dissati thūpakhandho ca, thūpānucchaviko tadā.

Bhave nibbattamānamhi, devatte atha mānuse.
 Omattaṃ me na passāmi, pubbakammassidaṃ⁴ phalaṃ.

Pañcadasakappasate, ito aṭṭha janā ahum⁵.
 Sabbe Samattanāmā⁶ te, cakkavattī mahabbalā.

Kilesā jhāpitā mayhaṃ -pa- kataṃ Buddhassa sāsanā”ti.

Arahattaṃ pana patvā attano purimajātīm anussaranto tattha attano
 sumanapupphapariccāgassa saggasampattinimittataṃ nibbānūpanissayataṃ
 ca disvā udānavasena tamatthaṃ pakāseto—

96. “Ekapupphaṃ cajitvāna, asīti vassakoṭiyo.
 Saggesu paricāretvā, sesakenamhi nibbuto”ti—

gāthaṃ abhāsi.

1. Aggasukhaṃ (Ka)

3. Akari (Ka)

5. Pañcasate dase kappe, sateto aṭṭha janā buhū (Sī)

2. Khu 3. 189 piṭṭhādīsu.

4. Pupphakammassidaṃ (Ka)

6. Samagganāmā (Sī)

Tattha **ekapupphanti** ekaṃ kusumaṃ, taṃ pana idha sumanapuppham̐ adhippetam̐. **Cajitvānāti** Satthu thūpapūjākaraṇavasena pariccajitvā pariccāgahetu. **Asīti vassakoṭiyoti** manussagaṇanāya vassānaṃ asīti koṭiyo, accantasamyoge cetam̐ upayogavacanam̐, idaṅca chasu kāmasaggesu dutiye aparāparuppattivasena vuttanti veditabbaṃ. Tasmā **saggesūti** Tāvatiṃsasaṅkhāte saggaloke, punappunam̐ uppajjanavasena hettha bahuvacanam̐. **Paricāretvāti** rūpādīsu ārammaṇesu indriyāni paricāretvā sukham̐ anubhavitvā, devaccharāhi vā attānaṃ paricāretvā upaṭṭhāpetvā. **Sesakenamhi nibbutoti** pupphapūjāya vasena pavattakusalacetanāsu bhavasampatti¹ dāyakakammato sesena yaṃ tattha vivaṭṭūpanisayabhūtam̐, taṃ sandhāya vadati. Bahūhi tattha pubbāparavasena pavattā cetanā. **Sasakenāti** vā tasseva kammaṃ vipākāvasesena² aparikkhīṇeyeva tasmim̐ kammavipāke nibbuto amhi, kilesaparinibbānena parinibbutosmi. Etena yasmiṃ attabhāve ṭhatvā attanā arahattaṃ sacchikataṃ, sopi carimattabhāvo tassa kammavipākoti dasseti. Yādisaṃ sandhāya aññatthāpi “tasseva kammaṃ vipākāvasesenā”ti³ vuttaṃ.

Khaṇḍasumanattheragāthāvaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

7. Tissattheragāthāvaṇṇanā

Hitvā satapalam̐ kaṃsanti āyasmato Tissattherassa gāthā. Kā uppatti? Ayampi purimabuddhesu katādhikāro Vipassissa Bhagavato kāle yānakārakule nibbattitvā viññutaṃ patto ekadivasam̐ Bhagavantaṃ disvā pasannamānaso candanakhaṇḍena phalakaṃ katvā Bhagavato upanāmesi, taṅca Bhagavā paribhuñji. So tena puñṇakammena devaloke nibbattitvā aparāparam̐ puñṇāni katvā devamanussesu saṃsaranto imasmiṃ Buddhuppāde Roruvanagare rājakule nibbatti. So vayappatto pitari kālāṅkate rajje patiṭṭhito Bimbisārarañño adiṭṭhasahāyo hutvā tassa maṇimuttāvatthādīni paṇṇākārāni pesesi. Tassa rājā Bumbisāro

1. Devasampatti... (Ka)

2. Vipākā vasesena saha (Sī)

3. Vi 1. 145; Saṃ 1. 92 piṭṭhādīsu.

puññavantataṃ sutvā paṭipābhataṃ pesento cittapaṭe Buddhacaritaṃ
 suvaṇṇapaṭṭe ca paṭiccasamuppādaṃ likhāpetvā pesesi. So taṃ disvā
 purimabuddhesu katādhikāratāya pacchimabhavikatāya ca cittapaṭe
 dassentaṃ Buddhacaritaṃ suvaṇṇapaṭṭake likhitaṃ
 paṭiccasamuppādakkamañca oloketvā pavattinivattiyo sallakkhetvā
 sāsanaṃ hadaye ṭhapetvā sañjātasamvego “diṭṭho mayā Bhagavato
 veso, sāsanaṃ¹ ca ekapadesena ñāto, bahudukkhā kāmā bahupāyāsā,
 kiṃ dāni mayhaṃ gharāvāsenā”ti rajjaṃ pahāya kesamassuṃ ohāretvā²
 kāsāyāni vatthāni acchādetto Bhagavantaṃ uddissa pabbajitvā
 mattikāpattaṃ gahetvā rājā Pukkusāti³ viya mahājanassa pārīdevantasseva
 nagarato nikkhamitvā anukkamena Rājagahaṃ gantvā tattha
 sappasoṇḍikapabbhāre viharantaṃ Bhagavantaṃ upasaṅkamitvā vanditvā
 ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Satthā dhammaṃ desesi. So dhammadesanaṃ sutvā
 vipassanāya kammaṭṭhānaṃ gahetvā yuttappayutto viharanto vipassanaṃ
 ussukkāpetvā arahattaṃ pāpuṇi. Tena vuttaṃ **Apadāne**⁴—

“Yānakāro pure āsiṃ, dārukamme susikkhito.

Candanaṃ phalakaṃ katvā, adāsiṃ lokabandhuno.

Pabbhāsati idaṃ byamhaṃ, suvaṇṇassa sunimmitaṃ.

Hatthiyānaṃ assayānaṃ, dibbayānaṃ upaṭṭhitaṃ.

Pāsādā sivikā ceva, nibbattanti yadicchakaṃ.

Akkhubbhaṃ ratanaṃ⁵ mayhaṃ, phalakassa idaṃ phalaṃ.

Ekanavutito kappe, phalakaṃ yamahaṃ dadim.

Duggatiṃ nābhijānāmi, phalakassa idaṃ phalaṃ.

Sattapaññāsakappamhi, caturo Nimmitāvhayā⁶.

Sattaratanaṃ sampannā, cakkavattī mahabbalā.

Kilesā jhāpitā mayhaṃ -pa- kataṃ Buddhassa sāsanaṃ”ti.

Arahattaṃ pana patvā udānavasena attano paṭipattiṃ kathento—

1. Sāsanaṃ (Ka)

3. Pukkusāti (Ka)

5. Ākāsarātanaṃ (Sī)

2. Ohāritvā (Ka)

4. Khu 3. 192 piṭṭhe.

6. Cattāro santanāmakā (Sī)

97. “Hitvā satapalaṃ kaṃsaṃ, sovaṇṇaṃ satarājikaṃ.

Aggaḥiṃ mattikāpattāṃ, idaṃ dutiyābhisecanaṃ”ti—

gāthaṃ abhāsi.

Tattha **hitvā**ti pariccajivā. **Satapalanti** sataṃ palāni yassa, taṃ satapalaparimāṇaṃ. **Kaṃsanti** thālaṃ¹. **Sovaṇṇanti** suvaṇṇamayaṃ. **Satarājikanti** bhittivicittatāya² ca anekarūparāji³ cittatāya ca anekalekhāyuttaṃ. **Aggaḥiṃ mattikāpattanti** evarūpe mahārahe bhājane pubbe bhuñjitvā Buddhānaṃ ovādaṃ karonto “idānāhaṃ taṃ chaḍḍetvā mattikāmayapattāṃ aggaḥesiṃ, aho sādhu mayā kataṃ, ariyavataṃ anuṭṭhitaṃ”ti bhājanakittanāpadesena rajjapariccāgaṃ pabbajjūpagamanañca anumodanto vadati. Tenāha “**idaṃ dutiyābhisecanaṃ**”ti. Paṭhamaṃ rajjābhisecanaṃ upādāya idaṃ pabbajjūpagamaṇaṃ mama dutiyaṃ abhisecanaṃ. Tañhi rāgaḍḍhi saṃkiliṭṭhaṃ sāsāṅkaṃ saparisaṅkaṃ kammaṃ⁴ anattasaññitaṃ dukkhapaṭibaddhaṃ nihīnaṃ, idaṃ pana taṃvipariyāyato uttamaṃ pañṭanti adhippāyo.

Tissattheragāthāvaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

8. Abhayattheragāthāvaṇṇanā

Rūpaṃ disvā sati muṭṭhāti āyasmato Abhayattherassa gāthā. Kā uppatti? Sopi purimabuddhesu katādhikāro tattha tattha bhava vivatṭūpanissayaṃ puññaṃ upacinanto Sumedhassa Bhagavato kāle kulagehe nibbattitvā viññutaṃ patto ekadivasaṃ Sumedhaṃ Bhagavantaṃ disvā pasannacitto saḷalappupphehi pūjamakāsi. So tena puññakammena devesu nibbattitvā aparāparaṃ puññāni katvā sugatīsuyeva saṃsaranto imasmiṃ Buddhuppāde Sāvattiyaṃ brāhmaṇakule nibbattitvā **Abhayoti** laddhanāmo viññutaṃ patto hetusampattiyā codiyamāno ekadivasaṃ vihāraṃ gato Satthu dhammadesanaṃ sutvā paṭiladdhasaddho pabbajitvā katapubbakicco vipassanāya kammaṃ karonto viharati. Athassa ekadivasaṃ

1. Kaṃsatālaṃ (Sī), tālaṃ (Ka)

3. Rājini (Sī)

2. Vibhattavicittatāya (Sī)

4. Kiliṭṭhaṃ sātīkasadisāṃ taṃ kammaṃ (Ka)

gāmaṃ piṇḍāya pavīṭṭhassa alaṅkatapaṭiyattaṃ mātuḡāmaṃ disvā
ayonisomanasikāra-vasena tassa rūpaṃ ārabba chandarāgo uppajji, so
vihāraṃ pavisitvā “satiṃ vissajjitvā oloketassa rūpārammaṇe mayhaṃ
kilesa uppanto, ayuttaṃ mayā katan”ti attano cittaṃ niggaṇhanto tāvadeva
vipassanaṃ vaḍḍhettvā arahattaṃ pāpuṇi. Tena vuttaṃ **Apadāne**¹—

“Sumedho nāma nāmena, Sayambhū aparājito.
Vivekamanubrūhanto, ajjhogahi mahāvanaṃ.

Saḷalaṃ pupphitaṃ disvā, ganthitvāna vaṭaṃsakaraṃ.
Buddhassa abhiropesiṃ, sammukhā Lokanāyakaṃ.

Timśakappasahassamhi, yaṃ pupphamabhiropayim.
Duggatiṃ nābhijānāmi, Buddhapūjāyidaṃ phalaṃ.

Ūnavīse kappasate, soḷasāsuraṃ Sunimmitā.
Sattaratanasampannā, cakkavattī mahabbalā.

Kilesā jhāpitā mayhaṃ -pa- kataṃ Buddhassa sāsanā”ti.

Arahattaṃ pana patvā attano kilesupattinidassanena “kilese
anuvattentassa vaṭṭadukkhato nattheva sīsukkhipanaṃ. Ahaṃ pana te
nānuvattin”ti dassento—

98. “Rūpaṃ disvā sati muṭṭhā, piyaṃ nimittaṃ manasikaroto.
Sārattacitto vedeti, tañca ajjhosa tiṭṭhati.
Tassa vaḍḍhanti āsavā, bhavamūlopagāmino”ti²—

gāthaṃ abhāsi.

Tattha **rūpanti** rajjanīyaṃ rūpāyatanaṃ, taṃ panettha itthirūpaṃ
adhippettaṃ, **Disvā**ti cakkhunā disvā, cakkhudvārānusārena
nimittānubyañjanasallakkhaṇavasena³ taṃ gahetvā, tassa⁴ tathāgahaṇahetūti
attho. **Sati muṭṭhā**ti asubhasabhāve kāye “asubhaṇ”tveva pavattanasati⁵
naṭṭhā. Yathā pana rūpaṃ disvā sati naṭṭhā, taṃ dassento āha “**piyaṃ
nimittaṃ manasikaroto**”ti. Yathā-upaṭṭhitaṃ ārammaṇaṃ “subhaṇ
sukhaṇ”ti-ādinā piyanimittaṃ

1. Khu 3. 192 piṭṭhādīsu.

2. Bhavamūlābhavagāminoti (Sī)

3. Nimittānubyañjanupalakkhaṇavasena (Sī,Ka)

4. Tassa vā (Sī)

5. Pavattanakā sati (Sī)

katvā ayonisomanasikārena manasikaroto sati muṭṭhāti yojanā. Tathā bhūtova¹ **sārattacitto vedetīti** suṭṭhu rattacitto hutvā taṃ rūpārammaṇaṃ anubhavati abhinandati², abhinandanto pana **tañca ajjhosa tiṭṭhati** ajjhosāya taṃ ārammaṇaṃ gilitvā pariniṭṭhapetvā vattati ceva, evaṃbhūtassa ca **tassa vaḍḍhanti**³ **āsavā bhavamūlopagāminoti** bhavassa saṃsārassa mūlabhāvaṃ kāraṇabhāvaṃ⁴ upagamanasabhāvā kāmāsavādayo cattāropi āsavā tassa puggalassa uparūpari vaḍḍhantiyeva, na hāyanti. Mayhaṃ pana paṭisaṅkhāne⁵ ṭhatvā vipassanaṃ vaḍḍhetvā saccāni paṭivijjhantassa maggapaṭipāṭiyā te cattāropi āsavā anavasesato pahīnā parikkhīṇāti adhippāyo.

Abhayattheragāthāvaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

9. Uttiyattheragāthāvaṇṇanā

Saddaṃ sutvā sati muṭṭhāti āyasmato Uttiyattherassa gāthā. Kā uppatti? Ayampi purimabuddhesu katādhikāro tattha tattha bhava vivatṭūpanissayaṃ puññaṃ upacinanto Sumedhassa Bhagavato kāle kulagehe nibbattitvā viññutaṃ patto ekadivasam Satthāraṃ disvā pasannacitto gonakādi-atthataṃ sa-uttaracchadaṃ Buddhārahaṃ pallaṅkaṃ Gandhakuṭiyaṃ paññāpetvā adāsi. So tena puññakammena devamanussesu saṃsaranto imasmiṃ Buddhuppāde Kapilavatthusmiṃ Sakyarājakule nibbatti, tassa **Uttiyoti** nāmaṃ ahosi. So vayappatto Satthu ñātisaṃāgame Buddhānubhāvaṃ disvā paṭiladdhasaddho pabbajitvā samaṇadhammaṃ karonto ekadivasam gāmaṃ⁶ piṇḍāya pavitṭho antarāmagge mātugāmaṃ⁷ gītassaddaṃ sutvā ayonisomanasikāravasena tattha candarāge uppanne paṭisaṅkhānabalena taṃ vikkhambhetvā vihāraṃ pavisitvā sañjatasamvego divāṭṭhāne nisīditvā tāvadeva vipassanaṃ vaḍḍhetvā arahattaṃ pāpuṇi. Tena vuttaṃ **Apadāne**⁸—

1. Tatova (Sī)

3. Evaṃbhūtassa vaḍḍhanti (Ka)

5. Paṭisaṅkhāre (Sī, Ka)

7. Aññatarāya itthiyā (Sī)

2. Natthi (Sī)

4. Mūlabhāvakāraṇabhāva... (Sī)

6. Nagaraṃ (Sī)

8. Khu 3. 193 piṭṭhe.

“Sumedhassa Bhagavato, Lokajetṭhassa tādino.

Pallaṅko hi mayā dinno, sa-uttarasapacchado¹.

Sattaratanasampanno, pallaṅko āsi so² tadā.

Mama saṅkappamaññāya, nibbattati sadā mama.

Timsakappasahassamhi, pallaṅkamadadiṃ tadā.

Duggatiṃ nābhijānāmi, pallaṅkassa idaṃ phalaṃ.

Vīsakappasahassamhi, Suvanṇābhā tayo janā.

Sattaratanasampannā, cakkavattī mahabbalā.

Kilesā jhāpitā mayhaṃ -pa- kataṃ Buddhassa sāsanan”ti.

Arahattaṃ pana patvā attano kilesupattinidassanena “kilese ajigucchantassa natthi vaṭṭadukkhato sīsukkipanam, ahaṃ pana te jigucchimevā”ti dassento—

99. “Saddaṃ sutvā sati muṭṭhā, piyaṃ nimittaṃ manasikaroto.

Sārattacitto vedeti, tañca ajjhosa tiṭṭhati.

Tassa vaḍḍhanti āsavā, saṃsāra³ upagāmino”ti—

gāthaṃ abhāsi.

Tattha **saddanti** rajjanīyaṃ saddārammaṇaṃ. **Saṃsāra-upagāminoti**—

“Khandhānañca paṭipāṭi, dhātu-āyatanāna ca.

Abbocchinnaṃ vattamānā⁴, saṃsāroti pavuccatī”ti—

evaṃ vuttasaṃsāra vaṭṭakāraṇaṃ⁵ hutvā upagamentīti saṃsāra-upagāmino⁶, “saṃsārūpagāmino”ti vā pāṭho. Sesāṃ anantaragāthāya vuttanayameva.

Uttiyattheragāthāvaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

1. Sa-uttaracchadattathato (Sī)

3. Saṃsāraṃ (Sī)

5. Vuttasaṃsāra vaṭṭaṃ kāraṇaṃ (?)

2. Yo (Sī)

4. Vattamānaṃ (Sī)

6. Saṃsāragāmino (Sī)

10. (Dutiya) Devasabhattheragāthāvaṇṇanā

Sammappadhānasampannoti āyasmato Devasabhattherassa gāthā. Kā uppatti? Ayampi purimabuddhesu katādhikāro tattha tattha bhavē vivatṭūpanissayaṃ kusalaṃ upacinanto Sikhissa Bhagavato kāle kulagehe nibbattitvā viññutaṃ patto ekadivasaṃ Sikhim Bhagavantaṃ disvā pasannamānaso bandhujīvakapupphehi pūjaṃ akāsi. So tena puññakammena devamanussesu saṃsaranto imasmiṃ Buddhuppāde Kapilavatthusmiṃ Sakyarājakule nibbatti, tassa **Devasabhoti** nāmaṃ ahosi. So vayappatto cumbaṭakalahavūpasamanatthaṃ Satthari āgate Buddhānubhāvaṃ disvā pasannamānaso saraṇesu paṭiṭṭhito puna Nigrodhārāme satthari viharante Satthāraṃ upasaṅkamtivā paṭiladdhasaddho pabbajitvā katapubbakicco vipassanāya kammaṃ karonto nacirasseva arahattaṃ pāpuṇi. Tena vuttaṃ **Apadāne**¹—

“Candaṃva vimalaṃ suddhaṃ, vipassannamanāvilaṃ.

Nandībhavaparikkhīṇaṃ², tiṇṇaṃ loke visattikaṃ.

Nibbāpayantaṃ janataṃ, tiṇṇaṃ tārayataṃ vamaṃ.

Muniṃ vanamhi jhāyantaṃ, ekaggaṃ susamāhitaṃ.

Bandhujīvakapupphehi, lagetvā suttakenahaṃ.

Buddhassa abhiropayim, Sikhino Lokabandhuno.

Ekatim se ito kappe, yaṃ kammamakarim tadā.

Duggatiṃ nābhijānāmi, Buddhapūjāyidaṃ phalaṃ.

Ito sattamake kappe, manujindo mahāyaso.

Samantacakkhunāmāsi, cakkavattī mahabbalo.

Kilesā jhāpitā mayhaṃ -pa- kataṃ Buddhassa sāsanā”ti.

Arahattaṃ pana patvā attanā adhigataṃ vimuttisukhaṃ nissāya uppannapītisomanasso udānavasena—

1. Khu 3. 194 piṭṭhe.

2. Nandirāgaparikkhīṇaṃ (Sī)

100. “Sammappadhānasampanno, satipaṭṭhānagocarō.

Vimuttikusumasañchanno, parinibbissatyanāsavo”¹—

gātham abhāsi.

Tattha **sammappadhānasampannoti**

sampannacatubbidhasammappadhāno, tehi kattabbakiccam sampādetvā

ṭhitoti attho. **Satipaṭṭhānagocaroti** kāyānupassanādayo satipaṭṭhānā gocarō

pavattiṭṭhānam etassāti satipaṭṭhānagocarō, catūsu satipaṭṭhānesu

patiṭṭhitacittoti attho. Guṇasobhena paramasugandhā vimuttiyeva kusumāni,

tehi sabbaso sammadeva sañchanno vibhūsito alaṅkatoti

vimuttikusumasañchanno. Parinibbissatyanāsavoti evaṃ sammā paṭipajjanto

bhikkhu na cirasseva anāsavo hutvā parinibbissati sa-upādisesāya

anupādisesāya ca nibbānadhātuyāti attho. Idameva ca therassa

aññābyākaraṇam ahosi.

(Dutiya) Devasabhattheragāthāvaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

Dasamavaggavaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

11. Ekādasamavagga

1. Belaṭṭhānikattheragāthāvaṇṇanā

Hitvā gihittam anavositattoti-ādikā āyasmato Belaṭṭhānikattherassa
gāthā. Kā uppatti? Ayampi purimabuddhesu katādhikāro ito ekatimse kappe

Vessabhussa Bhagavato kāle brāhmaṇakule nibbattitvā vayappatto

brāhmaṇasippesu nipphattim gantvā gharāvāsam pahāya isipabbajjam

pabbajitvā isihi parivuto vicaranto ekadivasam Vessabhum Bhagavantam

disvā pītisomanassajāto Satthu ñāṇasampattim nissāya pasannamānaso

ñāṇam uddissa pupphehi pūjam akāsi. So tena puñṇakammena

devamanussesu saṃsaranto imasmim Buddhuppāde Sāvatthiyam

brāhmaṇakule nibbattitvā **Belaṭṭhānikoti** laddhanāmo

1. Parinibbāyissatyanāsavoti (Sī)

viññutaṃ patto Satthu dhammadesanaṃ sutvā paṭiladdhasaddho pabbajitvā
kammaṭṭhānaṃ gahetvā Kosalaraṭṭhe araññe viharanto alaso
kāyadaḷhibahulo pharusavāco ahosi, samaṇadhamme cittaṃ na uppādesi.
Atha naṃ Bhagavā ñāṇaparipākāṃ oloketvā—

101. “Hitvā gihittaṃ anavositatto,
Mukhanaṅgalī odariko kusīto.
Mahāvarāhova nivāpapuṭṭho,
Punappunaṃ gabbhamupeti mando”ti—

imāya obhāsagāthāya saṃvejesi. So Satthāraṃ purato nisinnaṃ viya disvā
tañca gāthaṃ¹ sutvā saṃvegajāto ñāṇassa paripākāṃ gatattā vipassanaṃ
paṭṭhapetvā na cirasseva arahattaṃ pāpuṇi. Tena vuttaṃ **Apadāne**²—

“Kaṇikāraṃva jotantaṃ³, nisinnaṃ pabbatantare.
Obhāsentaṃ disā sabbā, osadhiṃ viya tāraṃ⁴.
Tayo māṇavakā āsum, sake sippe susikkhitā.
Khāribhāraṃ gahetvāna, anventi mama pacchato.
Puṭake satta pupphāni, nikkhattāni tapassinā.
Gahetvā tāni ñāṇamhi, Vessabhussābhiropayim.
Ekatiṃse ito kappe, yaṃ pupphamabhiropayim.
Duggatiṃ nābhijānāmi, ñāṇapūjāyidaṃ phalaṃ.
Ekūnatiṃsakappamhi, Vipulābhasanāmakko.
Sattaratanasampanno, cakkavattī mahabbalo.
Kilesā jhāpitā mayhaṃ -pa- kataṃ Buddhassa sāsanā”ti.

Arahattaṃ pana patvā Satthu ovādaṃ paṭipūjento byatirekamukhena ca⁵
aññaṃ byākaronto tameva gāthaṃ paccudāhāsi.

1. Kathaṃ (Ka)

2. Khu 3. 184 piṭṭhe.

3. Jotantaṃ (Sī)

4. Tāraṃ (Ka)

5. Byatirekamukhena (Ka)

Tattha **hitvā gihittanti** gahaṭṭhabhāvaṃ pariccajivā, pabbajivāti attho. **Anavositattoti** anurūpaṃ avositatto, yadatthaṃ sāsane pabbajantassa anurūpapariññādīnaṃ atīritattā¹ apariyosita bhāvo akata karaṇīyoti attho. Atha vā **anavositattoti** anu-avositasabhāvo, visuddhīnaṃ maggānañca anupaṭipāṭiyā vasitabbavāsassa akatāvī, dasasu ariyavāsesu avusitavāti attho. Mukhasaṅkhātaraṃ naṅgalaṃ imassa atthīti **mukhanaṅgalī**. Naṅgalena viya pathaviṃ paresu² pharusavācappayogena attānaṃ khanantoti attho. **Odarikoti** udare pasuto udaraposanatapparo³. **Kusītoti** alaso, bhāvaṇaṃ ananuyuñjanto. Evaṃbhūtaṃ nipphattiṃ dassento āha “**mahāvarāhova nivāpapuṭṭho, punappunaṃ gabbhamupeti mando**”ti. Tassattho hetṭhā vuttoyeva. Ettha ca yathā pabbajivā anavositādisabhāvatāya punappunaṃ gabbhamupeti mando, na evaṃ mādiso paṇḍito. Tabbiparītasabhāvatāya pana sammāpaṭipattiyā matthakaṃ pāpitattā parinibbāyāti byatirekamukhena aññaṃ byākāsīti daṭṭhabbanti.

Belatṭhānikattheragāthāvaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

2. Setucchattheragāthāvaṇṇanā

Mānena vañcitāseti āyasmato Setucchattherassa gāthā. Kā uppatti? Ayampi purimabuddhesu katādhikāro tattha tattha bhava vivatṭūpanissayaṃ puññaṃ upacinanto Tissassa Sammāsambuddhassa kāle kulagehe nibbattitvā viññutaṃ patto ekadivasaṃ Tissaṃ Bhagavantaṃ disvā pasannamānaso sumadhuraṃ panasaphalaṃ abhisāṅkhataṃ nāḷikerasāḷavam⁴ adāsi. So tena puññaṃ kammena devaloke nibbattitvā aparāparaṃ devamanussesu saṃsaranto imasmim Buddhuppāde aññatarassa Maṇḍalikaraṇṇo putto hutvā nibbatti, **Setucchotissa** nāmaṃ ahosi. So pitari mate rajje patiṭṭhito ussāhasattīnaṃ⁵ abhāvena rājakiccāni virādhento rajjaṃ parahatthagataṃ katvā dukkhappattiyā saṃvegajāto janapadacārikaṃ carantaṃ

1. Ataritattā (Sī)

3. Udaraposanakapparo (Ka)

5. Ussāhanassa sampattīnaṃ (Sī)

2. Pathavippadesesu. Pathavīpadesu (Ka)

4. Sāḷuvanaṃ (Sī), sāḷuvaṃ (Ka)

Bhagavantam disvā upasaṅkamitvā dhammam sutvā paṭiladdhasaddho pabbajitvā parikammaṃ karonto tadaheva arahattaṃ pāpuṇi. Tena vuttam **Apadāne**¹—

“Tissassa kho Bhagavato, pubbe phalamadāsaham.

Nāḷikerañca pādāsim, khajjakam abhisammataṃ.

Buddhassa tamaham datvā, Tissassa tu Mahesino.

Modāmaham kāmakāmī, upapajjim yamicchakam.

Dvenavute ito kappe, yaṃ dānamadadiṃ tadā.

Duggatiṃ nābhijānāmi, phaladānassidaṃ phalam.

Ito terasakappamhi, rājā Indasamo ahu.

Sattaratanasampanno, cakkavattī mahabbalo.

Kilesā jhāpitā mayham -pa- kataṃ Buddhassa sāsanam”ti.

Arahattaṃ pana patvā kilese garahanto—

102. “Mānena vañcitāse, saṅkhāresu saṅkilissamānāse.

Lābhālābhena mathitā, samādhim nādhigacchantī”ti—

gātham abhāsi.

Tattha **mānena vañcitāseti** “seyyohamasmi”ti-ādinayappavattena mānena attukkaṃsanaparavambhanādivasena kusalabhaṇḍacchedanena vippaladdhā. **Saṅkhāresu saṅkilissamānāseti** ajjhattikabāhiresu cakkhādīsū ceva rūpādīsū ca saṅkhatadhammesu saṅkilissamānā, “etaṃ mama, esohamasmi, eso me attā”ti taṇnimittam taṇhāgāhādivasena² saṅkilesam āpajjamānā. **Lābhālābhena mathitāti** pattacīvarādīnañceva vatthādīnañca lābhena tesamyeva ca alābhena taṇnimittam uppannehi anunayapaṭighehi mathitā madditā abhibhūtā. Nidassanamattañcetam, avasiṭṭhalokadhammānampettha³ saṅgaho daṭṭhabbo. **Samādhim nādhigacchantīti** te evarūpā puggalā samādhim samathavipassanāvasena cittekaggataṃ kadācipi na vindanti na paṭilabhanti na pāpuṇanti samādhisaṃvattanikānaṃ dhammānaṃ abhāvato, itaresaṅca bhāvato. Idhāpi yathā mānādīhi abhibhūtā aviddasuno⁴

1. Khu 3. 282 piṭṭhe. 2. Taṇhādivasena (Sī) 3. Cettha (Sī) 4. Te aviddasuno (Sī)

samādhim nādhigacchanti, na evaṃ viddasuno. Te pana mādisā tehi
anabhibhūtā samādhim adhigacchantevāti byatirekamukhena
aññābyākaraṇanti veditabbaṃ.

Setucchattheragāthāvaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

3. Bandhurattheragāthāvaṇṇanā

Nāhaṃ etena atthikoti āyasmato Bandhurattherassa gāthā. Kā uppatti?
Ayampi purimabuddhesu katādhikāro Siddhatthassa Bhagavato kāle
aññatarassa rañño antepure gopako hutvā ekadivasam Bhagavantaṃ
sapaṇisaṃ rājaṅgaṇena¹ gacchantaṃ disvā pasannacitto kaṇaverapupphāni
gahetvā sasaṃghaṃ Lokanāyakaṃ pūjesi. So tena puñṇakammena devaloke
nibbattitvā aparāparaṃ sugatīsuveva saṃsaranto imasmiṃ Buddhuppāde
Sīlavatīnagare seṭṭhiputto hutvā nibbatti, **Bandhuro**tissa nāmaṃ ahosi. So
viññutaṃ patto kenacideva karaṇīyena Sāvatthiyaṃ gato upāsakehi saddhim
vihāraṃ gato Satthu dhammadesanaṃ sutvā paṭiladdhasaddho pabbajitvā
ñāṇassa paripākattā vipassanaṃ paṭṭhapetvā na cirasseva arahattaṃ pāpuṇi.
Tena vuttaṃ **Apadāne**²—

“Siddhattho nāma Bhagavā, Lokajetṭho narāsabho.

Purakkhato sāvakehi, nagaraṃ paṭipajjatha.

Rañño antepure āsim, gopako abhisammato.

Pāsāde upaviṭṭhoham, addasaṃ Lokanāyakaṃ.

Kaṇaveraṃ gahetvāna, bhikkhusaṃghe samokiriṃ.

Buddhassa visuṃ katvāna, tato bhiyyo samokiriṃ.

Catunnavutito kappe, yaṃ pupphamabhipūjayiṃ.

Duggatiṃ nābhijānāmi, Buddhapūjāyidaṃ phalaṃ.

1. Rājaṅgaṇena (Sī)

2. Khu 3. 201 piṭṭhādīsu.

Sattāsītīmhito kappe, caturā'sum¹ mahiddhikā.

Sattaratanasampannā, cakkavattī mahabbalā.

Kilesā jhāpitā mayham -pa- kataṃ Buddhassa sāsanā"ti.

Arahattaṃ pana patvā kataññubhāve ṭhatvā attano upakārassa rañño paccupakāraṃ kātuṃ Sīlavatīnagaraṃ gantvā rañño dhammaṃ desento saccāni pakāsesi. Rājā saccapariyosāne sotāpanno hutvā attano nagare Sudassanaṃ nāma mahantaṃ vihāraṃ kāretvā therassa niyyātesi². Mahā lābhasakkāro ahosi. Thero vihāraṃ sabbaṃ sa lābhasakkāraṃ saṃghassa niyyātetvā sayāṃ purimaniyāmeneva piṇḍāya caritvā yāpento katipāhaṃ tattha vasitvā Sāvattiṃ gantukāmo ahosi. Bhikkhū “bhante tumhe idheva vasatha, sace paccayehi vekallaṃ, mayaṃ taṃ paripūressāmā”ti āhaṃsu. Thero “na mayham āvuso uḷārehi paccayehi attho atthi³, itarītarehi paccayehi yāpemi, dhammarasenevamhi titto”ti⁴ dassento—

103. “Nāhaṃ etena atthiko, sukhito dhammarasena tappito.

Pitvā rasaggamuttamaṃ, na ca kāhāmi visena santhavan”ti—

gāthaṃ abhāsi.

Tattha **nāhaṃ etena atthikoti** yena maṃ tumhe tappetukāmā “paripūressāmā”ti vadatha, etena āmisalābhena paccayāmisarasena nāhaṃ atthiko, mayham etena attho natthi, santuṭṭhi⁵ paramaṃ sukhanti itarītareheva paccayehi yāpemi attho. Idāni tena anattikabhāve padhānakāraṇaṃ dassento āha “**sukhito dhammarasena tappito**”ti. Sattatimsabodhipakkhiyadhammarasena ceva navavidhalokuttaradhammarasena ca tappito pīṇito⁶ sukhito uttamena sukhena suhitoti attho. **Pitvā rasaggamuttamanti** sabbarasesu aggaṃ seṭṭhaṃ tatoyeva uttamaṃ yathāvuttaṃ dhammarasaṃ pivitvā ṭhito, tenāha “sabbarasaṃ dhammaraso jināti”ti⁷. **Na ca kāhāmi visena santhavanti** evarūpaṃ

1. Caturo āsimsu (Sī)

2. Niyyādesi (Sī, Ka)

3. Attho (Ka)

4. Atthikoti (Sī)

5. Santuṭṭhi (Sī)

6. Pīto (Sī)

7. Khu 1. 64 piṭṭhe Dhammapade.

rasuttamaṃ dhammarasaṃ pivitvā ṭhito visena visasadisena visarasena¹
 santhavaṃ saṃsaggaṃ na karissāmi, tathākaraṇassa kāraṇaṃ natthīti attho.

Bandhurattheragāthāvaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

4. Khitakattheragāthāvaṇṇanā

Lahuko vata me kāyoti āyasmato Khitakattherassa gāthā. Kā uppatti?
 Ayampi purimabuddhesu katādhikāro tattha tattha bhava puññāni
 upacinanto Padumuttarassa Bhagavato kāle Yakkhasenāpati hutvā nibbatto
 ekadivasaṃ yakkhasamāgame nisinno Satthāraṃ aññatarasmiṃ rukkhamaṃ
 nisinnaṃ disvā upasaṅkamitvā Satthāraṃ vanditvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Tassa
 Satthā dhammaṃ desesi. So dhammaṃ sutvā ulāraṃ pītisomanassaṃ
 pavedento apphoṭento² utṭhahitvā Satthāraṃ vanditvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā
 pakkāmi. So tena puññakammaṇa devamanussesu saṃsaranto imasmiṃ
 Buddhupāde Sāvattiyaṃ brāhmaṇakule nibbatti, **Khitako**tissa nāmaṃ
 ahosi. So viññutaṃ patto Mahāmoggallānattherassa mahiddhikabhāvaṃ
 sutvā “iddhimā bhavissāmi”ti pubbaḥetunā codiyamāno pabbajitvā
 Bhagavato santike kammaṭṭhānaṃ gahetvā samathavipassanāsu³ kammaṃ
 karonto nacirasseva chaḷabhiñño ahosi. Tena vuttaṃ **Apadāne**⁴—

“Padumo nāma⁵ nāmena, dvipadindo narāsabho.
 Pavanā abhinikkhamma, dhammaṃ deseti cakkhumā.

Yakkhānaṃ samayo āsi, avidūre Mahesino.
 Yena kiccena sampattā, ajjhāpekkhimsu tāvade.

Buddhassa giramaññāya, amatassa ca desanaṃ.
 Pasannacitto sumano, apphoṭetvā upaṭṭhahim.

Suciṇṇassa phalaṃ passa, upaṭṭhānassa Satthuno.
 Timsakappasahassesu, duggatiṃ nupapajjaham.

1. Visassa rasena (Sī)

2. Apphoṭento (Sī)

3. Vipassanāya (Ka)

4. Khu 3. 201 piṭṭhādīsu.

5. Padumuttaro nāma (Sī)

Ūnatimse¹ kappasate, Samalaṅkatanāmakō.
Sattaratanasampanno, cakkavattī mahabbalo.

Kilesā jhāpitā mayham -pa- kataṃ Buddhassa sāsanā”ti.

Arahattaṃ pana patvā savisesaṃ iddhīsu vasībhāvena anekavihiṭṭaṃ iddhividhaṃ paccanubhonto iddhipāṭihāriyena anusāsanīpāṭihāriyena ca sattānaṃ anuggahaṃ karonto viharati. So bhikkhūhi “kathaṃ tvaṃ āvuso iddhī vaḷaṅjesi”ti puṭṭho tamatthaṃ ācikkhanto—

104. “Lahuko vata me kāyo,
Phuṭṭho ca pītisukhena vipulena.
Tūlamiva eritaṃ mālutena,
Pilavatīva me kāyo”ti—

gāthaṃ abhāsi. “Udānavasena”tipi vadantiyeva.

Tattha **lahuko vata me kāyoti** nīvaraṇādivikkhambhanena cuddasavidhena cittaparidamanena² caturiddhipādakabhāvanāya suṭṭhu ciṇṇavasībhāvena ca me rūpakāyo sallahuko vata, yena dandhaṃ³ mahābhūtapaccayampi nāma imaṃ karajakāyaṃ cittavasena pariṇāmemīti⁴ adhippāyo. **Phuṭṭho ca pītisukhena vipulena**ti sabbatthakameva pharantena mahatā ulārena pītisahitena sukhena phuṭṭho ca me kāyoti yojanā. Idaṃca yathā kāyo lahuko ahosi, taṃ dassanattamaṃ vuttaṃ. Sukhasaññaṅka-manena hi saddhimīyeva lahusaññaṅkamanāṃ hoti. Sukhassa pharaṇaṇcetha taṃsamuṭṭhānarūpavasena daṭṭhabbaṃ. Kathaṃ pana catutthajjhānasamaṅgino pītisukhapharaṇaṃ, samatikkantapītisukhaṃ hi tanti ce? Saccametaṃ⁵. idaṃ pana na catutthajjhānakkaṇavasena vuttaṃ, atha kho pubbabhāgavasena. “Pītisukhena”ti pana pītisahitasadisena sukhena, upekkhā hi idha santasabhāvatāya nāṇavisesayogato ca sukhanti adhippetāṃ. Tathā hi vuttaṃ “sukhasaññaṅka lahusaññaṅka okkamati”ti⁶. Pāḍakajjhānārammaṇena rūpakāyārammaṇena vā iddhicittena sahaḷātāṃ sukhasaññaṅka lahusaññaṅka okkamati pavisati phusati

1. Ūnavīse (Sī)

3. Ahaṃ (Sī)

5. Tanti sammataṃ (Sī)

2. Cittaparidamena (Ka)

4. Pariṇāmetīti (Ka)

6. Khu 9. 107, 389 piṭṭhesu thokaṃ visadisāṃ.

sampāpuṇātīti ayampi tattha attho. Tathā cāha Aṭṭhakathāyaṃ¹ “sukhasaññā nāma upekkhāsampayuttā saññā. Upekkhā hi santarā sukhamti vuttaṃ, sāyeva saññā nīvaraṇehi ceva vitakkādipaccanīkehi ca vimuttattā lahusaññātipi veditabbā. Taṃ okkantassa panassa karajakāyopi tūlapicu viya sallahuko hoti. So evaṃ vātakkhittatūlapicunā viya sallahukena dissamānena² kāyena brahmalokaṃ gacchatī”ti. Tenāha “**tūlamiva eritaṃ mālutena, pilavatīva me kāyo**”ti. Tassattho—yadāhaṃ brahmalokaṃ aññaṃ vā iddhiyā gantukāmo homi, tadā mālutena vāyunā eritaṃ cittaṃ tūlapicu viya ākāsaṃ laṅghantoyeva me kāyo hotīti.

Khitakattheragāthāvaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

5. Malitavambhattheragāthāvaṇṇanā

Ukkaṇṭhitoti āyasmato Malitavambhattherassa gāthā. Kā uppatti? Ayaṃ kira Padumuttarassa Bhagavato kāle Himavantato avidūre aññatarasmim Jātassare sakuṇo hutvā nibbatti, Padumuttaro Bhagavā taṃ anuggaṇhanto tattha gantvā Jātassaratiṇe caṅkamati. Sakuṇo Bhagavantam disvā pasannamānaso sare kumudāni gahetvā Bhagavantam pūjesi. So tena puññakammena devamanussesu saṃsaranto imasmim Buddhuppāde Kurukacchanagare³ aññatarassa brāhmaṇassa putto hutvā nibbatti, **Malitavambhotissa** nāmaṃ ahosi. So viññutaṃ patto Pacchābhūmahātheraṃ upasaṅkamitvā tassa santike dhammaṃ sutvā paṭiladdhasaddho pabbajitvā vipassanāya kammaṃ karonto viharati. Tassa ca ayaṃ sabhāvo, yattha bhojanasappāyo dullabho, itare sulabhā, tato na pakkamati. Yattha pana bhojanasappāyo sulabho, itare dullabhā, tattha na vasati pakkamateva. Evaṃ viharanto ca hetusampannatāya mahāpurisajātikatāya ca na cirasseva vipassanaṃ vadḍhetvā arahattaṃ pāpuṇi. Tena vuttaṃ **Apadāne**⁴—

1. Paṭisaṃ-Tīṭha 2. 273 piṭṭhe.

2. Bhārukacchanagare (Sī)

2. Adissamānena ca (Ka)

4. Khu 3. 199 piṭṭhādīsu.

“Himavantassāvidūre, Mahājātassaro ahu.

Padumuppalasañchanno, puṇḍarīkasamotthaṭo.

Kukuttho¹ nāma nāmena, tatthāsiṃ sakuṇo tadā.

Sīlavā buddhisampanno, puññāpuññesu kovido.

Padumuttaro Lokavidū, āhutīnaṃ paṭiggaho.

Jātassarassāvidūre, sañcarittha Mahāmuni.

Jalajaṃ kumudaṃ chetvā, upanesiṃ Mahesino.

Mama saṅkappamaññāya, paṭiggahi Mahāmuni.

Tañca dānaṃ daditvāna, sukkamūlena codito.

Kappānaṃ satasahassaṃ, duggatiṃ nupapajjaham.

Soḷaseto kappasate, āsuṃ Varuṇanāmakā.

Aṭṭha ete janādhipā², cakkavattī mahabbalā.

Kilesā jhāpitā mayham -pa- kataṃ Buddhassa sāsanan”ti.

Arahattaṃ pana patvā attano paṭipattiṃ paccavekkhitvā udānento³—

105. “Ukkaṇṭhitopi na vase, ramamānopi pakkame.

Na tvevānatthasamhitam, vase vāsam vicakkhaṇo”ti—

gātham abhāsi.

Tattha **ukkaṇṭhitopi na vaseti** yasmim āvāse vasantassa me bhojanasappāyālābhena adhikusalesu dhammesu ukkaṇṭhā¹ anabhirati uppajjati, tattha ukkaṇṭhitopi vasāmiyeva⁵ itarasappāyālābhena na pakkame na pakkamāmi. **Na vaseti** ettha na-kārenapi pakkametipadaṃ sambandhitabbaṃ. **Ramamānopi pakkameti** yasmim pana āvāse vasantassa me paccayavekallābhāvena natthi ukkaṇṭhā, aññadatthu abhiramāmi, evaṃ abhiramamānopi avasesasappāyālābhena tato pakkame, na vaseyyaṃ. Evaṃ paṭipajjantovāhaṃ na cirasseva sakatthaṃ paccupādinti. Ayañcetta attapaṭipattipaccavekkhaṇāyaṃ yojanā. Parassa ovādadāne pana vaseyya na pakkameyyāti⁶

1. Kakudho (Sī)

2. Atha ete janā tattha (Sī)

3. Udānaṃ udānento (Sī)

4. Ukkaṇḍi (Ka)

5. Vase vasāmiyeva (Sī)

6. Ovādadāne ca na vaseyya pakkameyyāti (Sī)

vidhānavasena yojetabbaṃ. **Na tvevānatthasaṃhitā, vase vāsaṃ vicakkhaṇoti** yasmim āvāse paccayā sulabhā, samaṇadhammo na pāripūrim gacchati, ¹yasmim ca āvāse paccayā dullabhā, samaṇadhammopi pāripūrim na gacchati, evarūpo āvāso idha anattasaṃhito nāma avaḍḍhisahitoti katvā. Evarūpaṃ vāsaṃ¹ vicakkhaṇo viññujātiko sakatthaṃ paripūretukāmo natveva vaseyya. Yattha pana pañcaṅgasamannāgato āvāso labbhati, sattapi sappāyā labbhanti, tattheva vaseyyāti attho.

Malibhavambhattheragāthāvaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

6. Suhemantattheragāthāvaṇṇanā

Sataliṅgassa atthassāti āyasmato Suhemantattherassa gāthā. Kā uppatti? Ayampi purimabuddhesu kātādhikāro tattha tattha bhava vivaṭṭūpanissayaṃ puññaṃ upacinanto ito dvānavute kappe Tissassa Bhagavato kāle vanacaro hutvā vane vasati, taṃ anuggahituṃ Bhagavā araññaṃ pavisitvā tassa āsanne ṭhāne aññatarasmiṃ rukkhamūle nisīdi. So Bhagavantam disvā pasannacitto sugandhāni punnāgapupphāni ocinitvā Bhagavantam pūjesi. So tena puññakammena devaloke nibbattitvā aparāparaṃ puññāni katvā devamanussesu saṃsaranto imasmim Buddhuppāde Pāriyantadese vibhavasampannassa brāhmaṇassa putto hutvā nibbatti, **Suhemantotissa** nāmaṃ ahosi. So viññutaṃ patto Saṅkassanagare Migadāye viharantaṃ Bhagavantam upasaṅkamitvā dhammaṃ sutvā paṭiladdhasaddho pabbajitvā Tepiṭako hutvā vipassanaṃ paṭṭhapetvā na cirasseva chaḷabhiñño paṭisambhidāpatto ahosi. Tena vuttaṃ **Apadāne**²—

“Kānanam vanamogayha, vasāmi luddako aham.

Punnāgaṃ pupphitaṃ disvā, Buddhasettṭham anussarim.

1-1. Yasmim ca āvāse paccayā sulabhā, samaṇadhammopi pāripūrim gacchati, evarūpo āvāso atthasaṃhito nāma vaḍḍhisamhitoti katvā idha anattasaṃhitam vāsaṃ (Sī)

2. Khu 3. 198 piṭṭhādīsu.

Taṃ pupphaṃ ocinitvāna, sugandhaṃ gandhitaṃ subhaṃ.
Thūpaṃ karitvā puline, Buddhassa abhiropayim.

Dvenavute ito kappe, yaṃ pupphamabhipūjayim.
Duggatiṃ nābhijānāmi, Buddhapūjāyidaṃ phalaṃ.

Ekamhi navute kappe, eko āsim Tamonudo.
Sattaratanasampanno, cakkavattī mahabbalo.

Kilesā jhāpitā mayhaṃ -pa- kataṃ Buddhassa sāsanā”ti.

Arahattaṃ pana patvā evaṃ cintesi “mayā kho yaṃ sāvakena pattaḃbaṃ, taṃ¹ anuppattaṃ, yannūnāhaṃ idāni bhikkhūnaṃ anuggahaṃ kareyyān”ti. Evaṃ cintetvā pabhinnaṇaṇisaṃbhidaṭṭhāya akilāsutāya ca attano santikaṃ upagata bhikkhū yathārahaṃ² ovaḍanto anusāsanto kaṅkhaṃ chindaṇṇaṃ dhammaṃ kathento kammaṭṭhānaṃ niggumbaṃ nijjaṭṭhaṃ katvā ācikkhanto viharati. Athekadivasaṃ attano santikaṃ upagataṇaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ viññūnaṇca puggalānaṃ viśesaṃ ācikkhanto—

106. “Sataliṅgassa atthassa, satalakkhaṇadhārino.

Ekaṇḍassā dummedho, satadassā ca paṇḍito”ti—

gāthaṃ abhāsi.

Tattha **sataliṅgassā**ti līnamatthaṃ gamentaṇi līṅgāni, atthesu saddassa pavattinimittāni, tāni pana sataṃ anekāni līṅgāni etassāti sataliṅgo. Anekattho hi idha sataṃ sataṃ, “sataṃ sahaṇṇa”ti-ādīsu viya na saṅkhyāviśesaṭṭha, tassa sataliṅgassa. **Atthassā**ti ñeyyassa, ñeyyaṃ hi ñāṇena araṇīyato “attho”ti vuccati. So ca ekopi anekaliṅgo, yathā “Sakko Purindado Maghavā”ti, “paññā vijjā medhā ñāṇa”ti ca. Yena līṅgena pavattinimittena Tāvatisādhipatimhi indasaddo pavatto, na tena tattha sakkādisaddā pavattā, atha kho aññena. Tathā yena sammādiṭṭhimhi paññāsaddo pavatto natena vijjādisaddā. Tena vuttaṃ “sataliṅgassa atthassā”ti.

1. Yaṃ yaṃ sāvakena pattaḃbaṃ, taṃ taṃ (Sī)

2. Bhikkhū dhammaṃ kathento yathārahaṃ (Sī)

Satalakkhaṇadhārinoti anekalakkhaṇavato. Lakkhīyati etenāti lakkhaṇaṃ, paccayabhāvino atthassa attano phalaṃ paṭicca paccayabhāvo¹, tena hi so ayaṃ imassa kāraṇanti lakkhīyati. So ca ekasseva atthassa anekappabhedo upalabbhati, tenāha “satalakkhaṇadhārino”ti. Atha vā lakkhīyantīti lakkhaṇāni, tassa tassa atthassa saṅkhatatādayo² pakāravisesā, te pana atthato avatthāvisesā³ veditabbā. Te ca pana tesāṃ aniccatādisāmaññalakkhaṇaṃ liṅgenti nāpentīti “liṅgāni”ti ca vuccanti. Tassime ākāra, yasmā ekassāpi atthassa aneke⁴ upalabbhanti. Tena vuttaṃ “sataliṅgassa atthassa, satalakkhaṇadhārino”ti. Tenāha āyasma Dhammasenāpati “sabbe dhammā sabbākārena Buddhassa Bhagavato nāṇamukhe āpāthaṃ āgacchantī”ti⁵.

Ekaṅgadassī dummedhoti evaṃ anekaliṅge anekalakkhaṇe atthe yo tattha ekaṅgadassī aputhupaññatāya ekaliṅgamattaṃ ekalakkhaṇamattaṃ ca disvā attanā diṭṭhameva “idameva saccaṃ”ti abhinivissa “moghamaññaṃ”ti itaraṃ paṭikkhipati, hatthidassanaka-andho viya ekaṅgagāhī⁶ **dummedho** duppañño tattha vijjamānānaṃyeva pakāravisesānaṃ ajānanato micchā abhinivisanato ca. **Satadassī ca**⁷ **paṇḍitoti** paṇḍito pana tattha vijjamāne anekepi pakāre attano paññācakkhunā sabbaso passati. Yo vā tattha labbhamāne aneke paññācakkhunā attanāpi passati, aññesampi dasseti pakāseti, so **paṇḍito** vicakkhaṇo atthesu kusalo nāmāti. Evaṃ thero ukkaṃsagataṃ attano paṭisambhidāsampattiṃ bhikkhūnaṃ vibhāvesi.

Suhemantattheragāthāvaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

1. Attano phalassa paccayabhāvo (Sī)

3. Atthāvisesā (Sī)

5. Khu 7. 277; Khu 8. 175; Khu 9. 375 piṭṭhesu.

7. Sahāyadassanato ca (Sī)

2. Lakkhaṇādayo (Sī)

4. Anekā (Ka)

6. Ekaṅgo hi (Sī)

7. Dhammasavattheragāthāvaṇṇanā

Pabbajim tulayitvānāti āyasmato Dhammasavattherassa gāthā. Kā uppatti? Ayam kira Padumuttarassa Bhagavato kāle Suvaccho nāma brāhmaṇo hutvā tiṇṇaṃ vedānaṃ pāragū gharāvāse dosaṃ disvā tāpasapabbajjaṃ pabbajitvā araṇṇāyatane pabbatantare assamaṃ kāretvā bahūhi tāpasehi saddhiṃ vasi. Athassa kusalaḥijjaṃ ropetukāmo Padumuttaro Bhagavā assamasamīpe ākāse thatvā iddhipāṭihāriyaṃ dassesi. So taṃ disvā pasannamānaso pūjetukāmo nāgapupphāni ocināpesi. Satthā “alaṃ imassa tāpasassa ettakaṃ kusalaḥijaṃ”ti pakkāmi. So pupphāni gahetvā Satthu gamanamaggaṃ okiritvā cittaṃ pasādentō añjaliṃ paggayha aṭṭhāsi. So tena puñṇakammena devaloke nibbattitvā aparāparaṃ sugatīsuyeva saṃsaranto imasmiṃ Buddhuppāde Magadharatthe brāhmaṇakule nibbattitvā **Ddhammasavoti** laddhanāmo viññutaṃ patto hetusampattiyā codiyamāno gharāvāse ādīnavaṃ pabbajjāya ānisaṃsaṃ¹ ca disvā Dakkhiṇāgirisimiṃ viharantaṃ Bhagavantaṃ upasaṅkamitvā dhammaṃ sutvā paṭiladdhasaddho pabbajitvā vipassanāya kammaṃ karonto na cirasseva arahattaṃ pāpuṇi. Tena vuttaṃ **Apadāne**²—

“Suvaccho nāma nāmena, brāhmaṇo mantapāragū.

Purakkhato sasissehi, vasate pabbatantare.

Padumuttaro nāma Jino, āhutaṇaṃ paṭiggaho.

Mamuddharitukāmo so, āgacchi mama santikaṃ.

Vehāsamhi caṅkamati³, dhūpāyati jalate tathā⁴.

Hāsaṃ mamaṃ viditvāna, pakkāmi pācināmukho.

Taṇca acchariyaṃ disvā, abbhutaṃ lomahaṃsanaṃ.

Nāgapupphaṃ gahetvāna, gatamaggamhi okiriṃ.

Satasahassito kappe, yaṃ pupphaṃ okiriṃ ahaṃ.

Tena cittappasādena, duggatiṃ nupapajjahaṃ.

1. Ānisaṃse (Ka)

3. Vehāse ca caṅkamati (Sī)

2. Khu 3. 198 piṭṭhe.

4. Dhūpāyati jalito tathā (Sī)

Ekatimse kappasate¹, rājā āsi Mahāraho.

Sattaratanasampanno, cakkavattī mahabbalo.

Kilesā jhāpitā mayham -pa- kataṃ Buddhassa sāsanan”ti.

Arahattaṃ pana patvā attano paṭipattiṃ paccavekkhitvā
somanassappatto udānavasena—

107. “Pabbajim tulayitvāna, agārasmā’nagāriyam.

Tisso vijjā anuppattā, kataṃ Buddhassa sāsanan”ti—

gātham abhāsi.

Tattha **pabbajim tulayitvānā**ti “sambādho gharāvāso rajāpatho”ti-ādinā²
gharāvāse, “appassādā kāmā bahudukkhā bahupāyāsā”ti-ādinā³ kāmesu
ādinavaṃ tappaṭipakkhato nekkhamme ca ānisaṃsaṃ tulabhūtāya paññāya
vicāretvā vīmaṃsitvāti attho. Sesaṃ heṭṭhā vuttanayameva. Idameva ca
therassa aññābyākaraṇaṃ ahoṣīti.

Dhammasavattheragāthāvaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

8. Dhammasavapituttheragāthāvaṇṇanā

Sa vīsavassasatikoti āyasmato Dhammasavapituttherassa gāthā. Kā
uppatti? Ayampi purimabuddhesu katādhikāro Buddhasuññe loka kulagehe
nibbattitvā viññutaṃ patto Bhūtagaṇe nāma pabbate viharantaṃ
paccekasambuddhaṃ disvā pasannamānaso tiṇasūlapupphēhi⁴ pūjaṃ akāsi.
So tena puññakammena devaloke nibbattitvā aparāparaṃ sugatīsuyeva
saṃsaranto imasmiṃ Buddhuppāde Magadharatṭhe brāhmaṇakule
nibbattitvā viññutaṃ patto dārapariggahaṃ katvā Dhammasavaṃ nāma
puttaṃ labhitvā tasmiṃ pabbajite sayampi vīsavassasatiko hutvā “mama
putto tāva taruṇo

1. Ekatimse ito kappe (Sī)

3. Vi 2. 175; Ma 1. 126 piṭṭhesu.

2. Dī 1. 59; Ma 2. 7; Saṃ 1. 419 piṭṭhesu.

4. Tiṇasūlapupphēhi (Ka)

pabbaji, atha kasmā nāhaṃ pabbajissāmī”ti sañjātasamvego Satthu santikaṃ gantvā dhammaṃ sutvā pabbajitvā vipassanaṃ paṭṭhapetvā na cirasseva arahattaṃ sacchākāsi. Tena vuttaṃ **Apadāne**¹—

“Himavantassāvidūre, Bhūtagaṇo nāma pabbato.
Vasate’ko Jino tattha, Sayambhū lokanissaṭo.

Tiṇasūlaṃ gahetvāna, Buddhassa abhiropayim.
Ekūnasatasahassaṃ, kappam na vinipātiko.

Ito ekādase kappe, ekosim Dharaṇīruho.
Sattaratanasampanno, cakkavattī mahabbalo.

Kilesā jhāpitā mayhaṃ -pa- kataṃ Buddhassa sāsanaṃ”ti.

Arahattaṃ pana patvā attano paṭipattiṃ paccavekkhitvā
sañjātasomanasso udānento—

108. “Sa vīsavassasatiko, pabbajim anagāriyaṃ.

Tisso vijjā anuppattā, kataṃ Buddhassa sāsanaṃ”ti—

gāthaṃ abhāsi.

Tattha **sa vīsavassasatikoti** so vīsamvassasatiko, so ahaṃ jātiyā vīsādhikavassasatiko samāno. **Pabbajinti** pabbajjaṃ upagacchim. Sesam vuttanayameva. Idameva ca imassa therassa aññābyākaraṇaṃ ahosi.

Dhammasavapituttheragāthāvaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

9. Saṃgharakkhitattheragāthāvaṇṇanā

Na nūṇāyaṃ paramahitānukampinoti āyasmato

Saṃgharakkhitattherassa gāthā. Kā uppatti? Sopi purimabuddhesu katādhikāro tattha tattha bhava puñṇāni upacinanto ito catunavute kappe kulagehe nibbattitvā viññutaṃ patto ekadivasaṃ pabbatapāde vasante sattha

1. Khu 3. 197 piṭṭhādīsu.

paccekasambuddhe disvā pasannamānaso kadambapupphāni gahetvā pūjesi.
 So tena puññakammena devaloke nibbattitvā aparāparam puññāni katvā
 sugatīsayeva saṃsaranto imasmim Buddhuppāde Sāvattthiyaṃ ibbhakule¹
 nibbatti, tassa **Sam̐gharakkhitoti** nāmaṃ ahosi. So viññutaṃ patto
 paṭiladdhasaddho pabbajitvā kammaṭṭhānaṃ gahetvā aññataraṃ bhikkhuṃ
 sahāyaṃ katvā araṇṇe viharati. Therassa vasanaṭṭhānato avidūre vanagumbe
 ekā migī vijāyitvā taruṇaṃ chāpaṃ rakkhantī chātajjhataṭṭhāpi puttasiṇehena
 dūre gocarāya na gacchati, āsanne ca tiṇodakassa alābhena kilamati. Taṃ
 disvā thero “aho vatāyaṃ loko taṇhābandhanabaddho mahādukkhaṃ
 anubhavati, na taṃ chinditum sakkoti”ti saṃvegajāto tameva aṅkusaṃ katvā
 vipassanaṃ vaḍḍhetvā arahattaṃ pāpuṇi. Tena vuttaṃ **Apadāne**²—

“Himavantassāvidūre, Kukkuṭo nāma pabbato.

Tamhi pabbatapādamhi, satta Buddhā vasanti te.

Kadambaṃ pupphitaṃ disvā, dīparājaṃva uggataṃ.

Ubho hatthehi paggayha, satta Buddhhe samokirim.

Catunnavutito kappe, yaṃ pupphamabhiropayim.

Duggatiṃ nābhijānāmi, Buddhapūjāyidaṃ phalaṃ.

Dvenavute ito kappe, sattāsuṃ Pupphanāmakā.

Sattaratanasampannā, cakkavattī mahabbalā.

Kilesā jhāpitā mayhaṃ -pa- kataṃ Buddhassa sāsanaṃ”ti.

Arahattaṃ pana patvā attano dutiyakaṃ bhikkhuṃ
 micchāvitakkabahulaṃ viharantaṃ ñatvā tameva migim upamaṃ karitvā³
 taṃ ovaḍento—

109. “Na nūnāyaṃ paramahitānukampino,

Rahogato anuvigaṇeti sāsanaṃ.

Tathāha’yaṃ vigarati pākatindriyo,

Migī yathā taruṇajātikā vane”ti—

gāthaṃ abhāsi.

1. Iddhe kulagehe (Sī)

2. Khu 3. 197 piṭṭhe.

3. Haritvā (Ka)

Tattha **na nūnāyanti na**-iti paṭisedhe nipāto. **Nūnāti**¹ parivītakke. Nūna ayanti padacchedo². **Paramahitānukampinoti** paramaṃ ativiya, paramena vā anuttarena hitena satte anukampanasīlassa Bhagavato. **Rahogatoti** rahasi gato, suññāgāragato kāyavivekayuttoti attho. **Anuvigaṇetī**ti ettha “na nūnā”ti padadvayaṃ ānetvā sambandhitabbaṃ “nānuvigaṇeti nūnā”ti, na cintesi maññe, “nānuyuñjati”ti takkemīti³ attho. **Sāsananti** paṭipattisāsaṇaṃ, catusaccakammaṭṭhānabhāvananti adhippāyo. **Tathā hīti** teneva kāraṇena, Satthu sāsaṇassa ananuyuñjanato eva. **Ayanti** ayaṃ bhikkhu. **Pākatindriyoti** manacchaṭṭhānaṃ indriyaṇaṃ yathāsakaṃ visayesu vissajjanato⁴ sabhāvabhūta-indriyo, asaṃvutacakkhudvārādikoti attho. Yassa taṇhāsaṅghassa⁵ acchinnatāya so bhikkhu pākatindriyo viharati, tassa upamaṃ dassento “**migī yathā taruṇajātikā vane**”ti āha. Yathā ayaṃ taruṇasabhāvā migī puttanehassa acchinnatāya vane dukkhaṃ anubhavati, na taṃ ativattati. Evamayampi bhikkhu saṅghassa acchinnatāya pākatindriyo viharanto vaṭṭadukkhaṃ nātivattatīti adhippāyo. “Tarūnavijātikā”ti vā pāṭho. Abhinavappasutā bālavacchāti attho. Taṃ sutvā so bhikkhu sañjātasamvego vipassanaṃ vaḍḍhetvā na cirasseva arahattaṃ pāpuṇi.

Samgharakkhitattheragāthāvaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

10. Usabhattheragāthāvaṇṇanā

Nagā nagaggesu susaṃvirūḷhāti āyasmato Usabhattherassa gāthā. Kā uppatti? Ayampi purimabuddhesu katādhikāro tattha tattha bhava vivaṭṭūpanissayāni puññāni karonto ito ekatimse kappe Sikhissa Bhagavato kāle devaputto hutvā nibbato ekadivasāṃ Satthāraṃ disvā pasannamānaso dibbapupphēhi pūjaṃ akāsi. Sā pupphapūjā sattāhaṃ pupphamaṇḍapākārena aṭṭhāsi. Devamanussānaṃ mahāsamāgamo ahosi.

1. Nūnanti (Sī, Ka)

2. Na nūnāyanti na nūnaṃ ayanti padacchedo (Sī)

3. Nānuyuñjati vitakketīti (Sī)

4. Vijjamaṇato (Sī)

5. Taṇhāsaṅghassa (Ka)

so tena puññakammena devamanussesu saṁsaranto imasmim Buddhuppāde Kosalaratṭhe ibbhakule nibbatti, tassa **Usabhoti** nāmaṁ ahosi. So viññutaṁ patto Jetavanapaṭiggahaṇe Satthari laddhappasādo pabbajitvā katapubbakicco araṇṇe pabbatapāde viharati. Tena ca samayena pāvusakālameghe¹ abhippavuṭṭhe pabbatasikharesu rukkhagacchalatāya ghanapaṇṇasaṇḍino² honti. Athekadivasam thero leṇato nikkhamitvā taṁ vanarāmaṇeyyakam pabbatarāmaṇeyyakañca disvā yonisomanasikāravasena “imepi nāma rukkhādayo acetanā utusampattiyā³ vaḍḍhim pāpuṇanti, atha kasmā nāham utusappāyam labhitvā guṇehi vaḍḍhim pāpuṇissāmī”ti cintento—

110. “Nagā nagaggesu susaṁvirūḷhā,
Udaggameghena navena sittā.
Vivekakāmassa araṇṇasaṇṇino,
Janeti bhiyyo Usabhassa kalyatan”ti—

gātham abhāsi.

Tattha **nagā**ti rukkhā, “nāgā”ti keci vadanti, nāgarukkhāti attho. **Nagaggesū**ti pabbatasikharesu. **Susaṁvirūḷhāti** suṭṭhu samantato virūḷhamulā hutvā parito upari ca sammadeva sañjātasākhaggapallavappasākhāti⁴ attho. **Udaggameghena navena sittāti** paṭhamuppanna uḷarena mahatā pāvusameghena⁵ abhippavuṭṭhā. **Vivekakāmassāti** kilesavivittaṁ cittavivekam icchantassa, araṇṇavāsena tāva⁶ kāyaviveko laddho, idāni upadhivivekādhigamassa nissayabhūto cittaviveko laddhabboti taṁ patthayamānassa, jāgariyam anuyuñjantassāti attho, tenāha “**araṇṇasaṇṇino**”ti. Araṇṇavāso nāma Satthārā vaṇṇito thomito. So ca kho yāvadeva samathavipassanābhāvanāpāripūriyā, tasmā sā mayā hatthagatā kātabbāti evaṁ araṇṇagatasaṇṇino nekkhammasaṅkappabahulassāti attho. **Janetī**ti uppādeti⁷,

1. Paccūsakāle meghe (Sī)

3. Utusampattiyam (Sī)

5. Pāvussameghena (Sī)

2. Rukkhagacchalatāyo ghanasaṇḍasaṇcaraṇā (Sī)

4. Sañjātasākhāpallavappasākhāti (Sī)

6. Vasatā (Sī)

7. Uppādeti (Ka)

puthutte hi idaṃ ekavacanaṃ. Keci pana “janentī”ti paṭhanti. **Bhiyyoti** uparūpari. **Usabhassā**ti attānameva¹ paraṃ viya vadati. **Kalyatanti** kalyabhāvaṃ cittassa kammaññataṃ bhāvanāyogyataṃ. Svāyamattho²heṭṭhā vuttoyeva. Evaṃ therō imaṃ gāthaṃ vadantoyeva vipassanaṃ usukkāpetvā arahattaṃ pāpuṇi. Tena vuttaṃ **Apadāne**³—

“Devaputto ahaṃ santo, pūjayiṃ Sikhināyakaṃ.

Mandāravena pupphena, Buddhassa abhiropayim.

Sattāhaṃ chadanaṃ āsi, dībbaṃ mālaṃ Tathāgate.

Sabbe janā samāgantvā, namassimsu Tathāgataṃ.

Ekatiṃse ito kappe, yaṃ pupphamabhipūjayim.

Duggatiṃ nābhijānāmi, Buddhapūjāyidaṃ phalaṃ.

Ito ca dasame kappe, rājā’hosim jutindaro.

Sattaratanasampanno, cakkavattī mahabbalo.

Kilesā jhāpitā mayhaṃ -pa- kataṃ Buddhassa sāsanaṃ”ti.

Ayameva ca therassa aññābyākaraṇagāthā ahoṣīti.

Usabhattheragāthāvaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

Ekādasamavaggavaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

12. Dvādasamavagga

1. Jentattheragāthāvaṇṇanā

Duppabbajjaṃ ve duradhiṃsā gehāti āyasmato Jentattherassa gāthā. Kā uppatti? Ayampi purimabuddhesu katādhikāro tattha tattha bhava vivaṭṭūpanissayaṃ kusalaṃ upacinanto Sikhissa Bhagavato kāle devaputto hutvā nibbatti. So ekadivasaṃ Satthāraṃ disvā pasannacitto kimkirātapupphēhi⁴ pūjaṃ akāsi. So tena puññakammēna devamanussesu

1. Bhiyyoti uparūpari, ñāyassāti attho, attānameva (Sī)

2. Tassāyamattho (Sī)

3. Khu 3. 196 piṭṭhe.

4. Kikirātapupphēhi (Ka)

saṃsaranto imasmiṃ Buddhuppāde Magadharatṭhe Jentagāme ekassa Maṇḍalīkarājassa putto hutvā nibbatti, **Jentotissa** nāmaṃ ahosi. So viññutaṃ patto daharakāleyeva hetusampattiyaṃ codiyamāno pabbajjāninnamānaso hutvā punacintesi “pabbajjā nāma dukkarā, gharāpi durāvāsā, dhammo ca gambhīro, bhogā ca duradhigamā, kiṃ nu kho kattabban”ti. Evaṃ pana cintābahulo hutvā vicaranto ekadivasaṃ Satthu santikaṃ gantvā dhammaṃ suṇi. Sutakālato paṭṭhāya pabbajjābhirato hutvā Satthu santike pabbajjitvā kammaṭṭhānaṃ gahetvā vipassanaṃ vaḍḍhetvā sukhāya paṭipadāya khippābhiññāya arahattaṃ sacchākāsi. Tena vuttaṃ **Apadāne**¹—

“Devaputto ahaṃ santo, pūjayiṃ Sikhināyakaṃ.
Kakkārupupphaṃ paggayha, Buddhassa abhiropayim.

Ekatim se ito kappe, yaṃ pupphamabhiropayim.
Duggatim nābhijānāmi, Buddhapūjāyidaṃ phalaṃ.

Ito ca navame kappe, rājā Satthuttamo ahum.
Sattaratanasampanno, cakkavattī mahabbalo.

Kilesā jhāpitā mayhaṃ -pa- kataṃ Buddhassa sāsanaṃ”ti.

Arahattaṃ pana patvā attano paṭipattiṃ paccavekkhanto “asakkhim vatāhaṃ ādito mayhaṃ uppannavitakkaṃ chinditun”ti somanassajāto vitakkassa uppannākāraṃ tassa ca sammadeva chinnataṃ dassento—

111. “Duppabbajjaṃ ve duradhivāsā gehā,
Dhammo gambhīro duradhigamā bhogā.
Kicchā vutti no itarītareneva²,
Yuttaṃ cintetuṃ satatamaniccataṃ”ti—

gāthaṃ abhāsi.

Tattha **duppabbajjanti** appaṃ vā mahantaṃ vā bhogakkhandhañceva nātiparivaṭṭaṇca pahāya imasmiṃ sāsane uraṃ datvā pabbajjanassa dukkarattā³ dukkhaṃ pabbajjanaṃ, dukkarā pabbajjāti duppabbajjaṃ. **Veti** nipātamattaṃ, daḷhattho vā⁴ “pabbajjā

1. Khu 3. 196 piṭṭhe.

3. Pabbajantassa dukkarato (Ka)

2. Itarītarene’ dha, (?)

4. Daḷhatova (Sī)

dukkhā”ti. Gehaṇce āvaseyyaṃ, **duradhivāsā gehā**, yasmā gehaṃ adhivasantena raññā rājakiccaṃ, issarena issarakiccaṃ, gahapatinā gahapatikiccaṃ kattabbaṃ hoti, parijano ceva samaṇabrāhmaṇā ca saṅgahetabbā, tasmim̐ tasmim̐ ca kattabbe kariyamānepi gharāvāso chiddaghaṭo viya Mahāsamuddo viya ca duppūro, tasmā gehā nāmete adhivasitum̐ āvasitum̐ dukkhā dukkarāti katvā duradhivāsā durāvāsāti¹. Pabbajjaṇce anutiṭṭheyyaṃ, **dhammo gambhīro**, yadatthā pabbajjā, so pabbajitena adhigantabbo paṭivedhasaddhammo gambhīro, gambhīraññagocarattā duddaso, duppaṭivijjho dhammassa gambhīrabhāvena duppaṭivijjhataṭṭā. Gehaṇce āvaseyyaṃ, **duradhigamā bhogā** yehi vinā na sakkā gehaṃ āvasitum̐, te bhogā dukkhena kasirena adhigantabbatāya duradhigamā. Evaṃ sante gharāvāsaṃ pahāya pabbajjaṇyeva anutiṭṭheyyaṃ, evampi **kicchā vutti no itarītarena idha** imasmim̐ Buddhasāsane itarītarena yathāladdhena paccayena amhākaṃ vutti jīvikā kicchā dukkhā, gharāvāsānaṃ duradhivāsatāya bhogānañca duradhigamatāya gehe itarītarena paccayena yāpetabbatāya kicchā kasirā vutti amhākaṃ, tattha kim̐ kātum̐ vaṭṭatīti? **Yuttaṃ cintetum̐ satatamaniccataṃ** sakalam̐² divasaṃ pubbarattāpararattañca tebhūmakadhammajātāṃ aniccataṃti, tato uppādavayavantato ādi-antavantato³ tāvakālikato ca na niccanti “aniccan”ti cintetum̐ vipassitum̐ yuttaṃ. Aniccānupassanāya siddhāya itarānupassanā sukheneva sijjhantīti aniccānupassanāva ettha vuttā, aniccassa dukkhānattatānaṃ abyabhicaraṇato sāsānikassa sukhaḡgahaṇato ca. Tenāha “yadaniccaṃ taṃ dukkhaṃ, yaṃ dukkhaṃ tadanattā”ti⁴ “yaṃ kiñci samudayadhammaṃ, sabbaṃ taṃ nirodhadhammaṃ”⁵ “vayadhammā saṅkhārā”ti⁶ ca, tadaminā evaṃ aññamaññaṃ paṭipakkhavasena⁷ aparāparaṃ uppanne vitakke niggahetvā aniccātāmukhena vipassanaṃ ārabhitvā idāni katakicco jātoti dasseti. Tena vuttaṃ “attano paṭipattin”ti-ādi. Idameva therassa aññābyākaraṇaṃ ahoṣi.

Jentattheragāthāvaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

1. Durāvāsāti dukkhā dukkarāti katvā duradhivāsā (Sī)

2. Sabbakālam̐ (Ka)

3. Aniccattātato (Sī)

4. Saṃ 2. 19 piṭṭhe.

5. Vi 3. 16; Dī 2. 230; Saṃ 3. 371 piṭṭhesu.

6. Dī 2. 128 piṭṭhe.

7. Paṭikkhepavasena (Ka)

2. Vacchagottattheragāthāvaṇṇanā

Tevijjoharṃ mahājhāyīti āyasmato Vacchagottattherassa gāthā. Kā uppatti? Ayampi purimabuddhesu katādhikāro tattha tattha bhava vivaṭṭūpanissayaṃ kusalabījāṃ ropento Vipassissa Bhagavato kāle Bandhumatīnagare kulagehe nibbattitvā viññutaṃ patto ekadivasaṃ raññā nāgarehi ca saddhiṃ Buddhapūjāṃ katvā tato paraṃ devamanussesu saṃsaranto imasmiṃ Buddhuppāde Rājagahe vibhavasampannassa brāhmaṇassa putto hutvā nibbatti, tassa Vacchagottatāya¹ **Vacchagottot**veva samaññā ahosi. So viññutaṃ patvā brāhmaṇavijjāsu nipphattiṃ gato vimuttiṃ gavesanto tattha sāraṃ adisvā paribbājakapabbajjāṃ pabbajitvā vicaranto Satthāraṃ upasaṅkamitvā pañhaṃ pucchitvā tasmiṃ vissajjite pasannamānaso Satthu santike pabbajitvā vipassanāya kammaṃ karonto na cirasseva chaḷabhiñño ahosi. Tena vuttaṃ **Apadāne**²—

“Udentāṃ sataṃsiṃva, pītaraṃsiṃva bhāṇumaṃ.

Pannarase yathā candaṃ, niyyantaṃ Lokanāyakaṃ.

Aṭṭhasaṭṭhisahassāni, sabbe khīṇāsavā ahuṃ.

Parivāriṃsu Sambuddhaṃ, dvipadindaṃ narāsabhaṃ.

Sammajjitvāna taṃ vīthiṃ, niyyante Lokanāyake.

Ussāpesiṃ dhajaṃ tattha, vippasannena cetasā.

Ekanavutito kappe, yaṃ dhajaṃ abhiropayim.

Duggatiṃ nābhijānāmi, dhajadānassidaṃ phalaṃ.

Ito catutthake kappe, rājā’hosim mahabbalo.

Sabbākārena sampanno, sudhajo iti vissuto.

Kilesā jhāpitā mayhaṃ -pa- kataṃ Buddhassa sāsanā”ti.

Chaḷabhiñño pana hutvā attano paṭipattiṃ paccavekkhitvā somanassajāto udānavasena—

1. Tassa pitu Vacchagottatāya (Sī)

2. Khu 3. 195 piṭṭhe.

112. “Tevijjoham mahājhāyī, cetosamathakovido.

Sadattho me anuppatto, kataṃ Buddhassa sāsanan”ti—

gātham abhāsi.

Tattha **tevijjohanti** yadipi maṃ pubbe tiṇṇaṃ vedānaṃ pāraṃ gatattā “brāhmaṇo tevijjo”ti sañjānanti, taṃ pana samaññāmatam vedesu vijjākiccassa abhāvato. Idāni pana pubbenivāsaññāpādīnaṃ tissannaṃ vijjānaṃ adhigatattā paramatthato tevijjo aham, mahantassa anavasesassa samudayapakkhiyassa kilesagaṇassa jhāpanato, mahantena maggaphalajhānena mahantassa ulāraṇassa paṇītassa nibbānaṃ jhāyanato ca **mahājhāyī. Cetosamathakovidoti** cittasaṅkhobhakarānaṃ saṃkilesadhammānaṃ vūpasamanena cetaso samādahane kusalo. Etena tevijjabhāvassa¹ kāraṇamāha. Samādhikosallasahitena hi āsavakkhayena tevijjatā, na kevalena. **Sadatthoti** sakattho, kakārassāyaṃ dakāro kato “anupattasadattho”ti-ādīsu² viya. “Sadattho”ti ca arahattaṃ veditabbam. Taṃ hi attapaṭibandhaṭṭhena³ attānaṃ avijahanatthena attano paramatthaṭṭhena attano atthattā “sakattho”ti vuccati. Svāyaṃ sadattho **me** mayā **anuppatto** adhigato. Etena yathāvuttaṃ mahājhāyibhāvaṃ sikhāpattam katvā dasseti. Sesam vuttanayameva.

Vacchagottattheragāthāvaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

3. Vanavacchattheragāthāvaṇṇanā

Acchodikā puthusilāti āyasmato Vanavacchattherassa gāthā. Kā uppatti? Ayampi parimabuddhesu katādhikāro tattha tattha bhava vivaṭṭūpanissayaṃ kusalaḥbījaṃ ropento Vipassissa Bhagavato kāle kulagehe nibbattitvā viññutaṃ patto parassa kammaṃ katvā jīvanto kassaci aparādham katvā maraṇabhayaṇa tājito palāyanto antarāmagge

1. Vijjābhāvassa (Sī), vijjāsabhāvassa (Ka)

2. Ma 1. 6; Aṃ 1. 143 piṭṭhe.

3. Attūpanibandhaṭṭhena (Ka)

Bodhirukkhaṃ disvā pasannamānaso tassa mūlaṃ sammajjitvā
piṇḍibandhehi asokapupphehi pūjaṃ katvā vanditvā bodhiṃ abhimukho
namassamāno pallaṅkena nisinno māretuṃ āgate paccatthike disvā tesu
cittaṃ akopetvā bodhiṃ eva¹ āvajjento sataporise papāte papati². So tena
puñṇakammena devaloke nibbattitvā aparāparaṃ puñṇāni katvā
devamanussesu saṃsaranto imasmiṃ Buddhuppāde Rājagahe
vibhavasampannassa brāhmaṇassa putto hutvā nibbatti, “Vaccho” tissa
nāmaṃ ahosi. So vayappatto Bimbisārasamāgame paṭiladdhasaddho
pabbajitvā arahattaṃ pāpuṇi. Tena vuttaṃ **Apadāne**³—

“Parakammāyane yutto, aparādhaṃ akāsaṃ.
Vanantaṃ abhidhāvissaṃ, bhayaverasamappito⁴.

Pupphitaṃ pādapaṃ disvā, piṇḍibandhaṃ sunimmitaṃ⁵.
Tambapupphaṃ gahetvāna, bodhiyaṃ okiriṃ ahaṃ.

Sammajjitvāna taṃ bodhiṃ, pāṭaliṃ pādaputtamaṃ.
Pallaṅkaṃ ābhujitvāna, bodhimūle upāvisiṃ.

Gatamaggaṃ gavesantā, āgacchurū mama santikaṃ.
Te ca disvānaṃ tattha, āvajjiṃ bodhimuttamaṃ.

Vanditvāna ahaṃ bodhiṃ, vipprasanna cetasā.
Anekatāle⁶ papatiṃ, giridugge bhayānake.

Ekanavutito kappe, yaṃ pupphamabhiropayim.
Duggatiṃ nābhijānāmi, bodhipūjāyidaṃ phalaṃ.

Ito ca tatiye kappe, rājā Susaṇṇato⁷ ahaṃ.
Sattaratanasampanno, cakkavattī mahabbalo.

Kilesā jhāpitā mayhaṃ -pa- kataṃ Buddhassa sāsanā”ti.

Arahattaṃ pana patvā vivekābhiratiyā vaneyeva vasi, tena
Vanavacchoti samañña udapādi. Atha kadāci thero ñātijanānuggahatthaṃ

1. Bodhirukkhaṃ eva (Sī)

2. Pati (Sī)

3. Khu 3. 194 piṭṭhādīsu.

4. Bhayabheravasamappito (Sī)

5. Suniṭṭhitaṃ (Sī)

6. Anekatālā (Sī)

7. Santusito (Sī)

Rājagaham gato tattha nātakehi upaṭṭhiyamāno katipāham vasitvā gamanākāram sandassesi. Tam nātakā “bhante amhākam anuggahattham dhuravihāre vasatha, mayam upaṭṭhahissāmā”ti yācimsu. Thero tesam pabbatarāmaṇeyyakittanāpadesena vivekābhiratiṃ nivedento—

113. “Acchodikā puthusilā, gonaṅgulamigāyutā.

Ambusevālasañchannā, te selā ramayanti man”ti—

gātham abhāsi.

Tattha **acchodikā**ti accharaṃ abahalam sukhumaṃ udakaṃ etesūti “acchodakā”ti vattabbe¹ līṅgavipallāsenā “acchodikā”ti vuttam. Etena tesam udakasampattiṃ dasseti. **Puthusilā**ti puthulā vitthatā mudusukhasamphassā silā etesūti puthusilā. Etena nisajjanaṭṭhānasampattiṃ dasseti. Gunnam viya naṅgulaṃ naṅguṭṭham etesanti **gonaṅgulā**, kālamakkaṭā, “pakatimakkaṭā”tipi vadantiyeva. Gonaṅgulehi ca pasadādikehi migehehi ca² taham taham vicarantehi āyutā missitāti **gonaṅgulamigāyutā**. Etena tesam amanussūpacāritāya araṇṇalakkhaṇūpetataṃ dasseti.

Ambusevālasañchannāti pasavanato satataṃ³ paggharamānasalilatāya taham taham udakasevālasañchādītā. **Te selā ramayanti manti** yatthāham vasāmi, te edisā selā pabbatā vivekābhiratiyā maṃ ramayanti, tasmā tatthevāham⁴ gacchāmīti adhippāyo. Idameva ca therassa aññābyākaraṇam ahosi.

Vanavacchattheragāthāvaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

4. Adhimuttattheragāthāvaṇṇanā

Kāyaduṭṭhullagarunoti āyasmato Adhimuttattherassa gāthā. Kā uppatti? So kira Padumuttarassa Bhagavato kāle brāhmaṇakule nibbattitvā viññutaṃ patto brāhmaṇavijjāsu nipphattiṃ gato kāmesu

1. Etesūti acchodikā, acchodakāti vattabbe (Sī)

3. Pavāham (Ka)

2. Catuppadādikehi ca (Sī)

4. Tattha vāsam (Sī)

ādīnavam disvā gharāvāsam pahāya tāpasapabbajjam pabbajitvā araṇṇe
 viharanto Buddhuppādam sutvā manussūpacāram upagantvā Satthāram
 bhikkhusaṅghaparivutam gacchantam disvā pasannamānaso attano
 vākacīram Satthu pādamūle patthari. Satthā tassa ajjhāsayaṃ ñatvā tasmim
 aṭṭhāsi. Tattha t̥hitam Bhagavantam kālānusārena gandhena pūjetvā
 “samuddharasi’maṃ lokan”ti-ādikāhi dasahi gāthāhi abhitthavi. Tam Satthā
 “anāgate ito satasahassakappamatthake Gotamassa nāma
 Sammāsambuddhassa sāsane pabbajitvā chaḷabhiñño bhavissatī”ti byākaritvā
 pakkāmi. So tena puññakammena devaloke nibbattitvā tato yāvāyam
 Buddhuppādo, tāva devamanussesu saṃsaranto imasmim Buddhuppāde
 Sāvatthiyam brāhmaṇakule nibbattitvā **Adhimuttoti** laddhanāmo viññutam
 patto brāhmaṇavijjāsu nipphattim gantvā tattha sāram apassanto
 pacchimabhavikattā nissaraṇam gavesanto Jetavanapaṭiggahaṇe
 Buddhānubhāvam disvā paṭiladdhasaddho Satthu santike pabbajitvā
 vipassanam paṭṭhapetvā na cirasseva arahattam pāpuṇi. Tena vuttam
Apadāne¹—

“Kaṇikāramva jalitam, dīparukkhamva ujjalam.
 Osadhimva virocantam, vijjutam gagane yathā.

Asambhītam anuttāsīm, migarājamva kesarīm.
 Ñāṇālokaṃ pakāsentaṃ, maddantaṃ titthiye gaṇe.

Uddharantaṃ imaṃ lokaṃ, chindantaṃ sabbasaṃsayam.
 Gajjantaṃ migarājamva, addasaṃ Lokanāyakaṃ.

Jaṭājinadharo āsīm, brahā uju patāpavā.
 Vākacīram gahetvāna, pādamūle apattharīm.

Kālānusāriyam gayha, anulimpim² Tathāgataṃ.
 Sambuddhamanulimpetvā³, santhaviṃ Lokanāyakaṃ.

Samuddharasi’maṃ lokaṃ, oghatiṇṇa⁴ Mahāmuni.
 Ñāṇālokena jotesi, nāvaṭam ñāṇamuttamaṃ.

1. Khu 3. 378 piṭṭhādīsu.

3. Anupimsitvā (Sī)

2. Anupimsim (Sī)

4. Paṭigaṇha (Sī)

Dhammacakkaṃ pavattesi, maddase paratitthiye.
 Usabho jitasāṅgāmo, sampakampesi medaniṃ.
 Mahāsamudde ūmiyo, velantamhi¹ pabhijjare.
 Tatheva tava ñāṇamhi, sabbadiṭṭhī pabhijjare.
 Sukhumacchikajālena, saramhi sampatānite².
 Anto jālikatā pāṇā, pīlitā honti tāvade.
 Tatheva titthiyā loke, puthupāsaṇḍanissitā.
 Anto ñāṇavare tuyhaṃ, parivattanti mārisa.
 Patiṭṭhā vuyhataṃ oghe, tvaṃ hi nātho abandhunam.
 Bhayaṭṭitānaṃ saraṇaṃ, muttitthīnaṃ parāyaṇaṃ.
 Ekavīro asadiso, mettākaruṇasañcayo.
 Asamo susamo santo, vasī tādī jitañjayo.
 Dhīro³ vigatasammoho, anejo akathaṃkathī.
 Tusito vantadososi, nimmalo saṃyato⁴ suci.
 Saṅgātigo hatamado⁵, tevijjo tibhavantago.
 Sīmātigo dhammagaru, gatatto hitavabbhuto.
 Tārako tvaṃ yathā nāvā⁶, nidhīva'ssāsakārako.
 Asambhīto yathā siho, gajarājāva⁷ dappito.
 Thometvā dasagāthāhi, Padumuttaraṃ mahāyaṣaṃ.
 Vanditvā Satthuno pāde, tuṇhī aṭṭhāsahaṃ tadā.
 Padumuttaro Lokavidū, āhutaṇaṃ paṭiggaho.
 Bhikkhusaṅghe ṭhito Satthā, imā gāthā abhāsatha.
 Yo me sīlaṇca ñāṇaṇca, saddhammañcāpi vaṇṇayi.
 Tamahaṃ kittayissāmi, suṇātha mama bhāsato.
 Saṭṭhi kappasahassāni, devaloke ramissati.
 Aññe deve'bhibhavitvā, issaraṃ kārayissati.

1. Velantaṃ hi (Sī)

3. Vīro (Sī)

6. Nāgo (Ka)

2. Sukhumacchike yathājāle pāraṃhi sampasārite (Sī)

4. Payato (Sī)

5. Gatamado (Sī)

7. Nāgarājāva (Sī)

So pacchā pabbajitvāna, sukkamūlena codito.

Gotamassa Bhagavato, sāsane pabbajissati.

Pabbajitvāna kāyena, pāpakammaṃ vivajjiya.

Sabbāsava pariññāya, nibbāyissati'nāsavo.

Yathāpi megho thanayaṃ, tappeti medaniṃ imari.

Tatheva tvaṃ mahāvīra, dhammena tappayī mamaṃ.

Sīlaṃ paññañca dhammañca, thavitvā Lokanāyakaṃ.

Pattomhi paramaṃ santiṃ, nibbānaṃ padamaccutaṃ.

Aho nūna sa Bhagavā, ciraṃ tiṭṭheyya cakkhumā.

Aññātañca vijāneyyuraṃ¹, phuseyyuraṃ² amataṃ padaṃ.

Ayaṃ me pacchimā jāti, bhavā sabbe samūhatā.

Sabbāsava pariññāya, viharāmi anāsavo.

Satasahassito kappe, yaṃ Buddhamabhithomayaṃ.

Duggatiṃ nābhijānāmi, kittanāya idaṃ phalaṃ.

Kilesā jhāpitā mayhaṃ -pa- kataṃ Buddhassa sāsanaṃ'ti.

Arahattaṃ pana patvā attanā saha vasante kāyadaḥhibahule bhikkhū
ovadanto—

114. “Kāyaduṭṭhullagaruno, hiyyamānamhi jīvite.

Sarīrasukhagiddhassa, kuto samaṇasādhutā”ti—

gāthaṃ abhāsi.

Tattha **kāyaduṭṭhullagarunoti** duṭṭhullaṃ asubhayogyatā, kāyassa
duṭṭhullaṃ kāyaduṭṭhullaṃ, kāyaduṭṭhullaṃ garu sambhāvitaṃ³ yassa so
kāyaduṭṭhullagaru, anissaraṇappañño hutvā kāyaposanappasuto
kāyadaḥhibuhuloti attho, tassa kāyaduṭṭhullagaruno. **Hiyyamānamhi jīviteti**
kunnadīnaṃ udakaṃ viya jīvitasāṅkhāre lahuso⁴ khīyamāne.

Sarīrasukhagiddhassāti paṇītāhārādīhi attano kāyassa sukhena gedhaṃ

1. Aññātañca vijāneyyaṃ (Ka)

3. Saṃkuṭitaṃ (Ka)

2. Phuseyyaṃ (Ka)

4. Bahuso (Sī)

āpannassa. **Kuto samaṇasādhutā**ti evarūpassa puggalassa samaṇabhāvena sādhitā susamaṇatā kuto kena kāraṇena siyā, ekaṃsato pana kāye jīvite ca nirapekkhassa itarītarasantosena santuṭṭhassa āraddhavīriyasseva samaṇasādhutāti adhippāyo.

Adhimuttattheragāthāvaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

5. Mahānāmattheragāthāvaṇṇanā

Esā’vahiyyase pabbatenāti āyasmato Mahānāmattherassa gāthā. Kā uppatti? Ayampi purimabuddhesu katādhikāro tattha tattha bhave puññāni upacinanto Sumedhassa Bhagavato kāle brāhmaṇakule nibbattitvā brāhmaṇavijjāsu nipphattiṃ gato gharāvāsaṃ pahāya aññatarāya nadiyā tīre assamaṃ kāretvā sambahule brāhmaṇe mante vācento viharati. Athekadivasam Bhagavā taṃ anuggaṇhituṃ tassa asamapadaṃ upagacchi. So Bhagavantaṃ disvā pasannacitto āsanaṃ paññāpetvā adāsi. Nisinne Bhagavati sumadhuraṃ madhuṃ upanāmesi. Taṃ Bhagavā paribhuñjitvā heṭṭhā Adhimuttattheravatthumhi vuttanayena anāgataṃ byākaritvā pakkāmi. So tena puññakammena devaloke nibbattitvā aparāparaṃ sugatīsuveva parivattento imasmiṃ Buddhuppāde Sāvatthiyaṃ brāhmaṇakule nibbattitvā **Mahānāmota** laddhanāmo viññutaṃ patto Bhagavato santikaṃ upasaṅkamitvā dhammaṃ sutvā paṭiladdhasaddho pabbajitvā kammaṭṭhānaṃ gahetvā Nesādake nāma pabbate viharanto kilesapariyuṭṭhānaṃ vikkhambhetuṃ asakkonto “kiṃ me iminā saṃkiliṭṭhacittassa jīvitena”ti attabhāvaṃ nibbindanto uccaṃ¹ pabbatasikharaṃ abhiruhitvā “ito pātetvā taṃ māressāmī”ti attānaṃ paraṃ viya niddisanto—

115. “Esā’vahiyyase pabbatena,
Bahukūṭajasallakikena.
Nesādakena girinā,
Yasassinā paricchadenā”ti—

gāthaṃ abhāsi.

Tattha **esā**’**vahiyyaseti** eso tvaṃ Mahānāma avahiyyase parihāyasi.
Pabbatenāti nivāsaṭṭhānabhūtena iminā pabbatena. **Bahukuṭajasallakikenā**ti
bahūhi kuṭajehi indasālarukkhehi¹ sallakīhi indasālarukkhehi vā
samannāgatena. **Nesādakenā**ti evaṃnāmakena. **Girinā**ti selenā. Selo hi
sandhisāṅkhātehi pabbehi ṭhitattā “pabbato”ti, pasavanādivasena jalassa,
sārabhūtānaṃ² bhesajjādivatthūnañca giraṇato “girī”ti vuccati.
Tadubhayatthasambhavato panettha “pabbatenā”ti vatvā “girinā”ti ca
vuttaṃ. **Yasassinā**ti sabbaguṇehi³ vissutena pakāsena⁴. **Paricchadenā**ti
nānāvidharukkhaḡacchalatāhi samantato channena, vasanaṭṭhānatāya vā
tuyhaṃ paricchadabhūtena⁵. Ayaṃ hettha adhippāyo—Mahānāma yadi
kammaṭṭhānaṃ vissajjetvā vitakkabahulo hosi, evaṃ tvaṃ iminā
chāyūdakasampannena sappāyena nivāsaṭṭhānabhūtena nesādakagirinā
parihāyasi, idāni’haṃ taṃ⁶ ito pātetvā māressāmi, tasmā na labbhā
vitakkavasikena bhavitunti. Evaṃ thero attānaṃ santajjentoyeva vipassanaṃ
ussukkāpetvā arahattaṃ pāpuṇi. Tena vuttaṃ **Apadāne**⁷—

“Sindhuyā nadiyā tīre, sukato assamo mama.
Tattha vācemahaṃ sisse, itihāsaṃ salakkhaṇaṃ⁸.

Dhammakāmā vinītā te, sotukāmā susāsaṇaṃ.
Chalaṅge pāramippattā, sindhukūle vasanti te.

Uppātagamane ceva, lakkhaṇesu ca kovidā.
Uttamatthaṃ gavesantā, vasanti vipine tadā.

Sumedho nāma Sambuddho, loke uppajji tāvade.
Amhākaṃ anukampanto, upāgacchi vināyako.

Upāgataṃ mahāvīraṃ, Sumedhaṃ Lokanāyakaṃ.
Tiṇasanthāraḡaṃ katvā, Lokajetṭhassa’dāsahaṃ.

Vipināto madhuṃ gayha, Buddhaseṭṭhassa’dāsahaṃ.
Sambuddho paribhuñjitvā, idaṃ vacanamabravi.

1. Indasāla (Sī)

2. Jalāsayaṣārabhūtānaṃ (Sī)

3. Pabbataguṇehi (Sī)

4. Pakārena (Ka)

5. Paricchadabhūtena (Ka)

6. Idāni taṃ ahaṃ (Sī)

7. Khu 3. 380 piṭṭhādīsu.

8. Itihāsañca lakkhaṇaṃ (Sī)

Yo taṃ adāsi madhuṃ me, paṣanno sehi pāṇibhi.
 Tamahaṃ kittayissāmi, suṇātha mama bhāsato.
 Iminā madhudānena, tiṇasanthārakena ca.
 Taṃsa kappasahassāni, devaloke ramissati.
 Taṃsakappasahassamhi, Okkākakulasambhavo.
 Gotamo nāma gottena, Satthā loke bhavissati.
 Tassa dhammesu dāyādo, oraso dhammanimmito.
 Sabbāsave pariññāya, nibbāyissati'nāsavo.
 Devalokā idhāgantvā, mātukucchiṃ upāgate.
 Madhuvassaṃ pavassittha, chādayaṃ madhunā mahim¹.
 Mayi nikkhantamattamhi, kucchiyā² ca suduttarā.
 Tatrāpi madhuvassaṃ me, vassate niccakālikaṃ.
 Agārā abhinikkhamma, pabbajim anagāriyaṃ.
 Lābhī annassa pānassa, madhudānassidaṃ phalaṃ.
 Sabbakāmasamiddhohaṃ, bhavitvā³ devamānuse.
 Teneva madhudānena, pattomhi āsavakkhayaṃ.
 Vuṭṭhamhi deve caturāṅgule tiṇe,
 Sampupphite dharaṇīruhe sañchanne.
 Suññe ghare maṇḍaparukkhamūlake,
 Vasāmi niccaṃ sukhito anāsavo.
 Majjhe mahante hīne ca, bhava sabbe atikkamim.
 Ajja me āsavā khīṇā, natthi dāni punabbhavo.
 Taṃsakappasahassamhi, yaṃ dānamadadim tadā.
 Duggatim nābhijānāmi, madhudānassidaṃ phalaṃ.
 Kilesā jhāpitā mayhaṃ -pa- kataṃ Buddhassa sāsanā'ti.
 Ayameva ca therassa aññābyākaraṇagāthā ahoṣīti.

Mahānāmattheragāthāvaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

1. Samaṃ (Sī)

2. Kumbhiyā (Sī)

3. Bhutvāna (Sī)

6. Pārāpariyattheragāthāvaṇṇanā

Chaphassāyatane hitvāti āyasmato Pārāpariyattherassa¹ gāthā. Kā uppatti? Ayampi purimabuddhesu katādhikāro tattha tattha bhava puññāni upacinanto Piyadassissa Bhagavato kāle nesādayoniyam nibbattitvā tassa viññutam pattassa vicaraṇaṭṭhāne aññatarasmim vanasaṇḍe Piyadassī Bhagavā tam anuggaṇhitum nirodhasamāpattim samāpajjitvā nisīdi. So ca mige pariyesanto tam thānam gato Satthāram disvā pasannamānaso Bhagavantam anto katvā kataṁ sākhamāṇḍapaṁ padumapupphēhi kūḷāgarākārena sañchādetvā ulāram pītisomanassam paṭisamvedento sattāham namassamāno aṭṭhāsi. Divase divase ca milātamilātāni apanetvā abhinavehi chādesi. Satthā sattāhassa accayena nirodhato vuṭṭhahitvā bhikkhusamgham anussari. Tāvadeva asītisahassamattā bhikkhū Satthāram parivāresum. “Madhuradhammakatham suṇissāmā”ti devatā sannipatimsu, mahā samāgamo ahosi. Satthā anumodanam karonto tassa devamanussesu bhāvinim sampattim imasmim Buddhuppāde sāvakabodhim ca byākaritvā pakkāmi. So tena puññakammena devamanussesu saṁsaranto imasmim Buddhuppāde Rājagahe brāhmaṇakule nibbattitvā viññutam patto tiṇṇam vedānam pārāgū hutvā parāparagottatāya **pārāpariyoti**² laddhasamañño bahū brāhmaṇe mante vācento Satthu Rājagahagamane Buddhānubhāvam disvā paṭiladdhasaddho pabbajitvā vipassanāya kammaṁ karonto na cirasseva arahattam pāpuṇi. Tena vuttam **Apadāne**³—

“Piyadassī nāma Bhagavā, Sayambhū Lokanāyako.

Vivekakāmo Sambuddho, samādhikusalo Muni.

Vanasaṇḍam samoggayha, Piyadassī Mahāmuni.

Paṁsukūlam pattharitvā, nisīdi purisuttamo.

Migaluddo pure āsim, arañṇe⁴ kānane aham.

Pasadam migamesanto⁵, āhiṇḍāmi aham tadā.

1. Pārāsariyattherassa (Sī)

2. Parāsaragottatāya pārāsariyoti (Sī)

3. Khu 3. 382 piṭṭhādīsu.

4. Vipine(Sī)

5. Pasutam migamesanto (Sī)

Tatthaddasāsīm Sambuddhaṃ, oghatiṇṇamanāsavaṃ.
 Pupphitaṃ sālārājaṃva, sataraṃsīmva uggataṃ.
 Disvānaṃ devadevaṃ, Piyadassīm mahāyaṃ.
 Jātassaraṃ samoggayha, padumaṃ āharaṃ tadā.
 Āharitvāna padumaṃ, satapattaṃ manoramaṃ.
 Kūṭāgāraṃ karitvāna, chādayīm padumenaṃ.
 Anukampako āruṇiko, Piyadassī Mahāmuni.
 Sattarattindivaṃ Buddho, kūṭāgāre vasī Jino.
 Purāṇaṃ chaḍḍayitvāna, navena chādayīm ahaṃ.
 Añjaliṃ paggaḥetvāna, aṭṭhāsīm tāvade ahaṃ.
 Vuṭṭhahitvā samādhimhā, Piyadassī Mahāmuni.
 Disaṃ anuvilokento, nisīdi Lokanāyako.
 Tadā Sudassano nāma, upaṭṭhāko mahiddhiko.
 Cittamaññāya Buddhassa, Piyadassissa Satthuno.
 Asītiyā sahassehi, bhikkhūhi parivārito.
 Vanante sukhamāsīnaṃ, upesi Lokanāyakaṃ.
 Yāvatā vanasaṇḍamhi, adhivatthā ca devatā.
 Buddhassa cittamaññāya, sabbe sannipaturaṃ tadā.
 Samāgatesu yakkhesu, kumbhaṇḍe saharakkhase.
 Bhikkhusaṃghe ca sampatte, gāthā pabyāharī¹ Jino.
 Yomaṃ sattāhaṃ pūjesi, āvāsaṇca akāsi me.
 Tamahaṃ kittayissāmi, suṇātha² mama bhāsato.
 Sududdasaṃ sunipuṇaṃ, gambhīraṃ suppakāsitaṃ.
 Ñāṇena kittayissāmi, suṇātha² mama bhāsato.
 Catuddasāni kappāni, devarajjaṃ karissati.
 Kūṭāgāraṃ mahanta'ssa, paddapupphehi chāditaṃ.

 1. Gāthāyo byāharī (Sī)

2. Suṇoṭha (Sī)

Ākāse dhārayissati, pupphakammassidaṃ phalaṃ.
 Catubbīse kappasate, vokiṇṇaṃ saṃsarissati.
 Tattha pupphamayaṃ byamhaṃ, ākāse dhārayissati.
 Yathā padumapattamhi, toyaṃ na upalimpati.
 Tathevīmassa ñāṇamhi, kilesā nopalimpare.
 Manasā vinivaṭṭetvā, pañca nīvaraṇe ayaṃ.
 Cittari janetvā nekkhamme, agārā pabbajissati.
 Tato pupphamaye byamhe, dhārente nikkhamissati.
 Rukkhamūle vasantassa, nipakassa satīmato.
 Tattha pupphamayaṃ byamhaṃ, matthake dhārayissati.
 Cīvaraṃ piṇḍapātañca, paccayaṃ sayanāsaṇaṃ.
 Datvāna¹ bhikkhusaṃghassa, nibbāyissati' nāsavo.
 Kūṭāgārena caratā², pabbajjaṃ abhinikkhamiṃ.
 Rukkhamūle vasantampi, kūṭāgāraṃ dharīyati.
 Cīvare piṇḍapāte ca, cetanā me na vijjati.
 Puññakammena saṃyutto, labhāmi pariniṭṭhitaṃ.
 Gaṇanāto asaṅkheyyā, kappakoṭī bahū mama.
 Rittakā te atikkantā, pamuttā Lokanāyaka.
 Aṭṭhārāse kappasate, Piyadassī vināyako.
 Tamahaṃ payirupāsivā, imaṃ yoniṃ upāgato.
 Idha passāmi Sambuddhaṃ, anomaṃ nāma cakkhumaṃ.
 Tamahaṃ upagantvāna, pabbajiṃ anagāriyaṃ.
 Dukkassantakaro Buddho, maggaṃ me sesayī Jino.
 Tassa dhammaṃ suṇitvāna, pattomhi acalaṃ padaṃ.
 Tosayitvāna Sambuddhaṃ, Gotamaṃ Sakyapuṇḍavaṃ.
 Sabbāsava pariññāya, viharāmi anāsavo.

 1. Daditvā (Sī)

2. Kūṭāgāreva dharaṇā (Sī)

Atthārase kappasate, yaṃ Buddhamabhipūjayim.

Duggatiṃ nābhijānāmi, Buddhapūjāyidaṃ phalaṃ.

Kilesā jhāpitā mayhaṃ -pa- kataṃ Buddhassa sāsanan”ti.

Arahattaṃ pana patvā attano paṭipattiṃ paccavekkhitvā
sañjātasomanasso udānavasena—

116. “Chaphassāyatane hitvā, guttadvāro susaṃvuto.

Aghamūlaṃ vamtivāna, patto me āsavakkhaya”ti—

gāthaṃ abhāsi.

Tattha **chaphassāyatane hitvā**ti cakkhusamphassādīnaṃ channaṃ samphassānaṃ uppattiṭṭhānatāya “phassāyatanāni”ti laddhanāmāni cakkhādīni cha ajjhattikāyatanāni tappaṭibaddhasaṃkilesappahānavasena pahāya. **Guttadvāro susaṃvuto**ti tato eva cakkhudvārādīnaṃ guttattā, tattha pavattanakānaṃ abhijjhādīnaṃ pāpadhammānaṃ pavesananivāraṇena satikavāṭena suṭṭhu pihitattā guttadvāro susaṃvuto. Atha vā manacchaṭṭhānaṃ channaṃ dvārānaṃ vuttanayena rakkhitattā guttadvāro, kāyādīhi suṭṭhu saññatattā susaṃvuto evamettha attho veditabbo.

Aghamūlaṃ vamtivānāti aghassa vaṭṭadukkhassa mūlabhūtaṃ avijjābhavataṇhāsāṅkhātaṃ dosaṃ, sabbaṃ vā kilesadosaṃ ariyamaggasaṅkhātavamanayogapānena¹ uggiritvā santānato bahi katvā, bahikaraṇaḥetu vā. **Patto me āsavakkhaya**ti kāmāsavādayo āsavā ettha khīyanti, tesā vā khayena pattabboti āsavakkhaya, nibbānaṃ arahattaṇca. So āsavakkhaya patto adhigatoti udānavasena aññaṃ byākāsi.

Pārāpariyattheragāthāvaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

1. ...vamanayogapādanena (Ka)

7. Yasattheragāthāvaṇṇanā

Suvilitto suvasanoti āyasmato Yasattherassa gāthā. Kā uppatti? Ayampi purimabuddhesu katādhikāro tattha tattha bhava vivaṭṭūpanissayāni puññāni upacinanto Sumedhassa Bhagavato kāle mahānubhāvo nāgarājā hutvā Buddhappamukhaṃ bhukkkhusaṃghaṃ attano bhavanaṃ netvā mahādānaṃ pavattesi. Bhagavantaṃ mahagghena ticīvarena acchādesi, ekamekañca bhikkhuṃ mahaggheneva paccekadussayugena sabbenā samaṇaparikkhārena acchādesi. So tena puññakammena devamanussesu saṃsaranto Siddhatthassa Bhagavato kāle seṭṭhiputto hutvā Mahābodhimaṇḍaṃ sattahi ratanahi pūjesi. Kassapassa Bhagavato kāle sāsane pabbajitvā samaṇadhammaṃ akāsi. Evaṃ sugatīsuveva saṃsaranto imasmiṃ amhākaṃ Bhagavato kāle Bārāṇasiyaṃ Mahāvibhavassa seṭṭhino putto hutvā nibbatti, **Yaso** nāma nāmena paramasukhumālo. “Tassa tayo pāsādā”ti sabbaṃ Khandhake¹ āgatayena veditabbaṃ.

So pubbaḥetunā codiyamāno rattibhāge niddābhībhūtaṃ pariṇaṇṇassa vipakāraṃ disvā sañjātaṃvego suvaṇṇapādukārūḷhova gehato niggato devatāvivaṭṭena nagaradvārena nikkhamitvā Isipatanaṃsaṃmāraṇaṃ gato “upaddutaṃ vata bho, upassaṭṭhaṃ vata bho”ti āha. Tena samayena Bhagavatā Isipatane viharantena tasseeva anuggaṇhanatthaṃ abbhokāse caṅkamantena “chi yasa idaṃ anupaddutaṃ, idaṃ anupassaṭṭhaṃ”ti vutto “anupaddutaṃ anupassaṭṭhaṃ kira atthi”ti somanassajāto suvaṇṇapādukā oruyha Bhagavantaṃ upasaṅkamitvā ekamantaṃ nisinnā Satthārā anupubbikathaṃ kathetvā saccadesanāya katāya saccapariyosāne sotāpanno hutvā gavesanattthaṃ āgatassa pitu Bhagavatā saccadesanāya karimānāya arahattaṃ sacchākāsi. Tena vuttaṃ **Apadāne**²—

“Mahāsamuddaṃ oggaya³, bhavanaṃ me sunimmitaṃ.
Sunimmitā pokkharāṇī, cakkavākupakūjitā⁴.

1. Vi 3. 21 piṭṭhādīsu.

3. Uggaṇṇa (Sī)

2. Khu 3. 390 piṭṭhādīsu.

4. Cakkavākupakūjitā (Sī)

Mandālakehi¹ sañchannā, padumuppalakehi ca.
 Nadī ca sandate tattha, supatitthā manoramā.
 Macchakacchapasañchannā, nānādijasamotthātā.
 Mayūraṅkābhīrudā, kokilādīhi vagguhi.
 Pārevatā² ravihaṁsā ca, cakkavākā nadīcarā.
 Dindibhā sālīkā cettha, pammakā³ jīvajīvākā.
 Haṁsā koṅcāpi nadītā, kosiyā piṅgalā⁴ bahū.
 Sattaratanasampannā, maṇimuttikavālukā.
 Sabbasoṇṇamayā rukkhā, nānāgandhasameritā.
 Ujjotenti divārattim, bhavanam sabbakālīkam.
 Saṭṭhi tūriyasahassāni, sāyam pāto pavajjare.
 Soḷasitthisahassāni, parivārenti maṁ sadā.
 Abhinikkhamma bhavanā, Sumedham Lokanāyakam.
 Pasannacitto sumano, vandayim⁵ taṁ mahāyasaṁ.
 Sambuddham abhivādetvā, sasaṅgham taṁ nimantayim.
 Adhivāsesi so dhīro, Sumedho Lokanāyako.
 Mama dhammakatham katvā, uyyojesi Mahāmuni.
 Sambuddham abhivādetvā, bhavanam me upāgamim.
 Āmantayim parijanam, sabbe sannipatātha vo.
 Pubbaṇhasamayam Buddhho, bhavanam āgamissati.
 Lābhā amham⁶ suladdham no, ye vasāma tava'ntike.
 Mayampi Buddhaseṭṭhassa, pūjam kassāma Satthuno.
 Annaṁ pānam paṭṭhapetvā, kālam ārocayim aham.
 Vasīsatasahassemi, upesi Lokanāyako.
 Pañcaṅgikehi⁷ tūriyehi, paccuggamanamakāsaham.
 Sabbasoṇṇamaye pīṭhe, nisīdi purisuttamo.

1. Mandārakehi (Sī)

2. Pārāpatā (Sī)

3. Pāvākā (Sī)

4. Piṅgalī (Sī), siṅgalī (Ka)

5. Vaṇṇayim (Ka)

6. Vata (Sī)

7. Sataṅgikehi (Sī)

Uparicchadanam āsi, sabbasonṇamayaṃ tadā.
 Bijaniyo pavāyanti, bhikkhusaṃghassa antare.
 Pahūtena' nnapānena¹, bhikkhusaṃgha' matappayim.
 Paccekadussayugaḷe, bhikkhusaṃghassa' dāsaham.
 Yaṃ vadanti Sumedhoti, lokāhutipaṭiggaham².
 Bhikkhusaṃghe nisīditvā, imā gāthā abhāsatha.
 Yo me³ annena pānena, sabbe ime ca tappayim⁴.
 Tamaham kittayissāmi, suṇātha mama bhāsato.
 Aṭṭhārase kappasate, devaloke ramissati.
 Sahassakkhattum rājā ca, cakkavattī bhavissati.
 Upapajjati yaṃ yonim, devattam aṭṭha mānusaṃ.
 Sabbadā sabbasovaṇṇam, chadanam dharayissati.
 Timsakappasahassamhi, Okkākakulasambhavo.
 Gotamo nāma gottena, Satthā loke bhavissati.
 Tassa dhammesu dāyādo, oraso dhammanimmito.
 Sabbāsava pariññāya, nibbāyissati' nāsavo.
 Bhikkhusaṃghe nisīditvā, sīhanādam nadissati.
 Citake chattam dhārenti, heṭṭhā chattamhi ḍayhatha.
 Sāmaññaṃ me anuppattam, kilesā jhāpitā mayā.
 Maṇḍape rukkhāmūle vā, santāpo me na vijjati.
 Timsakappasahassamhi, yaṃ dānamadadim tadā.
 Duggatim nābhijānāmi, sabbadānassidam phalam.
 Kilesā jhāpitā mayham -pa- katam Buddhassa sāsanam^{ti}.

Atha Bhagavā āyasmantaṃ Yasam dakkhiṇam bāhum pasāretvā “ehi
 bhikkhū”ti āha. Vacanasamanantaram eva dvaṅgulam attakesam assu
 aṭṭhaparikkhāradharo

1. Bahunā annapānena (Sī)

3. Yo mam (Sī)

2. Yaṃ vadesi sumedho so, āhutinaṃ paṭiggaho (Sī)

4. Sabbeneva atappayī (Sī)

vassasaṭṭhikatthero¹ viya ahosi. So attano paṭipattiṃ paccavekkhitvā udānento ehibhikkhubhāvappattito purimāvatthavasena—

117. “Suvilitto suvasano, sabbābharaṇabhūsito.

Tisso vijjā ajjhagamim, kataṃ Buddhassa sāsanam”ti—

gātham abhāsi.

Tattha **suvilitto** sundarena kuṅkumacandanānulepanena vilittagatto. **Suvasanoti** suṭṭhu mahagghakāsikavatthavasano. **Sabbābharaṇabhūsitoti** sīsūpagādīhi sabbehi ābharaṇehi alaṅkato. **Ajjhagaminti** adhigacchim. Sesam vuttanayameva.

Yasattheragāthāvaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

8. Kimilattheragāthāvaṇṇanā

Abhisattova nipatatīti āyasmato Kimilattherassa² gāthā. Kā uppatti? Ayampi purimabuddhesu katādhikāro tattha tattha bhava puñṇāni karonto Kakusandhassa Bhagavato kāle kulagehe nibbattitvā viññutaṃ patto parinibbute Satthari tassa dhātuyo uddissa saḷalamālāhi maṇḍapākārena pūjam akāsi. So tena puñṇakammena Tāvatiṃse nibbattitvā aparāparam devamanussesu saṃsaranto imasmiṃ Buddhuppāde Kapilavatthunagare Sākiyarājakule³ nibbatti, **Kimilotissa** nāmaṃ ahosi. So vayappatto bhogasampattiyā sampanno viharati, tassa ñāṇaparipākaṃ disvā saṃvegajananattham anupiyāyaṃ viharanto Satthā paṭhamayobbane ṭhitam dassanīyaṃ itthirūpaṃ abhiniminitvā purato dassetvā puna anukkamena yathā jarārogaṃvippattīhi abhibhūtā⁴ dissati, tathā akāsi. Tam disvā Kimilakumāro ativiya saṃvegaṃ pakāsento—

1. Vassasatikatthero (sabbattha)

3. Sakyarājakule (Sī)

2. Kimilattherassa (Sī)

4. Abhibhūtaṃ (Sī)

118. “Abhisattova nipatati vayo,
Rūpaṃ aññaṃiva tatheva santaṃ.
Tasseva sato avippavasato,
Aññasseva sarāmi attānaṃ”ti—

gāthaṃ abhāsi.

Tattha **abhisattovā**ti “tvam sīghaṃ gaccha mā tiṭṭhā”ti devehi anusitṭho āṇatto viya. “Abhisatṭhovā”tipi¹ pāṭho, “tvam lahuṃ gacchā”ti kenaci abhilāsāpito² viyāti attho. **Nipata**tīti atipatati abhidhāvati na tiṭṭhati³, khaṇe khaṇe khayavayaṃ pāpuṇātīti attho. **Vayoti** bālyayobbanādiko sarīrassa avatthāviseso. Idha panassa⁴ yobbaññaṃ adhippetam, taṃ hissa abhipatantaṃ khīyantaṃ hutvā upaṭṭhitaṃ. **Rūpanti** rūpasampadāti vadati. **Rūpanti** pana sarīraṃ “aṭṭhiṇca paṭicca nhāruṇca paṭicca maṃsaṇca paṭicca ākāso parivārīto rūpaṃtveva saṅkhaṃ gacchatī”ti-ādīsu⁵ viya. **Aññaṃiva tatheva santanti** idaṃ rūpaṃ yādisaṃ⁶. sayam tatheva tenevākārena santaṃ vijjamaṇaṃ aññaṃ viya mayhaṃ upaṭṭhātīti adhippāyo. “Tadeva santaṃ”ti ca keci paṭhanti. **Tasseva satoti** tasseva me anaññaṃ sato samānassa. **Avippavasatoti** na vippavasantassa, ciravippavāsena hi sato anaññaṃpi aññaṃ viya upaṭṭhāti idampi idha natthīti adhippāyo. **Aññasseva sarāmi attānanti** imaṃ mama attabhāvaṃ aññaṃ sattassa viya sarāmi upadhāreṃi sañjānāmīti attho. Tassevaṃ aniccataṃ manasi karontassa daḷhataro saṃvego udapādi, so saṃvegajāto Satthāraṃ upasaṅkamitvā dhammaṃ sutvā paṭiladdhasaddho pabbajitvā vipassanaṃ paṭṭhapetvā na cirasseva arahattaṃ pāpuṇi. Tena vuttaṃ **Apadāne**⁷—

“Nibbute Kakusandhamhi, brāhmaṇaṃhi vusīmati.
Gahetvā saḷalaṃ mālaṃ, maṇḍapaṃ kārayim ahaṃ.
Tāvatiṃsaṃ gato santo, labhimha byamamuttamaṃ.
Aññe devetirocāmi, puñṇakammassidaṃ phalaṃ.

1. Abhisetṭhovātipi (Ka)

3. Abhidhāvati tiṭṭhati (Sī), abhidhāvati (Ka)

5. Ma 1. 248 piṭṭhe.

6. Tādisaṃ yādisaṃ (Ka)

2. Abhisāmakato (Ka)

4. Idha pana (Sī)

7. Khu 4. 172 piṭṭhādīsu.

Divā vā yadi vā rattim, caṅkamanto ṭhito caham.

Channo saḷalapupphehi, puñṇakammassidaṃ phalaṃ.

Imasmim yeva kappamhi, yaṃ Buddhamabhipūjayim.

Duggatim nābhijānāmi, Buddhapūjāyidaṃ phalaṃ.

Kilesā jhāpitā mayhaṃ -pa- kataṃ Buddhassa sāsanam”ti.

Arahattaṃ pana patvāpi thero attano purimuppannaṃ
aniccatāmanasikāraṃ vibhāvento tameva gāthaṃ paccudāhāsi. Tenetaṃ
imassa therassa aññābyākaraṇampi ahosi.

Kimilattheragāthāvaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

9. Vajjiputtattheragāthāvaṇṇanā

Rukkhamūlagahanam pasakkiyāti āyasmato Vajjiputtattherassa gāthā.
Kā uppatti? Ayampi purimabuddhesu katādhikāro tattha tattha bhava
vivatṭūpanissayaṃ puñṇam upacinanto ito catunavute kappe ekaṃ
paccekasambuddhaṃ bhikkhāya gacchantaṃ disvā pasannamānaso
kadaliphalāni adāsi. So tena puñṇakammena devaloke nibbattitvā
aparāparaṃ puñṇāni katvā devamanussesu saṃsaranto imasmim
Buddhuppāde Vesāliyaṃ Licchavirājaputto¹ hutvā nibbatti, vajjirājaputtattā
Vajjiputtotveva cassa samañña ahosi. So daharo hutvā
hatthisikkhādisikkhanakālepi hetusampannatāya nissaraṇajjhāsayova hutvā
vicaranto Satthu dhammadesanākāle vihāraṃ gantvā parisapariyante nisinno
dhammaṃ sutvā paṭiladdhasaddho Satthu santike pabbajitvā vipassanāya
kammaṃ karonto na cirasseva chaḷabhiñño ahosi. Tena vuttaṃ **Apadāne**²—

“Sahassaramsī Bhagavā, Sayambhū aparājito.

Vivekā vuṭṭhahitvāna, gocarāyābhinikkhami.

Phalahattho ahaṃ disvā, upagacchim narāsabhaṃ.

Pasannacitto sumano, avaṭaṃ adadim phalaṃ.

1. Licchavirājakule putto (Sī)

2. Khu 4. 88 piṭṭhādīsu.

Catunnavutito kappe, yaṃ phalaṃ adadiṃ tadā.

Duggatiṃ nābhijānāmi, phaladānassidaṃ phalaṃ.

Kilesā jhāpitā mayhaṃ -pa- kataṃ Buddhassa sāsanaṃ”ti.

Chalabhiñño pana hutvā aparabhāge aciraparinibbute Satthari dhammaṃ saṅgāyiturū saṅketaṃ katvā mahātheresu tattha tattha viharantesu ekadivasaṃ āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ sekhaṃyeva samānaṃ mahatiyā parisāya parivutaṃ dhammaṃ desentaṃ disvā tassa uparimaggādhigamāya ussāhaṃ janento—

119. “Rukkhamūlagahanaṃ pasakkiya,

Nibbānaṃ hadayasmiṃ opiya.

Jhāya Gotama mā ca pamādo,

Kim te biḷibiḷikā karissatī”ti—

gāthaṃ abhāsi.

Tattha **rukkhamūlagahanaṃ** rukkhamūlabhūtaṃ gahanaṃ, gahanañhi atthi, na rukkhamūlaṃ, rukkhamūlañca atthi, na gahanaṃ¹, tesu rukkhamūlaggahaṇena ṭhānassa chāyāsampannatāya vātātapaparissayābhāvaṃ dasseti. Gahanaggahaṇena nivātabhāvena vātaparissayābhāvaṃ janasaṃbādābhāvañca dasseti, tadubhayena ca bhāvanāyogyatā. **Pasakkiyāti** upagantvā. **Nibbānaṃ hadayasmiṃ opiyāti** “evaṃ mayā paṭipajjitvā nibbānaṃ adhigantabban”ti nibbutiṃ hadaye ṭhapetvā citte karitvā. **Jhāyāti** lakkhaṇūpanijjhānena jhāya, vipassanābhāvanāsahitaṃ maggabhāvanaṃ bhāvehi. **Gotamāti** Dhammabhaṇḍāgārikaṃ gottena ālapati. **Mā ca pamādoti** adhikusalesu dhammesu mā pamādaṃ āpajji. Idāni yādiso therassa pamādo, taṃ paṭikkhepavasena dassento “**kim te biḷibiḷikā karissatī**”ti āha. Tattha **biḷibiḷikāti** viḷivīḷikiriya, biḷibiḷīti sadda pavatti yathā niratthakā, evaṃ biḷibiḷikāsadisā² janapaññatti **kim te karissatī**³ kīdisaṃ atthaṃ tuyhaṃ sādheti, tasmā janapaññattiṃ pahāya sadatthapasuto hohīti ovādaṃ adāsi.

1. Gahanañhi atthi rukkhamūlaṃ narukkhamūlañca atthi gahanaṃ (Ka)

2. Biḷibiḷikā parisā (Ka)

3. Kinte karissatīti (Sī)

Taṃ sutvā aññehi vuttavisagandhavāyanavacanena¹ saṃvegajāto bahudeva rattim caṅkamena vītināmento vipassanaṃ ussukkāpetvā senāsaṇaṃ pavasitvā mañcake nipannamattova arahattaṃ pāpuṇi.

Vajjiputtattheragāthāvaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

10. Isidattattheragāthāvaṇṇanā

Pañcakkhandhā pariññātāti āyasmato Isidattattherassa gāthā. Kā uppatti? Ayampi purimabuddhesu katādhikāro tattha tattha bhava vivaṭṭūpanissayaṃ puññaṃ upacinanto Vipassissa Bhagavato kāle kulagehe nibbattitvā viññutaṃ patto ekadivasaṃ Bhagavantaṃ rathiyaṃ gacchantāṃ disvā pasannamānaso madhuraṃ āmodaphalaṃ adāsi. So tena puññakammena devaloke nibbattitvā aparāparaṃ puññāni katvā devamanussesu saṃsaranto imasmim Buddhuppāde Avantiraṭṭhe² Vaḍḍhagāme aññatarassa satthavāhassa putto hutvā nibbatti, **Isidattotissa** nāmaṃ ahosi. So vayappatto Macchikāsaṇḍe Cittassa gahapatino adiṭṭhasahāyo hutvā tena Buddhaguṇe likhitvā pesitasāsaṇaṃ paṭilabhitvā sāsane sañjātappasādo therassa Mahākaccānassa santike pabbajitvā vipassanaṃ ārabhitvā na cirasseva chaḷabhiñño ahosi. Tena vuttaṃ **Apadāne**³—

“Suvaṇṇavaṇṇaṃ Sambuddhaṃ, āhutaṇaṃ paṭiggahaṃ.

Rathiyaṃ paṭipajjantaṃ, āmodamadadiṃ⁴ phalaṃ.

Ekanavutito kappe⁵, yaṃ phalaṃ adadiṃ tadā.

Duggatiṃ nābhijānāmi, phaladānassidaṃ phalaṃ.

Kilesā jhāpitā mayhaṃ -pa- kataṃ Buddhassa sāsanaṃ”ti.

Chaḷabhiñño pana hutvā “Buddhupaṭṭhānaṃ gamissāmi”ti therāṃ āpucchitvā anukkamena Majjhimadesaṃ gantvā Satthāraṃ upasaṅkamitvā vanditvā ekamantaṃ

1. Vuttavipassanāgandhavāsanapavanena (Sī)

2. Avantikaraṭṭhe (Sī)

3. Khu 4. 91 piṭṭhe.

4. Amodamadadiṃ (Pāḷiyaṃ)

5. Ekanavute ito kappe (Sī)

nisinno “kacci bhikkhu khamanīyaṃ, kacci yāpanīyaṃ”ti-ādinā Satthārā katapaṭisanthāro paṭivacanamukhena “Bhagavā tumhākaṃ sāsanaṃ upagatakālato paṭṭhāya mayhaṃ sabbadukkhaṃ apagataṃ, sabbo parissayo vūpasanto”ti pavedanavasena aññaṃ byākaronto—

120. “Pañcakkhandhā pariññātā, tiṭṭhanti chinnamūlakā.

Dukkakkhayo anuppatto, patto me āsavakkhayo”ti—

gāthaṃ abhāsi.

Tattha **pañcakkhandhā pariññātā**ti pañcapi me upādānakkhandhā vipassanāpaññāsahitāya maggapaññāya “idaṃ dukkhaṃ, ettakaṃ dukkhaṃ, na ito bhiyyo”ti sabbaso paricchijja ñātā, na tesu kiñcipi pariññātabbaṃ atthīti adhippāyo. **Tiṭṭhanti chinnamūlakā**ti sabbaso pariññātattā eva tesāṃ avijjātaṇhādikassa mūlassa samucchinnattā¹ ariyamaggena pahīnattā yāvacarimacittanīrodhā te tiṭṭhanti. **Dukkakkhayo anuppatto**ti chinnamūlakattāyeva ca nesāṃ vaṭṭadukkhassa khayō parikkhayō anuppatto, nibbānaṃ adhigataṃ. **Patto me āsavakkhayo**ti kāmāsavādīnaṃ sabbesaṃ āsavānaṃ khayante abhigantabbatāya “āsavakkhayo”ti laddhanāmaṃ arahattaṃ pattaṃ, paṭiladdhanti attho. Keci pana “antimāyaṃ samussayo”ti paṭhanti. Nibbānassa adhigatattāyeva ayaṃ mama samussayo attabhāvo antimo sabbapacchimako, natthi dāni punabbhavoti attho. Yaṃ pana tattha tattha avuttaṃ, taṃ heṭṭhā vuttanayattā uttānaṃyevāti.

Isidattattheragāthāvaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

Dvādasamavaggavaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

Niṭṭhitā ca Paramatthadīpaniyaṃ Theragāthāvaṇṇanāyaṃ

Vīsādhikasattharagāthāpaṭimaṇḍitassa

Ekakanipātassa atthavaṇṇanā.

2. Dukanipāta

1. Paṭhamavagga

1. Uttarattheragāthāvaṇṇanā

Dukanipāte **natthi koci bhavo niccoti-**ādikā āyasmato Uttarattherassa gāthā. Kā uppatti? Ayampi purimabuddhesu katādhikāro tattha tattha bhava vivaṭṭūpanissayaṃ puññaṃ upacinanto Sumedhassa Bhagavato kāle vijjādharo hutvā ākāseṇa vicarati. Tena ca samayena Satthā tassa anuggaṇṇhanatthaṃ vanantare aññatarasmiṃ rukkhamaṇe nisīdi chabbaṇṇabuddharaṃsiyo vissajjento. So antalikkhena gacchanto Bhagavantaṃ disvā pasannacitto ākāso oruyha suvisuddhehi vipulehi kaṇikārapupphēhi Bhagavantaṃ pūjesi, pupphāni Buddhānubhāveṇa Satthu upari chātākāreṇa aṭṭhaṃsu, so tena bhiyyoso mattāya pasannacitto hutvā aparabhāge kālaṃ katvā Tāvatiṃse nibbattitvā uḷāraṃ dibbasampattiṃ anubhavanto yāvatāyukaṃ tattha ṭhatvā tato cuto devamanussesu saṃsaranto imasmiṃ Buddhuppāde Rājagahe brāhmaṇamahāsālaputto hutvā nibbatti, **Uttarotissa** nāmaṃ ahoṣi. So viññutaṃ patto brāhmaṇavijjāsu nipphattiṃ gantvā jātiyā rūpeṇa vijjāya vayeṇa sīlācāreṇa ca lokassa sambhāvaṇiyo jāto. Tassa taṃ sampattiṃ disvā vassakāro Magadhamahāmatto attano dhītaraṃ dātukāmo hutvā attano adhippāyaṃ pavedesi. So nissaraṇajjhāsayatāya taṃ paṭikkhipitvā kāleṇa kālaṃ Dhammasenāpatiṃ payirupāsanto tassa santike dhammaṃ sutvā paṭiladdhasaddho pabbajitvā vattasampanno hutvā therāṃ upaṭṭhahati.

Tena ca samayena therassa aññataro ābādho uppanno, tassa bhesajjathāya Uttaro sāmaṇero pātova pattacīvaramādāya vihārato nikkhanto antarāmagge taḷākassa tīre pattāṃ ṭhapetvā udakasamīpaṃ gantvā mukhaṃ dhovati. Atha aññataro umaṅgacoro¹

1. Ummaggacoro (Si, I), ummaṅgacoro (Ka)

ārakkhapurisehi anubaddho aggadvāreneva nagarato nikkhamitvā palāyanto
 attanā gahitaṃ ratanabhaṇḍikaṃ sāmaṇerassa patte pakkhipitvā palāyi.
 Sāmaṇero pattasamīpaṃ upagato. Coraṃ anubandhantā rājapurisā
 sāmaṇerassa patte bhaṇḍikaṃ disvā “ayaṃ coro, iminā coriyaṃ katan”ti
 sāmaṇeraṃ pacchābāhaṃ bandhitvā Vassakārassa brāhmaṇassa dassesuṃ.
 Vassakāro ca tadā rañño vinicchaye niyutto hutvā chejjabhejjaṃ anusāsati.
 So “pubbe mama vacanaṃ nādiyi, suddhapāsaṇḍiyesu pabbajī”ti ca
 baddhāghātattā kammaṃ asodhetvāva jīvantameva taṃ sūle uttāsesi¹.

Athassa Bhagavā ñāṇapariṇāmaṃ oloketvā taṃ ṭhānaṃ gantvā
 vipphurantahattha-nakhamāṇimayūkhasambhinnasitābhatāya
 paggharantaṇṭhiṅgulakasuvaṇṇarasadhāraṃ viya²
 jālāguṇṭhitamudutalunadīghaṅgulihatthaṃ Uttarassa sīse ṭhapetvā “Uttara
 idaṃ te purimakammaṃ phalaṃ uppannaṃ, tattha tayā
 paccavekkhaṇabalena adbhivāsanā kātābbā”ti vatvā ajjhāsayānurūpaṃ
 dhammaṃ desesi. Uttaro amatābhisekasadisena Satthu hatthasamphassena
 sañjātappasādasomanassatāya uḷaraṃ pītipāmojjaṃ paṭilabhitvā
 yathāparicitaṃ vipassanāmaggaṃ samārūḷho ñāṇassa pariṇāmaṃ gatattā
 Satthu ca desanāvīlāsena tāvadeva maggapaṭipāṭiyā sabbakilese khepetvā
 chaḷabhiñño ahoṣi. Tena vuttaṃ **Apadāne**³—

“Sumedho nāma Sambuddho, bāttimsavaralakkhaṇo.

Vivekakāmo Bhagavā, Himavantamupāgami.

Ajjhogāhetvā Himavantaṃ, aggo kārūṇiko Muni.

Pallaṅkaṃ ābhujitvāna, nisīdi purisuttamo.

Vijjādharo tadā āsīm, antalikkhacaro ahaṃ.

Tisūlaṃ Sugataṃ gayha, gacchāmi ambare tadā.

Pabbatagge yathā aggi, puṇṇamāyeva candimā.

Vanāṃ obhāsate Buddho, Sālarājāva phullito.

1. Uttāpesi (Ka) 2. ...suvaṇṇassa dhāraṃ viya (Ka) 3. Khu 4. 173 piṭṭhādīsu.

Vanaggā nikkhamitvāna, Buddharaṁsībhidhāvare.
 Naḷaggivaṇṇasaṅkāsa¹, disvā cittaṁ pasādayim.
 Vicinaṁ addasaṁ pupphaṁ, kaṇikāraṁ devagandhikaṁ.
 Tīṇi pupphāni ādāya, Buddhasettṭhamapūjayim.
 Buddhassa ānubhāvena, tīṇi pupphāni me tadā.
 Uddhaṁvaṇṭā adhopattā, chāyaṁ kubbanti Satthuno.
 Tena kammena sukatena, cetanāpaṇidhīhi ca.
 Jihitvā mānusaṁ dehaṁ, Tāvatiṁsamagacchahaṁ.
 Tattha me sukataṁ byamhaṁ, kaṇikārīti² ñāyati.
 Saṭṭhiyojanamubbedhaṁ, tiṁsayojanavitthataṁ.
 Sahassakaṇḍaṁ³ satabheṇḍu, dhajālu haritāmayaṁ.
 Satasahassaniyyūhā⁴, byamhe pātubhaviṁsu me.
 Soṇṇamayā maṇimayā, lohitaṅkamayāpi ca.
 Phalikāpi ca pallaṅkā, yenicchakā yadicchakā.
 Mahārahaṅca sayanaṁ, tūlikā vikatīyutaṁ.
 Uddhalomiṅca ekantaṁ, bimbohanasamāyutaṁ.
 Bhavanā nikkhamitvāna, caranto devacārikaṁ.
 Yathā icchāmi gamanaṁ, devasaṅghapurakkhato.
 Pupphassa heṭṭhā tiṭṭhāmi, uparicchadanaṁ mama.
 Samantā yojanasataṁ, kaṇikārehi chāditaṁ.
 Saṭṭhitūriyasahassāni, sāyaṁ pātaṁ upaṭṭhataṁ.
 Parivārenti maṁ niccaṁ, rattindivamatanditā.
 Tattha naccehi gītehi, tālehi vāditehi ca.
 Ramāmi khiḍḍā ratiyā, modāmi kāmākāmaṁ.
 Tattha bhutvā pivitvā ca, modāmi tidase tadā.
 Nārīgaṇehi sahito, modāmi byamhamuttame.

1. Naḷaggivanasaṅkāsa (Sī)

2. Kaṇikārīti (Sī)

3. Sahassakhandhaṁ (Sī)

4. Satasahassāni byūhāni (Sī)

Satānaṃ pañcakkhattuñca, devarajjamakārayim.
 Satānaṃ tīnikkhattuñca, cakkavattī ahosahaṃ.
 Padesarajjaṃ vipulaṃ, gaṇanāto asaṅkhiyaṃ.
 Bhava bhava saṃsaranto, mahābhogaṃ labhāmahaṃ.
 Bhoge me ūnatā natthi, Buddhapūjāyidaṃ phalaṃ.
 Duve bhava saṃsarāmi, devatte atha mānuse.
 Aññaṃ gatiṃ na jānāmi, Buddhapūjāyidaṃ phalaṃ.
 Duve kule¹ pajāyāmi, khattiye cāpi brāhmaṇe.
 Nīce kule na jānāmi, Buddhapūjāyidaṃ phalaṃ.
 Hatthiyānaṃ assayānaṃ, sivikaṃ sandamānikaṃ.
 Labhāmi sabbamevetāṃ, Buddhapūjāyidaṃ phalaṃ.
 Dāsigaṇaṃ dāsagaṇaṃ, nāriyo samalaṅkatā.
 Labhāmi sabbamevetāṃ, Buddhapūjāyidaṃ phalaṃ.
 Koseyyakambaliyāni, Khomakappāsikāni ca.
 Labhāmi sabbamevetāṃ, Buddhapūjāyidaṃ phalaṃ.
 Navavatthaṃ navaphalaṃ, navaggarasabhojanaṃ.
 Labhāmi sabbamevetāṃ, Buddhapūjāyidaṃ phalaṃ.
 Imaṃ khāda imaṃ bhuñja, imamhi sayane saya.
 Labhāmi sabbamevetāṃ, Buddhapūjāyidaṃ phalaṃ.
 Sabbattha phūjito homi, yoso accuggato mama.
 Mahāpakkho² sadā homi, abhejjapariso sadā.
 Ñātīnaṃ uttamo homi, Buddhapūjāyidaṃ phalaṃ.
 Sītaṃ uṇhaṃ na jānāmi, pariḷāho na vijjati.
 Atho cetasaṃ dukkhaṃ, hadaye me na vijjati.
 Suvaṇṇavaṇṇo hutvāna, saṃsarāmi bhavābhava.
 Vevaṇṇiyaṃ na jānāmi, buddhapūjāyidaṃ phalaṃ.

 1. Yattha pacchā (Sī)

2. Mahesakkho (Ka)

Devalokā cavitvāna, sukkamūlena codito.

Sāvattthiyaṃ pure jāto, mahāsāle su-aḍḍhake.

Pañca kāmagaṇe hitvā, pabbajim anagāriyaṃ.

Jātiyā sattavassohaṃ, arahattamapāpuṇim.

Upasampādayī Buddhho, gaṇamaññāya cakkhumā.

Taruṇo pūjanīyohaṃ, Buddhapūjāyidaṃ phalaṃ.

Dibbaccakkhu visuddhaṃ me, samādhikusalo ahaṃ.

Abhiññāpāramipatto, Buddhapūjāyidaṃ phalaṃ.

Paṭisambhidā anupatto, iddhipādesu kovido.

Dhammesu pāramipatto, Buddhapūjāyidaṃ phalaṃ.

Timsakappasahassamhi, yaṃ Buddhamabhipūjayim.

Duggatim nābhijānāmi, Buddhapūjāyidaṃ phalaṃ.

Kilesā jhāpitā mayhaṃ -pa- kataṃ Buddhassa sāsanā”ti.

Chaḷabhiñño pana hutvā sūlato utṭhahitvā parānuddayāya ākāse thatvā pāṭihāriyaṃ dassesi. Mahājano acchariyabbhutacittajāto ahosi. Tāvadevassa vaṇo saṃrūḷhi, so bhikkhūhi “āvuso tādisaṃ dukkhaṃ anubhavanto kathaṃ tvaṃ vipassanaṃ anuyuñjitum asakkhī”ti puṭṭho “pageva me¹ āvuso saṃsāre ādīnavo, saṅkhārānaṃ ca sabhāvo sudiṭṭho, evāhaṃ tādisaṃ dukkhaṃ anubhavantopi asakkhim vipassanaṃ vaḍḍhetvā visesaṃ adhigantun”ti dassento—

121. “Natthi koci bhavo nicco, saṅkhārā vāpi sassatā.

Uppajjanti ca te khandhā, cavanti aparāparaṃ.

122. Etamādīnavaṃ ñatvā, bhavenamhi anattiko.

Nissaṭṭo sabbakāmehi, patto me āsavakkhaya”ti—

imaṃ gāthādvayaṃ abhāsi.

Tattha **natthi koci bhavo niccoti** kammabhavo upapattibhavo
 kāmabhavo rūpabhavo arūpabhavo saññīsavo asaññībhavo
 nevasaññīnāsaññībhavo ekavokārabhavo catuvokārabhavo
 pañcavokārabhavoti evambhedo¹, tathāpi hīno ajjhimo ukkaṭṭho dīghāyuko
 sukhabahulo vomissasukhadukkhoti evaṃvibhāgo² yokoci nicco dhuvo
 thiro apalokiyadhammo³ natthi taṃ taṃ kāraṇaṃ paṭicca samuppannattā.
 Yasmā ca etadevaṃ, tasmā **saṅkhārā vāpi⁴sassatā** natthīti yojanā. Paccayehi
 saṅkhatattā “saṅkhārā”ti laddhanāme hi pañcakkhandhe upādāya
 bhavasamaññāya saṅkhārāva⁵ hutvā sambhūtā jarāmaraṇena ca
 vipariṇamantīti asassatā vipariṇāmadhammā. Tathā hi te “saṅkhārā”ti
 vuccanti. Tenāha **uppajjanti ca te khandhā, cavanti aparāparanti**. Te
 bhavapariyāyena saṅkhārapariyāyena⁶ ca vuttā pañcakkhandhā
 yathāpaccayaṃ aparāparaṃ uppajjanti, uppannā ca jarāya paripīlītā hutvā
 cavanti paribhijjantīti attho. Etena “bhavo, saṅkhārā”ti ca laddhavohārā
 pañcakkhandhā udayabbayasabhāvāti dasseti. Yasmā tilakkhaṇaṃ āropetvā
 saṅkhāre sammasantassa tayopi bhavā ādittaṃ viya saṅkhate⁷ **ādīnavam**
 dosaṃ pageva vipassanāpaññāya jānitvā aniccalakkhaṇehi diṭṭhā saṅkhārā
 dukkhānattā vibhūtatarā upaṭṭhahanti, tenāha bhagavā “yadaniccaṃ taṃ
 dukkhaṃ, yaṃ dukkhaṃ tadanattā”ti⁸.

Yasmā tilakkhaṇaṃ āropetvā saṅkhāre sammasantassa tayopi bhavā
 ādittaṃ viya agāraṃ sappatibhayā⁹ upaṭṭhahanti, tasmā āha **“bhavenamhi
 anattiko”**ti. Evaṃ pana sabbaso bhavehi vinivattiyamānassa sa kāmesu
 apekkhāya¹⁰ lesopi na sambhavatīyeva, tenāha **“nissaṭṭo sabbakāmehi”**ti,
 amhīti yojanā. Mānusehi viya dibbehīpi kāmehi nivattitacittosmīti attho.
Patto me āsavakkhayoti yasmā evaṃ suparimajjitasāṅkhāro bhavesu
 superidiṭṭhādīnavo kāmesu ca anāsattamānaso¹¹ tasmā sūlamatthake
 nisinnenāpi me mayā patto

1. Evaṃ pabhedo (Sī)

2. Evañhi bhavo (Sī)

3. Appalokinadhammo (I)

4. Saṅkhārāpi (I)

5. Saṅkhārā ca (Ka)

6. Idam padam natthi (Sī)

7. Saṅkhatam (Sī, I)

8. Sam 2. 19 piṭṭhe.

9. Sappatibhayaṃ (Sī, I, Ka)

10. Anaekkhāya (I, Ka)

11. Anāvattamānaso (Sī, I)

adhigato āsavakkhayo nibbānaṃ arahattañcāti. Aññehi ca sabrahmacārīhi appattamānasehi tadadhigamāya ussāho karaṇīyoti bhikkhūnaṃ ovādamadāsi.

Uttarattheragāthāvaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

2. Piṇḍolabhāradvājattheragāthāvaṇṇanā

Nayidaṃ anayenāti–ādikā āyasmato Piṇḍolabhāradvājattherassa gāthā. Kā uppatti? Ayaṃ kira Padumuttarassa Bhagavato kāle sīhayoniyam nibbattitvā pabbataguhāyaṃ viharati. Bhagavā tassa anuggaham kātuṃ gocarāya pakkantakāle sayanaguham pavisitvā nirodham samāpajjitvā nisīdi. Siho gocaram gahetvā nivatto guhādvāre Bhagavantam disvā haṭṭhatuṭṭho jalajathalajapupphehi pūjam katvā cittam pasādentō Bhagavato ārakkhatthāya araññe vālamige apānetuṃ tisu velāsu sīhanādam nadanto Buddhagatāya satiyā aṭṭhāsi. Yathā paṭhamadivasam, evam sattāham pūjesi. Bhagavā sattāhaccayena nirodhā vuṭṭhahitvā “vattissati imassa ettako upanissayo”ti tassa passantasseva ākāsam pakkhanditvā vihārameva gato. Siho Pālileyakahatthī viya Buddhaviyogadukkham adhivāsetuṃ asakkonto kālam katvā Hamsavatīnagare mahābhogakule nibbattitvā vayappatto nagaravāsīhi saddhim vihāram gato dhammadesanam sutvā sattāham mahādānam pavattetvā yāvajīvam puññāni katvā aparāparam devamanussesu saṃsaranto amhākam Bhagavato kāle Kosambiyam rañño¹ Utenassa² purohitaputto hutvā nibbatti **Bhāradvājo** nāma nāmena³. So vayappatto tayo vede uggahetvā pañca māṇavakasatāni mante vācento mahagghasabhāvena ananurūpācārattā⁴ tehi pariccajjanto Rājagaham gantvā Bhagavato bhikkhusamghassa ca lābhasakkāram disvā sāsane pabbajitvā bhojane amattaññū hutvā vicaranto Satthārā

1. Kosambiyarañño (Sī)

2. Udenassa (Sī, I)

3. Nibbatti, tassa bhāradvājoti nāmam ahosi (Sī, I)

4. Durūpacārattā (Sī)

upāyena mattaññutāya paṭiṭṭhāpito vipassanaṃ paṭṭhapetvā na cirasseva chaḷabhiñño ahosi. Tena vuttaṃ **Apadāne**¹—

“Migaluddo pure āsīm, vipine² vicaraṃ tadā.
Addasaṃ virajaṃ Buddhaṃ, sabbadhammāna pāraguṃ.
Piyālaphalamādāya, Buddhasetṭhassa’ dāsahaṃ.
Puññakkhettassa vīrassa, pasanno sehi pāṇibhi.
Ekatiṃ se ito kappe, yaṃ phalaṃ adadiṃ tadā.
Duggatiṃ nābhijānāmi, phaladānassidaṃ phalaṃ.
Kilesā jhāpitā mayhaṃ -pa- kataṃ Buddhassa sāsanā”ti.

Chaḷabhiñño pana hutvā “Bhagavato sammukhā yaṃ sāvakehi pattabbaṃ, taṃ mayā pattaṃ”ti, bhikkhusaṃghe ca “yassa magge vā phale vā kaṅkhā atthi, so maṃ pucchatū”ti sīhanādaṃ nadi. Tena taṃ Bhagavā “etadaggaṃ bhikkhave mama sāvakānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ sīhanādikānaṃ yadidaṃ Piṇḍolabhāradvājo”ti³ etadagge ṭhapesi. So ekadivasaṃ attano santikaṃ upagataṃ gihikāle sahāyabhūtaṃ macchariṃ micchādiṭṭhibrāhmaṇaṃ anukampamāno tassa dānakathaṃ kathetvā tena ca “ayaṃ mama dhaṇaṃ vināsetukāmo”ti bhakuṭiṃ katvāpi “tuyhaṃ ekabhattaṃ demī”ti vutte “taṃ saṃghassa dehi mā mayhaṃ”ti saṃghassa pariṇāmesi. Puna brāhmaṇena “ayaṃ maṃ buhūnaṃ dāpetukāmo”ti appaccaye pakāsita dutiyadivasaṃ Dhammasenāpatinā saṃghagatāya dakkhiṇāya mahapphalabhāvappakāsanena taṃ pasādetvā “ayaṃ brāhmaṇo ‘āhāragedhena maṃ dāne niyojesi’ti maññati, āhārassa pana mayā sabbaso pāriññātabhāvaṃ na jānāti, handa naṃ jānāpemi”ti—

123. “Nayidaṃ anayena jīvitaṃ,
Nāhāro hadayassa santiko.
Āhāraṭṭhitiko samussayo,
Iti disvāna carāmi esanaṃ.

1. Khu 4. 82 piṭṭhādīsu.

2. Pavane (Sī)

3. Am 1. 24 piṭṭhe.

124. Paṅkoti hi naṃ avedayum,
 Yāyaṃ vandanapūjanā kulesu.
 Sukhumam sallam durubbaham,
 Sakkāro kāpurisena dujjaho”ti—

gāthādvayaṃ abhāsi.

Tattha **nayidaṃ anayena jīvitanti** idaṃ mama jīvitam¹ anayena añāyena veḷudānapupphadānādi-anesanāya na hoti jīvitanikantiyā abhāvato. **Nāhāro hadayassa santikoti** āhāro ca āhāriyamāno maggaphalañāṇaṃ viya hadayassa cittassa santikaro na hoti, kevalam pana sajjukam khudāpaṭighātamattam karotīti adhippāyo. Atha vā **nāhāro hadayassa santikoti** āhāro rasataṇhāvattthu me hadayassa santiko āsatto na hoti rasataṇhāya eva abhāvato. “Santike”tipi paṭhanti. Yo hi² āhāragiddho lābhasakkārappasuto vicarati, tassa āhāro hadayassa santike nāma³ abhiñham manasikātabbato. Yo pana pariññātāhāro, so tattha pahīnacchandarāgo, na tassāhāro hadayassa santike nāma “katham nu kho labheyyan”ti-ādīmanasikaraṇasseva abhāvato. Yadi hi jīvitanikanti āhārarasataṇhā ca natthi, atha kasmā piṇḍāya carasīti anuyogaṃ manasi katvā āha “**āhāraṭṭhitiko samussayo, iti disvāna carāmi esanan**”ti. Āhāro bhojanaṃ ṭhiti ṭhānaṃ paccayo etassāti āhāraṭṭhitiko. “Āhārapaṭibaddhavuttiko samussayo kāyo” iti disvāna evaṃ ñatvā imamatthaṃ buddhiyaṃ ṭhapetvā carāmi esanaṃ, bhikkhāpariyesanaṃ karomīti attho.

Paccayanimittaṃ kulāni upasaṅkamanto tattha vandanapūjanāhi lābhasakkārehi ca bajjhatīti evaṃ mādisesu na cintetabbanti dassento “**paṅko**”ti gātham abhāsi. Tassattho—**yā ayaṃ** paccayanimittaṃ upagatānaṃ pabbajitānaṃ **kulesu** gehavāsīsu pavattissati guṇasambhāvanā **pūjanā** ca, yasmā taṃ abhāvitattānaṃ osīdāpanaṭṭhena malīnabhāvakaraṇena ca **paṅko** kaddamoti Buddhādayo **avedayum** abbhaññāsum pavedesum vā, tasmā sā

1. Jīvitam jīvikā (Sī, I)

2. Paṭhanti. Gihī (Sī, I)

3. Santiko nāma (Sī)

sappurisānaṃ bandhāya na hoti¹ sakkārāsāya pageva pahīnattā.
 Asappurisassa pana sakkārāsā duviññeyyasabhāvatāya pīḷajanāto anto
 tudanato uddharitum asakkuṇeyyato ca **sukhumam sallam durubbaham**.
 Tato eva tena **sakkāro kāpurisena dujjaho** durubbaheyyo tassa
 pahānapaṭipattiyā ²appaṭipajjanato, sakkārāsāpahānena pahīno³ hotīti². Tam
 sutvā brāhmaṇo there abhippasanno ahosi.

Piṇḍolabhāradvājattheragāthāvaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

3. Valliyattheragāthāvaṇṇanā

Makkaṭo pañcadvārāyanti-ādikā āyasmato Valliyattherassa gāthā. Kā
 uppatti? Ayampi purimabuddhesu katādhikāro tattha tattha bhava puññāni
 upacinanto ito ekatimse kappe kulagehe nibbattitvā viññutaṃ patto
 ekadivasaṃ kenacideva karaṇīyena araṇṇaṃ gato tattha Nāradaṃ nāma
 paccekasambuddhaṃ rukkhamaṇe vasantaṃ disvā pasannamānaso naḷehi
 sālaṃ katvā tiṇehi chādetvā adāsi. Caṅkamaṇaṭṭhānañcassa sodhetvā vāluka
 okiritvā adāsi. So tena puññakammena devamanussesu saṃsaranto imasmim
 Buddhupāde Sāvattiyaṃ brāhmaṇamahāsālassa putto hutvā nibbatti,
Valliyotissa nāmaṃ ahosi. So vayappatto yobbanamanuppatto indriyavasiko
 hutvā vicaranto kalyāṇamittasaṃsaggena Bhagavantaṃ upasaṅkamitvā
 dhammaṃ sutvā paṭiladdhasaddho pabbajitvā vipassanaṃ paṭṭhapetvā
 nacirasseva arahattaṃ pāpuṇi. Tena vuttaṃ **Apadāne**⁴—

“Himavantassāvidūre, Hārīto nāma pabbato.
 Sayambhū Nārado nāma, rukkhamaṇe vasī tadā.

Naḷāgāraṃ karitvāna, tiṇena chādayim ahaṃ.
 Caṅkamaṇaṃ sodhayitvāna, Sayambhussa adāsahaṃ.

1. Tasmā sā āsā sappurisānaṃ Buddhādīnaṃ na hoti (Sī, I)

2-2. Paṭipajjanato sakkārāsā pahānena pahīṇa hotīti (Sī)

3. Na hīno (Ka)

4. Khu 4. 81 piṭṭhādīsu.

Tena kammena sukatena, cetanāpaṇidhīhi ca.
 Jāhitvā mānusaṃ dehaṃ, Tāvatisamagacchahaṃ.
 Tattha me sukataṃ byamhaṃ, naḷakuṭikanimmitaṃ.
 Saṭṭhiyojanamubbedhaṃ, tiṃsajojanavitthataṃ.
 Catuddasesu kappesu, devaloke ramiṃ ahaṃ.
 Ekasattatikkhattuṇca, devarajjamakārayiṃ.
 Catuttiṃsatikkhattuṇca, cakkavattī ahasaṃ.
 Padesarajjaṃ vipulaṃ, gaṇanāto asaṅkhiyaṃ.
 Dhammapāsādamārūya, sabbākāravarūpamaṃ¹.
 Yadicchakāhaṃ vihare, Sakyaputtassa sāsane.
 Ekatiṃse ito kappe, yaṃ kammamakariṃ tadā.
 Duggatiṃ nābhijānāmi, naḷakuṭiyidaṃ phalaṃ.
 Kilesā jhāpitā mayhaṃ -pa- kataṃ Buddhassa sāsanaṃ”ti.

Arahattaṃ pana patvā puthujjanakāle attano cittassa rūpādi-
 ārammaṇesu yathākāmappavattiya², idāni ariyamaggena niggahitabhāvassa
 ca vibhāvanena aññaṃ byākaronto—

125. “Makkaṭo pañcadvārāyaṃ, kuṭikāyaṃ pasakkiya.
 Dvārena anupariyeti, ghaṭṭayanto muhuṃ muhuṃ.

126. Tiṭṭha makkaṭa mā dhāvi, na hi te taṃ yathā pure.
 Niggahītoṣi paññāya, neva dūraṃ gamissasī”ti—

gāthādvayaṃ abhāsi.

Tattha **ghaṭṭayantoti** attano lolabhāvena rukkhassa aññaṃ sākhaṃ
 muñcitvā aññaṃ gahaṇena anekavāraṃ tattha rukkhaṃ cālento
 phalūpabhogamakkaṭo³ viya tena tena cakkhādidvārena rūpādi-ārammaṇesu
 aññaṃ muñcitvā aññaṃ gaṇhanto cittasantānaṃ⁴ samādānavasena niccalaṃ

1. Sabbākāravarūpagaṃ (Ka)

2. Yathākāmappavattatāya (Sī, I)

3. Phalūpaho makkaṭo (Sī, I)

4. Cittasantānaṃ (Ka)

ṭhātuṃ appadānena¹ abhikkhaṇaṃ ghaṭṭayanto cāleno tasmiṃyeva rūpādi-
 ārammaṇe anuparivattati yathākāmaṃ vicarati. Vattamānasamīpatāya cettha
 vattamānavacanāṃ. Evaṃ anupariyanto ca **tiṭṭha makkata mā dhāvi** tvaṃ
 cittamakkata idāni tiṭṭha mā dhāvi, ito² paṭṭhāya te dhāvitum na sakkā,
 tasmā **na hi te taṃ yathā pure** yasmā taṃ attabhāvagehaṃ pubbe viya na te
 sevitaṃ pihitadvārabhāvato, kiñca³ **niggahītosī paññāya** sayañca idāni
 maggapaññāya kilesābhisāṅkhārasāṅkhātānaṃ pādānaṃ⁴ chedanena
 accantikaṃ niggahaṃ pattosi, tasmā **neva dūraṃ gamissasi** ito attabhāvato
 dūraṃ dutiyādi-attabhāvaṃ neva gamissasi yāvacarimakacittaṃ⁵ eva te
 gamananti dasseti. “Neto dūran”tipi pāṭho, so evattho.

Valliyattheragāthāvaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

4. Gaṅgātīriyattheragāthāvaṇṇanā

Tiṇṇaṃ me tālapattānanti-ādika āyasmato Gaṅgātīriyattherassa gāthā.
 Kā uppatti? Ayaṃ kira Padumuttarassa Bhagavato kāle kulagehe nibbattitvā
 viññutaṃ patto sāsane abhippasanno hutvā bhikkhusaṃghassa
 pānīyamadāsi. So tena puññakammena devaloke nibbattitvā aparāparaṃ
 paññāni katvā devamanussesu saṃsaranto imasmiṃ Buddhuppāde
 Sāvattiyaṃ aññatarassa gahapatissa putto hutvā nibbatti, “Datto”tissa
 nāmaṃ ahosi. So vayappatto gharāvāsaṃ vasanto agamanīyaṭṭhānabhāvaṃ
 ajānitvā vītikkamaṃ katvā puna agamanīyaṭṭhānabhāvaṃ ñatvā saṃvegajāto
 pabbajitvā taṃ kammaṃ jigucchitvā lūkhapaṭipattiṃ anutiṭṭhanto
 paṃsukūlacīvaraṃ chavasittasadisaraṃ mattikāpattañca gahetvā Gaṅgātīre tīhi
 tālapattehi kuṭikaṃ katvā vihāsi, tenevassa **Gaṅgātīriyoti** samaññā ahosi. So
 “arahattaṃ appatvā na kenaci sallapissāmī”ti cittaṃ adhiṭṭhāya paṭhamāṃ
 saṃvaccharaṃ tuṇhībhūto vacībhedaṃ akarontova vihāsi. Dutīye
 saṃvacchare gocaragāme aññatarāya itthiyā “mūgo nu kho no”ti
 vīmaṃsitukāmāya patte khīraṃ

1. Appahonto (Sī, I)

2. Itova (Ka)

3. Kiñci (Sī, I)

4. Hi upādānānaṃ (Sī, I)

5. Yāvacarimakacittā (Sī)

āsiñcantiyā hatthavikāre katepi okirite “alaṃ bhaginī”ti vācaṃ nicchari¹.
Tatiye pana saṃvacchare antaravasseva ghaṭayanto vāyamanto arahattaṃ
pāpuṇi. Tena vuttaṃ **Apadāne**²—

“Padumuttarabuddhassa, bhikkhusaṃghe anuttare.
Pasannacitto sumano, pānīghaṭamapūrayim.

Pabbatagge dumagge vā, ākāse vātha bhūmiyaṃ.
Yadā pānīyamicchāmi, khippaṃ nibbattate mama.

Satasahassito kappe, yaṃ dānamadadiṃ tadā.
Duggatiṃ nābhijānāmi, dakadānassidaṃ phalaṃ.

Kilesā jhāpitā mayhaṃ -pa- kataṃ Buddhassa sāsanā”ti.

Arahā pana hutvā attano pubbabhāgaṭṭipattiyā vibhāvanamukhena
aññaṃ byākaronto—

127. “Tiṇṇaṃ me tālapattānaṃ, Gaṅgātīre kuṭi katā.
Chavasittova me patto, paṃsukūlañca cīvaraṃ.

128. Dvinnāṃ antaravassānaṃ, ekā vācā me bhāsita.
Tatiye antaravassamhi, tamokhandho pādālito”ti—

gāthādvayaṃ abhāsi.

Tattha **tiṇṇaṃ me tālapattānaṃ, Gaṅgātīre kuṭi katā**ti tālarukkhato
patitehi tihi tālapaṇṇehi mayhaṃ vassanapariharaṇatthaṃ³ Gaṅgāya nadiyā
tīre kuṭikā katā. Tena attano senāsanasantosaṃ dasseti. Vuttaṃ hi
Dhammasenāpatinā—

“Pallaṅkena nisinnassa, jaṇṇuke nābhivassati⁴.
Alaṃ phāsuvihārāya, pahitattassa bhikkhuno”ti⁵.

“Tālapattīnaṃ”tipi pāṭho, so evattho. **Chavasittova me pattoti** mayhaṃ
patto chavasittasadiṣo, matānaṃ khīrasecanakuṇḍasadiṣo⁶ti

1. Vācā nicchāritā (Sī)

3. Vassānaṃ pariharaṇatthaṃ (Sī)

5. Khu 2. 344; Khu 11. 348 piṭṭhesu.

2. Khu 4. 78 piṭṭhe.

4. Nātivassati (Sī, I, Ka)

6. ...kuṇḍisadiṣo (I)

attho. **Paṃsukūlaṇca cīvaranti** cīvaraṇca me antaramagga¹susānādīsu chaḍḍitanantakehi² kataṃ paṃsukūlaṃ. Padadvayena parikkhārasantosam dasseti.

Dvinnam antaravassānanti dvīsu antaravassesu, pabbajitato arahattamappatta-saṃvaccharesu. **Ekā vācā me bhāsītāti** ekā “alaṃ bhagini”ti khīrapaṭikkhepavācā eva mayā vuttā, añño tattha vacībhedo nāhosi. Tena ukkaṃsagataṃ kāyavacīsaṃyamaṃ dasseti. **Tatiye antaravassamhīti** tatiyassa saṃvaccharassa abbhantare, tasmim aparipuṇṇeyeva. **Tatiye antaravassamhīti** tatiyassa saṃvaccharassa abbhantare, tasmim aparipuṇṇeyeva. **Tamokhandho padālitoti** aggamaggena tamokhandho bhinno, avijjānusayo samucchinnotti attho. Tena tadekaṭṭhatāya sabbakilesānaṃ anavasesappahānaṃ vadati.

Gaṅgātīriyattheragāthāvaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

5. Ajinattheragāthāvaṇṇanā

Api ce hoti tevijjoti-ādikā āyasmato Ajinattherassa gāthā. Kā uppatti? Ayampi purimabuddhesu katādhikāro tattha tattha bhava puññāni upacinanto Buddhasuññe loke kulagehe nibbattitvā viññutaṃ patto kenacideva karaṇīyena araṇṇaṃ gato tattha Sucintitaṃ nāma paccekasambuddhaṃ ābādhena pīlitaṃ nisinnaṃ disvā upasaṅkamitvā vanditvā bhesajjathāya³ pasannamānaso ghatamaṇḍaṃ adāsi. So tena puññakammena devaloke nibbattitvā aparāparaṃ puññāni katvā sugatīsyeva saṃsaranto imasmim Buddhuppāde Sāvattiyaṃ aññatarassa daliddabrāhmaṇassa gehe paṭisandhiṃ gaṇhi. Taṃ vijāyanakāle ajinacammena sampaṭicchimsu. Tenassa **Ajino**teva nāmaṃ akaṃsu. So bhogasaṃvattaniyassa kammaṃ akatattā daliddakule nibbatto vayappattopi appannapānabhojano hutvā vicaranto Jetavanapaṭiggahaṇe Buddhānubhāvaṃ disvā paṭiladdhasaddho pabbajitvā vipassanāya kammaṃ karonto na cirasseva chaḷabhiñño ahosi. Tena vuttaṃ **Apadāne**⁴—

1. Antarāmagga (Sī, I, Ka)

3. Bhesajjaṃ datvā (Ka)

2. Chaḍḍitānantakehi (Sī, I)

4. Khu 4. 8 piṭṭhe.

“Sucintitaṃ Bhagavantaṃ, Lokajetṭhaṃ narāsabhaṃ.

Upaviṭṭhaṃ mahāraññaṃ, vātābādhena pīḷitaṃ.

Disvā cittaṃ pasādetvā, ghatamaṇḍamupānayim¹.

Katattā ācitattā ca, Gaṅgā Bhāgīrathī ayaṃ².

Mahāsamuddā cattāro, ghataṃ sampajjare mama.

Ayaṃca pathavī ghorā, appamāṇā asaṅkhiyā.

Mama saṅkappamaññāya, bhavate³ madhusakkarā.

Cātuddīpā ime rukkhā, pādapā dharaṇīruhā.

Mama saṅkappamaññāya, kapparukkhā bhavanti te.

Paññāsakkhattuṃ devindo, devarajjamakārayim.

Ekapaññāsakkhattuṃca, cakkavattī ahasaṃ.

Padesarajjaṃ vipulaṃ, gaṇanāto asaṅkhiyaṃ.

Catunnavutito kappe, yaṃ dānamadadiṃ tadā.

Duggatiṃ nābhijānāmi, ghatamaṇḍassidaṃ phalaṃ.

Kilesā jhāpitā mayhaṃ -pa- kataṃ Buddhassa sāsanā”ti.

Arahattaṃ pana patvāpi purimakammanissandena appalābhī
appaññātova ahoṣi. Uddesabhattasālākabhattānipi lāmakāneva pāpuṇanti.
Kammaphaleneva ca naṃ puthujjanā bhikkhū sāmaṇera ca “appaññāto”ti
avamāññanti. Thero te bhikkhū saṃvejento—

129. “Api ce hoti tevijjo,

Maccuhāyī anāsavo.

Apaññātoti naṃ bālā,

Avajānanti ajānatā.

1. Upādāyim (Sī)

2. Bhāvitattā ca, taṃ me bhāgīrathī viya (Sī)

3. Bhavanti (Sī)

130. Yo ca kho annapānassa,
 Lābhī hotīdha puggalo.
 Pāpadhammopi ce hoti,
 So nesaṃ hoti sakkato”ti—

gāthādvayaṃ abhāsi.

Tattha **apī**ti sambhāvane nipāto. **Ceti** parikkappane. **Hotī**ti bhavati. Tisso vijjā etassāti **tevijjo**. Maccuṃ pajahatīti **macculhāyī**. Kāmāsavādīnaṃ abhāvena **anāsavo**. Idaṃ vuttaṃ hoti—dibbacakkhuññaṃ pubbenivāsaññaṃ āsavakkhayaññanti imāsaṃ tissannaṃ vijjānaṃ adhigatattā **tevijjo** tato eva sabbaso kāmāsavādīnaṃ parikkhīṇattā **anāsavo** āyatīṃ punabbhavassa aggahaṇato maraṇābhāvena **macculhāyī** yadipi hoti, evaṃ santepi **appaññātoti naṃ bālā avajānanti** yassatthāya kulaputtā sammadeva agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajanti, taṃ sadatthaṃ anupāpuṇitvā tīṭhampi naṃ uttamaṃ purisaṃ “dhutavādo bahussuto dhammakathiko”ti uppannalābhassa¹ abhāvato “na paññāto na pākaṭo”ti bālā dummedhapuggalā avajānanti, kasmā? **Ajānatā** ajānanakāraṇaṃ guṇānaṃ ajānanameva² tattha kāraṇanti dasseti.

Yathā ca guṇānaṃ ajānanato bālā lābhagarutāya sambhāvanīyampi avajānanti, evaṃ guṇānaṃ³ ajānanato lābhagarutāya evaṃ avajānitabbampi sambhāventīti dassento dutiyaṃ gāthaṃ āha. Tattha **yoti** aniyamavacanaṃ. **Ca**-saddo byatireke, tena yathāvuttapuggalato imassa puggalassa vuccamānaṃyeva viśesaṃ janeti. **Khoti** avadhāraṇe. **Annapānassāti** nidassanamattaṃ. **Lābhī**ti lābhavā. **Idhāti** imasmiṃ loke. Jarāmarāṇehi tassa tassa sattāvāsassa pūraṇato galanato ca **puggalo**. **Pāpadhammoti** lamakadhammo. Ayañhettha attho—yo pana puggalo cīvarādipaccayamattasseva lābhī hoti, na jhānādīnaṃ, so pāpicchatāya dussīlabhāvena hīnadhammopi samāno idha imasmiṃ loke bālānaṃ lābhagarutāya sakkato garukato hotīti.

Ajīnattheragāthāvaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

1. Uppajjalābhassa (Ka) 2. Ajānatā guṇānaṃ ajānanameva (Ka) 3. Agūṇānaṃ (Ka)

6. Meḷajinattheragāthāvaṇṇanā

Yadāhaṃ dhammamassosinti ādikā āyasmato Meḷajinattherassa gāthā.
Kā uppatti? Ayampi purimabuddhesu katādhikāro tattha tattha bhava
puññāni upacinanto Sumedhassa Bhagavato kāle kulagehe nibbattitvā
viññutaṃ patto ekadivasam Bhagavantaṃ piṇḍāya gacchantaṃ disvā
pasannamānaso madhuraṃ āmodaphalaṃ adāsi. So tena puññakammena
devamanussesu saṃsaranto imasmiṃ Buddhuppāde Bārāṇasiyaṃ
khattiyakule nibbattitvā **Meḷajino**ti laddhanāmo vijjāsippesu nipphattiṃ gato
paṇḍito byatto disāsu pākaṭo ahosi. So Bhagavati Bārāṇasiyaṃ Isipatane
vihārante vihāraṃ gantvā Satthāraṃ upasaṅkamitvā dhammaṃ sutvā
paṭiladdhasaddho pabbajitvā vipassanaṃ paṭṭhapetvā tadaheva arahattaṃ
pāpuṇi. Tena vuttaṃ **Apadāne**¹—

“Sahassaramsī Bhagavā, Sayambhū aparājito.

Vivekā vuṭṭhahitvāna, gocarāyābhinikkhami.

Phalahattho ahaṃ disvā, upagacchiṃ narāsabhaṃ.

Pasannacitto sumano, avaṭaṃ adadiṃ phalaṃ.

Catunnavutito kappe, yaṃ phalaṃ adadiṃ tadā.

Duggatiṃ nābhijānāmi, phaladānassidaṃ phalaṃ.

Kilesā jhāpitā mayhaṃ -pa- kataṃ Buddhassa sāsanā”ti.

Arahattaṃ pana patvā aparabhāge bhikkhūhi “āvuso kiṃ tayā
uttarimanussadhammo adhigato”ti puṭṭho sīhanādaṃ nadanto—

131. “Yadāhaṃ dhammamassosiṃ, bhāsamānassa Satthuno.

Na kaṅkhamabhijānāmi, sabbaññū aparājite.

132. Satthavāhe mahāvīre, sārathīnaṃ varuttame.

Magge paṭipadāyaṃ vā, kaṅkhā mayhaṃ na vijjatī”ti—

gāthādvayaṃ abhāsi.

1. Khu 4. 88 piṭṭhādīsu.

Tattha **yadā**ti yasmim kāle. **Ahanti** attānaṃ niddisati. **Dhammanti** catusaccadhammaṃ. **Assosinti** suṇim. **Satthunoti** diṭṭhadhammikādi-atthehi veneyyānaṃ sāsanaṭṭhena Satthuno. **Kaṅkhanti** saṃsayānaṃ. Saṅkhatamasāṅkhatañca anavasesato jānanaṭṭhena **sabbaññū**. Kutocipi parājitā¹ bhāvena **aparājite**². Veneyyasattānaṃ saṃsārakantārato nibbānaṃ paṭivāhanaṭṭhena **satthavāhe**. Idaṃ vuttaṃ hoti—yato pabhuti ahaṃ Satthuno dhammaṃ desentassa catusaccadhammaṃ **assosiṃ** sotadvārānusārena upadhāresim upalabhim, tato paṭṭhāya anavasesasaṅkhatasaṅkhatasammuditdhammānaṃ sayambhūñāṇena jānanaṭṭhena **sabbaññū**³ anāvaraṇadassāvimhi, pañcannampi mārānaṃ abhibhavanato tehi⁴ aparājitatā sadevake loka appaṭihatadhammacakkattā ca **aparājite**, veneyyasattānaṃ lobhakantārādito vāhanaṭṭhena **satthavāhe**, mahāvikkantatāya **mahāvīre**, aññehi duddamānaṃ purisadammānaṃ saraṇato accantikena damathena⁵ damanato **sārathīnaṃ** pavarabhūte **uttame** Sammāsambuddhe, “Buddho nu kho, no nu kho”ti **kaṅkharā** nābhijānāmi aparappaccayabhāvato. Tathārūpe desite ariyamagge tadupādāyabhūtāya ca sīlādipaṭipadāya niyyāniko nu kho, na nu kho”ti **kaṅkhā** vicikicchā **na vijjati** natthīti. Ettha ca ariyadhamme saṃsayābhāvakathanena ariyasamghepi saṃsayābhāvo kathitoyevāti daṭṭhabbaṃ tattha paṭiṭṭhitassa anaññathābhāvatoti.

Meḷajinattheragāthāvaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

7. Rādhatheragāthāvaṇṇanā

Yathā agāraṃ ducchannanti-ādikā āyasmato Rādhatherassa gāthā. Kā uppatti? Ayaṃ kira Padumuttarassa Bhagavato kāle Hamsavatīnagare kulagehe nibbattitvā viññutaṃ patto vihāraṃ gantvā Satthāraṃ upasaṅkamitvā vanditvā ekamantaṃ nisinno Satthārā ekaṃ bhikkhuṃ paṭibhāneyyakānaṃ aggaṭṭhāne ṭhapiyamānaṃ disvā sayam taṃ ṭhānantaraṃ patthetvā

1. Aparājita (Sī, Ka)

2. Aparājito (I, Ka)

3. Sabbaññū (I)

4. Tēhi (Sī, I)

5. Damanena (Sī, I)

mahādānaṃ pavattesi. Satthu ulāraṇca pūjaṃ akāsi. So evaṃ katapaṇidhāno tato cuto tattha tattha bhava puñṇāni upacinanto Vipassissa Bhagavato kāle kulagehe nibbattitvā viññutaṃ patto ekadivasaṃ Satthāraṃ piṇḍāya gacchantaṃ disvā pasannamānaso madhurāni ambaphalāni adāsi. So tena puñṇakammena devaloke nibbattitvā aparāparaṃ puñṇāni katvā devamanussesu saṃsaranto amhākaṃ Bhagavato kāle Rājagahe brāhmaṇakule nibbattitvā **Rādhoti** laddhanāmo vayappatto hutvā gharāvāsaṃ vasanto mahallakakāle puttadārehi apasādito “kiṃ me gharāvāsena, pabbajissāmi”ti vihāraṃ gantvā there bhikkhū upasaṅkamitvā pabbajjaṃ yācitvā tehi “ayaṃ brāhmaṇo jiṇṇo na sakkoti vattaṇṇaṃ pūretuṃ”ti paṭikkhitto Satthu santikaṃ gantvā attano ajjhāsayaṃ pavedetvā Satthārā upanissayasampattiṃ oloketvā āṇattena Dhammasenāpatinā pabbājito vipassanaṃ paṭṭhapetvā na cirasseva arahattaṃ pāpuṇi. Tena vuttaṃ **Apadāne**¹—

“Suvaṇṇavaṇṇaṃ Sambuddhaṃ, āhutaṃ paṭiggahaṃ.

Rathiyaṃ paṭipajjantaṃ, pādaphalaṃ adāsahaṃ.

Ekanavutito kappe, yaṃ phalaṃ adadim tāda.

Duggatiṃ nābhijānāmi, phaladānassidaṃ phalaṃ.

Kilesā jhāpitā mayhaṃ -pa- kataṃ Buddhassa sāsanaṃ”ti.

Arahattaṃ pana patvā Satthu santikāvacaro hutvā vicaranto Satthu dhammadesanāpaṭibhānassa paccayabhūtānaṃ paṭibhānajanānakānaṃ² aggo jāto. Therassa hi diṭṭhisamudācāraṇca āgamma Dasabalassa navanavā³ dhammadesanā paṭibhāti. Tenāha Bhagavā “etadaggaṃ bhikkhave mama sāvakaṇaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ paṭibhāneyyakānaṃ yadidaṃ Rādho”ti⁴. So ekadivasaṃ “ime sattā abhāvanāya rāgena abhibhuyyanti, bhāvanāya sati taṃ⁵ natthi”ti bhāvanaṃ thomento “**yathā agāraṇ**”ti-ādinā gāthādvayamāha.

133-4. Tattha **agāraṇti** yaṃkiñci gehaṃ. **Ducchannanti** virāḷacchannaṃ chiddāvachiddaṃ. **Samativijjhatī**ti vassavutṭhi vinivijjhati. **Abhāvantanti** taṃ agāraṃ vuṭṭhi viya

1. Khu 4. 89 piṭṭhe.

2. Paṭibhānakānaṃ (Sī, I)

3. Na taṃ vinā (Sī, I)

4. Am 1. 26 piṭṭhe.

5. Sahitaṃ (Sī), patitaṃ (Ka)

bhāvanāya rahitattā abhāvitam cittaṃ¹. **Rāgo samativijjhatī**ti na kevalam rāgo, dosamohamānādayopi² sabbakilesā tathārūpaṃ cittaṃ ativijjhantiyeva. **Subhāvitanti** samathavipassanābhāvanāhi suṭṭhu bhāvitam, evarūpaṃ cittaṃ succhannaṃ gehaṃ vuṭṭhi viya rāgādayo kilesā ativijjhitaṃ na sakkontīti.

Rādhattheragāthāvaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

8. Surādhattheragāthāvaṇṇanā

Khīṇā hi mayham jātīti-ādikā āyasmato Surādhattherassa gāthā. Kā uppatti? Ayampi purimabuddhesu katādhikāro tattha tattha bhave puññāni upacinanto Sikhissa Bhagavato kāle kulagehe nibbattitvā viññutaṃ patto ekadivasaṃ Satthāraṃ disvā pasannamānaso mātuluṅgaphalaṃ adāsi. So tena puññakammena devaloke nibbattitvā aparāparaṃ puññāni katvā sugatīsuyeva saṃsaranto imasmim Buddhuppāde anantaraṃ vuttassa Rādhattherassa kaniṭṭho hutvā nibbatti, **Surādhotissa** nāmaṃ ahosi. So jeṭṭhabhātari Rādhe³ pabbajite sayampi pabbajitvā vipassanāya kammaṃ karonto na cirasseva arahattaṃ pāpuṇi. Tena vuttaṃ **Apadāne**⁴—

“Kaṇikāraṃva jalitaṃ, puṇṇamāyeva candimaṃ.
Jalantaṃ dīparukkhaṃva, addasaṃ Lokanāyakaṃ.
Mātuluṅgaphalaṃ gayha, adāsim Satthuno ahaṃ.
Dakkiṇeyyassa vīrassa, pasanno sehi pāṇibhi.
Ekatiṃse ito kappe, yaṃ phalaṃ adadim tadā.
Duggatiṃ nābhijānāmi, phaladānassidaṃ phalaṃ.

Kilesā jhāpitā mayham -pa- kataṃ Buddhassa sāsanam”ti.

Arahattaṃ pana patvā sāsanassa niyyānikabhāvadassanatthaṃ aññaṃ byākaronto “**khīṇā hi mayhan**”ti-ādinā gāthādvayamāha.

1. Cittampi (I)

3. Natthi (I,Ka)

2. Mohādayopi (Sī, Ka)

4. Khu 4. 89 piṭṭhādīsu.

135-6. Tattha **khīṇā**ti khayam̐ pariyoṣānam̐ gatā. **Jāṭi**ti bhavo bhavanibbatti vā¹. **Vusitam̐ Jinasāsananti** Jinassa Sammāsambuddhassa sāsanaṃ maggabrahmacariyam̐ vuṭṭham̐ parivuṭṭham̐. **Pahīno jālasaṅkhātō**ti sattasantānassa ottharaṇato nissarituṃ appadānato ca “jālasaṅkhātō”ti ca laddhanāmā diṭṭhi avijjā ca pahīnā maggena samucchinṇā. **Bhavanetti samūhatā**ti kāmabhavādikassa bhavassa nayanato pavattanato bhavanettisaññitā taṇhā samugghāṭitā. **Yassatthāya pabbajitō**ti yassa atthāya yadattham̐ aham̐ **agārasmā** gehato **anagāriyam̐** pabbajjam̐ **pabbajito** upagato². **So** sabbesaṃ³ orambhāgiyuddhambhāgiyappabhedānam̐ saṃyojanānam̐ bandhanānam̐ khayabhūto **attho** nibbānasaṅkhātō paramatto arahattasaṅkhātō sadattho ca mayā **anuppatto** adhigatoti attho.

Surādhatttheragāthāvaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

9. Gotamattheragāthāvaṇṇanā

Sukham̐ supantīti āyasmato Gotamattherassa gāthā. Kā uppatti? Ayampi purimabuddhesu katādhikāro tattha tattha bhava vivaṭṭūpanissayam̐ puññaṃ upacinanto Vipassissa Bhagavato kāle kulagehe nibbattitvā viññutaṃ patto ekadivasaṃ Bhagavantaṃ disvā pasannamānaso āmodaphalamadāsi. Tena puññakammena devaloke nibbattitvā aparāparam̐ puññāni katvā sugatīsuveva saṃsaranto imasmim̐ Buddhuppāde Rājagahe brāhmaṇakule nibbattitvā **Gotamoti** laddhanāmo sattavassikakāle upanayanam̐ katvā ratanabhikkham̐ caritvā saḥassaṃ labhitvā taṃ tādise ṭhāne ṭhapetvā vataṃ caranto soḥasasattarasavassuddesikakāle akalyāṇamittehi kāmesu parinīyamāno⁴ ekissā rūpupajīvinīyā taṃ saḥassabhaṇḍikam̐ datvā brahmacariyavināsaṃ patvā tāya cassa brahmacārīrūpaṃ disvā virattākāre dassite ekarattivāseneva nibbinnarūpo attano brahmacariyavināsaṃ dhanajāniṇca saritvā “ayuttaṃ mayā katan”ti vippaṭṭisārī ahoṣi. Satthā tassa hetusampattiṃ cittācāraṇa⁵ ṇatvā tassa

1. Bhavanibbattitā (Sī) 2. Pabbajim̐ pabbajjam̐ upagato (Sī) 3. Sabbaso (Sī, I)

4. Paritāpiyamāno (Sī, Ka)

5. Cittacāraṇa (Ka)

āsannaṭṭhāne attānaṃ dassesi. So Satthāraṃ disvā pasannamānaso upasaṅkami, tassa Bhagavā dhammaṃ desesi. So dhammaṃ sutvā paṭiladdhasaddho pabbajanto khuraggeyeva arahattaṃ pāpuṇi. Tena vuttaṃ **Apadāne**¹—

“Suvaṇṇavaṇṇaṃ Sambuddhaṃ, āhutaṇaṃ paṭiggahaṃ.
Rathiyaṃ paṭipajjantaṃ, āmodamadadiṃ phalaṃ.

Ekanavutito kappe, yaṃ phalaṃ adadiṃ tadā.
Duggatiṃ nābhijānāmi, phaladānassidaṃ phalaṃ.

Kilesā jhāpitā mayhaṃ -pa- kataṃ Buddhassa sāsanā”ti.

Arahattaṃ pana patvā jhānasukhena phalasukhena vītināmentaṃ eko gihisahāyo upagantvā “āvuso tayā ratanabhikkhāya laddhaṃ pabbajanto kiṃ akāsi”ti pucchi. Taṃ sutvā thero “idaṃ nāma katan”ti anācikkhitvā mātugāme dosaṃ pakāsetvā attano vītarāgabhāvena² aññaṃ byākaronto “**sukhaṃ supanti**”ti-ādinā gāthādvayamāha.

137. Tattha **sukhaṃ supanti munayo, ye itthīsu na bajjhareti** ye itthīsu visayabhūtāsu nimittabhūtāsu vā rāgabandhanena na bajjhanti, te munayo³ tapassino saṃyatindriyā sukhaṃ supanti sukhaṃ viharanti, natthi tesaṃ dukkhanti adhippāyo. “Supanti”ti hi nidassanamattametaṃ. **Sadā ve rakkhitabbāsūti** ekaṃsena sabbakālaṃ rakkhitabbāsu. Itthiyo hi sattabhūmike nippurise pāsāde uparibhūmiyaṃ vasāpetvāpi, kucchiyaṃ pakkhipitvāpi na sakkā rakkhituṃ, tasmā tā kiṭṭhādigāviyo⁴viya sabbakālaṃ rakkhaṇīyā honti. Bahucittatāya vā sāmikena vatthālāṅkāraṇuppadānādinā cittaññāthattato sabbakālaṃ rakkhitabbā⁵. Sarīrasabhāvaṃ vā⁶ mālāgandhādihi paṭicchādanavasena rakkhitabbacittatāya rakkhitabbāti⁷. **Yāsu saccaṃ sudullabhanti** yāsu saccavacanāṃ laddhuṃ na sakkā, itthiyo hi aggimpi pavisanti, visampi khādanti, satthampi āharanti, ubbandhitvāpi kālaṃ karonti, na pana sacce ṭhātuṃ sakkonti. Tasmā evarūpā itthiyo vajjetvā ṭhitā munayo sukhitā vatāti⁸ dasseti.

1. Khu 4. 91 piṭṭhe.

3. Te sekhamunayo (Sī)

5. Rakkhitā vā (Sī, I), rakkhitaṃ vā (Ka)

7. Rakkhitabbāti sadā ve rakkhitabbā (Sī)

2. Vītarāgabhāvavibhāvanena (Sī, I)

4. Bhāgiyo (Sī), bhogiyo (I, Ka)

6. Sarīrasabhāgā vā (Sī)

8. Sukhitāti (Sī)

138. Idāni yassa appahīnattā evarūpāsu itthīsupi bajjhanti, tassa kāmassa attano suppahīnataṃ accantaniṭṭhitatañca dassento dutiyaṃ gāthamāha. **Vadham carimha te kāmā**ti ambho kāma tava vadham accantasamucchedaṃ ariyamaggena carimha, “vadham carimhase”tipi pāṭho, vadhāya pahānāya maggabrahmacariyaṃ acarimhāti attho. **Anaṇā dāni te mayanti** idāni aggamaggapattito¹ paṭṭhāya iṇabhāvakarāya pahīnattā kāma te anaṇā mayaṃ, na tuyhaṃ iṇaṃ dhārema. Avītarāgo hi rāgassa vase² vattanato tassa iṇaṃ dhārento viya hoti, vītarāgo pana taṃ atikkamitvā paramena cittissariyena samannāgato. Anaṇattā eva³ **gacchāma dāni nibbānaṃ, yattha gantvā na socati** yasmiṃ nibbāne gamanahetu sabbaso sokahetūnaṃ abhāvato na socati, taṃ anupādisesanibbānameva idāni gacchāma anupāpuṇāmāti attho.

Gotamattheragāthāvaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

10. Vasabhattheragāthāvaṇṇanā

Pubbe hanati attānanti āyasmato Vasabhattherassa gāthā. Kā uppatti? Ayampi purimabuddhesu katādhikāro tattha tattha bhava puññāni upacinanto Buddhasuññe loke brāhmaṇakule nibbattitvā vayappatto brāhmaṇānaṃ vijjāsippesu nipphattiṃ gantvā nekkhammajjhāsayaṭāya gharāvāsaṃ pahāya tāpasapabbajjaṃ pabbajitvā cuddasahassatāpasaparivāro Himavantassa avidūre Samagge nāma⁴ pabbate assamaṃ kāretvā vasanto jhānābhīññāyo nibbattetvā tāpasānaṃ ovādānusāsaniyo dento⁵ ekadivasaṃ evaṃ cintesi “ahaṃ kho dāni imehi tāpasehi sakkato garukato pūjito viharāmi, mayā pana pūjetabbo na upalabbhati, dukkho kho panāyaṃ loke⁶ yadidaṃ agaruvāso”ti. Evaṃ pana cintetvā purimabuddhesu katādhikāratāya purimabuddhānaṃ cetiye attanā kataṃ pūjāsakkāraṃ anussaritvā “yannūnāhaṃ purimabuddhe uddissa Pulinacetiyaṃ katvā pūjaṃ kareyyan”ti

1. Aggamaggupattito (Sī, I)

4. Samagga nāma (Sī)

2. Vasaṃ (Sī, I)

5. Niyojento (I)

3. Animittā eva (Sī)

6. Loko (I)

haṭṭhatuṭṭho iddhiyā pulinathūpaṃ suvaṇṇamayaṃ māpetvā
 suvaṇṇamayādihi tisahassamattehi¹ pupphehi devasikaṃ pūjaṃ karonto
 yāvatāyukaṃ puññāni katvā aparihīnajjhāno kālaṃ katvā brāhmaloke
 nibbatto. Tatthapi yāvatāyukaṃ ṭhatvā tato cuto Tāvatiṃse² nibbattitvā
 aparāparaṃ devamanussesu saṃsaranto imasmiṃ Buddhuppāde Vesāliyaṃ
 Licchavirājakule nibbattitvā **Vasabho**ti laddhanāmo vayappatto Bhagavato
 Vesāligamane Buddhānubhāvaṃ disvā paṭiladdhasaddho pabbajitvā
 vipassanaṃ paṭṭhapetvā na cirasseva arahattaṃ pāpuṇi. Tena vuttaṃ
Apadāne³—

Himavantassāvidūre, Samaggo⁴ nāma pabbato.
 Assamo sukato mayhaṃ, paṇṇasālā sumāpitā.

Nārado nāma nāmena, jaṭilo uggatāpano.
 Catuddasasahassāni, sissā paricaranti maṃ.

Paṭisallīnako santo, evaṃ cintesahaṃ tadā.
 Sabbo jano maṃ pūjeti⁵, nāhaṃ pūjemi kiñcanaṃ⁶.

Na me ovādako atthi, vattā koci na vijjati.
 Anācariyupajjhāyo, vane vāsaṃ upemahaṃ.

Upāsamaṇo yamahaṃ, garucittaṃ upaṭṭhahe⁷.
 So me ācariyo natthi, vanavāso niratthako.

Āyāgaṃ me gavesissaṃ, garuṃ bhāvaniyaṃ tathā.
 Sāvassayo vasissāmi, na koci garahissati.

Uttānakūlā nadikā, supatitthā manoramā.
 Saṃsuddhapulinākiṇṇā, avidūre mamassamaṃ.

Nadiṃ Amarikaṃ nāma⁸, upagantvānahaṃ tadā.
 Saṃvaḍḍhayitvā pulinaṃ, akaṃ pulinacetiyaṃ.

Ye te ahesuṃ Sambuddhā, bhavantakaraṇā Munī.
 Tesāṃ etādiso thūpo, taṃ nimittaṃ karomahaṃ.

1. Tiṃsasahassamattehi (I, Ka)

3. Khu 4. 79 piṭṭhādīsu.

5. Sabbo jano maṃ pūjayati (Sī)

7. Upaṭṭhāpe (Sī)

2. Tāvatiṃsesu (I)

4. Yamako (Pāḷiyaṃ)

6. Kaṃcana (Sī)

8. Apadikaṃ nāma (Sī), Amarikaṃ (Ka)

Karitvā pulinaṃ thūpaṃ, sovaṇṇaṃ māpayiṃ ahaṃ.

Soṇṇakiṅkaṇipupphāni, sahasse tīṇi pūjayiṃ.

Sāyapātaṃ namassāmi, vedajāto katañjali.

Sammukhā viya Sambuddhaṃ, vandiṃ Pulinacetiyaṃ.

Yadā kilesā jāyanti, vitakkā gehanissitā.

Sarāmi sukataṃ thūpaṃ, paccavekkhāmi tāvade.

Upanissāya viharaṃ, satthavāhaṃ vināyakaṃ.

Kilese saṃvaseyyāsi, na yuttaṃ tava mārisa.

Saha āvajjite thūpe, gāravaṃ hoti me tadā.

Kuvitakke vinodesiṃ, nāgo tuttaṭṭito yathā.

Evaṃ viharamānaṃ maṃ, maccurājābhimaddatha.

Tattha kālaṅkato santo, brahmalokamagacchahaṃ.

Yāvatāyumaṃ vasitvāna, tidive upapajjahaṃ.

Asītikkhattumaṃ Devinda, devarajjamakārayiṃ.

Satānaṃ tīṇikkhattuṅca, cakkavattī ahasahaṃ.

Padesarajjaṃ vipulaṃ, gaṇanāto asaṅkhiyaṃ.

Soṇṇakiṅkaṇipupphānaṃ, vipākaṃ anubhomahaṃ.

Dhātīsatasahassāni, parivārenti maṃ bhava.

Thūpassa pariciṇṇattā, rajojallaṃ na limpati.

Gatte sedā na muccanti, Suppabhāso bhavāmaṃ.

Aho me sukato thūpo, sudiṭṭhā' marikā nadī¹.

Thūpaṃ katvāna pulinaṃ, pattomhi acalaṃ padaṃ.

Kusalaṃ kattukāmena, jantunā sārāgāhinā.

Natthi khettaṃ akhettaṃ vā, paṭipattīva sādhaṃ.

Yathāpi balavā poso, aṇṇavaṃ taritussahe.

Parittaṃ kaṭṭhamādāya, pakkhandeyya mahāsaraṃ.

Imāhaṃ kaṭṭhaṃ nissāya, tarissāmi mahodadhiṃ.
 Ussāhena vīriyena, tareyya udadhiṃ naro.
 Tatheva me kataṃ kammaṃ, parittaṃ thokakañca yaṃ¹.
 Taṃ kammaṃ upanissāya, saṃsāraṃ samatikkamim.
 Pacchime bhava sampatte, sukkamūlena codito.
 Sāvattiyaṃ pure² jāto, mahāsāle su-aḍḍhake.
 Saddhā³ mātā pitā mayhaṃ, Buddhassa saraṇaṃ gatā.
 Ubho diṭṭhapadā etc, anuvattanti sāsanaṃ.
 Bodhipapaṭikaṃ gayha, soṇṇathūpamakārayuṃ.
 Sāyapātaṃ namassanti, Sakyaputtassa sammukhā.
 Uposathamhi divase, soṇṇathūpaṃ vinīharuṃ.
 Buddhassa vaṇṇaṃ kittentā, tiyāmaṃ vītināmayuṃ.
 Saha disvānaṃ thūpaṃ, sariṃ Pulinacetiyaṃ.
 Ekāsane nisīditvā, arahattapāpūṇiṃ.
 Gavesamāno taṃ vīraṃ, Dhammasenāpatiddasaṃ.
 Agārā nikkhamitvāna, pabbajim tassa santike.
 Jātiyā sattavassena, arahattapāpūṇiṃ.
 Upasampādayi Buddhō, guṇamaññāya cakkhumā.
 Dārakeneva santena, kiriyaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ mayā⁴.
 Kataṃ me karaṇīyajja, Sakyaputtassa sāsane.
 Sabbaverabhayātīto, sabbasaṅgātigo isi.
 Sāvako te mahāvīra, soṇṇathūpassidaṃ phalaṃ.
 Kilesā jhāpitā mayhaṃ -pa- kataṃ Buddhassa sāsanaṃ^{ti}.

Arahattaṃ pana patvā dāyakānuggahaṃ karonto tehi upanīte paccaye na
 paṭikkhipati, yathāladdheyyeva paribhuñjati. Taṃ puthujjanā “ayaṃ
 kāyadaḥhibahulo arakkhitacitto”ti maññamānā avamaññanti. Thero

1. Taṃ (Sī)

2. Kule (Sī)

3. Sabbe (Sī)

4. Kiriyaṃ niṭṭhitā mayā (Sī)

taṃ agaṇentova viharati. Tassa pana avidūre aññataro kuhakabhikkhu pāpiccho samāno appiccho viya santuṭṭho viya attānaṃ dassento lokam vañcento viharati. Mahājano taṃ arahantaṃ viya sambhāveti. Athassa Sakko Devānamindo taṃ pavattiṃ ñatvā theram upasaṅkamitvā “bhante kiṃ nāma kuhako karoti”ti pucchi. Thero pāpicchaṃ garahanto—

139. “Pubbe hanati attānaṃ, pacchā hanati so pare.

Suhataṃ hanti attānaṃ, vītaṃseneva pakkhimā.

140. Na brāhmaṇo bahivaṇṇo, antovaṇṇo hi brāhmaṇo.

Yasmiṃ pāpāni kammāni, sa ve kaṇho sujampatī”ti—

gāthādvayamāha.

Tattha **pubbe hanati attānanti** kuhakapuggalo attano kuhakavuttiyā lokam vañcento pāpicchatādīhi pāpadhammehi paṭhamameva attānaṃ hanati, attano kusalakoṭṭhāsaṃ vināseti. **Pacchā hanati so pareti** so kuhako paṭhamam tava vuttanayena attānaṃ hantvā pacchā pare yehi “ayam bhikkhu pesalo ariyo”ti vā sambhāventehi kārā katā, te hanati tesaṃ kārāni attani katāni amahapphalāni katvā paccayavināsanena vināseti. Satipi kuhakassa ubhayahanane attahanane pana ayam visesoti dassento āha **suhataṃ hanti attānanti**. So kuhako attānaṃ hananto suhataṃ katvā hanti vināseti, yathā kiṃ? **Vītaṃseneva pakkhimāti**, **vītaṃsoti** dīpakasakuṇo, tena¹. **Pakkhimāti** sākuṇiko. Yathā tena vītaṃsasakuṇena aññe sakuṇe vañcetvā hananto attānaṃ idha lokepi hanati viññugarahasāvajja² sabhāvādinā, samparāyam pana duggatiparikkilesena hanatiyeva, na pana te sakuṇe pacchā hantum³ sakkoti, evam kuhakopi kohaññena lokam vañcetvā idha lokepi attānaṃ hanati vipphaṇṇasāravīññugarahādīhi, paralokepi duggatiparikkilesahi, na pana te⁴ paccayadāyake apāyadukkhāni pāpeti. Apica kuhako dakkhiṇāya

1. Vītaṃsoti pakkhi, sakuṇo, tena (Si)

3. Paccahantum (Ka)

2. ...sārajja (Ka)

4. Parikkilesahi pana te (Si)

amahapphalabhāvakaraṇe¹eva dāyakaṃ hanatīti vutto, na nipphalabhāvakaraṇe¹. Vuttaṃ hetam Bhagavatā “dussīlassa manussabhūta²ssa dānaṃ datvā saha³ssa⁴guṇā dakkhiṇā pāṭikaṃkhitabbā”ti². Tenāha “**suhataṃ hanti attānaṃ**”ti.

Evam bāhiraparimajjanamatte ṭhitā puggalā suddhā nāma na honti, abbhantarasuddhiyā eva pana suddhā hontīti dassento “**na brāhmaṇo**”ti dutiyaṃ gāthamāha. Tassattho—iriyāpathasaṇṭhapanādibahisampattimattena brāhmaṇo na hoti. Sampatti-attho hi idha **vaṇṇa**-saddo. Abbhantare pana sīlādisampattiyā brāhmaṇo hoti “bāhitapāpo **brāhmaṇo**”ti katvā. Tasmā “**yasmim pāpāni** lāmakāni **kammāni** saṃvijjanti, ekaṃsena so **kaṇho** nihīnapuggalo”ti **Sujampati** Devānaminda jānāhi. Tam sutvā Sakko kuhakabhikkhuṃ tajjetvā “dhamme vattāhi”ti ovaditvā sakaṭṭhānameva gato.

Vasabhattheragāthāvaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

Dukanipāte paṭhamavaggavaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

2. Dutiyavagga

1. Mahācundattheragāthāvaṇṇanā

Sussūsāti āyasmato Mahācundattherassa gāthā. Kā uppatti? Ayampi purimabuddhesu katādhikāro tattha tattha bhava puññāni upacinanto Vipassissa Bhagavato kāle kumbhakārakule nibbattitvā viññutaṃ patto kumbhakārakammena jīvanto ekadivasam Satthāraṃ disvā pasannamānaso ekaṃ mattikāpattaṃ svābhisaṅkhatam katvā Bhagavato adāsi. So tena puññakammena devamanussesu saṃsaranto imasmim Buddhuppāde Magadharatthe Nālakagāme Rūpasāriyā brāhmaṇiyā putto Sāriputtattherassa kaniṭṭhabhātā hutvā nibbatti, **Cundotissa** nāmaṃ ahosi. So vayappatto Dhammasenāpatiṃ anupabbajitvā taṃ nissāya

1. Kāraṇe¹eva (I, Ka)

2. Ma 3. 298 piṭṭhe.

vipassanaṃ paṭṭhapetvā ghaṭento vāyamanto na cirasseva chaḷabhiñño ahoṣi.

Tena vuttaṃ **Apadāne**¹—

“Nagare Haṃsavatīyā, kumbhakāro ahoṣaṃ.
 Addasaṃ virajāṃ Buddhāṃ, oghatiṇṇamanāsavaṃ.
 Sukataṃ mattikāpattaṃ, Buddhasetṭhassadāsahaṃ.
 Pattaṃ datvā Bhagavato, ujubhūtaṣṣa tādino.
 Bhava nibbattaṃānohaṃ, soṇṇathāle labhāmaṃ.
 Rūpimaye ca sovaṇṇe, taṭṭike ca maṇimaye.
 Pātiyo paribhuñjāmi, puññakammassidaṃ phalaṃ.
 Yasānañca dhanānañca, aggabhūto ca homahaṃ.
 Yathāpi bhaddake khette, bījaṃ appampi ropitaṃ.
 Sammādhāraṃ pavecchante², phalaṃ maṃ toseti kassakaṃ.
 Tatthevidaṃ pattadānaṃ, Buddhakhettaṃhi ropitaṃ.
 Pītidhāre³ pavassante, phalaṃ maṃ tosayissati.
 Yāvatā khetā vijjanti, saṃghāpi ca gaṇāpi ca.
 Buddhakhettaṣṣamo natthi, sukhado sabbapāṇinaṃ.
 Namo te purisājañña, namo te purisuttama.
 Ekapattaṃ daditvāna, pattomhi acaḷaṃ padaṃ.
 Ekanavutito kappe, yaṃ pattamadadiṃ tadā.
 Duggatīṃ nābhijānāmi, pattadānaṣṣidaṃ phalaṃ.
 Kilesā jhāpitā mayhaṃ -pa- kataṃ Buddhassa sāsanā”ti.

Chaḷabhiñño pana hutvā attanā paṭiladdhasampattiyaṃ kāraṇabhūtaṃ
 garūpanissayaṃ vivekavāsaṇa⁴ kittento—

141. “Sussūsā sutavaddhanī, sutāṃ paññāya vaddhanaṃ.

Paññāya atthaṃ jānāti, ñāto attho sukhāvaho.

1. Khu 4. 87 piṭṭhe.

3. Pītidhāraṃ (?)

2. Sammādhāre pavassante (Sī)

4. Vivekāvāsaṇa (Ka)

142. Sevetha pantāni¹ senāsanāni,
 Careyya saṃyojanavippamokkham.
 Sace ratim nādhigaccheyya tattha,
 Saṃghe vase rakkhitato satimā”ti—

gāthādvayaṃ abhāsi.

Tattha **sussūsā**ti sotabbayuttassa sabbasutassa sotumicchā,
 garusannivāsopi. Diṭṭhadhammikādibhedam hi attham sotumicchantena²
 kalyāṇamitte upasaṅkamitvā vattakaraṇena payirupāsitvā³ yadā te
 payirupāsanāya ārādhitaṇṇa kañci upanīṣitukāmā honti, atha ne
 upanīṣitvā adhigatāya sotumicchāya ohitasotena sotabban hotīti
 garusannivāsopi sussūsāhetutāya “sussūsā”ti vuccati. Sā panāyaṃ sussūsā
 saccapaṭṭicasamuppādādipaṭisaṃyuttam sutam taṃsamaṅgino puggalassa
 vadḍhetti brūhetīti **sutavaddhanī**, bāhusaccakārīti attho. **Sutam paññāya**
vaddhananti yaṃ taṃ “sutadharo sutasannicayo”ti⁴, “idhekaccassa bahukam
 sutam hoti Suttam Geyyaṃ Veyyākaraṇam”ti⁵ ca evamādinā nayena vuttam
 bāhusaccam, taṃ akusalappahānakusalādhigamanahetubhūtam paññam
 vaddhetīti sutam paññāya vaddhanam, vuttaṇhetam Bhagavatā—

“Sutāvudho kho bhikkhave ariyasāvako akusalam pajahati,
 kusalam bhāveti, sāvajjam pajahati, anavajjam bhāveti, suddham
 attānam pariharati”ti⁶.

Paññāya attham jānātīti bahussuto sutamayañāṇe ṭhito taṃ paṭipattim
 paṭipajjanto sutānusārena atthūpaparikkhāya dhammaniṃjhanena bhāvanāya
 ca lokiyalokuttarabhedam diṭṭhadhammādivibhāgam dukkhādivibhāgaṇca
 attham yathābhūtam pajānāti ca paṭivijjhati ca, tenāha Bhagavā—

“Sutassa (yathāpariyattassa)⁷ atthamaññāya dhammamaññāya
 dhammānudhammappaṭipanno hoti”ti⁸.

1. Panthāni (Sī)

3. Payirupāsanti (Sī)

5. Am 1. 313 piṭṭhe.

7. () natthi Pāliyam.

2. Sotumicchanto (Sī)

4. Ma 1. 277; Am 1. 331 piṭṭhesu.

6. Am 2. 480-1 piṭṭhesu.

8. Am 1. 313 piṭṭhe.

“Dhātānaṃ¹ dhammānaṃ atthaṃ upaparikkhati, atthaṃ upaparikkhato dhammā nijjhānaṃ khamanti, dhammanijjhānakkhantiyā sati chando jāyati, chandajāto ussahati, ussahitvā tuletī, tulayitvā padahati, pahitatto samāno kāyena ceva paramasaccaṃ sacchikaroti, paññāya ca naṃ ativijja passatī”²ti ca.

Ñāto attho sukhāvahoti yathāvutto diṭṭhadhammikādi-attho ceva dukkhādi-attho ca yāthāvato³ ñāto adhigato lokiyalokuttarabhedanā sukhānāvahati nipphādetīti attho.

Thitāya⁴ bhāvanāpaññāya sutamatteneva na sijjhatīti tassā paṭipajjanavidhiṃ dassento “**sevetha -pa- vippamokkhan**”⁵ti āha. Tattha **sevetha pantāni senāsanānīti** kāyavivekamāha. Tena saṃyojanappahānassa ca vakkhamānattā vivekārahasseva vivekavāsoti⁶ sīlasaṃvarādayo idha avuttasiddhā veditabbā. **Careyya saṃyojanavippamokkhanti** yathā saṃyojanehi cittaṃ vippamuccati, tathā vipassanābhāvanāṃ maggabhāvanaṃ careyya paṭipajjeyyāti attho. **Sace ratim nādhigaccheyya tatthāti** tesu pantasenāsanesu yathāladdhesu adhikusaladhammesu ca ratim pubbenāparam visesassa alābhato abhiratim na labheyya, **saṃghe** bhikkhusamūhe **rakkhitatto** kammaṭṭhānaparigaṇhanato⁶ rakkhitacitto chasu dvāresu sati-ārakkhāya upaṭṭhapanena **satimā vaseyya** vihareyya, evaṃ viharantassa ca api nāma saṃyojanavippamokkho bhaveyyāti adhippāyo.

Mahācundattheragāthāvaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

2. Jotidāsattheragāthāvaṇṇanā

Ye kho teti āyasmato Jotidāsattherassa gāthā. Kā uppatti? Ayampi purimabuddhesu katādhikāro tattha tattha bhava puññāni upacinanto Sikhissa Bhagavato kāle kulagehe nibbattitvā viññutaṃ patto ekadivasanā Satthāraṃ piṇḍāya gacchantanā disvā pasannacitto kāsūmārikaphalaṃ adāsi. So tena puññakammena devamanussesu saṃsaranto

1. Dhātānaṃ (Ka)

2. Ma 2. 385 piṭṭhe.

3. Yathāvato (Sī)

4. Dhātāya (Sī, I)

5. Vivekā vāsoti (Ka)

6. Kammaṭṭhānaparibaddhato (Sī, I)

imasmiṃ Buddhuppāde Pādiyatthajanapade¹ vibhavasampannassa
brāhmaṇassa putto hutvā nibbatti, **Jotidāsotissa** nāmaṃ ahosi. So viññutaṃ
patvā gharamāvasanto² ekadivasaṃ Mahākassapattheraṃ attano gāme
piṇḍāya carantaṃ disvā pasannacitto bhojetvā therassa santike dhammaṃ
sutvā attano gāmasamīpe pabbate mahantaṃ vihāraṃ kāretvā therāṃ tattha
vāsetvā catūhi paccayehi upaṭṭhahanto therassa dhammadesanāya
paṭiladdhasamvego pabbajitvā vipassanāya kammaṃ karonto na cirasseva
chaḷabhiñño ahosi. Tena vuttaṃ **Apadāne**³—

“Kaṇikāraṃva jotantaṃ, nisinnaṃ pabbatantare.
Addasaṃ virajaṃ Buddhaṃ, Lokajetṭhaṃ narāsabhaṃ.

Pasannacitto sumano, sire katvāna añjalim.
Kāsumārikamādāya, Buddhasetṭhassadāsahaṃ.

Ekatiṃse ito kappe, yaṃ phalaṃ adadiṃ tadā.
Duggatiṃ nābhijānāmi, phaladānassidaṃ phalaṃ.

Kilesā jhāpitā mayhaṃ -pa- kataṃ Buddhassa sāsanaṃ”ti.

Chaḷabhiñño pana hutvā Tīṇi Piṭakāni uggahetvā visesato Vinayapiṭake
sukusalabhāvaṃ patvā dasavassiko parisupaṭṭhāko ca hutvā bahūhi
bhikkhūhi saddhiṃ Bhagavantaṃ vandituṃ Sāvattiṃ gacchanto
antarāmagge addhānaparissamavinodanattamaṃ titthiyānaṃ āramaṃ pavisitvā
ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ ekaṃ pañcatapaṃ tapantaṃ brāhmaṇaṃ disvā “kiṃ
brāhmaṇa aññasmiṃ tapanīye aññaṃ tapanī”ti āha. Taṃ sutvā brāhmaṇo
kupito “bho muṇḍaka kiṃ aññaṃ tapanīyaṃ”ti āha. Thero tassa—

“Kopo⁴ ca issā parahetṭhanā ca,
Māno ca sārambhamado pamādo.
Taṇhā avijjā bhavaśaṅgatī ca,
Te tappanīyā na hi⁵ rūpakhandho”ti—

gāthāya dhammaṃ desesi. Taṃ sutvā so brāhmaṇo tasmiṃ titthiyārāme
sabbe aññatitthiyā ca therassa santike pabbajimsu. Thero

1. Pāniyatthajanapade (Sī, I) 2. Gharāvāsaṃ vasanto (Sī, I) 3. Khu 4. 88 piṭṭhe.

4. Kodho (Sī, I)

5. Tapanīyā hi na (I)

tehi saddhiṃ Sāvattiṃ gantvā Bhagavantam vanditvā katipaham tattha vasitvā attano jātibhūmiṃyeva gato dassanattham upagatesu ñātakesu nānāladdhike yaññasuddhike ovaḍanto—

143. “Ye kho te veṭhamissena¹, nānattena ca kammunā.
Manusse uparundhanti, pharusūpakkamā janā.
Tepi tattheva kīranti, na hi kammaṃ panassati.

144. Yaṃ karoti naro kammaṃ, kalyāṇaṃ yadi pāpakaṃ.
Tassa tasseva dāyādo, yaṃ yaṃ kammaṃ pakubbatī”ti—
gāthādvayaṃ abhāsi.

Tattha **yeti** aniyamuddeso. **Teti** aniyamato eva paṭiniddeso. Padadvayassāpi “janā”ti iminā sambandho. **Khoti** nipātamattaṃ. **Veṭhamissenā**ti varattakhaṇḍādinā sīsādīsu veṭhadānena. “Vedhamissena”tipi² Pāli, so evattho. **Nānattena ca kammunā**ti hananaghātanahatthapādādicchedanena khuddakaseḷadānādinā³ ca nānāvidhena parūpaghātakammena. **Manusseti** nidassanamattaṃ, tasmā ye keci satteti adhippāyo. **Uparundhantī**ti vibādhenti. **Pharusūpakkamā**ti dāruṇapayogā, kurūrakammantāti attho. **Janā**ti sattā. **Tepi tattheva kīrantī**ti te vuttappakārā puggalā yāhi kammakāraṇāhi⁴ aññe bādhimsu. **Tattheva** tāsuyeva kāraṇāsu sayampi kīranti pakkhipīyanti, tathārūpaṃyeva dukkhaṃ anubhavantīti attho. “Tattheva kīrantī”ti ca pāṭho, yathā sayam aññesaṃ dukkhaṃ akaṃsu, tattheva aññehi karīyanti, dukkhaṃ pāpīyantīti attho, kasmā? **Na hi kammaṃ panassati** kammaṃ hi ekantaṃ upacitaṃ vipākaṃ⁵ adatvā na vigacchati, avasesapaccayasamavāye vipaccatevāti adhippāyo.

Idāni “na hi kammaṃ panassati”ti saṅkhepato vuttamattham vibhajitvā sattānaṃ kammassakataṃ vibhāvetuṃ “**yaṃ karoti**”ti gāthaṃ abhāsi. Tassattho—**yaṃ kammaṃ kalyāṇaṃ** kusalaṃ, **yadi** vā **pāpakaṃ** akusalaṃ

1. Vesamissena (Sī), vekhamissena (I)

2. Veṭhamissenātipi (Sī)

3. Khuddakabhāve veṭhanādinā (Sī), khuddakavelādānādinā (I)

4. Yāni kammakāraṇāni karontā (Sī, I)

5. Ekamantaṃ upacitaṃ vipākaṃ (Sī)

satto **karoti**, karonto ca tattha **yaṃ kammaṃ** yathā phaladānasamattamaṃ hoti, tathā **pakubbati** upacinoti. **Tassa tasseva dāyādoti** tassa tasseva kammaphalassa gaṇhanato tena tena kammena dātabbavipākassa bhāgī hotīti attho. Tenāha Bhagavā “kammassakā māṇava sattā kammadāyādā”ti-ādi¹. Imā gāthā sutvā therassa ñātakā kammassakatāyaṃ patiṭṭhahimsūti.

Jotidāsattheragāthāvaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

3. Heraññakānītheragāthāvaṇṇanā

Accayanti ahorattāti āyasmato Heraññakānītherassa gāthā. Kā uppatti? Ayaṃ kira Padumuttarassa Bhagavato kāle Hamsavatīnagare kulagehe nibbattitvā viññutaṃ patto paresaṃ bhatako hutvā jīvanto² ekadivasam Sujātassa nāma Satthusāvakassa paṃsukūlaṃ pariyasantassa upaḍḍhadussaṃ pariccaji. So tena puññakammena Tāvatisseu nibbattitvā aparāparaṃ devamanussesu saṃsaranto imasmiṃ Buddhuppāde Kosalarañño Gāmaabhojakassa³ Coravosāsakassa⁴ putto hutvā nibbatti, **Heraññakānī**tissa nāmaṃ ahosi. So vayappatto pitu accayena rañña tasmimyeva Gāmaabhojakaṭṭhāne ṭhapito Jetavanapaṭiggahaṇe Buddhānubhāvaṃ disvā paṭiladdhasaddho attano kaniṭṭhassa taṃ ṭhānantaraṃ dāpetvā rājānaṃ āpucchitvā pabbajitvā vipassanaṃ paṭṭhapetvā nacirasseva arahattaṃ pāpuṇi. Tena vuttaṃ **Apadāne**⁵—

“Padumuttarabhagavato, Sujāto nāma sāvako.

Paṃsukūlaṃ gavesanto, saṅkāre carate tadā.

Nagare Hamsavatiyā, paresaṃ bhatako ahaṃ.

Upaḍḍhadussaṃ datvāna, sirasā abhivādayiṃ.

Tena kammena sukatenā, cetanāpaṇidhīhi ca.

Jahitvā mānusaṃ dehaṃ, Tāvatisamagacchahaṃ.

1. Ma 3. 244 piṭṭhe.

2. Vicaranto (Sī, I)

3. Bhojakassa (I, Ka)

4. Coraghātakassa (Sī)

5. Khu 4. 76 piṭṭhādīsu.

Tettiṃsakkhattuṃ devindo, devarajjamakārayiṃ.

Sattasattatikkhattuñca, cakkavattī ahosahaṃ.

Padesarajjaṃ vipulaṃ, gaṇanāto asaṅkhiyaṃ.

Upaḍḍhadussadānena, modāmi akutobhaya.

Icchamāno cahaṃ ajja, sakānanaṃ sapabbataṃ.

Khomadussehi chādeyyaṃ, aḍḍhadussassidaṃ phalaṃ.

Satasahassito kappe, yaṃ dānamadadiṃ tadā.

Duggatiṃ nābhijānāmi, aḍḍhadussassidaṃ phalaṃ.

Kilesā jhāpitā mayhaṃ -pa- kataṃ Buddhassa sāsanaṃ”ti.

Arahattaṃ pana patvā attano kaniṭṭhabhātaraṃ tato kammato
nivattetukāmo tasmīṃyeva kamme abhirataṃ disvā taṃ codento—

145. “Accayanti ahorattā, jīvitaṃ uparujjhati.

Āyu khīyati maccānaṃ, kunnadīnaṃva odakaṃ.

146. Atha pāpāni kammāni, karaṃ bālo na bujjhati.

Pacchāssa kaṭukaṃ hoti, vipāko hissa pāpako”ti—

gāthādvayaṃ abhāsi.

Tattha **accayantī**ti atikkamanti, lahuṃ lahuṃ apagacchantīti attho.
Ahorattāti rattindivā. **Jīvitaṃ uparujjhatī**ti jīvitindriyaṃ ca
khaṇikanirodhavasena nirujjhati. Vuttaṃ hi “khaṇe khaṇe tvaṃ bhikkhu
jāyasi ca jīyyasi ca miyyasi ca cvasi ca upapajjasi cā”ti¹. **Āyu khīyati**
maccānanti maritabbasabhāvattā **maccāti** laddhanāmānaṃ imesaṃ sattānaṃ
āyu “yo ciraṃ jīvati, so vassasataṃ appaṃ vā bhiyyo”ti² evaṃ
paricchinna-kālaparamāyu **khīyati** khayaṃ ca sambhedaṃ ca gacchati, yathā
kim? **Kunnadīnaṃ va odakaṃ** yathā nāma kunnadīnaṃ pabbateyyānaṃ
khuddakanadīnaṃ udakaṃ³ ciraṃ na tiṭṭhati, lahutaraṃ khīyati,
āgatamattaṃyeva vigacchati, evaṃ sattānaṃ āyu lahutaraṃ khīyati khayaṃ
gacchati. Ettha ca udakameva “odakaṃ”ti vuttaṃ, yathā manoyeva
mānasanti.

1. Cāti-ādi (Sī)

2. Dī 2. 43; Saṃ 1. 398; Aṃ 2. 503 piṭṭhesu.

3. Pabbateyyaṃ udakaṃ (Sī, I)

Atha pāpāni kammāni, karaṃ bālo na bujjhatīti evaṃ saṃsāre aniccepi samāne bālo lobhavasena vā kodhavasena vā pāpāni kammāni karoti, karontopi na bujjhati, pāpaṃ karonto ca “pāpaṃ karomī”ti abujjhanako nāma natthi, “imassa kammassa evarūpo dukkho vipāko”ti pana ajānato “na bujjhatī”ti vuttaṃ. **Pacchāssa kaṭukaṃ hotīti** yadipi pāpassa kammassa āyūhanakkhaṇe “imassa kammassa evarūpo vipāko”ti na bujjhati, tato pacchā pana nirayādīsu nibbattassa assa bālassa kaṭukaṃ anīṭṭhaṃ dukkhameva hoti. **Vipāko hissa pāpako** yasmā assa pāpakammassa nāma vipāko pāpako nihīno anīṭṭho evāti. Imaṃ pana ovādaṃ sutvā therassa kaniṭṭhabhātā rājanāṃ āpucchitvā pabbajitvā nacirasseva sadatthaṃ nipphādesi.

Heraññakānittheragāthāvaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

4. Somamittattheragāthāvaṇṇanā

Parittaṃ dārunti āyasmato Somamittattherassa gāthā. Kā uppatti? Ayampi purimabuddhesu katādhikāro tattha tattha bhava puññāni upacinanto Sikhissa Bhagavato kāle kulagehe nibbattitvā viññutaṃ patto Buddhaguṇe sutvā pasannamānaso ekadivasāṃ kiṃsukarukkhaṃ pupphitaṃ disvā pupphāni gahetvā Sathhāraṃ uddissa ākāse khipitvā pūjesi. So tena puññakammena devamanussesu saṃsaranto imasmiṃ Buddhuppāde Bārāṇasiyaṃ brāhmaṇakule nibbattitvā **Somamittoti** laddhanāmo tiṇṇaṃ vedānaṃ pāragū hutvā Vimalena nāma therena kataparicayattā abhiṇṇaṃ tassa santikaṃ gacchanto dhammaṃ sutvā sāsane laddhappasādo pabbajitvā laddhūpasampado vattapaṭivattaṃ pūrento vicarati. Vimalatthero pana kusīto middhabahulo rattindivaṃ vītināmeti. Somamitto “kusītaṃ nāma nissāya ko guṇo”ti taṃ pahāya Mahākassapattheraṃ upasaṅkamtivā tassa ovāde ṭhatvā vipassanaṃ paṭṭhapetvā na cirasseva arahatte patiṭṭhāsi, tena vuttaṃ **Apadāne**¹—

1. Khu 4. 76 piṭṭhe.

“Kiṃ sukaṃ pupphitaṃ disvā, paggaheṭvāna añjaliṃ.
Buddhaseṭṭhaṃ saritvāna, ākāse abhipūjayiṃ.

Tena kammena sukatena, cetanāpaṇidhīhi ca.
Jahitvā mānusaṃ dehaṃ, Tāvatiṃsamagacchahaṃ.

Ekatimse ito kappe, yaṃ kammamakariṃ tadā.
Duggatiṃ nābhijānāmi, Buddhapūjāyidaṃ phalaṃ.

Kilesā jhāpitā mayhaṃ, bhavā sabbe samūhatā.
Nāgoṇa bandhanaṃ chetvā, viharāmi anāsavo.

Svāgataṃ vata me āsi, mama Buddhassa santike.
Tisso vijjā anupattā, kataṃ Buddhassa sāsanaṃ”ti.

Arahattaṃ pana patvā Vimalattheraṃ ovādena tajjento—

147. “Parittaṃ dārumāruya, yathā sīde mahaṇṇave.
Evaṃ kusītaṃ āgama, sādhujīvīpi sīdati.
Tasmā taṃ parivajjeyya, kusītaṃ hīnavīriyaṃ.

148. Pavivittehi ariyehi, pahitattehi jhāyibhi.
Niccaṃ āradhaviṃsariyehi, paṇḍitehi sahāvase”ti—

gāthādvayaṃ abhāsi.

Tattha **parittaṃ dārumāruya, yathā sīde mahaṇṇaveti**¹ pesalopi kulaputto kusītaṃ alasapuggalaṃ nissāya sīdati saṃsāre patati, na tassa pāraṃ nibbānaṃ gacchati. Yasmā etadevaṃ, **tasmā taṃ** adhikusalaḍḍhamavasena² sīsaṃ anukkhapitvā kucchitaṃ sīdanato **kusītaṃ** vīriyārambhābhāvato **hīnavīriyaṃ** puggalaṃ sabbathā vajjeyya, na tassa diṭṭhānugatiṃ āpajjeyyāti attho.

Evaṃ puggalādiṭṭhānāya gāthāya kosajje ādīnavaṃ dassetvā idāni vīriyārambhe ānisaṃse dassetuṃ “**pavivittehī**”ti-ādi vuttaṃ.

1. Imesaṃ atthavaṇṇanā Itivuttakaṭṭhakathāya 234 piṭṭhato gahetabbā.

2. Akusaladhammavasena (Sī)

tassattho—ye pana kāyavivekasambhavana **pavivittā**, tato eva kilesehi
 ārakattā **ariyā**, nibbānaṃ patipesitattatāya **pahitattā**,
 ārammaṇūpaniḥhānavasena lakkhaṇūpaniḥhānavasena ca **jhāyino**,
 sabbakālaṃ paggaḥitavīriyatāya **āraddhavīriyā**, lokiyalokuttara-bhedāya
 paññāya samannāgatattā **paṇḍitā**, tehiyeva **saha** āvaseyya sadatthaṃ
 nipphādetukāmo saṃvaseyyāti. Taṃ sutvā Vimalatthero saṃviggamānaso
 vipassanaṃ paṭṭhapetvā sadatthaṃ ārādhesi. Svāyamattho parato āgamissati.

Somamittattheragāthāvaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

5. Sabbamittattheragāthāvaṇṇanā

Jano janamhi sambaddhoti āyasmato Sabbamittattherassa gāthā. Kā
 uppatti? Ayampi purimabuddhesu katādhikāro tattha tattha bhava puññāni
 upacinanto ito dvānavute kappe Tissassa Bhagavato kāle nesādakule
 nibbattitvā vanacāriko¹ hutvā vane mige vadhitvā maṃsaṃ khādanto jīvati.
 Athassa Bhagavā anuggaṇhanatthaṃ vasanaṭṭhānasamīpe tīṇi padacetiyaṇi
 dassetvā pakkāmi. So atītakāle Sammāsambuddhesu kataparicayattā
 cakkakkitāni² disvā pasannamānaso koraṇḍapupphehi pūjaṃ katvā tena
 puññakammena Tāvatisabhavane nibbattitvā aparāparaṃ sugatīsuyeva
 saṃsaranto imasmiṃ Buddhuppāde Sāvattihinagare brāhmaṇakule nibbatti,
Sabbamittotissa nāmaṃ ahosi. So viññutaṃ patto Jetavanapaṭiggahaṇe
 Buddhānubhāvaṃ disvā paṭiladdhasaddho pabbajitvā kammaṭṭhānaṃ
 gahetvā araṇṇe viharanto vassaṃ upagantvā vuṭṭhavasso Bhagavantaṃ
 vanditum Sāvattiṃ gacchanto antarāmagge māgavikehi oḍḍite pāse
 migapotakaṃ baddhaṃ addasa³. Mātā panassa migī pāsāṃ appaviṭṭhāpi
 puttasiṇehena dūraṃ na gacchati, maraṇabhayaena pāsasamīpampi na
 upagacchati, migapotako ca bhīto ito cito ca parivattento karuṇaṃ vilapati,
 taṃ disvā thero “aho sattānaṃ snehahetukaṃ dukkhaṃ”ti gacchanto tato
 paraṃ sambahule core

1. Vanacarako (Sī, I) 2. Cakkaratanāni (Sī) 3. Migapotako baddho ahosi (Ka)

ekam purisaṃ jīvagāhaṃ gahetvā palālaveniyā sarīraṃ¹ veṭhetvā jhāpente,
tañca mahāviraṇaṃ viravaṇaṃ disvā tadubhayaṃ nissāya sañjātasamvego
tesaṃ corāṇaṃ suṇantāṇameva—

149. “Jano janamhi sambaddho, janamevassito jano.

Jano janena heṭhīyati, heṭheti ca jano janam.

150. Ko hi tassa janenattho, janena janitena vā.

Janam ohāya gacchaṃ taṃ, heṭhayitvā bahum janam”ti—

gāthādvayaṃ abhāsi.

Tattha **janoti** andhabālaṇa. **Janamhīti** aññe jane². **Sambaddhoti**
taṇhābandhanena baddho. “Ayaṃ me putto, mātā”ti-ādinā³ paṭibaddho.
Ayameva vā pāṭho, “ime maṃ posenti, ahaṃ ime nissāya jīvāmī”ti
paṭibaddhacittoti attho. **Janamevassito janoti** “ayaṃ me putto, dhītā”ti-ādinā
aññameva janam añño jano assito⁴ taṇhāya allīno pariggayha ṭhito. **Jano**
janena heṭhīyati, heṭheti ca jano jananti kammassakatāya
yathābhūtāvabodhassa ca⁵ abhāvato ajjhupekkhanaṃ akatvā lobhavasena
yathā jano janam assito, evaṃ dosavasena jano janena heṭhīyati vibādhīyati.
“Tayidaṃ mayhaṃva upari heṭhanaphalavasena paripatissatī”ti ajānanto
heṭheti ca jano janam.

Ko hi tassa janenattho tassa aññajanassa aññena janena taṇhāvasena
assitena dosavasena heṭhitena vā ko attho. **Janena janitena vāti** mātāpitā
hutvā tena aññena janena⁶ janitena vā ko attho. **Janam ohāya gacchaṃ taṃ,**
heṭhayitvā bahum jananti yasmā saṃsāre carato janassa ayamevānurūpā⁷
paṭipatti, tasmā taṃ janam, tassa ca bādhikā yā sā taṇhā ca, yo ca so doso
eva bahum janam bādhayitvā ṭhito⁸, tañca ohāya sabbaso pahāya

1. Sakalasarīraṃ (Sī)

3. Ayaṃ me puttoti mātāpitu-ādinā (Sī)

5. Yathābhūtathetabhāvato bodhassa ca (Sī)

7. Ayameva evarūpā (Sī), ayamevarūpā (I)

2. Aññena janena (Sī, I)

4. Āsito (Ka)

6. Janakena (Ka)

8. Ṭhitam (Ka)

pariccajītvā gacchaṃ, tehi¹ anupaddutaṃ ṭhānaṃ gaccheyyaṃ pāpuṇeyyanti
attho. Evaṃ pana vatvā thero tāvadeva vipassanaṃ ussukkāpetvā
arahattamaṃ pāpuṇi. Tena vuttaṃ **Apadāne**²—

“Vanakammiko pure āsiṃ, pitumātumatenahaṃ.

Pasumārena³ jīvāmi, kusalaṃ me na vijjati.

Mama āsayasāmantā, Tisso Lokagganāyako.

Padāni tīṇi dassesi, anukampāya cakkumā.

Akkante ca pade disvā, Tissanāmassa Satthuno.

Haṭṭho haṭṭhena cittena, pade cittaṃ pasādayiṃ.

Koraṇḍaṃ pupphitaṃ disvā, pādapaṃ dharaṇīruhaṃ.

Sakosakaṃ⁴ gahetvāna, padaseṭṭhamapūjayiṃ.

Tena kammena sukatena, cetanāpaṇidhīhi ca.

Jahitvā mānusaṃ dehaṃ, Tāvatiṃsamagacchahaṃ.

Yaṃ yaṃ yonupapajjāmi, devattaṃ atha mānusaṃ.

Koraṇḍakachavi homi, suppabhāso bhavāmahaṃ.

Dvenavute ito kappe, yaṃ kammamakarīṃ tadā.

Duggatiṃ nābhijānāmi, padapūjāyidaṃ phalaṃ.

Kilesā jhāpitā mayhaṃ -pa- kataṃ Buddhassa sāsanā”ti.

Te pana corā therassa santike dhammaṃ sutvā saṃvegaṃ jātā pabbajitvā
dhammānudhammaṃ paṭipajjimsūti.

Sabbamittattheragāthāvaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

1. Gaccha tehi (I), gacchantehi (Ka)

3. Pararuhirena (Sī)

2. Khu 4. 75 piṭṭhādīsu.

4. Sakoṭakaṃ (Sī)

6. Mahākāḷattheragāthāvaṇṇanā

Kāḷī itthīti āyasmato Mahākāḷattherassa gāthā. Kā uppatti? Ayampi purimabuddhesu katādhikāro tattha tattha bhava puññāni upacinanto ito ekanavute kappe kulagehe nibbattitvā viññutaṃ patto kenacideva karaṇīyena araṇṇaṃ gato tattha aññatarassa rukkhassa¹ sākḥāya olambamānaṃ paṃsukūlacīvaraṃ disvā “ariyaddhajo olambatī”ti pasannacitto kiṃkaṇi² pupphāni gahetvā paṃsukūlaṃ pūjesi. So tena puññakammena devamanussesu saṃsaranto imasmim Buddhuppāde Setabyanagare satthavāhakule nibbattitvā **Mahākāḷo**ti laddhanāmo viññutaṃ patvā gharāvāsaṃ vasanto pañcahi sakaṭasatehi bhaṇḍaṃ gahetvā vāṇijjivasena Sāvattiṃ gato ekamantaṃ sakaṭasatthaṃ³ nivesetvā addhānaparissamaṃ vinodetvā attano parisāya saddhiṃ nisinno sāyanhasamayaṃ gandhamālādīhatthe upāsake Jetavanaṃ gacchante disvā sayampi tehi saddhiṃ vihāraṃ gantvā Satthu santike dhammaṃ sutvā paṭiladdhasaddho pabbajitvā sosānikaṅgaṃ adhiṭṭhāya susāne vasati. Athekadivasāṃ Kāḷī nāma ekā itthī chavaḍḍāhikā therassa kammaṭṭhānatthāya⁴ aciramatasarīraṃ ubho satthi⁵ bhinditvā⁶ ubho ca bāhū bhinditvā⁶ sīsaṇca dadhithālakaṃ⁷ viya bhinditvā sabbaṃ aṅgapaccaṅgaṃ sambandhameva katvā therassa oloketuṃ yogyaṭṭhāne ṭhapetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Thero taṃ disvā attānaṃ ovaḍanto⁸—

151. “Kāḷī itthī brahatī dhaṅkarūpā,
 Satthiṇca bhetvā aparaṇca satthiṃ.
 Bāhaṇca bhetvā aparaṇca bāhaṃ,
 Sīsaṇca bhetvā dadhithālakaṃva⁹.
 Esā nisinnā abhisandahitvā.

1. Rukkhamūlassa (Sī, Ka)

2. Kaṇikāra (I)

3. Sakaṭasataṃ (Sī, I)

4. Kammaṭṭhānatthā (Sī)

5. Hatthe (Sī, Ka)

6. Chinditvā (Sī, I, Ka)

7. Dadhithālakaṃ (Sī, I)

8. Ovaḍanto (I)

9. Dadhithālakaṃ (Sī, I)

152. Yo ve avidvā upadhiṃ karoti,
 Punappunāṃ dukkhamupeti mando.
 Tasmā pajānaṃ upadhiṃ na kayirā,
 Māhaṃ puna bhinnasiro sayissan”ti¹—

gāthādvayaṃ abhāsi.

Tattha **Kālī**ti tassā nāmaṃ, kāḷavaṇṇattā vā evaṃ vuttaṃ². **Brahātī**ti mahāsārīrā ārohapariṇāhavaṭī. **Dhaṅkarūpā**ti kāḷavaṇṇattā eva kākasadisarūpā. **Satthiṇca bhetvā**ti matasārīrassa satthiṃ jaṇṇubhedanena bhañjitvā. **Aparaṇca satthinti** itaraṇca satthiṃ bhañjitvā³. **Bāhaṇca bhetvā**ti bāhaṭṭhiṇca aggabāhaṭṭhāneyeva⁴ bhañjitvā. **Sīsaṇca bhetvā** **dadhihālakaṃvā**ti matasārīrassa⁵ sīsaṃ bhinditvā bhinnattā eva leḍḍudaṇḍādīhi paggharantaṃ dadhihālakaṃ viya, paggharantaṃ matthaluṅgaṃ katvāti attho. **Esā nisinnā abhisandahitvā**ti chinnabhinnāvayavaṃ⁶ matasārīraṃ te avayave yathāṭṭhāneyeva ṭhapanena sandahitvā sahitaṃ katvā maṃsāpaṇaṃ pasārentī viya esā nissinnā.

Yo ve avidvā upadhiṃ karotīti yo imāya upaṭṭhāpitaṃ kammaṭṭhānaṃ disvāpi avidvā akusalo kammaṭṭhānaṃ chaḍḍetvā ayonisomanasikārena kilesūpadhiṃ uppādeti, so **mando** mandapaṇṇo saṃsārassa anativattanato **punappunāṃ** aparāparaṃ nirayādīsu **dukkhaṃ upeti**. **Tasmā pajānaṃ upadhiṃ na kayirā**ti **tasmā**ti yasmā cetadevaṃ, tasmā. **Pajānaṃ upadhinti** “idha yaṃ dukkhaṃ sambhotī”ti pajānanto yoniso manasikaronto kilesūpadhiṃ na kayirā na uppādeyya. Kasmā? **Māhaṃ puna bhinnasiro sayissanti** yathayidaṃ matasārīraṃ bhinnasārīraṃ sayati, evaṃ kilesūpadhīhi saṃsāre punappunāṃ uppattiyā kaṭasivaḍḍhako hutvā bhinnasiro⁷ ahaṃ mā sayissanti. Evaṃ vadanto eva⁸ thero vipassanaṃ ussukkāpetvā arahattaṃ pāpuṇi. Tena vuttaṃ **Apadāne**⁹—

1. Passissanti (Ka)

2. Evaṃ vuttā (Ka)

3. Paribhañjitvā (Sī)

4. Aggatahaṭṭhīneyeva (I), aggatahaṭṭheyyeva (Ka)

5. Chavasārīrassa (I, Ka)

6. Chinnabhinnariva chavaṃ (Sī)

7. Bhinnasārīro (I)

8. Imaṃ vadanto (Sī)

9. Khu 4. 74 piṭṭhādīsu.

Himavantassāvidūre, Udaṅgaṇo¹ nāma pabbato.
 Tatthaddasaṃ paṃsukūlaṃ, dumaggamhi vilambitaṃ.
 Tīṇi kiṅkaṇipupphāni, ocinitvānaḥaṃ tadā.
 Haṭṭho haṭṭhena cittaṇa, paṃsukūlamapūjayiṃ.
 Tena kammaṇa sukatena, cetanāpaṇidhīhi ca.
 Jahitvā mānusaṃ dehaṃ, Tāvatiṃsamagacchahaṃ.
 Ekanavutito kappe, yaṃ kammamakariṃ tadā.
 Duggatiṃ nābhijānāmi, pūjivā arahaddhajaṃ.
 Kilesā jhāpitā mayhaṃ -pa- kataṃ Buddhassa sāsanaṃ²ti.

Mahākālattheragāthāvaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

7. Tissattheragāthāvaṇṇanā

Bahū sapatte labhatīti āyasmato Tissattherassa gāthā. Kā uppatti?
 Ayampi purimabuddhesu katādhikāro tattha tattha bhavē vivatṭūpanissayaṃ
 puññaṃ upacinanto Piyadassissa Bhagavato kāle brāhmaṇakule nibbattitvā
 vuññutaṃ patto sippesu nipphattaṃ gantvā kāmesu ādīnavaṃ disvā
 gharāvāsaṃ pahāya tāpasapabbajjaṃ pabbajitvā araṇṇāyatane sālavane
 assamaṃ kāretvā vasati. Bhagavā tassa anuggaṇhanatthaṃ assamassa
 avidūre sālavane nirodhaṃ samāpajjitvā nisīdi. So assamato nikkhamitvā
 phalāphalatthāya gacchanto Bhagavantaṃ disvā pasannamānaso cattāro
 daṇḍe ṭhapetvā Bhagavato upari pupphitāhi sālāsākhāhi sākhamāṇḍapaṃ
 katvā sattāhaṃ navanavehi² sālāpupphehi Bhagavantaṃ pūjento aṭṭhāsi
 Buddhārammaṇaṃ pītiṃ avijahanto. Satthā sattāhassa accayena nirodhato
 vuṭṭhahitvā bhikkhusaṃghaṃ cintesi. Tāvadeva sataśassamattā khīṇāsavā
 Satthāraṃ parivāresuṃ. Bhagavā tassa bhāvinīṃ sampattiṃ vibhāvento
 anumodanaṃ vatvā pakkāmi. So tena puññaṃ kammaṇa devaloke nibbattitvā
 aparāparaṃ sugatīsuyeva saṃsaranto imasmiṃ

1. Urugaṇo (Sī)

2. Vaṇṇavantehi (Sī)

Buddhuppāde Rājagahe brāhmaṇakule nibbattitvā **Tissoti** laddhanāmo
vayappatto tiṇṇaṃ vedānaṃ pāragū hutvā pañcamattāni māṇavakasatāni
mante vācento lābhaggayasaggappatto hutvā Satthu Rājagahagamane
Buddhānubhāvaṃ disvā paṭiladdhasaddho pabbajitvā vipassanaṃ
paṭṭhapetvā na cirasseva arahattaṃ pāpuṇi. Tena vuttaṃ **Apadāne**¹—

“Ajjhogāhetvā sālavanaṃ, sukato assamo mama.
Sālapupphehi sañchanno, vasāmi vipine tadā.

Piyadassī ca Bhagavā, Sayambhū aggapuggalo.
Vivekakāmo Sambuddho, sālavanamupāgami.

Assamā abhinikkhamma, pavanaṃ agamāsahaṃ.
Mūlaphalaṃ gavesanto, āhiṇḍāmi vane tadā.

Tatthaddasāsīṃ Sambuddhaṃ, Piyadassīṃ mahāyasaṃ.
Sunisinnaṃ samāpannaṃ, virocantaṃ mahāvane.

Catudaṇḍe ṭhapetvāna, Buddhassa uparī ahaṃ.
Maṇḍapaṃ sukataṃ katvā, sālappupphehi chādayiṃ.

Sattāhaṃ dhārayitvāna, maṇḍapaṃ sālachāḍitaṃ.
Tattha cittaṃ pasādetvā, Buddhasettṭhamavandahaṃ.

Bhagavā tamhi samaye, vuṭṭhahitvā samādhito.
Yugamattaṃ pekkhamāno, nisīdi purisuttamo.

Sāvako Varuṇo nāma, Piyadassissa Satthuno.
Vasīsatasahassemi, upagacchi vināyakaṃ.

Piyadassī ca Bhagavā, Lokajettṭho narāsabho.
Bhikkhusaṃghe nisīditvā, sitaṃ pātukarī Jino.

Anuruddho upaṭṭhāko, Piyadassissa Satthuno.
Ekaṃsaṃ cīvaraṃ katvā, apucchittha² Mahāmuninṃ.

Ko nu kho Bhagavā hetu, sitakammasa Satthuno.
Kāraṇe vijjamaṇaṃhi, Satthā pātukare sitaṃ.

1. Khu 4. 70 piṭṭhādīsu.

2. Apucchitaṃ (Ka)

Sattāhaṃ sālacchadanaṃ, yo me dhāresi māṇavo.
 Tassa kammaṃ saritvāna, sitaṃ pātukaṃ ahaṃ.
 Anokāsaṃ na passāmi, yattha puññaṃ vipaccati.
 Devaloke manusse vā, okāsova na sammati.
 Devaloke vasantassa, puññaṃ kammaṃ samaṅgino.
 Yāvatā parisā tassa, sālacchannā bhavissati.
 Tattha dibbehi naccehi, gītehi vāditehi ca.
 Ramissati sadā santo, puññaṃ kammaṃ samāhito.
 Yāvatā parisā tassa, gandhagandhī¹ bhavissati.
 Sālassa pupphavasso ca, pavassissati² tāvade.
 Tato cutoyaṃ manujo, mānusaṃ āgamissati.
 Idhāpi sālacchadanaṃ, sabbakālaṃ dharissati.
 Idha naccañca gītañca, sammataḷasaṃ māhitaṃ.
 Parivāressanti maṃ niccaṃ, Buddhapūjāyidaṃ phalaṃ.
 Uggacchante ca sūriye, sālavassaṃ pavassati.
 Puññaṃ kammaṃ samyuttaṃ, vassate sabbakālikaṃ.
 Aṭṭhārase kappasate, Okkākakulasambhavo.
 Gotamo nāma gottena, Satthā loka bhavissati.
 Tassa dhammesu dāyādo, oraso dhammanimmitto.
 Sabbāsave pariññāya, nibbāyissati'nāsavo.
 Dhammaṃ abhisamentassa, sālacchannaṃ bhavissati.
 Citake jhāyamānassa, chadanaṃ tattha hessati.
 Vipākaṃ kittayitvāna, Piyadassī Mahāmuni.
 Parisāya dhammaṃ desesi, tappento dhammavutṭhiyā.
 Timsakappāni devesu, devarajjamakārayim.
 Satṭhi ca sattakkhatthuñca, cakkavattī ahasaṃ.

 1. Sālacchannā (Ka)

2. Pavattissati (Ka)

Devalokā idhāgantvā, labhāmi vipulaṃ sukhāṃ.
 Idhāpi sālacchadanāṃ, maṇḍapassa idaṃ phalaṃ.
 Ayaṃ pacchimako mayhaṃ, carimo vattate bhavo.
 Idhāpi sālacchadanāṃ, hessati sabbakālikāṃ.
 Mahāmuninī tosayitvā, Gotamaṃ Sakyapuṅgavaṃ.
 Pattomhi acalaṃ ṭhānaṃ, hitvā jayaparājayaṃ.
 Aṭṭhārase kappasate, yaṃ Buddhamabhipūjayiṃ.
 Duggatiṃ nābhijānāmi, Buddhapūjāyidaṃ phalaṃ.
 Kilesā jhāpitā mayhaṃ -pa- kataṃ Buddhassa sāsanaṃ”ti.

So arahattaṃ pana patvā visesato lābhaggayasaggappatto ahosi. Tattha keci puthujjanabhikkhū therassa lābhasakkāraṃ disvā bālābhāvena asahanākāraṃ pavedesuṃ. Thero taṃ ñatvā lābhasakkāre ādīnavaṃ tattha attano alaggābhāvaṃca pakāsento—

153. “Bahū¹ sapatte labhati, muṇḍo saṅghāṭipāruto.
 Lābhī annassa pānassa, vatthassa sayanassa ca.

154. Etamādīnavaṃ ñatvā, sakkāresu mahabbhayaṃ.
 Appalābho anavassuto, sato bhikkhu paribbaje”ti—

gāthādvayaṃ abhāsi.

Tassattho—sikhampi asesetvā muṇḍitakesatāya **muṇḍo**, chinditvā saṅghāṭitakāsāvadharitāya² **saṅghāṭipāruto**, evaṃ vevaṇṇiyaṃ ajjhupagato parāyattavuttiko pabbajito sace annapānādīnaṃ **lābhī** hoti, sopi **bahū sapatte labhati**, tassa usūyantā bahū sambhavanti³. Tasmā **etaṃ** evarūpaṃ lābhasakkāresu **mahabbhayaṃ** vipulabhayaṃ **ādīnavaṃ** dosaṃ viditvā appicchataṃ santosaṃca hadaye ṭhapetvā anavajjuppādassāpi uppannassa lābhassa parivajjanena **appalābho**, tato eva tattha taṇhāvassutābhāvena **anavassuto**, saṃsāre bhayassa ikkhanato bhinnakilesatāya vā **bhikkhu** santuṭṭhiṭṭhānīyassa

1. Pahū (Sī)

2. Dhāraṇatāya (I, Ka)

3. Usūyakā bahū bhavanti (Sī)

satisampajaññassa¹ vasena **sato** hutvā **paribbaje** careyya vihareyyāti. Tam sutvā te bhikkhū tāvadeva theram khamāpesum.

Tissattheragāthāvaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

8. Kimilattheragāthāvaṇṇanā

Pācīnavamsadāyamhīti-ādikā āyasmato Kimilattherassa gāthā. Kā uppatti? Tassa pubbayogo saṁveguppatti pabbajjā ca ekakanipāte “abhisatto”ti gāthāya saṁvaṇṇanāyaṁ vuttāyeva. Tāya ca gāthāya therena attano visesādhigamassa kāraṇaṁ dassitaṁ. Idha pana adhigatavisesassa² attano āyasmata ca Anuruddhena āyasmata ca Nandiyena saha samaggavāso dassitoti veditabbaṁ². Samaggavāsaṁ pana vasantā te yathā ca vasimsu, tam dassento—

155. “Pācīnavamsadāyamhi, Sakyaputtā sahāyakā.

Pahāyā’nappake bhoge, uñche pattāgate³ ratā.

156. Āraddhavīriyā pahitattā, niccaṁ daḷhaparakkamā.

Ramanti dhammaratiyā, hitvāna lokiyaṁ ratin”ti—

gāthādvayaṁ abhāsi.

Tattha **pācīnavamsadāyamhī**ti Pācīnavamsanāmake rakkhitaḥpate saha paricchede vane. Tam hi vanam gāmassa pācīnadisāyaṁ ṭhitattā vamsagumbaparikkhittattā ca “pācīnavamsadāyo”ti vutto, vamsavanabhāvena vāti⁴. **Sakyaputtā**ti Anuruddhattherādayo Sakyarājakumārā⁵. **Sahāyakā**ti saṁveguppattipabbajjāsamaṇadhammakaraṇasaṁvāsehi saha ayanato pavattanato sahāyakā. **Pahāyā’nappake bhogeti** uḷārena puññānubhāvena adhigate kulaparamparāgate ca mahante bhogakkhandhe chaḍḍetvā. “Sahāyānappake”tipi Pāli. **Uñche pattāgate ratāti** uñchācariyāya

1. Santuṭṭho nissaraṇasampajaññassa (Ka)

2-2. Attano āyasmata ca nandiyena samaggavāsoti veditabbaṁ (Sī)

3. Uñchāpattāgate (Pāliyaṁ) 4. Saṁvasanabhāvenevāti (Sī) 5. Sakyarājāno (Ka)

ābhatattā uñche patte āgatattā pattāgate pattapariyāpanne ratā abhiratā,
saṃghabhattādi-atirekalābhaṃ paṭikkhipitvā jaṅghabalaṃ nissāya
bhikkhācariyāya laddhena missakabhatteneva santuṭṭhāti attho.

Āraddhavīriyāti uttamatthassa adhigamāya āditova pageva
sampāditavīriyā¹. **Pahitattā**ti ninnapoṇapabbhārabhāvena kālena kālaṃ
samāpajjanena ca² nibbānaṃ patipesitacittā. **Niccaṃ dalhaparakkamā**ti
vattapaṭipattisū diṭṭhadhammasukhavihārānuyogena sabbakālaṃ
asithilaparakkamā. **Ramanti dhammaratiyā**, **hitvāna lokiyaṃ ratinti** loke
viditatāya lokapariyāpannatāya ca lokiyaṃ rūpārammaṇādiratiṃ pahāya
maggapaññāya pajahitvā lokuttaradhammaratiyā aggaphalanibbānābhiratiyā
ca ramanti abhiramantīti.

Kimilattheragāthāvaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

9. Nandattheragāthāvaṇṇanā

Ayoniso manasikārāti āyasmato Nandattherassa gāthā. Kā uppatti?
Ayaṃ kira Padumuttarassa Bhagavato kāle Hamsavatīnagare kulagehe
nibbattitvā viññutaṃ patto Bhagavato santike dhammaṃ suṇanto Satthhāraṃ
ekaṃ bhikkhuṃ indriyesu guttadvārānaṃ aggaṭṭhāne ṭhapentaṃ disvā
sayampi taṃ ṭhānantaraṃ patthento Bhagavato bhikkhusaṃghassa ca
pūjāsakkārabahulaṃ³ mahādānaṃ pavattetvā “ahampi anāgate tumhādisassa
Buddhassa evarūpo sāvako bhavediyya”ti paṇidhānaṃ katvā tato paṭṭhāya⁴
devamanussesu saṃsaranto Atthadassissa Bhagavato kāle Vinatāya⁵ nāma
nadiyā mahanto kacchapo hutvā nibbatto ekadivasaṃ Satthhāraṃ nadiyā
pāraṃ gantum tīre ṭhitaṃ disvā sayam Bhagavantaṃ tāretukāmo Satthu
pādamūle nipajji. Satthhā tassa ajjhāsayaṃ oloketvā piṭṭhiṃ abhiruhi. So
haṭṭhatuṭṭho vegena sotaṃ chindanto sīghataraṃ paratīrameva pāpesi.
Bhagavā tassa anumodanaṃ vadanto bhāvinim sampattiṃ kathetvā pakkāmi.

1. Samāhitavīriyā (Sī, I)

2. Samāpajjaneneva (Sī), samāpajjanena (Ka)

3. Pūjāsakkāraṃ (Sī)

4. Tato (I, Ka)

5. Vitatāya (Ka)

So tena puññakammena sugatīsuyeva saṁsaranto imasmiṁ
 Buddhuppāde Kapilavatthusmiṁ Suddhodanamahārājassa putto hutvā
 Mahāpajāpatiyā Gotamiyā icchimhi nibbatti. Tassa nāmaggaḥaḍdivase
 ñātisaṁghaṁ nandento¹ jātoti **Nandot**veva nāmaṁ akaṁsu. Tassa
 vayappattakāle Satthā pavattavaradhammacakko lokānuggahaṁ karonto
 Kapilavatthum gantvā ñātisaṁgāgame pokkharavassaṁ aṭṭhuppattiṁ katvā
Vessantarajātakaṁ² kethetvā dutiyadivase piṇḍāya pavittṭho “uttittṭhe
 nappamajjeyyā”³ ti³ gāthāya pitaraṁ sotāpattiphale patiṭṭhāpetvā nivesanaṁ
 gantvā “dhammaṁ care sucaritaṁ”⁴ ti⁴ gāthāya Mahāpajāpatiṁ sotāpattiphale
 rājānaṁ sakadāgāmiphale patiṭṭhāpetvā tatiye divase Nandakumārassa
 abhisekanivesanappavesanavivāhamāṅgalesu vattamānesu piṇḍāya pavisitvā
 Nandakumārassa hatthe pattaṁ datvā maṅgalaṁ vatvā tassa hatthato pattaṁ
 agahetvā vihāraṁ gato taṁ pattahatthaṁ vihāraṁ āgataṁ
 anicchamānaṁ yeva pabbājetvā tathā pabbajitattāyeva anabhiratiyā pīḷitaṁ
 ñatvā upāyena tassa taṁ anabhiratiṁ vinodesi. So yoniso paṭisaṁkhāya
 vipassanaṁ paṭṭhapetvā na cirasseva arahattaṁ pāpuṇi. Tena vuttaṁ
Apadāne⁵—

“Atthadassī tu Bhagavā, Sayambhū Lokanāyako.

Vinatānadiyā tīraṁ, upāgañchi Tathāgato.

Udakā abhinikkhamma, kacchapo vārigocarō.

Buddhaṁ tāretukāmohaṁ, upesiṁ Lokanāyakaṁ.

Abhirūhatu maṁ Buddho, Atthadassī Mahāmuni.

Ahaṁ taṁ tārayissāmi, dukkhassantakaro tuvaṁ.

Mama saṅkappamaññāya, Atthadassī mahāyaso.

Abhirūhitvā me piṭṭhiṁ, aṭṭhāsi Lokanāyako.

Yato sarāmi attānaṁ, yato pattosmi viññutaṁ.

Sukhaṁ me tādisaṁ natthi, phuṭṭhe pādātale yathā.

Uttarivāna Sambuddho, Atthadassī mahāyaso.

Naditīraṁhi ṭhatvāna, imā gāthā abhāsatha.

1. Nandanto tosentō (Sī, I)

3. Khu 1. 38 piṭṭhe Dhammapade.

5. Khu 4. 67 piṭṭhādīsu.

2. Khu 6. 321 piṭṭhādīsu.

4. Khu 1. 39 piṭṭhe Dhammapade.

Yāvata vattate cittaṃ, Gaṅgāsotaṃ¹ tarāmahaṃ.

Ayaṅca kacchapo rājā, tāresi mama paññavā.

Iminā Buddhatarāṇena, mettacittavatāya ca.

Aṭṭhārase kappasate, devaloke ramissati.

Devalokā idhāgantvā, sukkamūlena codito.

Ekāsane nisīditvā, kaṅkhāsotaṃ tarissati.

Yathāpi bhaddake khetto, bijaṃ appampi ropitaṃ.

Sammādhāraṃ² pavecchante, phalaṃ toseti kassakaṃ³.

Tathevidaṃ Buddhakhettaṃ, Sammāsambuddhadesitaṃ.

Sammādhāraṃ pavecchante, phalaṃ maṃ tosayissati.

Padhānapahitattomhi, upasanto nirūpadhi.

Sabbāsava pariññāya, viharāmi anāsavo.

Aṭṭhārase kappasate, yaṃ kammamakariṃ tadā.

Duggatiṃ nābhijānāmi, taraṇāya idaṃ phalaṃ.

Kilesā jhāpitā mayhaṃ -pa- kataṃ Buddhassa sāsanā”ti.

Arahattaṃ pana patvā vimuttisukhaṃ anubhavanto “aho Satthu upāyakosallaṃ, yenāhaṃ bhavapaṅkato uddharitvā nibbānathale paṭiṭṭhāpito”ti attano pahīnasaṃkilesaṃ paṭiladdhaṅca sukhaṃ paccavekkhitvā sañjātasomanasso udānavasena—

157. “Ayoniso manasikārā, maṇḍanaṃ anuyuñjisaṃ.

Uddhato capalo cāsiṃ, kāmarāgena aṭṭito.

158. Upāyakusalenāhaṃ, Buddhenādiccabandhunā.

Yoniso paṭipajjitvā, bhava cittaṃ udabbahin”ti—

gāthādvayaṃ abhāsi.

Tattha **ayoniso manasikārā**ti anupāyamanasikārato asubhaṃ kāyaṃ subhato manasi karitvā subhato manasikārahetu,

1. Kaṅkhāsotaṃ (Sī)

2. Sammādhāre (Sī)

3. Kassake (Sī)

asubhaṃ kāyaṃ¹ subhasaññeyyāti² attho. **Maṇḍananti** hatthūpagādi-
ābharaṇehi ceva mālāgandhādīhi ca attabhāvassa alaṅkaraṇaṃ.

Anuyuñjisanti anuyuñjīm, sarīrassa vibhūsanappasuto ahosinti attho.

Uddhatoti jātigottarūpayobbanamadādīhi uddhato avūpasantacitto. **Capaloti**
vanamakkato viya anavaṭṭhitacittatāya lolo,

kāyamaṇḍanavatthamaṇḍanādicāpalye yuttatāya vā capalo ca. **Āsinti**
ahosiṃ. **Kāmarāgenāti** vatthukāmesu chandarāgena **aṭṭito** pīlito vibādhitō
āsinti yojanā³.

Upāyakusalenāti vineyyānaṃ damanūpāyacchekena kovidenā **Buddhena**
Bhagavatā hetubhūtena. Hetu-atthe hi etaṃ karaṇavacanāṃ.

Paluṭṭhamakkaṭī-devaccharādassanena hi upakkitavādacodanāya attano
kāmarāgāpanayanaṃ sandhāya vadati. Bhagavā hi āyasmantaṃ
Nandattheraṃ paṭhamāṃ Janapadakalyāṇiṃ upādāya “yathāyaṃ makkaṭī,
evaṃ kakuṭapādiniyo upādāya Janapadakalyāṇī”ti mahatiyā āṇiyā
khuddakaṃ āṇiṃ nīharanto chaḍḍako viya, sinehapānena sarīraṃ kiledetvā⁴
vamanavirecanehi dosaṃ nīharanto bhisakko viya ca kakuṭapādinidassanena
Janapadakalyāṇiyaṃ⁵ virattacittaṃ kāretvā puna upakkitavādena
kakuṭapādinīsupi cittaṃ virājetvā sammadeva samathavipassanānuyogena
ariyamagge paṭiṭṭhāpesi. Tena vuttaṃ “**yoniso paṭipajjitvā, bhave cittaṃ**
udabbahin”ti. Upāyena ñāyena⁶ sammadeva samathavipassanāya
visuddhipaṭipadaṃ paṭipajjitvā bhava saṃsārapaṅke nimuggaṇca me cittaṃ
ariyamaggena hatthena uttāriṃ, nibbānathale paṭiṭṭhāpesinti attho.

Imaṃ udānaṃ udānetvā thero panadivase Bhagavantaṃ upasaṅkamitvā
evamāha “yaṃ me bhante Bhagavā pāṭibhogo pañcannaṃ accharāsātānaṃ
paṭilābhāya kakuṭapādānaṃ, muñcāmahaṃ bhante Bhagavantaṃ etasmā
paṭissavā”ti⁷. Bhagavāpi “yadeva kho te Nanda anupādāya āsavehi cittaṃ
vimuttaṃ, athāhaṃ mutto etasmā paṭissavā”ti⁸ āha. Athassa Bhagavā

1. Asubhe kāye (Sī)

2. Subhamaññeyyāti (I)

3. Vibādhitoti yojanā (I)

4. Sarīrā khīraṃ datvā (Sī), sarīraṃ ukkiledetvā (I)

5. Kalyāṇaṃ (I)

6. Udayabbayena ñāyena (Sī, I)

7. Khu 1. 103 piṭṭhe Udāne.

8. Khu 1. 104 piṭṭhe Udāne.

savisesaṃ indriyesu guttadvārataṃ ñatvā taṃ guṇaṃ vibhāvento
 “etaḍaggaṃ bhikkhave mama sāvakānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ indriyesu
 guttadvārānaṃ yadidaṃ Nando”¹ti indriyesu guttadvārabhāvena aggaṭṭhāne
 ṭhapesi. Thero hi “yamevāhaṃ indriyānaṃ asaṃvaram nissāya imaṃ
 vipākāraṃ patto, tamevāhaṃ suṭṭhu niggahessāmi”²ti ussāhajāto
 balavahirottappo tattha ca katādhikārattā indriyasamvare ukkamsapāramiṃ
 agamāsīti.

Nandattheragāthāvaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

10. Sirimattheragāthāvaṇṇanā

Pare ca naṃ pasamsantīti āyasmato Sirimattherassa gāthā. Kā uppatti?
 Ayampi purimabuddhesu katādhikāro tattha tattha bhava puñṇāni
 upacinanto Padumuttarassa Bhagavato² pāramiyo pūretvā Tusitabhavane
 ṭhitakāle brāhmaṇakule nibbattitvā viññutaṃ patto tiṇṇaṃ vedānaṃ pāragū
 sanighaṇḍukeṭubhānaṃ sakkharappabhedānaṃ itihāsapañcamānaṃ padako
 viyyākaraṇo lokāyatamāhāpurisalakkhaṇesu anavayo
 nekkhammajjhāsayaṭāya kāme pahāya tāpasapabbajjaṃ pabbajitvā
 caturāsītisahassaparimāṇena tāpasagaṇena parivuto Himavantappadese
 devatābhiniṃmite assame³ jhānābhiniñṇāyo nibbattetvā vasanto⁴
 purimabuddhesu katādhikāratāya lakkhaṇamantesu āgataniyāmena ca
 Buddhagaṇe anussaritvā atīte Buddhē uddissa aññatarasmiṃ nadīnivattane
 Pulinacetiyaṃ katvā pūjāsakkārābhīrato ahosi. Taṃ disvā tāpasā “kaṃ
 uddissa ayaṃ pūjāsakkāro kariyati”⁴ti pucchimsu. So tesāṃ lakkhaṇamante
 āharitvā tattha āgatāni mahāpurisalakkhaṇāni vibhajitvā tadanusārena attano
 bale ṭhatvā Buddhagaṇe kittesi. Taṃ sutvā tepi tāpasā pasannamānasā tato
 paṭṭhāya Sammāsambuddhaṃ uddissa thūpapūjaṃ karontā viharanti.

Tena ca samayena Padumuttarabodhisatto Tusitakāyā cavitvā
 mātukucchiṃ okkanto hoti. Carimabhava dvattiṃsa pubbanimittāni

1. Am 1. 26 piṭṭhe.

3. Assamapade (Sī, I)

2. Bhagavato kāle (Sī, I)

4. Pasanno (Sī)

pāturaheṣuṃ, sabbe ca acchariyabbhūtaḍḍhammā. Tāpaso tāni antevāsikānaṃ dassetvā bhiyyoso mattāya Sammāsambuddhesu tesaṃ pasādaṃ vaḍḍhetvā kālaṃ katvā brahmaloke nibbattitvā tehi attano sarīrassa pūjāya karīyamānāya dissamānarūpo¹ āgantvā “ahaṃ tumhākaṃ ācariyo brahmaloke nibbatto, tumhe appamattā Pulinacetiyaṃ pūjamaṇuyuñjatha, bhāvanāya ca yuttappayuttā hothā”ti vatvā brahmalokameva gato.

Evam so devamanussesu saṃsaranto imasmiṃ Buddhuppāde Sāvattiyaṃ gahapatikule nibbatti, tassa jātaḍḍhasato paṭṭhāya tasmīṃ kule sirisampattiyaṃ vaḍḍhamānattā **Sirimā**ṭveva nāmaṃ akaṃsu. Tassa padasā gamanakāle kaniṭṭhabhātā nibbatti, tassa “ayaṃ sirīṃ vaḍḍhento jāto”ti **Sirivaḍḍho**ti nāmaṃ akāsu. Te ubhopi Jetavanappaṭiggahaṇe Buddhānubhāvaṃ disvā paṭiladdhasaddhā pabbajīṃsu. Tesu Sirivaḍḍho na tāva² uttarimanussadhammassa lābhī ahosi, catunnaṃ paccayānaṃ lābhī, gahaṭṭhapabbajitānaṃ sakkato garukato, Sirimatthero pana pabbajitakālato paṭṭhāya tādisena kammacchiddena appalābhī ahosi bahujanā’sambhāvito³, samathavipassanāsu kammaṃ karonto na cirasseva chaḷabhiñño ahosi. Tena vuttaṃ **Apadāne**⁴—

“Pabbate Himavantamhi, Devalo nāma tāpaso.

Tattha me caṅkamo āsi, amanussehi māpito.

Jaṭābhārena bharito, kamaṇḍaludharo sadā.

Uttamatthaṃ gavesanto, vipinā nikkhamiṃ tadā.

Cullāsītisahassāni, sissā mayhaṃ upaṭṭhahum.

Sakakammābhipasutā⁵, vasanti vipine tadā.

Assamā abhinikkhamma, akaṃ Pulinacetiyaṃ.

Nānāpupphaṃ samānetvā, taṃ cetiyamaṇuyajim.

Tattha cittaṃ pasādetvā, assamaṃ pavisāmahaṃ.

Sabbe sissā samāgantvā, etamatthaṃ pucchimsu maṃ⁶.

1. Adissamānarūpo, ādissamānarūpo (Ka)

2. Sirivaḍḍho tāva (Sī)

3. Bahujanassa ca sambhāvito (Sī), bahujanā asambhāvito (I)

4. Khu 4. 64 piṭṭhādīsu.

5. Sakakammāni pasutā (Ka)

6. Apucchumaṃ (Sī)

Pulinena kato thūpo, yaṃ tvaṃ deva namassasi.
 Mayampi ñātumicchāma, puṭṭho ācikkha no tuvaṃ.
 Niddiṭṭhā nu mantapade, cakkhumanto mahāyasā.
 Te kho ahaṃ namassāmi Buddhasetṭhe mahāyase.
 Kīdisā te mahāvīrā, sabbaññū Lokanāyakā.
 Kathaṃvaṇṇā kathaṃsīlā, kīdisā te mahāyasā.
 Battimsalakkhaṇā Buddhā, cattālīsadijāpi ca.
 Nettā gopakhumā tesāṃ, jiṇṇukā phalasannibhā.
 Gacchamānā ca te Buddhā, yugamattañca pekkhare.
 Na tesāṃ jāṇu nadati, sandhisaddo na suyyati.
 Gacchamānā ca sugatā, uddharantāva gacchare.
 Paṭhamāṃ dakkhiṇāṃ pādaṃ, Buddhānaṃ esa dhammatā.
 Asambhītā ca te Buddhā, migarājāva kesarī.
 Nevukkaṃsenti attānaṃ, no ca vambhenti pāṇinaṃ.
 Mānāvamānato muttā, samā sabbesu pāṇisu.
 Anattukkaṃsakā Buddhā, Buddhānaṃ esa dhammatā.
 Uppajjantā ca Sambuddhā, ālokaṃ dassayanti te.
 Chappakāraṃ pakampenti, kevalaṃ vasudhaṃ imaṃ.
 Passanti nirayañcete, nibbāti nirayo tadā.
 Pavassati mahāmegho, Buddhānaṃ esa dhammatā.
 Īdisā te mahānāgā, atulā ca mahāyasā.
 Vaṇṇato anatikkantā, appameyyā Tathāgatā.
 Anumodiṃsu me vākyaṃ, sabbe sissā sagāravā.
 Tathā ca paṭipajjiṃsu, yathāsatti yathābalaṃ.
 Paṭipūjenti pulinaṃ, sakakammābhilāsino.
 Saddahantā mama vākyaṃ, Buddhasakkatamānasā.

Tadā cavitvā tusitā, devaputto mahāyaso.
 Uppajji mātukacchimhi¹, dasasahassi kampatha.
 Assamassāvidūramhi, caṅkamamhi thito ahaṃ.
 Sabbe sissā samāgantvā, āgacchum mama santike.
 Usabhova mahī nadati, migarājāva kūjati.
 Susumārova saḷati², kiṃ vipāko bhavissati.
 Yaṃ pakittemi Sambuddhaṃ, sikaṭāthūpasantike.
 So dāni Bhagavā Satthā, mātukucchimupāgami.
 Tesāṃ dhammakathaṃ vatvā, kittayitvā Mahāmunim.
 Uyyojetvā sake sisse, pallaṅkamābhujim ahaṃ.
 Balaṅca vata me khīṇaṃ, byādhinā paramena taṃ.
 Buddhasaṭṭhaṃ saritvāna, tattha kālaṅkato ahaṃ.
 Sabbe sissā samāgantvā, akaṃsu citakaṃ tadā.
 Kaḷeveraṅca me gayha, citakaṃ abhiropayum.
 Citakaṃ parivāretvā, sīse katvāna añjaliṃ.
 Sokasallaparetā te, vikkandiṃsu samāgatā.
 Tesāṃ lālapamānānaṃ, agamaṃ citakaṃ tadā³.
 Ahaṃ ācariyo tumhaṃ, mā socittha Sumedhasā.
 Sadatthe vāyameyyātha, rattindivamatanditā.
 Mā vo pamattā ahuttha⁴, khaṇo vo paṭipādito.
 Sake sissenusāsivā, devalokaṃ punāgamiṃ.
 Aṭṭhārasa ca kappāni⁵, devaloke ramāmaṃ.
 Satānaṃ pañcakkhattuṅca, cakkavattī ahasaṃ.
 Anekaṣatakkhattuṅca, devarajjamakārayim.
 Avasesesu kappesu, vokiṇṇo saṃsariṃ ahaṃ.
 Duggatiṃ nābhijānāmi, uppādassa idaṃ phalaṃ.

1. Upagañchi mātukucchim (Sī)

2. Phalati (Sī)

3. Agamāsim citantikaṃ (Sī)

4. Ahuvattha (Sī)

5. Aṭṭhārasāni kappāni (Sī)

Yathā komudike māse, bahū pupphanti pādapā.
 Tathevāhampi samaye, pupphitomhi Mahesinā.
 Vīriyaṃ me dhuradhorayhaṃ, yogakkhemādhivāhanam.
 Nāgoṇa bandhanam chetvā, viharāmi anāsavo.
 Satasahassito kappe, yaṃ Buddhamabhikittayim.
 Duggatim nābhijānāmi, kittanāya idam phalam.
 Kilesā jhāpitā mayam -pa- kataṃ Buddhassa sāsanan”ti.

Chalabhiññam hi samānam āyasmantaṃ Sirimattheraṃ “ariyo”ti
 ajānantā puthujjanā bhikkhū sāmaṇerā ca appalābhitāya lokassa
 anabhigatabhāvena¹ asambhāventā yaṃkiñci kathetvā garahanti.
 Sirivaḍḍhattheraṃ pana paccayānam lābhibhāvena lokassa
 sakkatagarukatabhāvato sambhāventā pasamsanti. Thero “avaṇṇārahassa
 nāma vaṇṇabhaṇanaṃ, vaṇṇārahassa ca avaṇṇabhaṇanaṃ assa²
 puthujjanabhāvassa³ doso”ti puthujjanabhāvaṇca garanto—

159. “Pare ca naṃ pasamsanti, attā ce asamāhito.
 Mogham pare pasamsanti, attā hi asamāhito.

160. Pare ca naṃ garahanti, attā ce susamāhito.
 Mogham pare garahanti, attā hi susamāhito”ti—

gāthādvayamabhāsi.

Tattha **pareti** attato aññe pare nāma, idha pana paṇḍitehi aññe bālā
 pareti adhippetā. Tesam hi ajānitvā अपरियोगāhetvā bhāsanato garahā viya
 pasamsāpi appamāṇabhūtā⁴. **Nanti** naṃ puggalam. **Pasamsantīti**
 aviddasubhāvena taṇhāvipannatāya vā, atha vā abhūtaṃyeva puggalam
 “asuko bhikkhu jhānalābhī, ariyo”ti vā abhūtaguṇaropanena⁵ kittenti
 abhitthavanti. Yo panettha **ca**-saddo,

1. Asambhāvitabhāvena (Sī), anabhiratibhāvena (I)

3. Puthujjanassa (Sī)

5. Bhūtaguṇaropanena. Bhūtaguṇaropanena (Ka)

2. Bhaṇanañcāti ayaṃ (Sī, I)

4. Appamāṇā (Sī)

so atthūpanayottho. Tena pare naṃ puggalaṃ pasaṃsanti ca¹, tañca kho tesāṃ pasaṃsanamattaṃ, na pana tasmīṃ pasaṃsāya vatthu atthīti imamatthaṃ dasseti. **Attā ce asaṃāhitoti** yaṃ puggalaṃ pare pasaṃsanti, so ce sayāṃ asaṃāhito maggasaṃādhinā phalasaṃādhinā upacārappanāsaṃādhimatteneva vā na saṃāhito², saṃādhānassa paṭipakkhabhūtānaṃ kilesānaṃ appahīnattā vikkhitto vibbhantacitto hoti ceti attho. “Asaṃāhito”ti³ ca etena saṃādhinimittānaṃ guṇānaṃ abhāvaṃ dasseti. **Moghaṃ** bhāvanapūṃsakaniddeso “visaṃsaṃ candimasūriyā parivattanti”ti-ādīsu⁴ viya. **Pare pasaṃsanti**ti ye taṃ asaṃāhitaṃ puggalaṃ pasaṃsanti, te moghaṃ mudhā amūlakaṃ pasaṃsanti. Kasmā? **Attā hi asaṃāhito** yasmā tassa puggalassa cittaṃ asaṃāhitaṃ, tasmāti attho.

Dutiyagāthāyaṃ **garahantī**ti attano aviddasubhāvena dosantarātāva vā⁵ ariyaṃ jhānalābhiṃ ca saṃānaṃ⁶ “asuko bhikkhu jāgariyaṃ nānuyuñjati antamaso goduhanamattampi⁷ kālaṃ, kevalaṃ kāyadaḷhibahulo niddārāmo bhassārāmo saṅgaṇikārāmo viharatī”ti-ādinā appaṭipajjamānatāvibhāvanena vā guṇaparidhaṃsanena vā garahanti nindanti, upakkosanti vāti attho. Sesāṃ paṭhamagāthāya vuttapariyāyena veditabbaṃ. Evaṃ therena imāhi gāthāhi attano nikkilesabhāve Sirivaḍḍhassa ca sakilesabhāve pakāsīte taṃ sutvā Sirivaḍḍho saṃvegajāto vipassanaṃ paṭṭhapetvā nacirasseva sadatthaṃ paripūresi, garahakapuggalā ca therāṃ khamāpesuṃ.

Sirimattheragāthāvaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

Dutiyavaggavaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

1. So avūpasantatto, te pana pare taṃ puggalaṃ pasaṃsanti ce (Sī)

2. Na saṃāhito ce (Sī)

4. Am 1. 386 piṭṭhe.

6. Saṃāhitaṃ (Sī)

3. Attā hi asaṃāhitoti (Ka)

5. Dosantarātāyapi (Ka)

7. Gaṇḍūsahananamattampi (Sī)

3. Tatiyavagga

1. Uttarattheragāthāvaṇṇanā

Khandhā mayā pariññātāti āyasmato Uttarattherassa gāthā. Kā uppatti? Ayampi purimabuddhesu katādhikāro tattha tattha bhava vivatṭūpanissayaṃ kusalaṃ upacinanto ito catunavute¹ kappe Siddhatthassa Bhagavato kāle kulagehe nibbattitvā viññutaṃ patto sāsane laddhappasādo hutvā upāsakattaṃ paṭivedesi. So Satthari parinibbute attano ñātake sannipādetvā bahuṃ pūjāsakkāraṃ sambharitvā² dhātupūjaṃ akāsi. So tena puññakammena devamanussesu saṃsaranto imasmiṃ Buddhuppāde Sāketē brāhmaṇakule nibbattitvā **Uttaroti** laddhanāmo vayappatto kenacideva karaṇīyena Sāvattiṃ gato kaṇḍambamūle³ kataṃ yamakapāṭihāriyaṃ disvā pasīditvā puna **Kālakārāma**⁴ **suttadesanāya**⁵ abhivaḍḍhamānassaddho pabbajitvā Satthārā saddhiṃ Rājagahaṃ gantvā upasampajjitvā tattheva vasanto vipassanaṃ paṭṭhapetvā na cirasseva chaḷabhiñño ahoṣi. Tena vuttaṃ **Apadāne**⁶—

“Nibbute Lokanāthamhi, Siddhatthe Lokanāyake.

Mama ñātī samānetvā⁷, dhātupūjaṃ akāsaṃ.

Catunnavutito kappe, yaṃ dhātumabhipūjayiṃ.

Duggatiṃ nābhijānāmi, dhātupūjāyidaṃ phalaṃ.

Kilesā jhāpitā mayhaṃ -pa- kataṃ Buddhassa sāsanaṃ”ti.

Chaḷabhiñño pana hutvā Satthari Sāvattiyaṃ viharante Buddhupaṭṭhānatthaṃ Rājagahato Sāvattiṃ upagato bhikkhūhi “kiṃ āvuso pabbajjākiccaṃ tayā matthakaṃ pāpitaṃ”ti puṭṭho aññaṃ byākaronto—

161. “Khandhā mayā pariññātā, taṇhā me susamūhatā.

Bhāvitā mama bojjaṇḍā, patto me āsavakkhayo.

1. Dvānavute (Sī)

2. Saṃharitvā (I)

3. Gaṇḍambamūle (Sī, I)

4. Kālakārāma (Sī)

5. Aṃ 1. 333 piṭṭhe.

6. Khu 4. 63 piṭṭhādīsu.

7. Mamaṃ ñātī samānetvā (Sī)

162. Sohaṃ khandhe pariññāya, abbahitvāna¹ jālinim.

Bhāvayitvāna bojjaṅge, nibbāyissam anāsavo”ti—

gāthādvayaṃ abhāsi.

Tattha **khandhā**ti pañcupādānakkhandhā. **Pariññātā**ti “idaṃ dukkhaṃ, na ito bhiyyo”ti paricchijja ñātā bhāvitā. Tena dukkhassa ariyasaccassa pariññābhisamayamāha². **Tañhā**ti tasati paritasatīti tañhā. **Susamūhatā**ti samugghātītā. Etena samudayasaccassa pahānābhisamayaṃ vadati. **Bhāvitā mama bojjaṅgā**ti bodhisāṅkhātāya sati-ādidhammasāmaggiyā, taṃsamaṅgino vā bodhisāṅkhātassa ariyapuggalassa aṅgāti bojjaṅgā³. Satidhammavicayavīriyapītipassaddhisamādhi-upekkhāsāṅkhātā maggapariyāpannā dhammā mayā bhāvitā uppādītā vaḍḍhitā. Bojjaṅgaggahaṇeneva cettha taṃsahacaritatāya⁴ sabbe maggadhammā, sabbe ca bodhipakkhiyadhammā gahitāti daṭṭhabbā. Eteneva maggasaccassa bhāvanābhisamayaṃ dasseti. **Patto me āsavakkhayoti** kāmāsavādayo āsavā khīyanti etthāti āsavakkhayoti laddhanāmo asaṅkhatadhammo mayā patto adhigato. Etena nirodhasaccassa sacchikiriyābhisamayaṃ katheti. Ettāvataṃ attano sa-upādisesanibbānasampattiṃ⁵ dasseti.

Idāni pana anupādisesanibbānasampattiṃ dassento “sohaṃ”ti-ādinā dutiyaṃ gāthamāha. Tassattho—sohaṃ⁶ evaṃ vuttanayena **khandhe pariññāya** parijānitvā, tathā parijānanto eva saka-attabhāva para-attabhāvesu ajjhattikabāhirāyatanesu atītādibhedabhinnesu saṃsibbanākāraṃ⁷ punappunaṃ pavattisaṅkhātāṃ jālaṃ etassa atthīti **jālinī**ti laddhanāmaṃ taṇhaṃ **abbahitvāna** mama cittasantānato uddharitvā, tathā naṃ uddharantoyeva vuttappabhede **bojjaṅge bhāvayitvāna** te bhāvanāpāripūriṃ pāpetvā tato eva **anāsavo** hutvā t̥hito idāni carimakacittanirodhena anupādāno viya jātavedo **nibbāyissam** parinibbāyissāmīti.

Uttarattheragāthāvaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

1. Abbuhitvāna (Ka)

2. Pariññātābhisamayamāha (Sī, I)

3. Bojjaṅgāti (Sī, I)

4. ...caritāya (Sī, I, Ka)

5. Sa-upādisesanibbānadhātusampattiṃ (Sī)

6. Yohaṃ (sabbattha)

7. Saṃsibbanaparisibbanakāraṃ (Sī, I)

2. Bhaddajittheragāthāvaṇṇanā

Panādo nāma so rājāti āyasmato Bhaddajittherassa gāthā. Kā uppatti? Ayaṃ kira Padumuttarassa Bhagavato kāle brāhmaṇakule nibbattitvā viññutaṃ patto brāhmaṇānaṃ vijjāsippesu pāraṃ gantvā kāme pahāya tāpasapabbajjāṃ pabbajitvā araṇṇāyatane assamaṃ kāretvā vasanto ekadivasāṃ Satthāraṃ ākāseṇa gacchantāṃ disvā pasannamānaso añjalim paggayha aṭṭhāsi. Satthā tassa ajjhāsayaṃ ñatvā ākāso otari. Otiṇṇassa pana Bhagavato madhuṇca bhisamuḷālaṇca sappiṇca khīraṇca upanāmesi, tassa taṃ Bhagavā anukammaṃ upādāya paṭiggahetvā anumodanaṃ vatvā pakkāmi. So tena puñṇakammaṇa Tusite¹ nibbatto tattha yāvatāyukaṃ ṭhatvā tato aparāparaṃ sugatīsuyeva saṃsaranto Vipassissa Bhagavato kāle mahaddhano seṭṭhi hutvā aṭṭhasaṭṭhibhikkhusahassaṃ bhojetvā ticīvarena acchādesi¹.

Evāṃ bahuṃ kusalaṃ katvā devaloke nibbattitvā tattha yāvatāyukaṃ ṭhatvā tato cavitvā manussesu uppanno Buddhasuñṇe loke pañca Paccekabuddhasatāni catūhi paccayehi upaṭṭhahitvā tato cuto rājakule nibbattitvā rajjāṃ anusāsanto puttāṃ³ paccekabodhiṃ adhigantvā ṭhitaṃ upaṭṭhahitvā tassa parinibbutassa dhātuyo gahetvā cetiyaṃ katvā pūjesi. Evāṃ tattha tattha tāni tāni puñṇāni katvā imasmiṃ Buddhuppāde Bhaddiyanagare asītikoṭṭivibhavassa Bhaddiyaseṭṭhissa ekaputtako hutvā nibbatti, **Bhaddajī**tissa nāmaṃ ahoṣi. Tassa kira issariyabhogaparivārādisampatti carimabhava bodhisattassa viya ahoṣi.

Tadā Satthā Savatthiyaṃ vassaṃ vasitvā Bhaddajikumāraṃ saṅgaṇhituṃ mahatā bhikkhusaṃghena saddhiṃ Bhaddiyanagaraṃ gantvā Jātiyāvane vasi tassa ñāṇaparipākaṃ āgamayamāno. Sopi upari pāsāde nisinna sīhapañjaraṃ vivaritvā olokeno Bhagavato santike dhammaṃ sotuṃ gacchantāṃ mahājanaṃ disvā “katthāyaṃ mahājano gacchatī”ti pucchitvā taṃ kāraṇaṃ sutvā sayampi mahatā parivārena Satthu santikaṃ gantvā dhammaṃ

1. Tusitesu (Sī, I, Ka)

2. Acchādāpesi (I, Ka)

3. Attano puttāṃ (Sī, I)

suṇanto sabbābharanapaṭimaṇḍitova sabbakilese khepetvā arahattaṃ pāpuṇi.

Tena vuttaṃ **Apadāne**¹—

“Oggayha yaṃ pokkharāṇiṃ, nānākuñjarasevitaṃ.

Uddharāmi bhisāṃ tattha, ghāsahetu ahaṃ tadā.

Bhagavā tamhi samaye, Padumuttarasavhayo.

Rattambaradharo Buddhho, gacchate anilañjase.

Dhunanto paṃsukūlāni, saddaṃ assosaṃ tadā.

Uddhaṃ nijjhāyamānohaṃ, addasaṃ Lokanāyakaṃ.

Tattheva ṭhitako santo, āyāciṃ Lokanāyakaṃ.

Madhuṃ bhisehi sahitaṃ, khīraṃ sappiṃ muḷālikāṃ.

Paṭiggaṇhātu me Buddhho, anukampāya cakkhumā.

Tato kāruṇiko Satthā, orohitvā mahāyaso.

Paṭiggaṇhi mamaṃ bhikkhaṃ, anukampāya cakkhumā.

Paṭiggaṇhetvā Sambuddho, akā me² anumodanaṃ.

Sukhī hotu mahāpuñña, gati tuyhaṃ samijjhatu.

Iminā bhisadānena, labhassu vipulaṃ sukhaṃ.

Idaṃ vatvāna Sambuddho, Jalajuttamanāmakō.

Bhikkhamādāya Sambuddho, ākāsenāgamā Jino.

Tato bhisāṃ gahetvāna, āgacchiṃ mama assamaṃ.

Bhisāṃ rukke laggetvāna, mama dānaṃ anussariṃ.

Mahāvāto uṭṭhahitvā, sañcālesi vanaṃ tadā.

Ākāso abhinādittha, asanī ca phalī tadā.

Tato me asanīpāto, matthake nipatī tadā.

Sohaṃ nisinnako santo, tattha kālaṅkato ahaṃ.

Puññaṃ kammena saññutto, Tusitaṃ upapajjahaṃ.

Kaḷevaram me patitaṃ, devaloke ramāmaṃ.

1. Khu 4. 177 piṭṭhādīsu.

2. Ākāse (Ka)

Chaḷasītisahassāni, nāriyo samalaṅkatā.
 Sāyaṃ pātaṃ upaṭṭhanti, bhisadānassidaṃ phalaṃ.
 Manussayonimāgantvā, sukhito homahaṃ tadā.
 Bhoge me ūnatā natthi, bhisadānassidaṃ phalaṃ.
 Anukampitako tena, devadevena tādina.
 Sabbāsavā parikkhīṇā, natthi dāni punabbhavo.
 Satasahassito kappe, yaṃ bhisāṃ adadiṃ tadā.
 Duggatiṃ nābhijānāmi, bhisadānassidaṃ phalaṃ.
 Kilesā jhāpitā mayhaṃ -pa- kataṃ Buddhassa sāsanā”ti.

Arahatte pana tena adhigate Satthā Bhaddiyaseṭṭhiṃ āmantesi “tava putto alaṅkatapaṭiyatto dhammaṃ suṇanto arahatte patiṭṭhāsi, tenassa idāneva pabbajitum yuttaṃ, no ce pabbajati, parinibbāyissatī”ti. Seṭṭhi “na mayhaṃ puttassa daharasseva sato parinibbānena kiccaṃ atthi, pabbājetha na”ti āha. Taṃ Satthā pabbājetvā upasampādetvā tattha sattāhaṃ¹ vasitvā Koṭigāmaṃ pāpuṇi, so ca gāmo Gaṅgātīre. Koṭigāmaṃvāsino Buddhappamukhassa bhikkhusaṃghassa mahādānaṃ pavattesuṃ. Bhaddajitthero Satthārā anumodanāya āradhamattāya bahigāmaṃ gantvā “Gaṅgātīre maggasaṃpe Satthu āgatakāle vuṭṭhahissāmī”ti samāpattiṃ samāpajjitvā nisīdi. Mahātheresu āgacchantesupi avuṭṭhahitvā Satthu āgatakāleyeva vuṭṭhahi. Puthujjanabhikkhū “ayaṃ adhunā pabbajito mahātheresu āgacchantesu mānatthaddho hutvā na vuṭṭhāsī”ti ujjhāyimsu. Koṭigāmaṃvāsino Satthu bhikkhusaṃghassa ca bahū nāvāsaṅghāṇe bandhimsu, Satthā “handassa² ānubhāvaṃ pakāsemī”ti nāvāsaṅghāṇe ṭhatvā “kahaṃ Bhaddaji”ti pucchi. Bhaddajitthero “esohaṃ bhante”ti Satthāraṃ upasaṅkamitvā añjaliṃ katvā aṭṭhāsi. Satthā “ehi Bhaddaji, amhehi saddhiṃ ekanāvaṃ abhiruhā”ti. So uppatitvā Satthu ṭhitanāvāyaṃ aṭṭhāsi. Satthā gaṅgāmajjhaṃ gatakāle “Bhaddaji tayā Mahāpanādarājakāle ajjhāvuṭṭharatanapāsādo kahaṃ”ti āha. Imasmiṃ ṭhāne nimuggoti. Tena hi Bhaddaji sabrahmacārīnaṃ kaṅkhaṃ chindāti. Tasmiṃ khaṇe

 1. Sattasattāhaṃ (Saṃ)

2. Satthā tassa (Sī)

pana yojanato pañcavīsatiyojanappamāṇo hoti. Keci panettha gāthāsukhattham “āhū”¹ti dīgham katam. Āhu¹ ahosīti attham vadanti.

Sahassakaṇḍoti sahasabhūmiko². **Satageṇḍūti** anekasataniyyūhako³. **Dhajālūti** tattha tattha niyyūhasikharādīsu patiṭṭhāpītehi yaṭṭhidhajapaṭākadhajādīdhajehi sampanno. **Haritāmāyoti** cāmīkarasuvaṇṇamāyoti. Keci pana “haritajātimaṇisarikkhako”⁴ti vadanti. **Gandhabbāti** naṭā. **Cha sahasāni sattadhāti** chamattāni gandhabbasahasāni sattadhā⁵ tassa pāsādassa sattasu ṭhānesu rañño abhiramāpanattham naccimsūti attho. Te evaṃ naccantāpi rājānam hāsetum nāsakkhimsu. Atha Sakko devarājā devanaṭe pesetvā samajjam kāresi, tadā rājā hasīti.

Bhaddajittheragāthāvaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

3. Sobhitattheragāthāvaṇṇanā

Satimā pañṇavāti āyasmato Sobhitattherassa gāthā. Kā uppatti? Ayampi purimabuddhesu katādhikāro tattha tattha bhava puñṇāni upacinanto Padumuttarassa Bhagavato kāle Haṃsavatīnagare kulagehe nibbattitvā vayappatto Satthu dhammadesanaṃ suṇanto Satthāraṃ ekaṃ bhikkhuṃ pubbenivāsaṇaṭālabhīnaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ aggaṭṭhāne ṭhapentaṃ disvā sayampi taṃ ṭhānantaraṃ uddissa patthanaṃ katvā puñṇāni katvā Sugatīsuyeva saṃsaranto Sumedhassa Bhagavato kāle brāhmaṇakule nibbattitvā viññutaṃ patto brāhmaṇānaṃ vijjāsippesu nipphattiṃ gantvā nekkhammādhimutto gharāvāsaṃ pahāya tāpasapabbajjaṃ pabbajitvā Himavantassa samīpe araṇṇāyatane assamaṃ kāretvā vanamūlaphalāphalena yāpento Buddhuppādaṃ sutvā sabbattha ekarattivāseneva Bhaddavatīnagare⁶ Satthāraṃ upasaṅkamitvā pasannamānaso “tuvaṃ Satthā ca ketu cā”⁷ti-ādīhi chahi gāthāhi

1. Tam ahu (Sī, I)

2. ...bhūmako (Sī, I)

3. Niyūhako (Ka)

4. Haritamaṇisarikkhakoti (Sī, I)

5. Cha sahasāni gandhabbānaṃ cha sahasāni sattadhā (Ka)

6. Bandhumatīnagare (Sī)

abhitthavi, Satthā cassa bhāvinim sampattim pakāsesi. So tena puññakammena devamanussesu saṁsaranto imasmiṁ Buddhuppāde Sāvatthiyaṁ brāhmaṇakule nibbatti. **Sobhitotissa** nāmaṁ akaṁsu. So aparena samayena Satthu dhammadesanaṁ sutvā paṭiladdhasaddho pabbajitvā vipassanaṁ vadḍhetvā chaḷabhiñño ahosi. Pubbenivāsañāṇe ciṇṇavasī ca ahosi. Tena vuttaṁ **Apadāne**¹—

“Dakkhiṇe Himavantassa, sukato assamo mama.
Uttamatthaṁ gavesanto, vasāmi vipine tadā.

Lābhālābhena santuṭṭho, mūlena ca phalena ca.
Anvesanto ācariyaṁ, vasāmi ekako ahaṁ.

Sumedho nāma Sambuddho, loke uppajji tāvade.
Catusaccaṁ pakāseti, uddharanto mahājanaṁ.

Nāhaṁ suṇomi Sambuddhaṁ, napi me koci saṁsati².
Aṭṭhavasase atikkante, assosiṁ Lokanāyakaṁ.

Aggidāruṁ nīharitvā, sammajjitvāna assamaṁ.
Khāribhāraṁ gahetvāna, nikkhamim vipinā ahaṁ.

Ekarattim vasantohaṁ, gāmesu nigamesu ca.
Anupubbena Candavatiṁ³, tadāhaṁ upasaṅkamim.

Bhagavā tamhi samaye, Sumedho Lokanāyako.
Uddharanto bahū satte, deseti amataṁ padaṁ.

Janakāyamatikkamma, vanditvā Jinasāgaraṁ.
Ekaṁsaṁ aḷinaṁ katvā, santhaviṁ Lokanāyakaṁ.

Tuvaṁ satthā ca ketu ca, dhajo yūpo ca pāṇinaṁ.
Parāyano patiṭṭhā ca, dīpo ca dvipaduttamo.

Nepuñño dassane vīro⁴, tāresi janataṁ tuvaṁ.
Natthañño tāraḷo loke, tavuttaritaro Mune⁵.

1. Khu 4. 58 piṭṭhādīsu.

2. Sāsati (Sī)

3. Bandhumatiṁ (Sī)

4. Te puññadassano vīro (Sī)

5. Muni (Sī)

Sakkā theve¹ kusaggena, pametuṃ sā garuttame².
 Na tveva tava sabbaññu, ñāṇaṃ sakkā pametave.
 Tuladaṇḍe ṭhapetvāna, mahiṃ sakkā dharetave³.
 Natveva tava paññāya, pamāṇamatthi cakkhuma.
 Ākāso minituṃ sakkā, rajjuyā aṅgulena vā.
 Natveva tava sabbaññu, sīlaṃ sakkā pametave.
 Mahāsamudde udakaṃ, ākāso ca vasundharā.
 Parimeyyāni etāni, appameyyosi cakkhuma.
 Chahi gāthāhi sabbaññuṃ, kittayitvā mahāyasaṃ.
 Añjaliṃ paggaheṭvāna, tuṇhī aṭṭhāsahaṃ tadā.
 Yaṃ vadanti Sumedhoti, bhūripaṇṇaṃ Sumedhasaṃ.
 Bhikkhusaṃghe nisīditvā, imā gāthā abhāsatha.
 Yo me ñāṇaṃ pakittesi, vippasannena cetasa.
 Tamahaṃ kittayissāmi, suṇātha mama bhāsato.
 Sattasattati kappāni, devaloke ramissati.
 Sahassakkhattuṃ devindo, devarajjaṃ karissati.
 Anekasatakkhattuṃca, cakkavattī bhavissati.
 Padesarajjaṃ vipulaṃ, gaṇanāto asaṅkhiyaṃ.
 Devabhūto manusso vā, puñṇakammasamāhito.
 Anūnamanasaṅkappo, tikkhapaṇṇo bhavissati.
 Timsakappasahassamhi, Okkākakulasambhavo.
 Gotamo nāma gottena, Satthā loka bhavissati.
 Agārā abhinikkhamma, pabbajissati'kiṅcano.
 Jātiyā sattavassena, arahattaṃ phusissati.
 Yato sarāmi attānaṃ, yato pattosmi sāsanaṃ.
 Etthantare na jānāmi, cetanaṃ amanoramaṃ.

1. Sakkā have (Sī)

2. Sāgaruttamo (Sī)

3. Pametave (Sī)

Saṃsaritvā bhavē sabbe, sampattānubhaviṃ ahaṃ.

Bhoge me ūnatā natthi, phalaṃ ñāṇassa thomane.

Tiyaggi¹ nibbutā mayhaṃ, bhavā sabbe samūhatā.

Sabbāsavā parikkhīṇā, natthi dāni punabbhavo.

Timsakappasahassamhi, yaṃ ñāṇamathaviṃ ahaṃ.

Duggatiṃ nābhijānāmi, phalaṃ ñāṇassa thomane.

Kilesā jhāpitā mayhaṃ -pa- kataṃ Buddhassa sāsanan”ti.

So arahattaṃ pana patvā attano pubbenivāsaṃ anupaṭipāṭiyā anussaranto yāva asaṇṇabhavē acittakapaṭisandhi, tāva addasa. Tato pañca kappasatāni cittappavattiṃ adisvā avasāneva² disvā “kimetan”ti āvajjento nayavasena “asaṇṇabhavo bhavissatī”ti niṭṭhaṃ agamāsi. Tenāha Bhagavā “atthi bhikkhave asaṇṇasattā nāma dīghāyukā devā, tato cuto Sobhito idhūpapanno, so etaṃ bhavaṃ jānāti, Sobhito anussarati”ti³. Evaṃ nayavasena anussarantassa⁴ anussaraṇakosallaṃ disvā Satthā therāṃ pubbenivāsaṃ anussarantānaṃ aggaṭṭhāne ṭhapesi. Tato eva cāyaṃ āyasmā savisesaṃ attano pubbenivāsānussatiñāṇaṃ tassa ca paccayabhūtaṃ paṭipattiṃ paccavekkhitvā samanassajāto tadatthadīpanaṃ udānaṃ udānento—

165. “Satimā pañṇavā bhikkhu, āradhabalavīriyo.

Pañca kappasatānāhaṃ, ekarattiṃ anussariṃ.

166. Cattāro satipaṭṭhāne, satta aṭṭha ca bhāvayaṃ.

Pañca kappasatānāhaṃ, ekarattiṃ anussarin”ti—

gāthādvayaṃ abhāsi.

Tattha **satimā**ti sayaṃ samudāgamanasampannāya

satipaṭṭhānabhāvanāpāripūriyā

sativepullappattiyā ca satimā. **Pañṇavā**ti chaḷabhiññāpāripūriyā

pañṇāvepullappattiyā ca pañṇavā. Bhinnakilesatāya **bhikkhu**.

1. Tividhaggi (Sī)

3. Vi 1. 150 piṭṭhe atthato samānaṃ.

2. Avasāne ca (Sī, I)

4. Anussaranto (Sī)

Saddhādibalānañceva catubbidhasammappadhānavīriyassa ca samsiddhipāripūriyā **āraddhabalavīriyo**. Saddhādīnaṃ hettha balaggahaṇena gahaṇaṃ satipi sati-ādīnaṃ balabhāve, yathā “gobalibaddhā puññañāṇasambhārā”¹. **Pañca kappasatānāhaṃ, ekarattim anussarinti** ekarattim viya anussarim. Viya-saddo hi idha luttaniddiṭṭho, etena pubbenivāsānussatiñāṇe² attano ñāṇavasībhāvaṃ dīpeti.

Idāni yāya paṭipattiya attano satimantādibhāvo sātisayaṃ pubbenivāsañāṇaṇca siddhaṃ, taṃ dassetuṃ “**cattāro**”ti-ādinaṃ dutiyaṃ gāthamāha. Tattha **cattāro satipaṭṭhāneti** kāyānupassanādike attano visayabhedena catubbidhe lokiyalokuttaramissake satisaṅkhāte satipaṭṭhāne. **Sattāti** satta bojjaṅge. **Aṭṭhāti** aṭṭha maggaṅgāni. Satipaṭṭhānesu hi suppatiṭṭhitacittassa satta bojjaṅgā bhāvanāpāripūrim gata eva honti, tathā ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo. Tenāha Dhammasenāpati “catūsu satipaṭṭhānesu suppatiṭṭhitacittā”³ satta bojjaṅge yathābhūtaṃ bhāvetvā”ti-ādīhi⁴ satta koṭṭhāsikesu sattatimsāya bodhipakkhiyadhammesu ekasmiṃ koṭṭhāse bhāvanāpāripūrim gacchante itare agacchantā nāma natthīti⁵. **Bhāvayanti** bhāvanāhetu. Sesam vuttanayameva⁶.

Sobhitattheragāthāvaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

4. Valliyattheragāthāvaṇṇanā

Yaṃ kiccaṃ dalhaviṇṇiyeti-ādikā āyasmato Valliyattherassa gāthā. Kā uppatti? Ayampi purimabuddhesu katādhikāro tattha tattha bhave puññāni upacinanto Sumedhassa Bhagavato kāle brāhmaṇakule nibbattitvā viññutaṃ patto vijjāsippesu nipphattiṃ gato asīkoṭivibhavaṃ pahāya tāpasapabbajjaṃ pabbajitvā pabbatapāde araṇṇāyatane ekissā nadiyā tīre assamaṃ kāretvā viharanto attano anaggaṇhanatthaṃ upagataṃ Satthāraṃ disvā pasannamānaso aṇṇamamāṇaṃ pattharivā

1. Nāṇasambhārāti ca (Ka)

2. Nāṇena (Sī)

3. Patiṭṭhitacitto (Ka)

4. Dī 3. 83 piṭṭhe.

5. Anāgacchantā na atthi (Ka)

6. Uttānameva (Sī, I)

adāsi. Tattha nisinnam Bhagavantam pupphehi ca candanena ca pūjetvā ambapthalāni datvā pañcapatitthitena vandi. Tassa Bhagavā nisinnāsanasampattim pakāsento anumodanam vatvā pakkāmi. So tena puññakammena devamanussesu saṁsaranto imasmiṁ Buddhuppāde Vesāliyam brāhmaṇakule nibbattitvā “Kaṇhamitto”ti¹ laddhanāmo vayappatto Satthu Vesāligamane Buddhānubhavam disvā paṭiladdhasaddho Mahākaccānattherassa² santike pabbaji. So mandapañño dandhaparakkamo ca hutvā ciram kalam viññum sabrahmacārim nissāyeva vasati. Bhikkhū “yathā nāma valli rukkhādīsu kiñci anissāya vaḍḍhitum na sakkoti, evamayampi kañci paṇḍitam anissāya vaḍḍhitum na sakkoti”ti **Valliyot**veva samudācaramsu. Aparabhāge pana Veṇudattattheram upasaṅkamitvā tassa ovāde tathavā sato sampajāno hutvā viharanto ñaṇassa paripākam gatattā paṭipattikkamam³ theram pucchanto—

167. “Yam kiccam daḥhavīriyena, yam kiccam boddhumicchatā.
Karissam nāvarajjhissam⁴, passa vīriyam parakkamam.

168. Tvaṇca me maggamakkhāhi, añjasam amatogadham.
Aham monena monissam, Gaṅgāsotova sāgaran”ti—

gāthādvayam abhāsi.

Tattha **yam kiccam daḥhavīriyenā**ti daḥhena vīriyena thirena parakkamena, daḥhavīriyena vā purisadhorayhena yam kiccam kātabbam paṭipajjitabbam. **Yam kiccam boddhumicchatā**ti cattāri ariyasaccāni nibbānameva vā boddhum bujjhitum icchantena paṭivijjitukāmena yam kiccam karaṇīyam. **Karissam nāvarajjhissanti** tamaham dāni karissam na virādhessam⁵. yathānusiṭṭham paṭipajjissāmi. **Passa vīriyam parakkamanti** yathā paṭipajjamāne dhamme vidhinā⁶ iraṇato⁷ “**vīriyam**”, param param tṭhanam⁸ akkamanato “**parakkamo**”ti ca laddhanāmam sammāvāyāmam passa na saddhamevāti⁹ attano kattukāmatam dasseti.

1. Gaṇḍimittoti (Sī)

3. Paṭipattiparakkamam (I)

5. Na dhamme virādhessam (Sī), na virodhessam (Ka)

6. Tathāpaṭipajjamānavidhinā (Sī)

8. Padatṭhanam (Sī)

9. Passa na saddhamevāti (Sī), passa nam tadatthamevāti (Ka)

2. Mahākaccāyanattherassa (Sī)

4. Nāvarajjhissam (Sī, I)

7. Karaṇato (Sī, I)

Tvañcāti kammaṭṭhānadāyakam kalyāṇamittam ālapati. **Meti** mayham.
Maggamakkhāhīti ariyamaggaṃ kathehi, lokuttaramaggasampāpakam
 catusaccakammaṭṭhānam kathehīti attho. **Añjasanti** ujukam
 majjhimapaṭipadābhāvena antadvayassa anupagamanato. Amate nibbāne
 sampāpakabhāvena paṭiṭṭhitattā **amatogadham**. **Monenāti** ñāṇena
 maggapaññāya¹. **Monissanti** jānissam nibbānam paṭivijjhissam pāpuṇissam.
Gaṅgāsotova sāgaranti yathā Gaṅgāya soto sāgaram samuddam
 avirajjhanto² ekamsato ogāhati, evam “aham kammaṭṭhānam anuyuñjanto
 maggañāṇena nibbānam adhigamissāmi, tasmā tam kammaṭṭhānam me
 ācikkhathā”ti theram kammaṭṭhānam yāci.

Tam sutvā Veṇudattatthero tassa kammaṭṭhānam adāsi. Sopi
 kammaṭṭhānam anuyuñjanto na cirasseva vipassanam ussukkāpetvā
 arahattam pāpuṇi. Tena vuttam **Apadāne**³—

“Pañcakāmaguṇe hitvā, piyarūpe manorame.

Asīti koṭiyo hitvā, pabbajim anagāriyam.

Pabbajitvāna kāyena, pāpakammaṃ vivajjayim.

Vacīduccaritam hitvā, nadīkūle vasāmaham.

Ekakam maṃ viharantam, Buddhasettṭho upāgami.

Nāham jānāmi Buddhoti, akāsim paṭisanthāram.

Karitvā paṭisanthāram, nāmagottamapucchaham.

Devatānusi gandhabbo, adu Sakko purindado.

Ko vā tvaṃ kassa vā putto, mahābrahmā idhāgato.

Virocesi disā sabbā, udayam sūriyo yathā.

Sahassārāni cakkāni, pāde dissanti mārisa.

Ko vā tvaṃ kassa vā putto, katham jānemu tam mayam.

Nāmagottam pavedehi, saṃsayam apanehi me.

Namhi devo na gandhabbo, namhi Sakko purindado.

Brahmabhāvo ca me natthi, etesam uttamo aham.

Atīto visayam tesam, dālayim kāmabandhanam.

1. Monenāti maggapaññāya (Sī) 2. Avirajjhantova (Sī, I) 3. Khu 4. 61 piṭṭhādīsu.

Sabbe kilese jhāpetvā, patto sambodhimuttamaṃ.
 Tassa vācaṃ suṇitvāhaṃ, idaṃ vacanamabravim.
 Yadi buddhosi sabbaññū, nisīda tvaṃ Mahāmune.
 Tamahaṃ pūjayissāmi, dukkhassantakaro tuvaṃ.
 Pattharitvājinacammaṃ, adāsi Satthuno ahaṃ.
 Nisīdi tattha Bhagavā, sīhova girigabbhare.
 Khippaṃ pabbatamāruya, ambassa phalamaggahim.
 Sālakalyāṇikaṃ pupphaṃ, candanañca mahārahaṃ.
 Khippaṃ paggayha taṃ sabbaṃ¹, upetvā Lokanāyakaṃ.
 Phalaṃ Buddhassa datvāna, sālupphamapūjayim.
 Candanaṃ anulimpitvā, avandiṃ Satthuno ahaṃ.
 Pasannacitto sumano, vipulāya ca pītiyā.
 Ajinamhi nisīditvā, Sumedho Lokanāyako.
 Mama kammaṃ pakittesi, hāsayanto mamaṃ tadā².
 Iminā phaladānena, gandhamālehi cūbhayaṃ.
 Pañcaviṣe kappasate, devaloke ramissati.
 Anūnamanasaṅkappo, vasavattī bhavissati.
 Chabbīsaticappasate, manussattaṃ gamissati.
 Bhavissati cakkavattī, cāturato mahiddhiko.
 Vebhāraṃ nāma nagaraṃ, vissakammena māpitaṃ.
 Hessati sabbasovaṇṇaṃ, nānāratanabhūsitāṃ.
 Eteneva upāyena, saṃsarissati so bhava.
 Sabbattha pūjito hutvā, devatte atha mānuse.
 Pacchime bhava sampatte, brahmabandhu bhavissati.
 Agārā abhinikkhamma, anagārī bhavissati.
 Abhiññāpāragū hutvā, nibbāyissatināsavo.

1. Taṃ pupphaṃ (Sī)

2. Hāsayantova maṃ sadā (Sī)

Idaṃ vatvāna Sambuddho, Sumedho Lokanāyako.

Mama nijjhāyamānassa, pakkāmi anilañjase.

¹Tena kammena sukatena, cetanāpaṇidhīhi ca.

Jahitvā mānusaṃ dehaṃ, Tāvatiṃsamagacchahaṃ¹.

Tusitato cavitvāna, nibbattiṃ mātukucchiyaṃ.

Bhoge me ūnatā natthi, yamhi gabbhe vasāmahaṃ.

Mātukucchigate mayi, annapānañca bhojanaṃ.

Mātuyā mama chandena, nibbattati yadicchakaṃ.

Jātiyā pañcavassena, pabbajiṃ anagāriyaṃ.

Oropitamhi kesamhi, arahattamapāpuṇiṃ.

Pubbakammaṃ gavesanto, orena nāddasaṃ ahaṃ.

Tiṃsakappasahassamhi, mama kammamanussariṃ.

Namo te purisājañña, namo te purisuttama.

Tava sāsanaṃāgama, pattomhi acalaṃ padaṃ.

Tiṃsakappasahassamhi, yaṃ Buddhamabhipūjayiṃ.

Duggatiṃ nābhijānāmi, Buddhapūjāyidaṃ phalaṃ.

Kilesā jhāpitā mayhaṃ -pa- kataṃ Buddhassa sāsanaṃ²ti.

Arahattaṃ pana patvā aññaṃ byākaronto thero imāyeve gāthā abhāsīti.

Valliyattheragāthāvaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

5. Vītasokattheragāthāvaṇṇanā

Kese me olikhissantīti-ādikā āyasmato Vītasokattherassa gāthā. Kā uppatti? Ayampi purimabuddhesu katādhikāro tattha tattha bhava puññāni upacinanto Siddhatthassa Bhagavato kāle brāhmaṇakule nibbattitvā brāhmaṇānaṃ vijjāsippesu nipphattiṃ gato kāme

2. Satiyā (Sī)
4. Upapajjitvā (I)
6. Khu 4. 55 pitthādīsu.

Ajinaṃ me gahetvāna, vākacīraṃ kamaṇḍaluṃ.
 Assamā abhinikkhamma, sisse āmantayim̐ ahaṃ.
 Odumbarikapupphaṃva, candamhi sasakaṃ yathā.
 Vāyasānaṃ yathā khīraṃ, dullabho Lokanāyako.
 Buddho lokamhi uppanno, manussattampi dullabhaṃ.
 Ubhosu vijjamānesu, savanañca sudullabhaṃ.
 Buddho loke samuppanno, cakkhuṃ lacchāma no bhavaṃ.
 Etha sabbe gamissāma, Sammāsambuddhasantikaṃ.
 Kamaṇḍaludharā sabbe, kharājīnanivāsino.
 Te jaṭābhārabharitā¹, nikkhamuṃ vipinā tadā.
 Yugamattaṃ pekkhamānā, uttamattaṃ gavesino.
 Āsattidosarahitā, asambhītāva kesarī.
 Appakiccā aloluppā, nipakā santavuttino.
 Uñchāya caramānā te, Buddhasett̐hamupāgamuṃ.
 Diyadḍhayojane sese, byādhi me upapajjatha.
 Buddhasett̐haṃ saritvāna, tattha kālaṅkato ahaṃ.
 Catunnavutito kappe, yaṃ saññamalabhiṃ tadā.
 Duggatiṃ nābhijānāmi, Buddhasaññāyidaṃ phalaṃ.
 Kilesā jhāpitā mayhaṃ -pa- kataṃ Buddhassa sāsanā”ti.

Arahattaṃ pana patvā aññaṃ byākaronto—

169. “Kese me olikhissan’ti, kappako upasaṅkami.
 Tato ādāsamādāya, sarīraṃ paccavekkhisāṃ.

170. Tuccho kāyo adissittha, andhakāre tamo byagā².
 Sabbe coḷā samucchinnā, natthi dāni punabbhavo”ti—

gāthādvayaṃ abhāsi.

1. Jaṭābhārena bharitā (Sī)

2. Byago (Sī)

Tattha **kese me olikhissanti, kappako upasaṅkamīti** gihikāle massukammasamaye “mama kese olikhissam kappemī”ti kesādīnam chedanādivasena kappanato kappako nhāpito maṃ upagacchi. **Tatoti** kappakato¹. **Sarīraṃ paccavekkhanti** sabbakāyike ādāse palitavalitamukhanimittādidassanamukhena “abhibhūto vata jarāya me kāyo”ti jarābhibhūtaṃ attano sarīraṃ paccavekkhim. Evaṃ paccavekkhato ca **tuccho kāyo adissittha** niccadhuvasukhasabhāvādīhi² ritto hutvā me kāyo adissatha paññāyi. Kasmā? **Andhakāre tamo byagā** yena ayonisomanasikārasaṅkhātena tasmaṃ attano kāye andhagatā³ vijjamānampi asubhādisabhāvaṃ apassantā avijjamānaṃ subhādi-ākāraṃ gaṇhanti, tasmim andhakāre andhakaraṇaṭṭhāne kāye yonisomanasikārasaṅkhātena⁴ nāṇālokena avijjātaṃ vigato, tato eva **sabbe coḷā samucchinā** corā viya⁵ kusalaḥḥaṇḍacchedanato, sādhuhi alātabbato asaṅghetabbato saṅkarakūḷādisu chaḍḍitapilotikakhaṇḍaṃ viya issarajanena ariyajana jīgucchitabbatāya coḷā viyāti vā “coḷā”ti laddhanāmā kilesā samucchinā. Aggamaḡgena samugghāṭitattā eva ca nesaṃ **natthi dāni punabbhavo** ()⁶ āyatim punabbhavābhiniḡbatti natthīti.

Vītasokattheragāthāvaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

6. Puṇṇamāsattheragāthāvaṇṇanā

Pañca nīvaraṇe hitvāti-ādikā āyasmato Puṇṇamāsattherassa gāthā. Kā uppatti? Ayampi purimabuddhesu katādhikāro tattha tattha bhava puññāni upacinanto Tissassa Bhagavato kāle kulagehe nibbattitvā viññutaṃ patto ekadivasaṃ Satthari araṇṇe viharante paṃsukūlacīvaraṃ dumasākhāya laggetvā Gandhakuṭim paviṭṭhe dhanuhattho gahanaṃ paviṭṭho Satthu paṃsukūlaṃ disvā pasannamānaso dhanuṃ nikkhipitvā Buddhagūṇe

1. Tato kappe kate (Sī)

3. Andhakatā (Sī), anvāgatā (I, Ka)

5. Coḷā viya (I, Ka)

2. Niccadhuvasukhabhāvādīhi (Sī)

4. Sambhavena (Sī, I)

6. (Āyatim punabbhavo) (Ka)

anussarivā paṃsukūlaṃ vandi. So tena puñṇakammena devamanussesu saṃsaranto imasmiṃ Buddhuppāde Sāvattthiyaṃ kuṭumbiyakule nibbatti. Tassa kira jātadivase tasmim̐ gehe sabbabhājanāni suvaṇṇaratanamayehi māsehi paripuṇṇāneva ahesum̐. Tenassa **Puṇṇamāsot**veva nāmaṃ akaṃsu. So vayappatto dārapariggahaṃ katvā ekasmiṃ putte uppanne gharāvāsaṃ pahāya pabbajivā gāmakāvāse vasanto ghaṭento vāyamanto chaḷabhiñño ahosi. Tena vuttaṃ **Apadāne**¹—

“Tisso nāmāsi Bhagavā, Sayambhū aggapuggalo.

Paṃsukūlaṃ ṭhapetvāna, vihāraṃ pāvisi Jino.

Vinataṃ dhunumādāya, bhakkhatthāya carim̐ ahaṃ¹.

Maṇḍalaggaṃ gahetvāna, kānanaṃ pāvisim̐ ahaṃ.

Tatthaddasaṃ paṃsukūlaṃ, dumagge laggitam̐ tadā.

Cāpaṃ tattheva nikkhippa, sire katvāna añjalim̐.

Pasannacitto sumano, vipulāya ca pītiyā.

Buddhaseṭṭhaṃ saritvāna, paṃsukūlaṃ avandahaṃ.

Dvenavute ito kappe, paṃsukūlamavandahaṃ.

Duggatiṃ nābhijānāmi, vandanāya idaṃ phalaṃ.

Kilesā jhāpitā mayhaṃ -pa- kataṃ Buddhassa sāsanam̐”ti.

Chaḷabhiñño pana hutvā Sāvattthim̐ upagantvā Satthāraṃ vanditvā susāne vasati, tassa ca acirāgatasseva sato³ putto kālamakāsi. Dārakamātā therassa āgatabhāvaṃ sutvā “mā idaṃ aputtakam̐ sāpateyyaṃ rājāno hareyyun”ti taṃ uppabbājetukāmā mahatā parivārena therassa santikaṃ gantvā paṭisanthāraṃ katvā palobhetum̐ ārabhi. Thero attano vītarāgabhāvajānāpanatthaṃ ākāse ṭhatvā attano paṭipattikittanamukhena tassā dhammaṃ desento—

171. “Pañca nīvaraṇe hitvā, yogakkhemassa pattiya.

Dhammādāsaṃ gahetvāna, ñāṇadassanamattano.

1. Khu 4. 55 piṭṭhe.

2. Akkhitto yamadī ahaṃ (Sī)

3. Sako (Sī)

172. Paccavekkhiṃ imaṃ kāyaṃ, sabbaṃ santarabāhiraṃ.

Ajjhattañca bahiddhā ca, tuccho kāyo adissathā”ti—

gāthādvayaṃ abhāsi.

Tattha **pañca nīvaraṇe hitvā**ti kāmaccchandādike pañca nīvaraṇe pahāya jhānādhigamena viddhamsetvā. **Yogakkhemassa patti**yāti kāmāyogādihi catūhi yogehi khemassa anupaddutassa nibbānassa adhigamāya.

Dhammādāsanti dhammabhūtaṃ ādāsaṃ. Yathā hi ādāso olokontassa rūpakāye guṇāguṇaṃ ādaṃseti¹, evaṃ vipassanāsāṅkhāto dhammānaṃ sāmāññavisesāvabodhanato ñāṇadassanabhūto dhammādāso vipassantassa vodānasāṃkilesadhammavibhāvanena tappahānasādhanaena ca visesato nāmakāye guṇaṃ ādaṃseti. Tenāha—

“**Dhammādāsaṃ gahetvāna, ñāṇadassanamattano.**

Paccavekkhiṃ imaṃ kāyaṃ, sabbaṃ santarabāhiraṃ”ti

imaṃ kāyaṃ dhammasamūhaṃ mama attabhāvaṃ
ajjhattikabāhirāyatanabhāvato santarabāhiraṃ sabbaṃ anavasesaṃ
dhammādāsaṃ gahetvā “aniccaṃ”tipi “dukkhaṃ”tipi “anattā”tipi pati-
avekkhiṃ ñāṇacakkhunā passim. Evaṃ passatā ca mayā **ajjhattañca bahiddhā cāti**² attano santāne parasantāne ca **tuccho kāyo adissatha**
niccasārādivirahito tuccho khandhapañcakasaṅkhāto attabhāvakāyo
ñāṇacakkhunā yāthāvato apassittha. Sakalampi hi khandhapañcakaṃ
“avijjānivutassa bhikkhave bālassa taṇhāsaṃyuttassa evamayaṃ kāyo
samudāgato”ti-ādīsu³ “kāyo”ti vuccati. “Adissathā”ti ca iminā yadeva kāye⁴
daṭṭhabbaṃ, taṃ diṭṭhaṃ, na dānissa kiñci⁵ mayā passitabbaṃ atthīti
katakiccataṃ dassento aññaṃ byākāsi. Evaṃ thero imāhi gāthāhi
purāṇadutiyaikāya dhammaṃ desetvā taṃ saraṇesu ca sīlesu ca
sampatiṭṭhāpetvā uyyojesi.

Puṇṇamāsattheragāthāvaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

1. Ādiseti (Ka)

2. Ca (?)

3. Saṃ 1. 262 piṭṭhe thokaṃ visadisasi.

4. Kāyena (Ka)

5. Na dāni yaṃkiñci (Ka)

7. Nandakattheragāthāvaṇṇanā

Yathāpi bhaddo ājaññoti āyasmato Nandakattherassa gāthā. Kā uppatti? Ayampi purimabuddhesu katādhikāro tattha tattha bhava puññāni karonto Sikhissa Bhagavato kāle paccantadese uppajjitvā viññutaṃ patto vanacāriko hutvā vicaranto ekadivasam Satthu caṅkamaṇaṭṭhānaṃ disvā pasannacitto vālhakā okiri. So tena puññakammena devamanussesu saṃsaranto imasmiṃ Buddhuppāde Campāyaṃ gahapatikule nibbatti, tassa **Nandakoti** nāmaṃ akaṃsu. Jeṭṭhakabhātā panassa Bharato nāma. Tassa pubbayogo anantaravatthusmiṃ āvi bhavissati. Te ubhopi viññutaṃ patvā āyasmantaṃ Soṇaṃ kolivisaṃ¹ pabbajitaṃ sutvā “Soṇopi nāma tathāsukhumālo pabbaji, kimaṅgaṃ pana mayan”ti pabbajimsu. Tesu bharato na cirasseva vipassanaṃ vadḍhetvā chaḷabhiñño ahoṣi. Nandako pana kilesānaṃ balavabhāvena tāva vipassanaṃ ussukkāpetuṃ nāsakkhi, vipassanāya kammaṃ karoti eva. Athassa Bharatatthero āsayaṃ ñatvā avassayo bhavitukāmo taṃ pacchāsamaṇaṃ katvā vihārato nikkhamitvā maggasaṃīpe nisinno vipassanākathaṃ² kathesi.

Tena ca samayena sakaṭasatthe gacchante eko sakaṭe yutto³ goṇo cikkhallatṭhāne⁴ sakaṭaṃ uddharituṃ asakko paripati. Tato naṃ sathavāho sakaṭā mocetvā tiṇaṅca pāṇīyaṅca datvā parissamaṃ apanetvā puna dhure yojesi. Tato goṇo vūpasantaparissamo laddhabalo taṃ sakaṭaṃ cikkhallatṭhānato uddharitvā thale patiṭṭhāpesi. Atha Bharatatthero Nandakassa “passasi no tvaṃ āvuso Nandaka imassa kamman”ti taṃ nidassetvā tena “passāmi”ti vutte “imamatthaṃ suṭṭhu upadhārehi”ti āha. Itaro “yathāyaṃ goṇo vūpasantaparissamo paṇkaṭṭhānato bhāraṃ ubbhati, evaṃ mayāpi saṃsārapaṇkato attā uddharitabbo”ti tamevārammaṇaṃ katvā vipassanāya kammaṃ karonto na cirasseva arahattaṃ pāpuṇi. Tena vuttaṃ **Apadāne**⁵—

1. Kolivisaṃ (Sī, I)

2. Vipassanāya kathaṃ (Sī)

3. Niyutto (Sī, I)

4. Cikkhallāvaṇṇe ṭhāne (I), cikkhallakasaṇṇe ṭhāne (Ka)

5. Khu 4. 53 piṭṭhādīsu.

“Migaluddo pure āsīm, araññe kānane ahaṃ.

Vātamigaṃ gavesanto, caṅkamaṃ addasaṃ ahaṃ.

Ucchaṅgena pulinaṃ gayha, caṅkame okiriṃ ahaṃ.

Pasannacitto sumano, Sugatassa sirīmato.

Ekatiṃse ito kappe, pulinaṃ okiriṃ ahaṃ.

Duggatiṃ nābhijānāmi, pulinassa idaṃ phalaṃ.

Kilesā jhāpitā mayhaṃ -pa- kataṃ Buddhassa sāsanaṃ”ti.

Arahattaṃ pana patvā attano jeṭṭhabhātikassa Bharatatherassa santike aññaṃ byākaronto—

173. “Yathāpi bhaddo ājañño, khalivā patitiṭṭhati.

Bhiyyo laddhāna saṃvegaṃ, adīno vahate dhuraṃ.

174. Evaṃ dassanasampannaṃ, Sammāsambuddhasāvakaṃ.

Ājānīyaṃ maṃ dhāretha, puttaṃ Buddhassa orasaṃ”ti—

gāthādvayaṃ abhāsi.

Tattha **bhiyyo laddhāna saṃvegaṃ, adīno vahate dhuranti** “mayhaṃ jātibalavīriyānaṃ ananucchavikametaṃ¹ yadidaṃ āgataṃ bhārassa avahanaṃ”ti² saṃvegaṃ labhitvā adīno adīnamānaso³ alīnacitto. “Alīno”ti vā pāṭho, so eva attho. Bhiyyo⁴ punappunaṃ bhiyyoso mattāya attano dhuraṃ bhāraṃ vahate ubbhati. Sesaṃ heṭṭhā Ramaṇīyavihārittherassa Gāthāvaṇṇanāyaṃ vuttanayameva.

Nandakattheragāthāvaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

1. Anucchavikametaṃ (Ka)

3. Alīnamānaso (Sī)

2. Āvahananti (Ka)

4. Bhiyyoti (sabbattha)

8. Bharatattheragāthāvaṇṇanā

Ehi nandaka gacchāmāti āyasmato Bharatattherassa gāthā. Kā uppatti? Ayam kira Anomadassissa Bhagavato kāle kulagehe nibbattitvā viññutam patto ekadivasam manunñadassanam mudusukhasamphassam upāhanadvayam gahetvā gacchanto Satthāram caṅkamantam disvā pasannamānaso upāhanā upanāmetvā “abhiruhatu Bhagavā upāhanā, yam mama assa dīgharattam hitāya sukhāyā”ti āha. Abhiruhi Bhagavā tassa anuggaṇhanattham upāhanā. So tena puñṇakammena devamanussesu saṁsaranto imasmiṁ Buddhuppāde Campānagare gahapatikule nibbatti, **Bharatotissa** nāmam ahosi. So viññutam patto Soṇattherassa pabbajitabhāvam sutvā “sopi nāma pabbajī”ti sañjātasamvego pabbajitvā katapubbakicco vipassanāya kammam karonto na cirasseva chaḷabhiñño ahosi. Tena vuttam **Apadāne**¹—

“Anomadassī Bhagavā, Lokajetṭho narāsabho.

Divāvihārā nikkhamma, patha’ māruhi cakkhumā.

Pānadhīm² sukataṁ gayha, addhānam paṭipajjaham.

Tatthaddasāsiṁ Sambuddham, pattikaṁ cārudassanam.

Sakaṁ cittaṁ pasādetvā, nīharitvāna pānadhīm.

Pādamūle ṭhapetvāna, idaṁ vacanamabravim.

Abhirūha mahāvīra, sugatinda vināyaka.

Ito phalaṁ labhissāmi, so me attho samijjhatu.

Anomadassī Bhagavā, Lokajetṭho narāsabho.

Pānadhīm abhirūhitvā, idaṁ vacanamabravi.

Yo pānadhīm me adāsi, pasanno sehi pāṇibhi.

Tamahaṁ kittayissāmi, suṇātha mama bhāsato.

Buddhassa giramaññāya, sabbe devā samāgatā.

Udagacittā sumanā, vedajāta katañjalī.

1. Khu 4. 52 piṭṭhādīsu.

2. Pannadhīm (Sī)

Pānadhīnaṃ¹ padānena, sukhitoyaṃ bhavissati.
 Pañcapaññāsakkhattuñca, devarajjaṃ karissati.
 Sahassakkhattuṃ rājā ca², cakkavattī bhavissati.
 Padesarajjaṃ vipulaṃ, gaṇanāto asaṅkhiyaṃ.
 Aparimeyye ito kappe, Okkākakulasambhavo.
 Gotamo nāma gottena, Satthā loka bhavissati.
 Tassa dhammesu dāyādo, oraso dhammanimmito.
 Sabbāsava pariññāya, nibbāyissatināsavo.
 Devaloke manusse vā, nibbattissati puññavā.
 Devayānapaṭibhāgaṃ, yānaṃ paṭilabhissati.
 Pāsādā sivikā vayhaṃ, hatthino samalaṅkatā.
 Rathā vājaññasaṃyuttā, sadā pātubhavanti me.
 Agārā nikkhamantopi, rathena nikkhamiṃ ahaṃ.
 Kesesu chijjamānesu, arahattamaṃpāpuṇiṃ.
 Lābhā mayhaṃ suladdhaṃ me, vāṇijjaṃ suppayojitaṃ.
 Datvāna pānadhīṃ ekaṃ, pattomhi acalaṃ padaṃ.
 Aparimeyye ito kappe, yaṃ pānadhimaḍāsahaṃ.
 Duggatiṃ nābhijānāmi, pānadhissa idaṃ phalaṃ.
 Kilesā jhāpitā mayhaṃ -pa- kataṃ Buddhassa sāsanaṃ”ti.

Chaḷabhiñño pana hutvā attano kaniṭṭhabhātikena Nandattherena heṭṭhā
 vuttanayena aññābyākaraṇe kate “idāni Nandakopi³ arahā jāto, handa
 mayaṃ ubhopi Satthu santikaṃ gantvā vusitabrāhmacariyataṃ
 nivedessāma”ti uppannaṃ parivitakkaṃ Nandakattherassa kathento—

175. “Ehi Nandaka gacchāma, upajjhāyassa santikaṃ.

Sīhanādaṃ nadissāma, Buddhaseṭṭhassa sammukhā.

1. Pannadhīnaṃ (Sī)

2. Rājā (Sī)

3. Nandako (I)

176. Yāya no anukampāya, amhe pabbājayī Muni.

So no attho anupatto, sabbasaṃyojanakkhayo”ti—

gāthādvayaṃ abhāsi.

Tattha **Nandakā**ti ālapanāṃ. **Ehī**ti tassa attano santikakaraṇaṃ.

Gacchāmāti tena attanā ca ekajjhaṃ kātābbakiriyāvacanaṃ, **upajjhāyassā**ti

Sammāsambuddhassa, Sammāsambuddho hi samantacakkhunā

Buddhacakkhunā ca sattānaṃ āsayānusayacaritādīnaṃ

yathābhūtavilokanena¹ sadevakassa lokassa vajjāvajjaṃ upanijjhāyatīti

visesato upajjhāyoti vattabataṃ arahati. Yadatthaṃ gamanaṃ, taṃ

dassetuṃ “**sīhanādaṃ nadissāma, Buddhaseṭṭhassa sammukhā**”ti āha.

Yathābhuccaguṇābhibyāhāratāya² abhītanādabhāvato sīhanādaṃ Buddhassa

Sammāsambuddhassa tato eva sabbasattuttamatāya seṭṭhassa, Buddhānaṃ vā

sāvaka buddhādīnaṃ seṭṭhassa sammukhā purato nadissāmāti attho.

Yathā pa sīhanādaṃ naditukāmo, taṃ dassento “**yāyā**”ti gāthamāha.

Tattha **yāyā**ti yadatthaṃ, yāyā³ yadattānupattiyāti atto. **Noti** amhākaṃ.

Anukampāyāti anuggaṇhanena amhe dvepi **pabbājayi** pabbājesi. **Munī**ti

Bhagavā. **So no attho anupattoti** so attho⁴ sabbesaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ

khaya bhūtaṃ arahattaphalaṃ no amhehi anupatto, adhigatoti attho.

Bharatattheragāthāvaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

9. Bhāradvājattheragāthāvaṇṇanā

Nadanti evaṃ sappaññāti āyasmato Bhāradvājattherassa gāthā. Kā
uppati? Ayampi purimabuddhesu katādhikāro tattha tattha bhave puññāni
upacinanto ito ekatimse kappe kulagehe nibbattitvā viññutaṃ patto
ekadivasaṃ Sumanāṃ nāma Paccekabuddhaṃ piṇḍāya carantaṃ disvā

1. Yathābhūtāvalokanena (Sī)

2. Yathābhuccabuddhaguṇābhibyāhāratāya (Sī)

3. Yassa (Sī)

4. So sadattho (I)

pasannamānaso paripakkam¹ vallikāraphalam adāsi. So tena puññakammena devamanussesu saṃsaranto imasmim Buddhuppāde Rājagahe brāhmaṇakule nibbattitvā gottanāmena **Bhāradvāj**otveva paññāyittha. So vayappatto gharāvāsaṃ vasanto ekaputtam labhi. Tassa “Kaṇhadinno”²ti nāmaṃ akāsi. Tassa viññutam pattakāle “tāta asukassa nāma ācariyassa santike sippam sikkhitvā ehī”³ti tam Takkaṣilaṃ pesesi. So gacchanto antarāmagge Satthu sāvakaṃ aññataraṃ mahātheraṃ kalyāṇamittam labhitvā tassa santike dhammaṃ sutvā paṭiladdhasaddho pabbajitvā katapubbakicco vipassanāya kammaṃ karonto na cirasseva arahattaṃ pāpuṇi. Tena vuttam **Apadāne**³—

“Sumano nāma Sambuddho, takkarāyaṃ vasī tadā.

Vallikāraphalam gayha, Sayambhussa adāsaham.

Ekatimse ito kappe, yaṃ phalaṃ adadiṃ tadā.

Duggatiṃ nābhijānāmi, phaladānassidaṃ phalaṃ.

Kilesā jhāpitā mayham -pa- kataṃ Buddhassa sāsanam”⁴ti.

Athassa pitā Bhāradvājo Veḷuvane viharantaṃ Bhagavantaṃ upasaṅkamitvā dhammaṃ sutvā pabbajitvā na cirasseva arahattaṃ sacchākāsi. Atha putto Satthāraṃ vanditum Rājagahaṃ āgato Satthu santike nisinnaṃ pitaraṃ disvā tuṭṭhacitto “pitāpi kho me pabbajito, kiṃ nu kho tena⁴ pabbajjākiccaṃ matthakaṃ pāpitan”⁵ti vīmaṃsanto khīṇāsavabhāvaṃ ñatvā tam sihanādaṃ nadāpetukāmo “sādhu kho tumhehi kataṃ pabbajantehi, pabbajjākiccaṃ pana matthakaṃ⁵ pāpitan”⁵ti pucchi. Bhāradvājo puttassa adhigamaṃ dīpento—

177. “Nadanti evaṃ sappaññā, sihāva girigabbhare.

Vīrā vijitasāṅgāmā, jetvā Māraṃ savāhanaṃ.

178. Satthā ca pariciṇṇo me, dhammo saṃgho ca pūjito.

Ahañca vitto Sumano, puttaṃ disvā anāsavan”⁶ti—

gāthādvayaṃ abhāsi.

1. Suparipakkam (Sī)

2. Kaṇhadinnoti (Sī)

3. Khu 4. 51 piṭṭhe.

4. Anena (Ka)

5. Kiṃ matthakaṃ (I)

Tattha **nadantī**ti yathābhuccaguṇā¹ bhiyāhāravasena abhītanādaṃ nadanti gajjanti. **Evanti** idāni vattabbākāradassanaṃ. **Sappaññāti** aggamaggapaññādhigamena sabbapaññādhigamena sabbapaññāvepullappattā. **Vīrāti** catubbidhasammappadhānavīriyasampannatāya vīrā, tato eva anavesasaṃkilesapakkhanimmathanena **savāhanaṃ** kilesa**Māraṃ** abhisankhāra**Māraṃ** devaputtamāraṇa **jetvā**² sabbaso **vijitasamgāmā** nadanti sappaññāti sambandho.

Evam vijetabbavijayena sīhanādaṃ dassetvā idāni ārādhetaḥsasamārādhanaṃ icchitaḥsasiddhiyā ca taṃ dassetuṃ “**Satthā ca pariciṇṇo me**”ti dutiyaṃ gāthamāha. Tattha **Satthā ca pariciṇṇo** meti mama Satthā Sammāsambuddho yathānusiṭṭhaṃ ovādānusāsanaṅkaraṇena³ mayā pariciṇṇo⁴ upāsito, na dhammādhikaraṇaṃ visositoti adhippāyo. **Dhammo samgaho ca pūjitoti** navavidhopi lokuttaradhammo, yathāpaṭipattiyāgatamaggānuppattiyā sīladiṭṭhisāmaññagamanena ariyasamgaho ca mayā pūjito mānito. **Ahaṇca vitto sumano, puttaṃ disvā anāsavanti** mama puttaṃ anāsavaṃ sabbaso khīṇāsavaṃ disvā dassanaḥetu ahampi vitto nirāmisāya pītiyā tuṭṭho, tato yeva nirāmisena somanassena Sumano jātoti attho.

Bhāradvājattheragāthāvaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

10. Kaṇhadinnattheragāthāvaṇṇanā

Upāsītā sappurisāti āyasmato Kaṇhadinnattherassa gāthā. Kā uppatti? Ayampi purimabuddhesu katādhikāro tattha tattha bhava puññāni upacinanto ito catunavute kappe kulagehe nibbattitvā viññutaṃ patto ekadivasaṃ Sobhitaṃ nāma Paccekabuddhaṃ disvā pasannacitto punnāgapupphahi pūjaṃ akāsi. So tena puññakammena devamanussesu saṃsaranto imasmim Buddhuppāde Rājagahe brāhmaṇakule nibbattitvā **Kaṇhadinnoti** laddhanāmo vayappatto upanissayasampattiyā codiyamāno Dhammasenāpatim

1. Yathābhuccabuddhaguṇā... (Sī)

3. Ovādānusāsanaṅkaraṇā (Sī)

2. Devaputtamāraṃ vijetvā (Ka)

4. Paricito (Sī, I)

upasaṅkamitvā dhammaṃ sutvā paṭiladdhasaddho pabbajitvā vipassanaṃ
vaḍḍhetvā arahattaṃ pāpuṇi. Tena vuttaṃ **Apadāne**¹—

“Sobhito nāma Sambuddho, Cittakūṭe vasī tadā.
Gahetvā giripunnāgaṃ, Sayambhuṃ abhipūjayim.
Catunnavutito kappe, yaṃ Buddhamabhipūjayim².
Duggatiṃ nābhijānāmi, Buddhapūjāyidaṃ phalaṃ.
Kilesā jhāpitā mayhaṃ -pa- kataṃ Buddhassa sāsanā”ti.

Arahattaṃ pana patvā aññaṃ byākaronto—

179. “Upāsītā sappurisā, sutā dhammā abhiṇhaso.
Sutvāna paṭipajjissāṃ, añjasāṃ amatogadhaṃ.

180. Bhavarāgahatassa me sato,
Bhavarāgo puna me na vijjati.
Na cāhu na ca me bhavissati,
Na ca me etarahi vijjati”ti—

gāthādvayaṃ abhāsi.

Tattha **upāsītā**ti paricaritā paṭipattipayirupāsānāya payirupāsītā³.
Sappurisāti santehi sīlādiguṇehi samannāgatā purisā, ariyapuggalā
Sāriputtattherādayo. Etena purimacakkadvayasampattimattano dasseti. Na hi
patirūpadesavāsena vinā sappurisūpanissayo sambhavati. **Sutā dhammā**ti
saccapaṭiccasamuppādādipaṭisaṃyuttadhammā sotadvārānusārena
upadhāritā. Etena attano bāhusaccaṃ dassento
pacchimacakkadvayasampattiṃ dasseti. **Abhiṇhasoti** bahuso na kālena
kālaṃ⁴. Idañca padaṃ “upāsītā sappurisā”ti etthāpi yojetabbaṃ. **Sutvāna**
paṭipajjissāṃ, añjasāṃ amatogadhanti te dhamme sutvā tattha
vuttarūpārūpadhamme salakkhaṇādito pariggahetvā anukkamena
vupassanaṃ vaḍḍhetvā amatogadhaṃ nibbānapaṭiṭṭhaṃ taṃsampaṇākaṃ⁵
añjasāṃ ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ paṭipajjīm pāpuṇim.

1. Khu 4. 51 piṭṭhe.

3. Payurūpāsānāya payurūpāsītā (Sī)

5. Nibbānapaṭiṭṭhasampākaṃ (Ka)

2. Yaṃ pupphamabhipūjayim (Sī)

4. Kālena kālaṃ (Ka)

Bhavarāgahatassa me satoti bhavarāgena bhavataṇhāya anādimati saṁsāre hatassa upaddutassa mama sato samānassa, aggamaggena vā hatabhavarāgassa. **Bhavarāgo puna me na vijjatīti** tato eva puna idāni bhavarāgo me natthi. **Na cahu na me bhavissati, na ca me etarahi vijjatīti** yadipi pubbe puthujjanakāle sekkhakāle ca me bhavarāgo ahosi, aggamaggappattito pana paṭṭhāya na cāhu na ca ahosi, āyatimpi na me bhavissati, etarahi adhunāpi na ca me vijjati na ca upalabbhati, pahīnoti¹ attho. Bhavarāgavacaneneva cettha tadekaṭṭhatāya mānādīnampi abhāvo vuttoti² sabbaso parikkhīṇabhavasamyojanatam dasseti.

Kaṇhadinnattheragāthāvaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

Tatīyavaggavaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

4. Catutthavagga

1. Migasirattheragāthāvaṇṇanā

Yato ahaṁ pabbajitoti āyasmato Migasirattherassa gāthā. Kā uppatti? Ayampi purimabuddhesu katādhikāro tattha tattha bhava puññāni upacinanto Kassapassa Bhagavato kāle brāhmaṇakule nibbattitvā viññutam patto ekadivasam Sattthāram disvā pasannacitto kusatṭhakam³ adāsi. So tena puññakammena devamanussesu saṁsaranto imasmim Buddhuppāde Kosalaratṭhe brāhmaṇakule paṭisandhim gahetvā Migasiranakkhattena⁴ jātattā **Migasiroti** laddhanāmo vayappatto brāhmaṇānam vijjāsippesu nipphattim gato chavasīsamantam nāma sikkhi, yaṁ parijappetvā⁵ tivassamatthake matānampi sīsam nakhena ākoṭetvā “ayaṁ satto asukaṭṭhāne nibbatto”ti jānāti.

So gharāvāsam anicchanto paribbājakapabbajjam pabbajitvā tam vijjam nissāya lokena⁶ sakkato garukato lābhī hutvā vicaranto Sāvattim

1. Pahīnattā (I, Ka)

3. Kulaṭṭhakam (I), kusakaṭṭham (Ka)

5. Parijappetvā (Sī, I), parijappitvā (Ka)

2. Vutto hoti (sabbattha)

4. Nakkhatte (Sī, I, Ka)

6. Loke (Ka)

upagato Satthu santikaṃ gantvā attano ānubhāvaṃ pakāśento “ahaṃ bho Gotama matānaṃ nibbattaṭṭhānaṃ jānāmi”ti vatvā “kathaṃ pana tvaṃ jānāsi”ti vutte “chavasīsāni āharāpetvā mantaṃ parijappetvā nakhena sīsaṃ ākoṭento nirayādikaṃ tehi tehi nibbattaṭṭhānaṃ jānāmi”ti kathesi. Athassa Bhagavā parinibbutassa bhikkhuno sīsakapālaṃ āharāpetvā “kathehi tāva tassa gatiṃ, yassidaṃ sīsakapālaṃ”ti āya. So taṃ kapālaṃ mantaṃ¹ parijappetvā nakhena ākoṭetvā² neva antaṃ na koṭiṃ passati. Atha Satthārā “na sakkosi paribbājakā”ti vutte “upaparikkhissāmi tāvā”ti³ vatvā punappunaṃ parivattentopi na passateva. Bāhirakamantena hi khīṇāsavassa gatiṃ kathaṃ jānissati, athassa matthakato kacchehi ca sedo mucci. So lajjitvā tuṇḍhībhūto aṭṭhāsi. Satthā “kilamasi paribbājakā”ti āha. So “āma kilamāmi, na imassa gatiṃ jānāmi, tumhe pana jānāthā”ti. “Ahaṃ etaṃ jānāmi, ito⁴ uttaritarampi jānāmi”ti vatvā “nibbānaṃ gato so”ti āha. Paribbājako “imaṃ vijjaṃ mayhaṃ dethā”ti āha. “Tena hi pabbajā”ti vatvā taṃ pabbājetvā paṭhamāṃ samathakammaṭṭhāne niyojetvā jhānābhinnāsu patiṭṭhitassa vipassanāya kammaṃ⁵ upadisi. So vipassanāya kammaṃ karonto na ciraseva arahattaṃ pāpuṇi. Te vuttaṃ **Apadāne**⁶—

“Kassapassa Bhagavato, brāhmaṇassa vusīmato.

Pasannacitto sumano, kusaṭṭhakamadāsahaṃ.

Imasmimyeva kappasmiṃ, kusaṭṭhakamadāsahaṃ.

Duggatiṃ nābhijānāmi, kusaṭṭhakassidaṃ phalaṃ.

Kilesā jhāpitā mayhaṃ -pa- kataṃ Buddhassa sāsanā”ti.

Arahattaṃ pana patvā aññaṃ byākaronto—

181. “Yato ahaṃ pabbajito, Sammāsambuddhasāsane.

Vimuccamāno uggacchiṃ, kāmādhātuṃ upaccagaṃ.

1. Taṃ kapālamantaṃ (Sī, I)

2. Nakhena sīsaṃ ākoṭento (Sī, I)

3. Upaparikkha pi tāvāti (I), upaparikkhāmi tāvāti (Ka)

4. Itopi (I) 5. Vipassanākammaṭṭhānaṃ (Sī, I)

6. Khu 4. 50 piṭṭhādīsu.

182. Brahmuno pekkhamānassa, tato cittaṃ vimucci me.

Akuppā me vimuttīti, sabbasaṃyojanakkhayā”ti—

gāthādvayaṃ abhāsi.

Tattha **yato ahaṃ pabbajito, Sammāsambuddhasāsaneti** yato pabhuti ahaṃ pabbajito Buddhassa Bhagavato sāsane, pabbajitakālato paṭṭhāya.

Vimuccamāno uggacchinti saṃkilesapakkhato paṭhamam tāva samathavipassanāhi vimuccamāno vodānadhammasavanena¹ uṭṭhahim².
Evam uggacchanto³ **kāmadhātuṃ upaccagaṃ** anāgāmimaggena accantameva kāmadhātuṃ atikkamim.

Brahmuno pekkhamānassa, tato cittaṃ vimucci meti sadevakassa lokassa aggabhūtatto seṭṭhaṭṭhena brahmuno Buddhassa Bhagavato mahākaruṇāyogena “ayaṃ kulaputto mama sāsane pabbajitvā kathaṃ nu kho paṭipajjati”ti pekkhantassa tato anāgāmimaggādhigamato pacchā aggamaggādhigamena mama cittaṃ sabbasaṃkilesato accantameva mucchi⁴.
Akuppā me vimuttīti, sabbasaṃyojanakkhayāti tathāvimuttacittattā eva sabbesaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ khayā parikkhayā iti evam akuppā me vimuttīti aññaṃ byākāsi.

Migasirattheragāthāvaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

2. Sivakattheragāthāvaṇṇanā

Aniccāni gahakānīti āyasmato Sivakattherassa⁵ gāthā. Kā uppatti? Ayampi purimabuddhesu katādhikāro tattha tattha bhava puññāni upacinanto Vipassissa Bhagavato kāle kulagehe nibbattitvā viññutaṃ patto ekadivasaṃ Bhagavantaṃ piṇḍāya carantaṃ passitvā pasannamānaso pattaṃ ādāya kummāsassa pūretvā adāsi. So tena puññakammena devamanussesu saṃsaranto imasmiṃ Buddhuppāde Rājagahe brāhmaṇakule nibbatti, **Sivakotissa** nāmaṃ ahosi. So vayappatto vijjāsippesu

1. Vodānadhammasavasa (S)

4. Vimucci (S, I)

2. Uṭṭhahim (Ka)

5. Sivakattherassa (S) Evamupari.

3. Upagacchanto (Ka)

nipphattiṃ gato nekkhammajjhāsayatāya kāme pahāya
 paribbājakapabbajjaṃ pabbajitvā vicaranto Satthāraṃ upasaṅkamitvā
 dhammaṃ sutvā paṭiladdhasaddho pabbajitvā vipassanāya kammaṃ karonto
 na cirasseva arahattaṃ pāpuṇi. Tena vuttaṃ **Apadāne**¹—

“Esaṇāya carantassa, Vipassissa Mahesino.
 Rittakaṃ pattam disvāna, kummāsaṃ pūrayim aham.
 Ekanavutito kappe, yaṃ bhikkhamadadiṃ tadā.
 Duggatiṃ nābhijānāmi, kummāsassa idaṃ phalaṃ.
 Kilesā jhāpitā mayhaṃ -pa- kataṃ Buddhassa sāsanam”ti.

Arahattaṃ pana patvā aññaṃ byākaronto—

183. “Aniccāni gahakāni, tattha tattha punappunam.
 Gahakāraṃ² gavesanto, dukkhā jāti punappunam.

184. Gahakāraka diṭṭhosi, puna gehaṃ na kāhasi.
 Sabbā te phāsukā bhaggā, thūṇikā⁴ ca vidālita.
 Vimariyādikataṃ cittaṃ, idheva vidhamissati”ti—

gāthādvayaṃ abhāsi.

Tattha **aniccāni gahakāni, tattha tattha punappunanti** tasmim tasmim
 bhave punappunam nibbattamānāni gahakāni attabhāvagehāni na niccāni
 anavaṭṭhitāni ittarāni parittakālāni. **Gahakāraṃ gavesantoti** imassa
 attabhāvagehassa kārakaṃ taṇhāvaḍḍhakiṃ pariyesanto ettakaṃ kālāṃ
 anuvicarinti adhippāyo. **Dukkhā jāti punappunanti** idaṃ
 gahakārakagavesanassa⁴ kāraṇavacanam. Yasmā
 jarābyādhimaraṇamissatāya⁵ jāti nāmesā punappunam upagantum dukkhā,
 na ca sā tasmim adiṭṭhe nivattati, tasmā taṃ gavesanto vicarinto attho.

1. Khu 4. 178 piṭṭhādīsu.

2. Gahakārakaṃ (Sī, I)

3. Thūṇirā (I, Ka)

4. Gahakārakaṃ gavesantissa (Sī, I)

5. ...missakatāya (Sī, I), ...missitāya Dhammapada-Ṭīṭha 2. 81 piṭṭhe.

Gahakāraka diṭṭhosīti idāni pana yena so sakkā daṭṭhum, tena ariyamaggañāṇacakkhunā gahakāraka diṭṭho asi. **Puna gehanti** puna imasmim samsāravatṭe attabhāvasaṅkhātāṃ mama¹ gehaṃ **na kāhasi** na karissasi. **Sabbā te phāsukā bhaggāti** tava sabbā anavasesakilesaphāsukā mayā bhaggā. **Thūṇikā ca vidālītāti** idāni tayā kātabbassa tattabhāvagehassa² avijjāsaṅkhātā kaṇṇikā ca bhinnā. **Vimariyādikaṃ cittanti** mama cittaṃ vigatantaṃ kataṃ, āyatiṃ anuppattidhammataṃ³ āpāditaṃ. Tato eva **idheva vidhamissati** imasmimyeva bhava viddhamissati, carimakacittanirodhena nirujjhissatīhi attho.

Sivakattheragāthāvaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

3. Upavāṇattheragāthāvaṇṇanā

Arahaṃ sugatoti āyasmato Upavāṇattherassa gāthā. Kā uppatti? Ayam kira Padumuttarassa Bhagavato kāle daliddakule nibbattitvā viññutaṃ patto Bhagavati parinibbute tassa dhātuṃ gahetvā manussadevanāgagaruḷakumbhaṇḍayakkhagandhabbehi sattaratanamaye sattayojanike thūpe kate tattha sudhotāṃ attano uttarāsaṅgaṃ veḷagge ābandhitvā dhajam katvā pūjam akāsi. Taṃ gahetvā Abhisammatako nāma yakkhasenāpati devehi cetiyapūjārakkhaṇatthaṃ⁴ ṭhapito adissamānakāyo ākāse dhārento cetiyam tikkhattum padakkhiṇam akāsi. So taṃ disvā bhiyyoso mattāya pasannamānaso ahosi. So tena puññakammena devamanussesu samsaranto imasmim Buddhuppāde Sāvattiyaṃ brāhmaṇakule nibbattitvā **Upavāṇoti** laddhanāmo vayappatto Jetavanapaṭiggahāṇe Buddhānubhāvaṃ disvā paṭiladdhasaddho pabbajitvā vipassanāya kammaṃ karonto arahattaṃ patvā chaḷabhiñño ahosi. Tena vuttaṃ **Apadāne**⁵—

“Padumuttaro nāma Jino, sabbadhammāna pāragū.
Jalitvā aggikkhandhova, Sambuddho parinibbuto.

1. Puna (Sī, I)

2. Attabhāvasaṅkhātassa gehassa (Sī)

3. Dhammaṃ (Sī)

4. Cetiye pūjārakkhaṇatthaṃ (Sī, I)

5. Khu 4. 179 piṭṭhādīsu.

Mahājanā samāgama, pūjayitvā Tathāgataṃ.
 Citaṃ katvāna Sugataṃ, sarīraṃ abhiropayum.
 Sarīrakiccaṃ katvāna, dhātuṃ tattha samānayum.
 Sadevamanussā sabbe, Buddhathūpaṃ akaṃsu te.
 Paṭhamā kañcanamayā, dutiyā ca maṇimayā.
 Tatiyā rūpiyamayā, catutthī phalikāmayā.
 Tattha pañcamikā cava¹, lohitaṅkamayā ahu.
 Chaṭṭhā masāragallassa, sabbaṃ ratanamayūpari.
 Jaṅghā maṇimayā āsi, vedikā ratanāmayā.
 Sabbasoṇṇamayo thūpo, uddhaṃ yojanamuggato.
 Devā tattha samāgantvā, ekato mantayum tadā.
 Mayampi thūpaṃ kassāma, Lokanāthassa tādino.
 Dhātu āveṇikā natthi, sarīraṃ ekapiṇḍitaṃ.
 Imamhi Buddhathūpamhi, kassāma kañcukaṃ mayam.
 Devā sattahi ratnehi, aññaṃ vaḍḍhesum yojanaṃ.
 Thūpo dviyojanubbedho, timiraṃ byapahanti so.
 Nāgā tattha samāgantvā, ekato mantayum tadā.
 Manussā ceva devā ca, Buddhathūpaṃ akaṃsu te.
 Mā no pamattā assumha, appamattā sadevakā.
 Mayampi thūpaṃ kassāma, Lokanāthassa tādino.
 Indanīlaṃ mahānīlaṃ, atho jotirasaṃ maṇim.
 Ekato sannipātetvā, Buddhathūpaṃ achādayum.
 Sabbaṃ maṇimayaṃ āsi, yāvatā Buddhacetiyaṃ.
 Tiyojanasamubbedhaṃ, ālokakaraṇaṃ tadā.
 Guruḷā ca samāgantvā, ekato mantayum tadā.
 Manussā devanāgā ca, Buddhapūjaṃ akaṃsu te.

1. Pañcamikā ceti (Sī, Ka)

Mā no pamattā assumha, appamattā sadevakā.
 Mayampi thūpaṃ kassāma, Lokanāthassa tādino.
 Sabbam maṇimayaṃ thūpaṃ, akarum te ca kaṇcukaṃ.
 Yojanaṃ tepi vaḍḍhesum, āyataṃ Buddhacetiyaṃ.
 Catuyojanamubbedho, Buddhathūpo virocati.
 Obhāseti disā sabbā, sataraṃsīva uggato.
 Kumbhaṇḍā ca samāgantvā, ekato mantayum tadā.
 Manussā ceva devā ca, nāgā ca guruḷā tathā.
 Paccekaṃ Buddhasetṭhassa, akaṃsu thūpamuttamaṃ.
 Mā no pamattā assumha, appamattā sadevakā.
 Mayampi thūpaṃ kassāma, Lokanāthassa tādino.
 Ratanehi chādessāma, āyataṃ Buddhacetiyaṃ.
 Yojanaṃ tepi vaḍḍhesum, āyataṃ Buddhacetiyaṃ.
 Pañcayojanamubbedho, thūpo obhāsate tadā.
 Yakkhā tattha samāgantvā, ekato mantayum tadā.
 Manussā devanāgā ca, guruḷā ca kumbhaṇḍakā.
 Paccekaṃ Buddhasetṭhassa, akaṃsu thūpamuttamaṃ.
 Mā no pamattā assumha, appamattā sadevakā.
 Mayampi thūpaṃ kassāma, Lokanāthassa tādino.
 Phalikā chādayissāma, āyataṃ Buddhacetiyaṃ.
 Yojanaṃ tepi vaḍḍhesum, āyataṃ Buddhacetiyaṃ.
 Chayojanikamubbedho, thūpo obhāsate tadā.
 Gandhabbā ca samāgantvā, ekato mantayum tadā.
 Manujā devatā nāgā, kumbhaṇḍā guruḷā tathā¹.
 Sabbe akaṃsu Buddhathūpaṃ, mayamettha akārakā.
 Mayampi thūpaṃ kassāma, Lokanāthassa tādino.

1. Kumbhaṇḍā ca yakkhā tathā (Sī)

Vediyo satta katvāna, dhajam chattam akaṃsu te.
 Sabbasoṇṇamayaṃ thūpaṃ, gandhabbā kārayuṃ tadā.
 Sattayojanamubbedho, thūpo obhāsate tadā.
 Rattindivā na ñāyanti, āloko hoti sabbadā.
 Abhibhonti na tassābhā, candasūrā satārakā.
 Samantā yojanasate, padīpopi na pajjali.
 Tena kālena ye keci, thūpaṃ pūjenti mānusa.
 Na te thūpaṃ āruhanti, ambare ukkhipanti te.
 Devehi ṭhapito yakkho, abhisammatanāmako.
 Dhajam vā pupphadāmaṃ vā, abhiropeti uttarim.
 Na te passanti taṃ yakkhaṃ, dāmaṃ passanti gacchato.
 Evaṃ passitvā gacchantā, sabbe gacchanti suggatiṃ.
 Viruddhā ye pāvacane, pasannā ye ca sāsane.
 Pāṭihīraṃ daṭṭhukāmā, thūpaṃ pūjenti mānusa.
 Nagare Haṃsavatiyā, ahosiṃ bhatako tadā.
 Āmoditaṃ janam disvā, evaṃ cintesahaṃ tadā.
 Uḷāro Bhagavā neso, yassa dhātughare disaṃ.
 Imā ca janatā tuṭṭhā, kāraṃ kubbaṃ na tappare.
 Ahampi kāraṃ kassāmi, Lokanāthassa tādino.
 Tassa dhammesu dāyādo, bhavissāmi anāgate.
 Sudhotam rajakenāham, uttareyyam paṭam mama.
 Veḷagge ālaggetvāna, dhajam ukkhipimambare.
 Abhisammatako gayha, ambare hāsi me dhajam.
 Vāteritam dhajam desvā, bhiyyo hāsam janasahaṃ.
 Tattha cittam pasādetvā, samaṇam upasaṅkamim.
 Tam bhikkhuṃ abhivādetvā, vipākaṃ pucchahaṃ dhaje.

So me kathesi Ānandī¹, pītisañjananam mama.
 Tassa dhajassa vipākam, anubhossasi sabbadā.
 Hatthi-assarathāpattī, senā ca caturaṅginī.
 Parivāressanti taṃ niccam, dhajadānassidaṃ phalam.
 Saṭṭhitūriyasahassāni, bheriyo samalaṅkatā.
 Parivāressanti taṃ niccam, dhajadānassidaṃ phalam.
 Chaḷasīti saḥassāni, nāriyo samalaṅkatā.
 Vicittavattthābharaṇā, āmukkamaṇikuṇḍalā.
 Aḷārapamhā hasulā, susaṇṇā² tanumajjhimā.
 Parivāressanti taṃ niccam, dhajadānassidaṃ phalam.
 Timsakappasahassāni, devaloke ramissasi.
 Asītikkhattum devindo, devarajjam karissasi.
 Sahassakkhattum rājā ca, cakkavattī bhavissati.
 Padesarajjam vipulam, gaṇanāto asaṅkhiyam.
 Kappasatasahassamhi, Okkākakulasambhavo.
 Gotamo nāma gottena, Satthā loke bhavissati.
 Devalokā cavitvāna, sukkamūlena codito.
 Puṇṇakammena saṇṇutto, brahmabandhu bhavissasi.
 Asītikoṭim chaḍḍetvā, dāse kammakare bahū.
 Gotamassa Bhagavato, sāsane pabbajissasi.
 Ārādhayitvā Sambuddham, Gotamaṃ Sakyapuṇḍavam.
 Upavāṇoti nāmena, hessasi Satthu sāvako.
 Satasahasṣe kataṃ kammaṃ, phalam dassesi me idha.
 Sumutto saravegova, kilese jhāpayim³ mama.
 Cakkavattissa santassa, cātuddīpissarassa me.
 Tīṇi yojanāni sāmanta, ussīyanti dhajā sadā.

1. Ānanda (Ka)

2. Sutthanā (Sī)

3. Kilesā jhāpitā (Sī)

Satasahassito kappe, yaṃ kammamakarim̐ tadā.

Duggatim̐ nābhijānāmi, dhajadānassidaṃ phalaṃ.

Kilesā jhāpitā mayhaṃ -pa- kataṃ Buddhassa sāsanaṃ”ti.

Athāyasmā Upavāṇo Bhagavato upaṭṭhāko ahoṣi. Tena ca samayena Bhagavato vātābādho uppajji. Therassa ca gihisahāyo Devahito nāma brāhmaṇo Sāvatthiyaṃ paṭivasati. So theram̐ catūhi paccayehi pavedesi¹. Athāyasmā Upavāṇo nivāsetvā pattacīvaramādāya tassa brāhmaṇassa nivesanaṃ upagacchi. Brāhmaṇo “kenaci aññena payojanena thero āgato”ti ñatvā “vadeyyātha² bhante kenattho”ti āha. Thero tassa brāhmaṇassa payojanaṃ ācikkhanto—

185. “Arahaṃ Sugato loke, vāteha’bādhiko³ Muni.

Sace uṇhodakaṃ atthi, Munino dehi brāhmaṇa.

186. Pūjito pūjaneyyānaṃ⁴, sakkareyyāna sakkato.

Apacito’paceyyānaṃ⁵ tassa icchāmi hātave”ti—

gāthādvayaṃ abhāsi.

Tassattho—yo imasmiṃ **loke pūjaneyyānaṃ** pūjetabbehi sakkādīhi devehi mahābrahmādīhi ca brahmehi **pūjito, sakkareyyānaṃ** sakkātabbehi Bimbisāraṃkosalarājādīhi **sakkato, apaceyyānaṃ** apacāyītabbehi mahesīhi khīṇāsavehi **apacito**, kilesehi ārakattādinā **arahaṃ**, sobhanagamanādinā **Sugato** sabbaññū **Muni** mayhaṃ Satthā devadevo sakkānaṃ atisakko brahmānaṃ atibrahmā, so dāni **vātehi** vātahetu vātakkhobhanimittaṃ **ābādhiko** jāto. **Sace brāhmaṇa uṇhodakaṃ atthi, tassa** vātābādhavūpasamanatthaṃ taṃ **hātave** upanetuṃ⁶ **icchāmi**ti. Taṃ sutvā brāhmaṇo uṇhodakaṃ tadanurūpaṃ

1. Pavāresi (Sī, I)

2. Vadeyyātha (I)

3. Vāteha’bādhito (Pāḷiyam̐)

4. Pūjanīyānaṃ (Sī)

5. Apacanīyānaṃ (Sī), apacineyyānaṃ (Syā), apaceyyānaṃ (I, Ka)

6. Apanetuṃ (Ka)

vātārahaṇca bhesajjaṃ Bhagavato upanāmesi. Tena ca Satthu rogo vūpasami. Tassa Bhagavā anumodanaṃ akāsīti.

Upavāṇattheragāthāvaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

4. Isidinnattheragāthāvaṇṇanā

Diṭṭhā mayāti āyasmato Isidinnattherassa gāthā. Kā uppatti? Ayampi purimabuddhesu katādhikāro tattha tattha bhave puññāni karonto Vipassissa Bhagavato kāle kulagehe nibbattitvā viññutaṃ patto bijaniṃ gahetvā bodhiyā pūjaṃ akāsi. So tena puñña¹ kammēna devamanussesu saṃsaranto imasmiṃ Buddhuppāde Sunāparantajanapade seṭṭhikule nibbattitvā **Isidinnoti** laddhanāmo vayappatto Satthu candanamāḷapaṭiggahaṇe² pāṭihāriyaṃ disvā pasannamānaso Satthāraṃ upasaṅkamitvā dhammaṃ sutvā sotāpanno hutvā agāraṃ ajjhāvasati. Tassa hitānukampinī devatā taṃ codentī—

187. “Diṭṭhā mayā dhammadharā upāsakā,
Kāmā aniccā iti bhāsamānā.
Sārattarattā maṇikuṇḍalesu,
Puttesu dāresu ca te apekkhā.

188. Addhā na jānanti yato’ dha dhammaṃ³,
Kāmā aniccā iti cāpi āhu.
Rāgañca tesaṃ na balatthi chettuṃ,
Tasmā sitā puttadāraṃ dhanañcā”ti—

gāthādvayamabhāsi⁴.

Tattha **diṭṭhā mayā Dhammadharā upāsakā, kāmā aniccā iti bhāsamānā**ti idhekacce pariyattidhammadharā upāsakā mayā diṭṭhā,

1. Puññena (I)

3. Yathāva dhammaṃ (Sī)

2. Candanamālā... (Sī), candanamāla... (I)

4. Māha (Sī, Ka)

pariyattidhammadharattā eva “kāma nāmete aniccā dukkhā vipariṇāmadhammā”ti kāmesu ādīnavapaṭisaṃyuttaṃ dhammaṃ bhāsamānā, sayam pana **sārattarattā maṇikuṇḍalesu, puttesu dāresu ca te apekkhāti** sārattā hutvā bahala¹ rāgarattā maṇisu kuṇḍalesu ca, maṇicitesu vā kuṇḍalesu, puttesu puttadhītāsu dāresu ca adhigatasnehā, aññaṃ bhaṇantā² aññaṃ karontā diṭṭhā mayāti attho.

Yatoti yasmā te upāsakā sārattarattā maṇikuṇḍalesu puttesu dāresu ca apekkhavanto, tasmā **idha** imasmim Buddhasāsane **dhammaṃ**³ yāthāvato **addhā** ekamsena **na jānanti**. Evaṃ bhūtā ca “kāma anicca” iti cāpi āhu ahosi, sattapakati vicittasabhāvāti⁴ adhippāyo. **Rāgañca tesam na balatthi chettuntī** tesam upāsakānaṃ yasmā rāgaṃ chettuṃ samucchindituṃ tādisaṃ ñāṇabalaṃ natthi, **tasmā** tena kāraṇena **sitā** taṇhāvasena nissitā **puttadāraṃ dhanañca** allīnā na vissajjentīti sabbametaṃ devatā taṃyeva upāsakaṃ uddissa aññāpadesena kathesi. Taṃ sutvā upāsako saṃvegajāto pabbajitvā na cirasseva arahattaṃ pāpuṇi. Tena vuttaṃ **apadāne**⁵—

“Vipassino Bhagavato, bodhiyā pādaputtame⁶.

Sumano bījaṇim gayha, abījīm⁷ bodhimuttamaṃ.

Ekanavutito kappe, abījīm bodhimuttamaṃ.

Duggatiṃ nābhijānāmi, bījanāya idaṃ phalaṃ.

Kilesā jhāpitā mayhaṃ -pa- kataṃ Buddhassa sāsanan”ti.

Arahattaṃ pana patvā aññaṃ byākaronto imā eva gāthā abhāsīti.

Isidinnattheragāthāvaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

1. Bahula (I)

2. Gaṇhantā (Ka)

3. Yathādhammaṃ (Sī)

4. Sattā pakativicittasabhāvā (Ka)

5. Khu 4. 49 piṭṭhādīsu.

6. Pādamuttame (Sī)

7. Apūjīm (Sī)

5. Sambulakaccānattheragāthāvaṇṇanā

Devo cāti āyasmato Sambulakaccānattherassa¹ gāthā. Kā uppatti?
 Ayampi purimabuddhesu katādhikāro tattha tattha bhava puññāni karonto
 ito catunavuti² kappamatthake kulagehe nibbattitvā viññutaṃ patto
 ekadivasaṃ Sataraṃsīṃ nāma Paccekabuddhaṃ nirodhā vuṭṭhahitvā piṇḍāya
 carantaṃ disvā pasannamānaso tālaphalaṃ adāsi. So tena puññakammena
 devamanussesu saṃsaranto imasmiṃ Buddhuppāde Magadharatṭhe
 gahapatikule nibbattitvā “Sambulo”ti laddhanāmo Kaccānagottatāya
Sambulakaccānoti paññāyittha.

Sovayappatto Satthu santike dhammaṃ sutvā paṭiladdhasaddho
 pabbajitvā Himavantasamīpe Bheravāya nāma pabbataguhāyaṃ vipassanāya
 kammaṃ karonto viharati. Athekadivasaṃ mahā akālamegho
 satapaṭalasahassapaṭalo³ thanento gajjanto vijjullatā nicchārento
 gaḷagaḷāyanto uṭṭhahitvā vassitum ārabhi, asaniyo phalimsu. Taṃ saddaṃ
 sutvā acchataracchavanamahimsaḥatthi-ādayo bhīttasitā bhītaravaṃ⁴
 viravimsu. Thero pana āraddhavipassanattā kāye jīvite ca niraṭṭhā
 vigatalomahaṃso taṃ acintento vipassanāyameva kammaṃ karonto
 ghammāpagamena utusappāyalābhena samāhitacitto tāvadeva vipassanaṃ
 ussukkāpetvā saha abhiññāhi arahattaṃ pāpuṇi. Tena vuttaṃ **Apadāne**⁵—

“Sataraṃsī nāma Bhagavā, Sayambhū aparājito.

Vivekā vuṭṭhahitvāna, gocarāyābhinikkhami.

Phalahattho ahaṃ disvā, upagacchiṃ narāsabhaṃ.

Pasannacitto sumano, tālaphalaṃ adāsahaṃ.

Catunnavutito kappe, yaṃ phalaṃ adadiṃ tadā.

Duggatiṃ nābhijānāmi, phaladānassidaṃ phalaṃ.

Kilesā jhāpitā mayhaṃ -pa- kataṃ Buddhassa sāsanaṃ”ti.

1. Sambalakaccāyanattherassa (Sī)

2. Catunavuta (Sī), catunavute (Ka)

3. Paṭalena (Sī)

4. Bheravaṃ bhītaravaṃ (Sī)

5. Khu 4. 91 piṭṭhe.

Arahattaṃ pana patvā attano paṭipattiṃ paccavekkhitvā somanassajāto udānavasena aññaṃ byākaronto—

189. “Devo ca vassati, devo ca gaḷagaḷāyati,
Ekako cāhaṃ bherave bile viharāmi.
Tassa mayhaṃ ekakassa bherave bile viharato,
Natthi bhayaṃ vā chambhitattaṃ vā lomahaṃso vā.

190. Dhammatā mamesā yassa me,
Ekakassa bherave bile.
Viharato natthi bhayaṃ vā,
Chambhi tattaṃ vā lomahaṃso vā”ti—

gāthādvayaṃ abhāsi.

Tattha **devo ca vassati, devo ca gaḷagaḷāyatī**ti devo megho vassati ca, gaḷagaḷā”ti ca karonto¹ gajjhatīti attho. Gajjantassa hi anukaraṇametaṃ.

Ekako cāhaṃ bherave bile viharāmiti ahañca ekako asahāyo sappāṭibhayāyaṃ pabbataguhāyaṃ vasāmi, **tassa mayhaṃ** evambhūtassa me sato **natthi bhayaṃ vā chambhitattaṃ vā lomahaṃso vā**ti cittutrāsasaññitaṃ bhayaṃ vā taṇnimittakam² sarīrassa chambhitattaṃ vā lomahaṃsanamattaṃ vā natthi.

Kasmāti? Tattha kāraṇamāha “**dhammatā mamesā**”ti. Apariññātavatthukassa hi tattha appahīnacchandarāgatāya bhayādīnā bhavitabbaṃ, mayā pana sabbaso tattha pariññātaṃ, tattha ca chandarāgo samucchinno, tasmā bhayādīnaṃ abhāvo **dhammatā mamesā**³ mama dhammasabhāvo esoti aññaṃ byākāsi.

Sambulakaccānattheragāthāvaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

1. Gaḷagaḷāyanto (Sī) 2. Dukkhaṃ bhārikaṃ (Ka) 3. Dhammatā ca mamesā (Sī)

6. Nitakattheragāthāvaṇṇanā

Kassa selūpamaṃ cittanti āyasmato Nitakattherassa¹ gāthā. Kā uppatti? Ayampi purimabuddhesu katādhikāro tattha tattha bhava puññāni karonto Vipassissa Bhagavato kāle Bandhumatīnagare ārāmagopako hutvā jīvanto ekadivasam Bhagavantaṃ ākāseṇa gacchantam disvā pasannamānaso nāḷikeraphalaṃ dātukāmo ahosi. Satthā taṃ anuggaṇhanto ākāseyeva ṭhatvā paṭiggaṇhi. So taṃ datvā ulāraṃ pītisomanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedi. So tena puññakammena devamanussesu saṃsaranto imasmiṃ Buddhuppāde Kosalaraṭṭhe brāhmaṇakule nibbattitvā **Nitakoti** laddhanāmo viññutaṃ patto Satthu santike dhammaṃ sutvā paṭiladdhasaddho pabbajitvā kammaṭṭhānaṃ gahetvā araṇṇe viharanto ghaṭento arahattaṃ pāpuṇi. Tena vuttaṃ **Apadāne**²—

“Nagare Bandhumatiyā, ārāmiko ahaṃ tadā.
Addasaṃ virajaṃ Buddhaṃ, gacchantam anilañjase.

Nāḷikeraphalaṃ gayha, Buddhasetṭhassadāsahaṃ.
Ākāse ṭhitako santo, paṭiggaṇhi mahāyaso.

Vittisañjanano mayhaṃ, diṭṭhadhammasukhāvaho.
Phalaṃ Buddhassa datvāna, vippasannena cetasā.

Adhigacchim tadā pītiṃ, vipulañca sukhuttamaṃ³.
Uppajjateva ratanaṃ, nibbattassa tahiṃ tahiṃ⁴.

Ekanavutito kappe, yaṃ phalaṃ adadiṃ tadā.
Duggatiṃ nābhijānāmi, phaladānassidaṃ phalaṃ.

Dibbacakkhu visuddhaṃ me, samādhikusalo ahaṃ.
Abhiññāpāramippatto, phaladānassidaṃ phalaṃ.

Kilesā jhāpitā mayhaṃ -pa- kataṃ Buddhassa sāsanaṃ”ti.

Arahattaṃ pana patvā there phalasukhena nibbānasukhena viharante padhānapariggāhako⁵ thero taṃ araṇṇāyatanam gantvā tattha vasantānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ pariggaṇhanatthaṃ “**kassa selūpaman**”ti-ādinā paṭhanaṃ gāthamāha.

1. Khitakattherassa (Sī, I)

2. Khu 4. 92 piṭṭhe.

3. Sukhamuttamaṃ (Sī)

4. Nibbattissati tahiṃ tahiṃ (Sī)

5. Paṭiggahako (Ka)

191. Tattha **kassa selūpamaṃ cittaṃ, ʃhitaṃ nānupakampatī**ti imasmiṃ araṇṇāyatane vasantesu kassa bhikkhuno cittaṃ aggaphalādhigamena¹ ekagghanasilāmayapabbatūpamaṃ sabbesaṃ iñjanānaṃ² abhāvato vasībhāvappattiyā ca ʃhitaṃ sabbehipi lokadhammehi nānukampati na vedhati. Idānissa akampanākāraṃ saddhiṃ kāraṇena dassetuṃ “**virattan**”ti-ādi vuttaṃ. Tattha **virattaṃ rajanīyesū**ti virāgasāṅkhātena ariyamaggena rajanīyesu rāguppatihetubhūtesu tebhūmakadhammesu virattaṃ, tattha sabbaso samucchinnaṃ rāganti attho. **Kuppanīyeti** paṭighaṭṭhānīye, sabbasmimpi āghātavatthusmiṃ. **Na kuppatī**ti na dussati na vikāraṃ āpajjati. **Yassevaṃ bhāvitāṃ cittanti** yassa ariyapuggalassa cittaṃ mano evaṃ vuttanayena tādibhāvena³ bhāvitāṃ, **kuto taṃ dukkhamessatī**ti taṃ puggalaṃ⁴ kuto sattato saṅkhārato vā dukkhaṃ upagamissati, na tādisassa dukkhaṃ atthīti attho.

192. Evaṃ aniyamavasena pucchitamatthaṃ Nitakatthero attūpanāyikaṃ katvā vissajjento “**mama selūpamaṃ cittaṃ**”ti-ādinā dutiyagāthāya aññaṃ byākāsi. Taṃ vuttatthameva.

Nitakattheragāthāvaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

7. Soṇapoṭṭiriyaputtattheragāthāvaṇṇanā

Na tāva supituṃ hotīti āyasmato Soṇassa Poṭṭiriyaputtassa⁵ gāthā. Kā uppatti? Ayampi purimabuddhesu katādhikāro Sikhissa Bhagavato kāle vanacaro hutvā jīvanto ekadivasāṃ Satthāraṃ disvā pasannacitto kuraṇṇijiyaphalaṃ⁶ Satthuno adāsi. So tena puñṇakammena devamanussesu saṃsaranto imasmiṃ Buddhuppāde Kapilavatthusmiṃ Poṭṭiriyassa nāma Gāmabhojakassa⁷ putto hutvā nibbatti, **Soṇotissa** nāmaṃ ahosi. So vayappatto Bhaddiyassa Sākiyarañño senāpati ahosi. Atha Bhaddiyarāje heṭṭhā vuttanayena pabbajite

1. Maggaphalādhigamena (Sī)

2. Sabbāsaṃ icchānaṃ (Sī)

3. Tādibhāvāvahanena (I)

4. Taṃ uttamapuggalaṃ (Sī, I)

5. Soṇassa seṭṭhiputtattherassa (Sī)

6. Kuraṇṇijiyaphalaṃ (Sī), kuraṇḍiyaphalaṃ (I)

7. Selissariyānāmakassa gāmabhojakassa (Sī)

senāpati “rājāpi nāma pabbaji, kiṃ mayhaṃ gharāvāsenā”ti pabbaji.
Pabbajitvā pana niddārāmo viharati, na bhāvanamanuyuñjati. Taṃ Bhagavā
Anupiyāyaṃ ambavane viharanto attano obhāsaṃ pharāpetvā tenassa satim
janetvā imāya gāthāya taṃ ovaḍanto—

193. “Na tāva supitum hoti, ratti nakkhattamālinī.

Paṭijaggitumeve’sā, ratti hoti vijānatā.

194. Hatthikkhandhā’vapatitaṃ, kuñjaro ce anukkame.

Saṅgāme me mataṃ seyyo, yañce jīve parājito”ti—

gāthādvayaṃ abhāsi.

Tattha **na tāva supitum hoti, ratti nakkhattamālinī**ti aṭṭhahi akkhaṇehi
vajjitaṃ navamaṃ khaṇaṃ labhitvā ṭhitassa viññujātikassa yāva na
arahattaṃ hatthagataṃ hoti, tāva ayaṃ nakkhattamālinī ratti supitum
niddāyitum na hoti, supanassa kālo na hoti. Apica kho **paṭijaggitumeve’sā,**
ratti hoti vijānatāti esā ratti nāma manussānaṃ migapakkhīnaṃ
niddūpagamanena visesato nissaddavelābhūtā paṭipattiṃ attani saṅjaggitum
jāgariyānuyogamanuyuñjitumeva¹ vijānatā viññunā icchitā hotīti.

Taṃ sutvā Soṇo saṃviggataramānaso² hirottappaṃ paccupaṭṭhapetvā
abbhokāsikaṇaṃ adhiṭṭhāya vipassanāya kammaṃ karonto
“**hatthikkhandhāva patitaṃ**”ti dutiyaṃ gāthamāha. Tattha **avapatitanti**
avamukhaṃ patitaṃ uddhaṃpādaṃ adhomukhaṃ patitaṃ. **Kuñjaro ce**
anukkameti kuñjaro anukkameyya ce. Idaṃ vuttaṃ hoti—yadāhaṃ
hatthimāruhitvā saṅgāmaṃ pavīṭṭho hatthikkhandhato patito, tadāhaṃ
saṅgāme tena hatthinā maddito mato ahoṣim ce, taṃ **me** maraṇaṃ **seyyo,**
yañce idāni kilesehi **parājito** jīveyyaṃ³, taṃ na seyyoti. Imaṃ gāthaṃ
vadantoyeva vipassanaṃ ussukkāpetvā arahattaṃ pāpuṇi. Tena vuttaṃ
Apadāne⁴—

1. ...manuyuñjitukāmena (Sī, I)

2. Taṃ sutvā so tena saṃviggamānaso (Sī)

3. Jīveyya (Ka)

4. Khu 4. 93 piṭṭhe.

“Migaluddo pure āsīm, vipine vicaram aham.
 Addasam virajam Buddham, sabbadhammāna pāragum.
 Kuraññiyaphalam gayha, Buddhasettḥassadāsaham.
 Puññakkhattassa tādino¹, pasanno sehi pāṇibhi.
 Ekatiṃ se ito kappe, yaṃ phalam adadiṃ tadā.
 Duggatiṃ nābhijānāmi, phaladānassidaṃ phalam.
 Kilesā jhāpitā mayham -pa- kataṃ Buddhassa sāsanam”ti.

Arahattam pana patvā “Satthārā vuttam, attanā vuttan”ti ubhayam hi
 gātham “hatthikkhandhā’vapatitan”ti-ādinā paccudāhāsi. Tena idameva
 aññābyākaraṇam ahoṣīti.

Soṇapoṭiriyaputtattheragāthāvaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

8. Nisabhattheragāthāvaṇṇanā

Pañca kāmaguṇe hitvāti āyasmato Nisabhattherassa gāthā. Kā uppatti?
 Ayampi purimabuddhesu katādhikāro tattha tattha bhava puññāni
 upacinanto Vipassissa Bhagavato kāle kulagehe nibbattitvā viññutaṃ patto
 ekadivasaṃ Satthāraṃ piṇḍāya carantaṃ disvā pasannacitto
 kapitthaphalamadāsi. So tena puññakammena sugatīsuyeva saṃsaranto
 imasmiṃ Buddhuppāde Koliyajanapade kulagehe nibbattitvā **Nisabhoti**
 laddhanāmo vayappatto Sākiyakoliyānam saṅgāme Buddhānubhāvaṃ disvā
 paṭiladdhasaddho pabbajitvā tadaheva arahattam pāpuṇi. Tena vuttam
Apadāne²—

“Suvaṇṇavaṇṇam Sambuddham, āhutaṃ paṭiggaham.
 Rathiyam paṭipajjantaṃ, kapittham adadiṃ phalam.
 Ekanavutito kappe, yaṃ phalam adadiṃ tadā.
 Duggatiṃ nābhijānāmi, phaladānassidaṃ phalam.
 Kilesā jhāpitā mayham -pa- kataṃ Buddhassa sāsanam”ti.

1. Virassa (Sī)

2. Khu 4. 93 piṭṭhe.

So arahattaṃ¹ pana patvā attano sahāyabhikkhū pamādavihārena kālaṃ vītināmente disvā te ovadanto—

195. “Pañca kāmagaṇe hitvā, piyarūpe manorame.

Saddhāya gharā nikkhamma, dukkhassantakaro bhave”ti—

paṭhamam gātham abhāsi.

Tassattho—bālaputhujjanassa piyāyitabbasabhāvatāya **piyarūpe** manuññasabhāvatāya **manorame** rūpādike **pañca kāmagaṇe** kāmakoṭṭhāse **hitvā** pahāya pariccajivā kammaphalasaddhāya ratanattayasaddhāya ca vasena¹ **gharā** gharabandhanato **nikkhamma** nikkhamitvā pabbajjam upagato viññujātikko pabbajitakālato paṭṭhāya ghaṭento vāyamanto vaṭṭadukkhassa **antakaro bhave** bhaveyyāti. Evaṃ te bhikkhū ovaditvā “ayaṃ pare eva saññāpento viharati, sayam pana akārako”ti mā cintayitthā”ti tesam attano paṭipannabhāvam pakāsento—

196. “Nābhinandāmi maraṇam, nābhinandāmi jīvitam.

Kālañca² paṭikañkhāmi, sampajāno patissato”ti—

dutiya-gāthāya aññam byākāsi. Tattha **nābhinandāmi maraṇanti** maraṇam na abhikañkhāmi³. **Nābhinandāmi jīvanti** idaṃ pana tassa kāraṇavacanam, yasmā nābhinandāmi jīvitam, tasmā nābhinandāmi maraṇanti. Yo hi āyatim jātijarāmarāṇaya¹ kilesābhisañkhāre ācinoti upacinoti, so punabbhavābhini-bbattim abhinandanto nāntariyakatāya⁵ attano maraṇampi abhinandati nāma kāraṇassa appahīnattā, khīṇāsavo pana sabbaso ācayagāmidhamme pahāya apacayagāmidhamme patiṭṭhito pariññātavattuko sabbaso jīvitam anabhinandanto maraṇampi anabhinandati nāma kāraṇassa eva suppahīnattā. Tenāha “nābhinandāmi maraṇam, nābhinandāmi jīvitam”ti. Yadi evam khīṇāsavassa parinibbānābhikañkhā, yāva parinibbānā avaṭṭhānañca kathan?ti āha “**kālañca paṭikañkhāmi, sampajāno patissato**”ti, kilesaparinibbāne siddhe satipaññāvepullappattiyā sato sampajāno

1. Natthi (I)

2. Kālaṃva (I)

3. Na abhikañkhāmi na patthemī (Sī, I)

4. Jātijarāmarāṇassa (Sī, Ka)

5. Ānandanīyatāya (I, Ka)

kevalaṃ khandhapariniḃbānakālaṃ paṭikaṅkhāmi, taṃ udikkhamāno āgamayamāno viharāmi, na pana me maraṇe jīvite vā abhinandanā atthi arahattamaggeneva tassa samugghāṭitattāti.

Nisabhattheragāthāvaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

9. Usabhattheragāthāvaṇṇanā

Ambapallavasāṅkāsanti āyasmato Usabhattherassa gāthā. Kā uppatti? Ayampi purimabuddhesu katādhikāro tattha tattha bhava puñṇāni karonto Sikhissa Bhagavato kāle kulagehe nibbattitvā viññutaṃ patto ekadivasam Satthāraṃ piṇḍāya carantaṃ disvā pasannamānaso kosambaphalaṃ adāsi. So tena puñṇakammena devamanussesu saṃsaranto imasmiṃ Buddhuppāde Kapilavatthusmiṃ Sākiyarājakule nibbattitvā **Usabhoti** laddhanāmo vayappatto Satthu ñāṭisamāgame Buddhānubhāvaṃ disvā paṭiladdhasaddho pabbaji. So pabbajitakālato paṭṭhāya samaṇadhammaṃ akatvā divā saṅgaṇikārāmo sakalarattiṃ niddāyamāno vītināmeti. So ekadivasam muṭṭhassati asampajāno niddaṃ okkanto supine¹ kesamassuṃ ohāretvā ambapallavavaṇṇaṃ cīvaraṃ pārupitvā hatthigīvāyaṃ nisīditvā nagaraṃ piṇḍāya pavittṭhaṃ² tattheva³ manusse sampatte disvā lajjāya hatthikkhandhato oruyha attānaṃ disvā paṭibuddho “īdisaṃ nāma supinaṃ muṭṭhassatinā asampajānena niddāyamānena⁴ mayā diṭṭhaṃ”ti uppannasamvego vipassanaṃ paṭṭhapetvā na cirasseva arahattaṃ pāpuṇi. Tena vuttaṃ **Apadāne**⁵—

“Kakudhaṃ vilasantaṃva, devadevaṃ narāsabhaṃ.

Rathiyam paṭipajjantaṃ, kosambaṃ adadiṃ tadā.

Ekatiṃse ito kappe, yaṃ phalaṃ adadiṃ tadā.

Duggatiṃ nābhijānāmi, phaladānassidaṃ phalaṃ.

Kilesā jhāpitā mayhaṃ -pa- kataṃ Buddhassa sāsanaṃ”ti.

1. Supinena (Sī, I)

2. Pavittṭho (I, Ka)

3. Tattha ca (Sī, I)

4. Muṭṭhassati asampajāno hutvā niddāyanena (I, Ka)

5. Khu 4. 94 piṭṭhe.

Atha thero yathādiṭṭhaṃ supinaṃ aṅkusaṃ katvā arahattassa adhigatattā tasseva supinassa kittanavasena aññaṃ byākaronto—

197. “Ambapallavasāṅkāsaṃ, aṃse katvāna cīvaraṃ.
Nisinno hatthigīvāyaṃ, gāmaṃ piṇḍāya pāvisim.

198. Hatthikkhandhato oruyha, saṃvegaṃ alabhim tadā.
Sohaṃ ditto tadā santo, patto me āsavakkhayo”ti—

gāthādvayamāha.

Tattha **ambapallavasāṅkāsaṃ, aṃse katvāna cīvaranti** ambapallavākāraṃ pavāḷavaṇṇaṃ¹ cīvaraṃ khandhe karitvā uttarāsaṅgaṃ karitvā. **Gāmanti** attano rājadhāniṃ hatthikkhandhe **nisinno piṇḍāya pāvisim**, paviṭṭhamattova mahājanena olokiyamāno **hatthikkhandhato oruyha** ṭhito paṭibujjhiṃ, pabuddhova² **saṃvegaṃ alabhim tadā** “mutṭhassati asampajāno hutvā niddāyokkamanena etaṃ jātan”ti. Apare pana “rājāva hutvā rattibhāge evarūpaṃ supinaṃ disvā vibhātāya rattiyaṃ hatthikkhandhaṃ āruyha nagaravīthiyaṃ caranto taṃ supinaṃ saritvā hatthikkhandhato oruyha saṃvegaṃ labhitvā Satthu santike pabbajitvā arahattaṃ patvā udānaṃ udānento imā gāthā abhāsī”ti vadanti. **Dittoti** tasmim rājakāle³ jātimadabhogamadāniparidappito samāno saṃvegamaḷabhinti yojanā.

Usabhattheragāthāvaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

10. Kappaṭakuratheragāthāvaṇṇanā

Ayamiti kappaṭoti āyasmato Kappaṭakuratherassa gāthā. Kā uppatti? Ayampi purimabuddhesu katādhikāro tattha tattha bhava puññāni upacinanto Vipassissa Bhagavato kāle kulagehe nibbattitvā viññutaṃ patto ekadivasaṃ Bhagavantaṃ Vinatāya nāma nadiyā tīre aññatarasmim rukkhamaḷe nisinnaṃ disvā pasannamānaso ketakapupphehi pūjaṃ akāsi. So tena puññakammena devamanussesu saṃsaranto imasmim

1. Ambapallavākārapavāḷavaṇṇaṃ (Sī)

2. Paṭibuddho ca (Sī, I)

3. Rājakule (I)

Buddhuppāde Sāvattiyaṃ duggatakule nibbattitvā yāva vayappatti, tāva aññaṃ upāyaṃ ajānanto kappāṭakhaṇḍanivāsano sarāvahattho tattha tattha kuram¹ pariyesanto vicari, tena **Kappaṭakuro**veva paññāyittha. So vayappatto tiṇaṃ vikkiṇitvā jīvikaṃ kappento ekadivasam tiṇalāvanattham araññaṃ gato tattha aññataram khīṇāsavattheraṃ disvā taṃ upasaṅkamitvā vanditvā nisīdi. Tassa thero dhammaṃ kathesi. So dhammaṃ sutvā paṭiladdhasaddho “kiṃ me imāya kicchajīvikāyā”ti pabbajitvā attano nivatthakappaṭaṇḍaṃ ekasmiṃ thāne nikkhipi. Yadā cassa anabhirati uppajjati, tadā taṃ kappaṭaṃ olokentassa² anabhirati vigacchati, saṃvegaṃ paṭilabhi. Evaṃ karonto sattakkhattuṃ uppabbaji. Tassa taṃ kāraṇaṃ bhikkhū Bhagavato ārocesuṃ. Athekadivasam Kappaṭakuro bhikkhu dhammasabhāyaṃ parisapariyante nisinno niddāyati, taṃ Bhagavā codento—

199. “Ayamiti Kappaṭo Kappaṭakuro,
Acchāya atibharitāya.
Amataghaṭikāyaṃ dhammakāṭamatto,
Katapadaṃ jhānāni ocetuṃ.

200. Mā kho tvaṃ Kappaṭa pacālesi,
Mā tvaṃ upakaṇṇamhi tāḷessaṃ.
Na hi³ tvaṃ Kappaṭa mattamaññāsi,
Saṃghamajjhamhi pacalāyamāno”ti—

gāthādvayaṃ abhāsi.

Tattha **ayamiti Kappaṭo Kappaṭakuro**ti Kappaṭakuro bhikkhu “ayaṃ mama Kappaṭo, imaṃ paridahitvā yathā tathā jīvāmi”ti evaṃ uppannamicchāvitakko **acchāya atibharitāya amataghaṭikāyaṃ** mama amataghaṭe taṃ taṃ vassante “amatamadhigataṃ ahamanusāsāmi, ahaṃ dhammaṃ desemi”⁴. “Andhībhūtasmiṃ⁵ lokasmiṃ, āhañchaṃ⁶ amatadundubhin”ti-ādinā⁷

1. Kūram (I)

3. Na ha (Sī)

5. Andhabhūtasmiṃ (sabbattha)

7. Vi 3. 12; Ma 1. 227; Ma 2. 295 piṭṭhesu.

2. Taṃ kappaṭaṃ oloketi, olokentassa (Sī)

4. Vi 3. 13; Ma 1. 228; Ma 2. 296 piṭṭhesu.

6. Āhaññim (Ka), āhañcim (Ka)

ghoṣetvā mayā dhammāmate pavassiyamāne **katapadaṃ jhānāni ocetuṃ** lokiyalokuttarajjhānāni upacetuṃ bhāvetuṃ katapadaṃ kaṭamaggavihitabhāvanāmaggaṃ idaṃ mama sāsanaṃ, tathāpi **dhammakatamatto**¹ mama sāsanaḍḍhammato ukkaṇṭhacitto² apagataṃ mānaso Kappaṭakuroti taṃ codetvā punapissa sahoḍḍhaṃ³ coraṃ gaṇhanto viya paṃādavihāraṃ dassento “**mā kho tvaṃ Kappaṭa pacālesi**”ti gāthamāha.

Tattha **mā kho tvaṃ Kappaṭa pacālesi**ti tvaṃ Kappaṭakura “mama dhammaṃ suṇissāmi”ti nisīditvā mā kho pacālesi mā pacalāhi⁴ mā niddaṃ upagacchi. **Mā tvaṃ upakaṇṇamhi tālessanti** taṃ niddāyamānaṃ upakaṇṇamhi kaṇṇasaṃīpe desanāhatthena ahaṃ mā patālessaṃ⁵. Yathā⁶ ito paraṃ kilesappahānāya ahaṃ taṃ na ovadeyyaṃ⁷. tathā paṭipajjāhīti attho. **Na hi tvaṃ Kappaṭa mattamaññāsīti** tvaṃ Kappaṭa **saṃghamajjhamhi pacalāyamāno** mattaṃ paṃāṇaṃ na vā maññasi⁸, “ayamatidullabho khaṇo paṭiladdho, so mā upajjhagā”ti ettakampi na jānāsi, passa yāva ca te aparaddhanti codesi.

Evam Bhagavatā dvīhi gāthāhi gāḷhaṃ taṃ niggayha codanāya katāya aṭṭhivedhavidḍho viya caṇḍagajo maggaṃ otaranto viya ca sañjātasamvego vipassanaṃ paṭṭhapetvā na cirasseva arahattaṃ pāpuṇi. Tena vuttaṃ **Apadāne**⁹—

“Vinatānadiyā tīre, vihāsi purisuttamo¹⁰.

Addasaṃ virajaṃ Buddhaṃ, ekaggaṃ susamāhitaṃ.

Madhugandhassa pupphena, ketakassa ahaṃ tadā.

Pasannacitto sumano, Buddhaseṭṭhamapūjayim.

Ekanavutito kappe, yaṃ pupphamabhipūjayim.

Duggatiṃ nābhijānāmi, Buddhapūjāyidaṃ phalaṃ.

Kilesā jhāpitā mayhaṃ -pa- kataṃ Buddhassa sāsanaṃ”ti.

1. Dhammakatamatto (Sī), dhammakatamaggo (I), dhammakatapatto, dhammakappaṭamatto (Ka)

2. Ukkantacitto (Ka)

4. Mā pacālaya (Sī), mā pacālehi (I)

6. Yaṃ (I)

8. Na ha maññasi (Sī, I)

10. Dvipaduttamo (Sī)

3. Sabhaṇḍaṃ (Sī), sahoḍḍaṃ (Ka)

5. Mā ca tālessaṃ (Sī)

7. Ahaṃ taṃ ovadeyyaṃ (Sī)

9. Khu 4. 94 piṭṭhādisu.

Arahattaṃ pana patvā satthārā vuttagāthādvayameva attano arahattādhigamanassa aṅkusabhūṭanti paccudāhāsi. Tenassa tadeva aññābyākaraṇaṃ ahoṣīti.

Kappaṭakurattheragāthāvaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

Catutthavaggavaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

5. Pañcamavagga

1. Kumārakassapattheragāthāvaṇṇanā

Aho buddhā aho dhammāti āyasmato Kumārakassapattherassa gāthā. Kā uppatti? Ayampi purimabuddhesu katādhikāro tattha tattha bhava puññāni upacinanto Padumuttarassa Bhagavato kāle brāhmaṇakule nibbattivā viññutaṃ pāpuṇi. “Kulagehe”ti pana Aṅguttaraṭṭhakathāyaṃ¹ vuttaṃ. So Satthu santikaṃ gantvā dhammaṃ suṇanto Satthāraṃ ekaṃ bhikkhuṃ cittakathikānaṃ aggaṭṭhāne ṭhapentaṃ disvā sayampi taṃ ṭhānantaraṃ ākaṅkhanto paṇidhānaṃ katvā tadanurūpāni puññāni karonto Kassapassa Bhagavato kāle samaṇadhammaṃ katvā sugatīsusueva saṃsaranto imasmiṃ Buddhuppāde Rājagahe seṭṭhidhītāya kucchimhi paṭisandhiṃ gaṇhi. Sā kira kumārikākāleyeva pabbajitukāmā hutvā mātāpitaro yācitvā pabbajjaṃ alabhamānā kulagharaṃ² gatāpi gabbhasaṇṭhitampi ajānantī sāmikaṃ ārādhetaṃ³ tena anuññātā bhikkhunīsu pabbajitā. Tassā gabbhinibhāvaṃ⁴ disvā bhikkhuniyo Devadattaṃ pucchimsu, so “assamaṇī”ti āha. Puna Dasabalaṃ pucchimsu. Satthā Upālitttheraṃ paṭicchāpesi. Thero Sāvatthinagaravāsīni kulāni visākhaṇca upāsikaṃ pakkosāpetvā sarājikāya parisāya vinicchinto “pure laddho gabbho, pabbajjā aroga”ti āha. Satthā “suvinicchitaṃ adhikaraṇaṃ”ti therassa sādhuṇāraṃ adāsi.

Sā bhikkhunī suvaṇṇabimbasadisaṃ puttaṃ vijāyi. Taṃ rājā Pasenadikosalo posesi, “Kassapo”ti cassa nāmaṃ akaṃsu.

1. Am-Ṭṭha 1. 221 piṭṭhe.

3. Ārocetvā (I)

2. Patikulaṃ (Sī)

4. Gabbhinivaṇṇaṃ (I)

aparabhāge alaṅkaritvā Satthu santikaṃ netvā pabbājesi. Kumārakāle pabbajitattā Bhagavatā “Kassapaṃ pakkosatha, idaṃ phalaṃ vā khādanīyaṃ¹ vā Kassapassa dethā”ti vutte “katarakassapassā”ti. “Kumārakassapassā”ti. Evaṃ gahitanāmattā rañño² posāvanikaputtattā ca vuḍḍhakālepi **Kumārakassap**otveva paññāyittha.

So pabbajitakālate paṭṭhāya vipassanāya ceva kammaṃ karoti, Buddhavacanañca uggaṇhāti. Atha tena saddhiṃ pabbatamatthake samaṇadhammaṃ katvā anāgāmī hutvā Suddhāvāse nibbato mahābrahmā “vipassanāya mukhaṃ dassetvā maggaphalappattiyā³ upāyaṃ karissāmi”ti pañcadasa pañhe abhisāṅkharitvā andhavane vasantassa therassa “ime pañhe Satthāraṃ puccheyyāsi”ti ācikkhitvā gato. So te pañhe Bhagavantaṃ pucchi. Bhagavāpissa byākāsi. Thero Satthārā kathitaniyāmeneva te uggaṇhitvā vipassanaṃ gabbhaṃ gaṇhāpetvā arahattaṃ pāpuṇi. Tena vuttaṃ **Apadāne**⁴—

“Ito satasahassamhi, kappe uppajji nāyako.
Sabbalokahito vīro, Padumuttaranāmako.

Tadāhaṃ brāhmaṇo hutvā, vissuto vedapāragū.
Divāvihāraṃ vicaraṃ, addasaṃ Lokanāyakaṃ.

Catusaccaṃ pakāseṇtaṃ, bodhayantaṃ sadevakaṃ⁵.
Vicittakathikānaggaṃ, vaṇṇayantaṃ mahājane⁶.

Tadā muditacittohaṃ, nimantetvā Tathāgataṃ.
Nānārattehi vatthehi, alaṅkaritvāna maṇḍapaṃ.

Nānāratanaṇḍapajjotaṃ, sasaṃghaṃ bhojayiṃ tahiṃ.
Bhojayitvāna sattāhaṃ, nānaggarasabhojanaṃ.

Nānācittēhi pupphehi, pūjayitvā sasāvakaṃ.
Nipacca pādamūlamhi, taṃ ṭhānaṃ patthayiṃ ahaṃ.

Tadā Munivaro āha, karuṇekarasāsayo.
Passathetaṃ dijavaraṃ, padumānanalocaṇaṃ.

1. Odaṇīyaṃ (I)

3. Maggaphaluppattiyā (Ka)

5. Sadevakaṃ samāraṇaṃ (Ka)

2. Raññā (Sī, Ka)

4. Khu 4. 125 piṭṭhādīsu.

6. Vaṇṇayanti mahājanā (Sī)

Pītipāmojjabahulaṃ, samuggatatanūruhaṃ.
 Hāsamhita¹visālakkhaṃ, mama sāsanaalālasaṃ.
 Patitaṃ pādamūle me, ekāvattahasumānaṃ.
 Esa pattheti taṃ ṭhānaṃ, vicittakathikattanaṃ.
 Satasahassito kappe, Okkākakulasambhavo.
 Gotamo nāma gottena, Satthā loke bhavissati.
 Tassa dhammesu dāyādo, oraso dhammanimmito.
 Kumārakassapo nāma, hessati Satthu sāvako.
 Vicittapupphadussānaṃ, ratanānañca vāhasā.
 Vicittakathikānaṃ so, aggataṃ pāpuṇissati.
 Tena kammena sukatena, cetanāpaṇidhīhi ca.
 Jahitvā mānusaṃ dehaṃ, Tāvatiṃsamagacchahaṃ.
 Paribbhamāṃ bhavābhava², raṅgamajjhe yathā naṭo.
 Sākhāmitrajaṇo hutvā, migiyā kucchimokkamāṃ.
 Tadā mayi kucchigate, vajjhavāro upaṭṭhito.
 Sākhena cattā me mātā, nigrodhaṃ saraṇaṃ gatā.
 Tena sā migarājena, maraṇā parimocitā.
 Pariccajivā sapāṇaṃ, mamevaṃ ovadī tadā.
 Nigrodhameva seveyya, na sākhamupasaṃvase.
 Nigrodhasmiṃ mataṃ seyyo, yañce sākhamhi jīvitaṃ.
 Tenānusiṭṭhā migayūthapena³,
 Ahañca mātā ca tathetare ca.
 Āgamma rammaṃ tusitādhivāsaṃ,
 Gatā pavāsaṃ sagharaṃ yatheva.
 Puno Kassapavīrassa, atthamentamhi sāsane.
 Āruyha selasikharaṃ, yuñjitvā Jinasāsaṃ.

 1. Hāsādikaṃ (Sī)

2. Bhavākāse (Sī)

3. Migayūthamenaṃ (Sī)

Idānāhaṃ Rājagahe, jāto seṭṭhikule ahuṃ¹.

Āpannasattā² me mātā, pabbaji anagāriyaṃ.

Sagabbhaṃ taṃ viditvāna, Devadattamupānayaṃ.

So avoca vināsetha, pāpikaṃ bhikkhuniṃ imaṃ.

Idānipi Munindena, Jinena anukampitā.

Sukhinī ajanī mayhaṃ, mātā bhikkhunupassaye.

Taṃ viditvā mahīpālo, kosalo maṃ aposayi.

Kumārāparihārena, nāmenāhañca Kassapo.

Mahākassapamāgama, ahaṃ Kumārakassapo.

Vammikasadisaṃ kāyaṃ, sutvā Buddhena desitaṃ.

Tato cittaṃ vimucci me, anupādāya sabbaso.

Pāyāsiṃ damayitvāhaṃ, etadaggamaṃpāpuṇiṃ.

Kilesā jhāpitā mayhaṃ -pa- kataṃ Buddhassa sāsanaṃ”ti.

Arahattaṃ pana patvā cittakathikabhāvena Satthārā etadagge ṭhapito attano paṭipattiṃ paccavekkhitvā ratanattayaguṇavibhāvanamukhena aññaṃ byākaronto—

201. “Aho Buddhā aho dhammā, aho no Satthu sampadā.

Yattha etādisaṃ dhammaṃ, sāvako sacchikāhiti.

202. Asaṅkheyyesu kappesu, sakkāyā’dhigatā ahū.

Tesamayaṃ pacchimako, carimoyaṃ samussayo.

Jātimaraṇasaṃsāro, natthi dāni punabbhavo”ti—

gāthādvayaṃ abhāsi.

Tattha **ahoti** acchariyatthe nipāto. **Buddhā**ti Sabbaññubuddhā, gāravavasena bahuvacanaṃ, aho acchariyā Sambuddhāti attho. **Dhammā**ti pariyattidhammena saddhiṃ nava lokuttaradhammā. **Aho no Satthu sampadā**ti amhākaṃ Satthu Dasabalassa aho sampattiyo. **Yatthā**ti yasmiṃ

1. Ahu (Sī)

2. Āpannagabbhā (Sī)

Satthari brahmacariyavāseṇa. **Etādisaṃ dhammaṃ, sāvako sacchikāhīti** etādisaṃ evarūpaṃ suvisuddhajjhānābhīñṇā¹ parivāraṃ anavasesakilesakkhayāvahaṃ santaṃ paṇītaṃ anuttaraṃ dhammaṃ sāvakopi nāma sacchikarissati, tasmā evaṃvidha² guṇavisesādhigamahetubhūtā aho acchariyā Buddhā Bhagavanto, acchariyā dhammaguṇā, acchariyā amhākaṃ Satthu sampattiyoti ratanattayassa guṇādhimuttiṃ pavedesīti. Dhammasampattikittaneneva hi saṅghasuppaṭipatti kittitā hotīti.

Evaṃ sādharmaṇavasena dassitaṃ dhammassa sacchikiriyaṃ idāni attūpanāyikaṃ katvā dassento “**asaṅkheyyesū**”ti gāthamāha. Tattha **asaṅkheyyesūti** gaṇanapathaṃ vītivattesu mahākappesu. **Sakkāyāti** pañcupādānakkhandhā. Te hi paramatthato vijjamānadhammasamūhatāya “sakkāyā”ti vuccanti. **Ahūti** nivattanūpāyassa³ anadhigatattā anapagatā ahesuṃ. **Tesamayaṃ pacchimako, carimoyaṃ samussayoti** yasmā ayaṃ sabbapacchimako, tato eva carimo, tasmā **jātimaraṇasa**hito khandhādipaṭipāṭisaññito **saṃsāro** idāni āyatīṃ punabbhavābhāvato **punabbhavo natthi**, ayamantimā jātīti attho.

Kumārakassapattheragāthāvaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

2. Dhammapālattheragāthāvaṇṇanā

Yo have daharo bhikkhūti āyasmato Dhammapālattherassa gāthā. Kā uppatti? Ayampi purimabuddhesu katādhikāro tattha tattha bhava puñṇāni upacinanto Atthadassissa Bhagavato kāle kulagehe nibbattitvā viññutaṃ patto kenacideva karaṇīyena vanantaṃ upagato Satthāraṃ disvā pasannamānaso pilakkhaphala⁴madāsi. So tena puñṇakammena devamanussesu saṃsaranto imasmiṃ Buddhuppāde Satthari parinibbute Avantiraṭṭhe brāhmaṇakule nibbattitvā **Dhammapāloti** laddhanāmo vayappatto Takkasilaṃ gantvā sippaṃ uggahetvā paṭinivattento antarāmagge ekasmiṃ vihāre aññataraṃ therāṃ disvā tassa santike dhammaṃ sutvā paṭiladdhasaddho

1. Bhisaññā (I)

3. Vuttarūpā yassa (Sī, I)

2. Evaṃ vividha (Sī, I)

4. Milakkhaphala (Sī)

pabbajitvā vipassanaṃ vaḍḍhetvā chaḷabhiñño ahoṣi. Tena vuttaṃ
Apadāne¹—

“Vanantare Buddhaṃ disvā, Atthadassiṃ mahāyasaṃ.

Pasannacitto sumano, pilakkhassādadiṃ phalaṃ.

Aṭṭhārase kappasate, yaṃ phalamadadiṃ tadā.

Duggatiṃ nābhijānāmi, phaladānassidaṃ phalaṃ.

Kilesā jhāpitā mayhaṃ -pa- kataṃ Buddhassa sāsanaṃ”ti.

Chaḷabhiñño pana hutvā samāpattisukhena vītināmento ekadivasaṃ
tasmīṃ vihare dve sāmaṇere rukkhagge pupphāni ocinante ārūḷhasākhāya
bhaggāya patante disvā² thero iddhānubhāvena hatthena gahetvā³ arogeyeva
bhūmiyaṃ ṭhapetvā tesaṃ sāmaṇerānaṃ dhammaṃ desento—

203. “Yo have daharo bhikkhu, yuñjati Buddhasāsane.

Jāgaro sa hi suttesu⁴, amoghaṃ tassa jīvitam.

204. Tasmā saddhañca sīlañca, pasādaṃ dhammadassanaṃ.

Anuyuñjetha medhāvī, saraṃ Buddhāna sāsanaṃ”ti—

imā dve gāthā abhāsi.

Tattha **yoti** aniyamavacanaṃ. **Haveti** daḷhatthe nipāto. **Daharoti** taruṇo.
Bhikkhatīti **bhikkhu**. **Yuñjati**ti ghaṭati vāyamati. **Jāgaroti**
jāgarāṇa⁵dhammasamannāgato. **Suttesūti**⁶ supantesu. Idaṃ vuttaṃ hoti—**yo**
bhikkhu daharova samāno taruṇo “tathāhaṃ pacchā vuḍḍhakāle jānissāmī”ti
acintetvā Buddhānaṃ **sāsane** appamādapapaṭipattiyaṃ **yuñjati**
samathavipassanābhāvanāya yogaṃ karoti, so **suttesu** avijjāniddāya suttesu
pamattesu saddhādijāgaradhammasamannāgamaṇa **jāgaro**, tato eva
attahitaparahitapāripūriyā **amoghaṃ** avañjhaṃ **tassa jīvitam**, yasmā ca
etadevaṃ, **tasmā saddhañca** “atthi kammaṃ atthi kammavipāko”ti⁷
ādinayappavattaṃ kammaphalasaddhañca, saddhūpanibandhattā sīlassa
tadupanissayaṃ

1. Khu 3. 343 piṭṭhe.

2. Sāmaṇerā -pa- ocinantā -pa- patanti. Te disvāti (Ka)

3. Hatthe gahetvā (Sī)

4. Patisuttesu (Sī, Ka)

5. Jāgara (Sī, I)

6. Patisuttesūti (Sī, Ka), sahisuttesūti (Ka)

7. Atthi kamme vipākoti (Sī)

catupārisuddhisīlañca, “Sammāsambuddho Bhagavā, svākhāto dhammo, suppaṭipanno saṅgho”ti evaṃ pavattaratanattayappasādañca, vipassanāpaññāsahitāya maggapaññāya pariññādivasena catusaccadhammadassanañca medhāvī dhammojapaññāya samannāgato bhikkhu **Buddhānaṃ sāsanaṃ** ovādaṃ anusitṭhiṃ anussaranto ādittampi attano sīsaṃ ajjuhekkhitvā **anuyuñjetha**, tattha anuyogaṃ ātappaṃ kareyyāti attho.

Dhammapālattheragāthāvaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

3. Brahmālittheragāthāvaṇṇanā

Kassindriyāni samathaṅgatānīti āyasmato Brahmālittherassa gāthā. Kā uppatti? Ayampi purimabuddhesu katādhikāro tattha tattha bhava vivaṭṭūpanissayaṃ kusalaṃ upacinanto Vipassissa Bhagavato kāle kulagehe nibbattitvā viññutaṃ patto ekadivasam Satthāraṃ piṇḍāya carantaṃ disvā pasannamānaso vanditvā pādaphalaṃ¹ adāsi. Satthā anumodanaṃ vatvā pakkāmi. So tena puññakammena devamanussesu saṃsaranto imasmim Buddhuppāde Kosalaratṭhe brāhmaṇakule nibbattitvā **Brahmālī**ti laddhanāmo viññutaṃ patto hetusampattiyā codiyamāno saṃsāre sañjātasamvego tādīsena kalyāṇamittasannissayena Buddhasāsane pabbajitvā patirūpakammaṭṭhānaṃ gahetvā araṇṇe viharanto ñāṇassa paripākagatatā na cirasseva vipassanaṃ vaḍḍhetvā chaḷabhiñño ahosi. Tena vuttaṃ **Apadāne**²—

“Suvaṇṇavaṇṇaṃ Sambuddhaṃ, āhutaṇaṃ paṭiggahaṃ.

Rathiyam paṭipajjantaṃ, pādaphalaṃ¹ adāsahaṃ.

Ekanavutito kappe, yaṃ phalaṃ adadiṃ tadā.

Duggatiṃ nābhijānāmi, phaladānassidaṃ phalaṃ.

Kilesā jhāpitā mayhaṃ -pa- kataṃ Buddhassa sāsanaṃ”ti.

1. Vāraphalaṃ (Sī, I), pāraphala (Ka)

2. Khu 4. 89 piṭṭhe.

Chaḷabhiñño pana hutvā maggasukhena phalasukhena vītināmento
ekadivasam padhānapariggāhakena therena tasmim araññāyatane bhikkhū
uddissa vuttam padhānānuyogam pariggaṇhanto—

205. “Kassindriyāni samathaṅgatāni,
Assā yathā sārathinā sudantā.
Pahīnamānassa anāsavassa,
Devāpi kassa pihayanti tādino.

206. Mayhindriyāni samathaṅgatāni,
Assā yathā sārathinā sudantā.
Pahīnamānassa anāsavassa,
Devāpi mayham pihayanti tādino”ti—

gāthādvayaṃ abhāsi.

Tassattho—imasmim araññāyatane vasantesu bhikkhūsu **kassa**
bhikkhuno therassa vā navassa vā majjhimassa vā chekena **sārathinā**
sudantā assā viya manacchaṭṭhāni **indriyāni samatham** dantabhāvaṃ
nibbisevanabhāvaṃ **gatāni**. Kassa navavidhampi mānam¹ pahāya ṭhitattā
pahīnamānassa catunnampi āsavānaṃ abhāvena **anāsavassa** iṭṭhādīsu
tādilakkhaṇappattiyā **tādino devāpi pihayanti** manussāpi
sammāpaṭipattidassanādina ca² ādarena patthentīti.

Tattha ca gāthāyaṃ purimaḍḍhena³ anāgāmimaggādhigamo puṭṭho,
anāgāminopi hi indriyāni pahīnakāmarāgabyāpādatāya samatham
nibbisevanataṃ gatāni honti. Itarena arahattamaggapaṭilābho, arahā hi
“pahīnamāno anāsavo tādī”ti ca vuccati.

Athāyasmā Brahmāli padhānapariggāhakena vuttam “**kassindriyāni**”ti
gātham paccanubhāsi⁴. Tadattam attūpanāyikavasena vissajjento
“**mayhindriyāni**”ti-ādikāya dutiyagāthāya aññaṃ byākāsi, tattha
mayhindriyāniti mama cakkhādīni indriyāni. Sesam vuttanayameva.

Brahmālittheragāthāvaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

1. Kassa mānañca viddham siyamānaṃ (Ka)

2. Dassanādīnañca (I), dassanāni ca (Ka)

3. Purimapaḍḍhena (I, Ka)

4. Paccudābhāsi (Sī, I)

4. Mogharājattheragāthāvaṇṇanā

Chavipāpaka cittabhaddakāti āyasmato Mogharājattherassa gāthā. Kā uppatti? Ayampi purimabuddhesu katādhikāro Padumuttarassa Bhagavato kāle kulagehe nibbattitvā viññutaṃ patto ekadivasaṃ Satthu santike dhammaṃ suṇanto Satthāraṃ ekaṃ bhikkhuṃ lūkhacīvaradharānaṃ aggaṭṭhāne ṭhapentaṃ disvā taṃ ṭhānantaraṃ ākaṅkhanto paṇidhānaṃ katvā tattha tattha bhava puññāni karonto Atthadassissa Bhagavato kāle brāhmaṇakule nibbattitvā brāhmaṇānaṃ vijjāsippesu nipphattiṃ gato brāhmaṇamāṇave vijjāsippāni sikkhāpento ekadivasaṃ Atthadassiṃ Bhagavantaṃ bhikkhusaṃghaparivutaṃ gacchantaṃ disvā pasannamānaso pañcapaṭiṭṭhitena vanditvā sirasi añjaliṃ katvā “yāvatā rūpino sattā”ti-ādinā chahi gāthāhi abhittavātvā bhājanaṃ pūretvā madhuṃ upanāmesi. Satthā madhuṃ paṭiggahetvā anumodanaṃ akāsi.

So tena puññakammena devamanussesu saṃsaranto Kassapassa Bhagavato kāle Kaṭṭhavāhanassa nāma rañño amacco hutvā tena Satthu ānayanatthaṃ purisasahassena pesito Satthu santikaṃ gantvā dhammaṃ sutvā paṭiladdhasaddho pabbajitvā vīsativassasahassāni samaṇadhammaṃ katvā tato cuto ekaṃ Buddhantaraṃ sugatīsuyeva parivattento imasmim Buddhuppāde brāhmaṇakule nibbattitvā **Mogharājāti** laddhanāmo Bāvarī¹brāhmaṇassa santike uggahitasippo saṃvegajāto tāpasapabbajjaṃ pabbajitvā tāpasasahassaparivāro ajitādihi saddhiṃ Satthu santikaṃ pesito tesam pannarasamo hutvā pañhe pucchitvā pañhavissajjanapariyosāne arahattaṃ pāpuṇi. Tena vuttaṃ **Apadāne**²—

“Atthadassī tu Bhagavā, Sayambhū aparājito.
Bhikkhusaṃghapariyūḷho, rathiyaṃ paṭipajjatha.

Sissehi samparivuto³, gharamhā abhinikkhamiṃ.
Nikkhamitvānaṃ tattha, addasaṃ Lokanāyakaṃ.

Abhivādiya Sambuddhaṃ, sire katvāna añjaliṃ.
Sakaṃ cittaṃ pasādetvā, santhaviṃ Lokanāyakaṃ.

1. Bāvarīya (Sī, I), Bāvarīya (Ka)

2. Khu 3. 96 piṭṭhādīsu.

3. Sissehi ca parivuto (Sī)

Yāvatā rūpino sattā, arūpī vā asaṇṇino.
 Sabbe te tava ñāṇamhi, anto honti samogadhā.
 Sukhumacchikajālena, udakaṃ yo parikkhiṇe.
 Ye keci udae pāṇā, antojāle bhavanti te.
 Yesaṇca cetanā atthi, rūpino ca arūpino.
 Sabbe te tava ñāṇamhi, anto honti samogadhā.
 Samuddharasi'maṃ lokaṃ, andhakārasamākulaṃ.
 Tava dhammaṃ suṇitvāna, kaṅkhāsotaṃ taranti te.
 Avijjānivute loka, andhakārena otthaṇe.
 Tava ñāṇamhi jotante, andhakārā padhamsitā.
 Tuvaṃ cakkhū'si sabbesaṃ, mahātamapanūdano.
 Tava dhammaṃ suṇitvāna, nibbāyati bahujjano.
 Puṭakaṃ pūrayitvāna, madhukhuddhamaneḷakaṃ.
 Ubho hatthehi paggayha, upanesiṃ Mahesino.
 Paṭiggaṇhi mahāvīro, sahatthena mahā isi.
 Bhuñjitvā taṇca sabbaññū, vehāsaṃ nabhamuggami¹.
 Antalikkhe ṭhito Satthā, Atthadassī narāsabho.
 Mama cittaṃ pasādentō, imā gāthā abhāsatha.
 Yenidaṃ thavitaṃ ñāṇaṃ, Buddhaseṭṭho ca thomito.
 Tena cittappasādena, duggatiṃ so na gacchati.
 Catuddasaṇca khatturaṃ so, devarajjaṃ karissati.
 Pathabyā rajjaṃ aṭṭhasataṃ, vasudhaṃ āvasissati.
 Pañceva satakkhattuṇca, cakkavattī bhavissati.
 Padesarajjaṃ asaṅkheyyaṃ, mahiyā kārayissati.
 Ajjhāyako mantadharo, tiṇṇaṃ vedāna pāragū.
 Gotamassa Bhagavato, sāsane pabbajissati.

1. Vihāsi nagamuddhani (Ka)

Gambhīraṃ nipuṇaṃ atthaṃ, ñāṇena vicinissati.

Mogharājāti¹ nāmena, hessati Satthu sāvako.

Tihi vijjāhi sampannaṃ, katakiccamaṇāsavaṃ.

Gotamo satthavāhaggo, etadagge ṭhapessati.

Hitvā mānusaṃ yogaṃ, chetvāna bhavabandhanaṃ.

Sabbāsava parinñāya, viharāmi anāsavo.

Kilesā jhāpitā mayhaṃ -pa- kataṃ Buddhassa sāsanā”ti.

Arahattaṃ pana patvā satthalūkhaṃ suttalūkhaṃ² rajanalūkhanti visesena³ tividhenapi lūkhena samannāgataṃ paṇṣukūlaṃ dhāresi. Tena naṃ Satthā lūkhacivaradharānaṃ aggaṭṭhāne ṭhapesi. Aparabhāge purimakammappaccayā parihārassa akaraṇato therassa sarīre daddupīlakādīni uppajjitvā vaḍḍhimsu. So “senāsaṇaṃ dussati”ti hemantepi Magadhakkhettesu palālasanthārāni attharivā seti⁴. Taṃ ekadivasāṃ upaṭṭhānaṃ upasaṅkamitvā⁵ vanditvā ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ Satthā paṭisanthāravasena “**chavipāpakā**”ti-ādinā paṭhamagāthāya pucchi.

207. Tattha **chavipāpakā**ti daddukacchupīlakāhi⁶ bhinnacchavibhāvato hīnacchavika duṭṭhacchavika⁷. **Cittabhaddakā**ti anavaśesakilesappahānena brahmavihārasevanāya ca bhaddacitta sundaracitta. **Mogharājāti** tassa ālapanāṃ. **Satataṃ samāhitoti** aggaṭṭhalasamādhinā niccakālaṃ abhiṇhaṃ samāhitamānaṃ. **Hemantikasītakālarattiyoti** hemantasamaye sītakālarattiyoti. Accantaśamyoge cetāṃ upayogavacanāṃ. “Hemantikā sītakālarattiyoti”ti Pāḷi. Tattha **hemantikā**ti hemantogadhā hemantapariyāpannāti attho. **Bhikkhu tvaṃsīti** bhikkhu ko tvaṃ asi, evaṃbhūto paresu tava senāsaṇaṃ katvā adentesu saṃghikaṃ ca senāsaṇaṃ apavisanto. **Kathaṃ karissasīti** yathāvutte sītakāle kathaṃ attabhāvaṃ pavattesīti Satthā pucchi. Evaṃ pana puṭṭho thero Satthu tamatthaṃ kathento—

1. Mogharājoti (Sī)

3. Rajanalūkhanti-ādinā vasena (Sī), savisesaṃ (I, Ka)

5. Upagantvā (I)

6. Daddukaṇḍupīlakāhi (Sī, I)

2. Sibbanalūkhāṃ (Ka)

4. Vasati (Sī, I)

7. Ducchavika (Sī)

208. “Sampannasassā Magadhā, kevalā iti me sutam.

Palālacchannako seyyam, yathaññe sukhajīvinoti—

gāthamāha.

Tattha **sampannasassā**ti nipphannasassā¹. **Magadhā**ti Magadharatṭham vadati. Magadhā nāma jānapadino rājakumārā, tesam nivāso ekopi janapado ruḥhīvasena “Magadhā”tveva bahuvacanena² vuccati. **Kevalā**ti anavasesā. **Iti me sutanti** evam mayā sutam. Tattha yo adiṭṭho padeso, tassa vasena sutanti vuttam. Tena edise kāle magadhesu yattha katthaci mayā vasitum sakkāti dasseti. **Palālacchannako seyyam, yathaññe sukhajīvinoti** yathā aññe sukhajīvinō bhikkhū senāsanasappāyam laddhā³ sundarehi attharaṇapāvuraṇehi sukhena sayanti, evam ahampi palālasanthārameva heṭṭhā santharitvā upari tiriyañca palālacchadaneneva chāditasarīratāya palālacchannako seyyam sayim, seyyam⁴ kappesinti attano yathālābhasantosam vibhāveti.

Mogharājattheragāthāvaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

5. Visākhapañcālapputtattheragāthāvaṇṇanā

Na ukkhipe no ca parikkhipe pareti āyasmato Visākhassa Pañcālapputtassa⁵ gāthā. Kā uppatti? Ayampi purimabuddhesu katādhikāro tattha tattha bhava vivaṭṭupanissayam puñṇam upacinanto ito cuddase kappe paccantagāme daliddakule nibbattitvā viññutam patto ekadivasam phalapariyesanam carantehi tasmiṃ gāme manussehi saddhim arañṇam gato tattha ekam Paccekabuddham disvā pasannamānaso valliphalam adāsi. So tena puñṇakammena devamanussesu saṃsaranto imasmiṃ Buddhuppāde Magadharatṭhe Maṇḍalīkarājakule nibbattitvā **Visākhō**ti laddhanāmo Pañcālārājadhītuyā puttabhāvato pacchā **Pañcālapputtoti** paññāyittha. So pitari mate rajjam kārento Satthari attano gāmasamīpagate Satthu santikam

1. Nipphannasassā paripakkasassā (Sī)

2. Bahuvacanavasena (Sī)

3. Labhanto (Sī), labhantā (I)

4. Seyyanti sahaseyyam (Sī, I)

5. Pañcālapputtassa (Sī, I)

gantvā dhammaṃ sutvā paṭiladdhasaddho pabbajitvā Satthārā saddhiṃ
Sāvattiṃ gato vipassanaṃ paṭṭhapetvā na cirasseva chaḷabhiñño ahoṣi.

Tena vuttaṃ **Apadāne**¹—

“Sabbe janā samāgama, agamiṃsu vanaṃ tadā.

Phalamanvesamānā te, alabhiṃsu phalaṃ tadā.

Tatthaddasāsiṃ Sambuddhaṃ, Sayambhuṃ aparājitaṃ.

Pasannacitto sumano, valliphalamadāsahaṃ.

Catuddase² ito kappe, yaṃ phalamadadiṃ tadā.

Duggatiṃ nābhijānāmi, phaladānassidaṃ phalaṃ.

Kilesā jhāpitā mayhaṃ -pa- kataṃ Buddhassa sāsanaṃ”ti.

Chaḷabhiñño pana hutvā thero ñātinaṃ anukampāya jātibhūmiṃ
agamāsi. Tattha manussā therāṃ upasaṅkamitvā kālena kālaṃ dhammaṃ
suṇantā ekadivasaṃ “katihi nu kho bhante aṅgehi samannāgato
dhammakathiko hoti”ti dhammakathikalakkhaṇaṃ pucchiṃsu. Thero tesāṃ
dhammakathikalakkhaṇaṃ kathento—

209. “Na ukkhiṇe no ca parikkhiṇe pare,

Na okkhiṇe pāragataṃ na eraye.

Na cattavaṇṇaṃ parisāsu byāhare,

Anuddhato sammitabhāṇi subbato.

210. Susukhumanipuṇatthadassinā,

Matikusalena nivātavuttinā.

Samsevitavuddhasīlinā,

Nibbānaṃ na hi tena dullabhaṃ”ti—

gāthādvayaṃ abhāsi.

Tattha **na ukkhipeti** attānaṃ na ukkhiṇe, jāti-ādīhi bāhusaccādīhi ca
attukkamsanaṃ na kareyya. **No ca parikkhiṇe pareti** pare parapuggale
teheva jāti-ādīhi no parikkhiṇe paricchinditvā na khiṇe

1. Khu 3. 344 piṭṭhe.

2. Ekattiṃse (Pāḷiyam)

guṇaparidhamśanavasena vā na khipeyya. Na okkhiṇe pare iccevaṃ sambandho. Pare ojjhāpanavasena¹ **na okkhiṇe** heṭṭhato katvā pare na olokāpeyya, na ojjhāpeyyāti attho. “Na ukkhiṇe”ti keci paṭhanti, so evattho. **Pāragatanti** saṃsārapāraṃ viya² vijjāya³ pāraṃ gataṃ khīṇāsavaṃ tevijjaṃ chaḷabhiññaṃ vā **na eraye** ()⁴ na ghaṭṭaye na āsādeyya⁵. **Na cattavaṇṇaṃ parisāsu byāhareti** attano vaṇṇaṃ guṇaṃ⁶ lābhasakkārasilokaṃ nikāmayamāno khattiyaparisādisu na bhāseyya. **Anuddhatoti** uddhaccarahito. Uddhatassa hi vacanaṃ nādiyanti. **Sammitabhāṇīti** sammadevamiṭabhāṇī, kālena sāpadesaṃ pariyantavatīṃ atthasañhitameva vācaṃ⁷ bhāsanasiṭoti attho. Ito aññathā vadantassa vacanaṃ agahaṇīyaṃ hoti. **Subbatoti** sundaravato sīlasampanno. “Siyā”ti kiriyāpadaṃ ānetvā yojetabbaṃ.

Evam thero saṅkhepeneva dhammakathikalakkhaṇaṃ vatvā tesaṃ guṇānaṃ attani labbhamānataṃ adhimuccitvā bhiyyoso mattāya abhippasannaṃ mahājanaṃ ñatvā “evaṃvidhassa dhammakathikassa vimuttāyatanasannissitassa na nibbānaṃ dullabhaṃ, atha kho sulabhamevā”ti dassento “**susukhumanipuṇatthadassinā**”ti dutiyagāthamāha. Tassattho heṭṭhā vuttōyeva.

Visākhapañcālaputtattheragāthāvaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

6. Cūḷakattheragāthāvaṇṇanā

Nadanti morā susikhā supekhuṇāti āyasmato Cūḷakattherassa gāthā. Kā uppatti? Ayampi purimabuddhesu katādhikāro tattha tattha bhava vivatṭūpanissayaṃ kusalaṃ upacinanto ito ekatimse kappe Sikhissa Bhagavato kāle kulagehe nibbattitvā viññutaṃ patto ekadivasaṃ Satthāraṃ disvā pasannamānaso chattapaṇṇiphalāṃ adāsi. So tena puññakammena devamanussesu saṃsaranto imasmiṃ Buddhuppāde Rājagahe brāhmaṇakule nibbattitvā **Cūḷakoti** laddhanāmo vayappatto Dhanapāladamane

1. Ujjhāpanavasena (Sī, I)

4. (Na vāraye) (I)

6. Vaṇṇagunaṃ (Sī, I)

2. Saṃsārassa viya (Ka)

3. Abhiññāya (Sī, Ka)

5. Na pahareyya (Sī)

7. Vacanaṃ (Ka)

Satthari laddhappasādo pabbajitvā samaṇadhammaṃ karonto
 Indasālaguhāyaṃ vasati, so ekadivasam guhādvāre nisinno
 Magadhakkhettaṃ olokesi. Tasmim̐ khaṇe pāvusakālamegho
 gambhīramadhuranigghoso satapaṭālasahassapaṭalo añjana¹
 sikharasannikāso nabhaṃ pūretvā pavassati, mayūrasaṅghā ca
 meghagajjitaṃ sutvā haṭṭhatuṭṭhā kekāsaddaṃ muñcitvā² tattha tattha padese
 naccantā vicaranti. Therassapi āvāsagabbhe meghavātaphassehi³
 apagataghammattā passaddhakarajakāye⁴ kallataṃ patte utusappāyalābhena
 cittaṃ ekaggaṃ ahosi, kammaṭṭhānavīthiṃ otari, so taṃ ñatvā
 kālasampadādikittanamukhena attānaṃ bhāvanāya ussāhento—

211. “Nadanti morā susikhā supekhūṇā,
 Sunīlagīvā sumukhā sugajjino.
 Susaddalā cāpi mahāmahī ayaṃ,
 Subyāpitambu suvalāhakaṃ nabhaṃ.

212. Sukallarūpo sumanassa jhāyataṃ,
 Sunikkamo sādhu subuddhasāsane.
 Susukkasukkaṃ nipuṇaṃ sududdasaṃ,
 Phusāhi taṃ uttamamaccutaṃ padan”ti—

dve gāthā abhāsi.

Tattha **nadanti morā susikhā supekhūṇā, sunīlagīvā sumukhā
 sugajjino**ti ete⁵ matthake uṭṭhitāhi sundarāhi sikhāhi⁶ samannāgatattā
susikhā, nānāvaṇṇehi anekehi sobhanehi bhaddakapiṇchehi⁷ samannāgatattā
supekhūṇā, rājivavaṇṇasaṅkāsāya⁸ sundarāya nīlavaṇṇāya gīvāya
 samannāgatattā **sunīlagīvā**, sundaramukhatāya **sumukhā**, manuññavāditāya⁹
sugajjino, morā sikhāṇḍino chajjasamvādī kekāsaddaṃ

1. Ajjuṇa (Sī)

3. Āvāsagabbhehi meghavātasamphassehi (Sī, I)

5. Ettha ca (Sī, I)

7. Bhinnakapiṇche hi (Ka)

9. ...nādatāya (Sī), ...rutatāya (I)

2. Muñcantā (I)

4. Passaddhe karajakāye (Sī)

6. Tihi sikhāhi (I)

8. Rājivavāṇṇasaṅkāsāya (Ka)

muñcantā **nadanti** ravanti. **Susaddalā cāpi mahāmahī ayanti** ayañca mahāpathavī susaddalā sundaraharitatīṇā. **Subyāpitambūti** abhinavavuṭṭhiyā tahaṃ tahaṃ vissandamānasalilatāya suṭṭhu byāpitajalā vitatajalā.
 “Susukkatambū”tipi¹ pāṭho, suvisuddhajalāti attho. **Suvalāhakam nabhanti** idañca nabhaṃ ākāsaṃ nīluppaladalasannibhehi samantato pūretvā ṭhitehi sundarehi valāhakehi meghehi suvalāhakam.

Sukallarūpo sumanassa jhāyatanti idāni utusappāyalābhena suṭṭhu kallārūpo kammaniyasabhāvo tvam², nīvaraṇehi anajjhārūḷhacittatāya sundaramanassa³ yogāvacarassa yaṃ yaṃ ārammaṇūpanijjhānavasena lakkhaṇūpanijjhānavasena ca jhāyataṃ⁴. **Sunikkamo -pa- accutaṃ padanti** evaṃ jhāyanto ca **sādhū subuddhassa** Sammāsambuddhassa **sāsane** sundaranikkamo hutvā superisuddhasīlatāya **susukkam**, visuddhasabhāvatāya⁵ sabbassapi saṃkilesassa gocarabhāvānupagamanato **sukkam**, nipuṇañāṇagocaratāya **nipuṇam**, paramagambhīratāya **sududdasaṃ**, paṇītabhāvena seṭṭhabhāvena ca **uttamam**, nīccasabhāvatāya **accutaṃ padam tam** nibbānaṃ **phusāhi** attapaccakkhakaṇaṇena⁶ sammāpaṭipattiyā sacchikarohīti.

Evaṃ thero attānaṃ ovaḍantova utusappāyalābhena samāhitacitto vipassanaṃ ussukkāpetvā arahattaṃ pāpuṇi. Tena vuttaṃ **Apadāne**⁷—

“Kaṇikāraṃva jalitaṃ, puṇṇamāyeva candimaṃ.
 Jalantaṃ diparukkhaṃva, addasaṃ Lokanāyakaṃ.

Kadaliphalaṃ paggayha, adāsīṃ Satthuno ahaṃ.
 Pasannacitto sumano, vanditvāna apakkamīṃ.

Ekatimse ito kappe, yaṃ phalamadadiṃ tadā.
 Duggatiṃ nābhijānāmi, phaladānassidaṃ phalaṃ.

Kilesā jhāpitā mayhaṃ -pa- kataṃ Buddhassa sāsanam”ti.

1. Susuddhatambūtipi (Sī, I)

2. Kammaniyabhāvo, tam jhāya (Sī, I)

3. Sundaramānasassa (Sī, I)

4. Yogāvacarassa yaṃ yaṃ ārammaṇūpanijjhānavasena lakkhaṇūpanijjhānavasena ca jhānaṃ tam tam jhāya (Sī)

5. Visuddhabhāvatāya (Sī)

6. ...kaṇaṇe (Sī, I)

7. Khu 3. 344 piṭṭhe.

Arahattaṃ pana patvā thero attano paṭipattiṃ paccavekkhitvā pītisomanassajāto “**nadanti morā**”ti-ādinā tāyeve gāthā paccudāhāsi. Tenassa idameva aññābyākaraṇaṃ ahoṣīti.

Cūḷakattheragāthāvaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

7. Anūpamattheragāthāvaṇṇanā

Nandamānā’gataṃ cittāti āyasmato Anūpamattherassa gāthā. Kā uppatti? Ayampi purimabuddhesu katādhikāro tattha tattha bhave vivaṭṭūpanissayaṃ puññaṃ upacinanto ito ekatiṃse kappe¹ kulagehe nibbattitvā viññutaṃ patto ekadivasaṃ Padumaṃ nāma Paccekabuddhaṃ piṇḍāya carantaṃ rathiyaṃ disvā pasannamānaso aṅkolapupphehi² pūjesi. So tena puññakammaṇa devamanussesu saṃsaranto imasmiṃ Buddhuppāde Kosalaraṭṭhe ibbhakule nibbattitvā rūpasampattiya **Anūpamoti** laddhanāmo vayappatto upanissayasampannatāya kāme pahāya pabbajitvā vipassanāya kammaṃ karonto araṇṇe viharati. Tassa cittaṃ bahiddhā rūpādi-ārammaṇesu vidhāvati. Kammatṭhānaṃ parivaṭṭati. Thero vidhāvantaṃ cittaṃ niggaṇhanto—

213. “Nandamānā’gataṃ citta, sūla’māropamānakam.

Tena teneva vajasi, yena sūlaṃ kaliṅgaram.

214. Tāhaṃ cittakaliṃ brūmi, taṃ brūmi cittadubbhakam.

Satthā te dullabho laddho, mā’natthe maṃ niyojayī”ti—

imāhi dvīhi gāthāhi ovadi.

Tattha **nandamānā’gataṃ cittā**ti nandamāna abhinandamāna citta abhinandamānaṃ āgataṃ uppannam³. **Sūla’māropamānakanti** dukkhuppattiṭṭhānatāya sūlasadisattā sūlaṃ taṃ taṃ bhavaṃ kammakilesehi ettakaṃ kālāṃ āropiyamānaṃ. **Tena teneva vajasi, yena sūlaṃ kaliṅgaranti** yattha yattha

1. Sattatimsakappe (Sī, I), sattasattatime kappe (Ka)

2. Ākulīpupphehi (Sī, I)

3. Nandamānāgataṃ cittanti nandamānaṃ āgataṃ. Tatrataṭṭhābhinandinī yāyaṃ taṇhā, tassā taṃ taṃ bhavaṃ nandamānaṃ abhinandamānaṃ cittaṃ imaṃ bhavāpi bhavaṃ nandamānaṃ ānandamānaṃ āgataṃ uppannam (Sī)

sūlasaṅkhātā bhavā kaliṅgarasaṅkhātā adhikuṭṭanakā¹ kāmagaṇā ca tena teneva pāpacitta² vajasi, taṁ tadeva ṭhānaṁ upagacchasi, attano anattaṁ na sallakkhesi.

Tāhaṁ cittalalīṁ brūmīti taṁ tasmā pamattabhāvato cittakalīṁ cittakālakaṇṇiṁ ahaṁ kathayāmi. Punapi **taṁ brūmi** kathemi **cittadubbhakaṁ** cittasaṅkhātassa attano buhūpakārassa³ santānassa anattāhāvanato cittadubbhiṁ. “Cittadubbhagā”tipi paṭhanti. Cittasaṅkhāta-alakkhika appapuññāti attho. Kinti brūhīti ce? Āha **“Satthā te dullabho laddho, mā’natthemam niyojayī”**ti. Kappānaṁ asaṅkhyeyyampi nāma Buddhasuñño loko hoti, Satthari uppannepi manussattasaddhāpaṭilābhādayo⁴ dullabhā eva, laddhesu ca tesu Satthāpi dullabhoyeva⁵ hoti. Evaṁ dullabho Satthā idāni tayā laddho, tasmīṁ laddhe sampatipi anatthe ahite āyatīṁ ca anattāhāvahe dukkhāvahe akusale maṁ mā niyojesīti. Evaṁ thero attano cittaṁ ovaḍanto eva vipassanaṁ vaḍḍhetvā arahattaṁ pāpuṇi. Tena vuttaṁ **Apadāne**⁶—

“Padumo nāma Sambuddho, Cittakūṭe vasī tadā.

Disvāna taṁ ahaṁ Buddhaṁ, Sayambhum aparājitaṁ.

Aṅkolaṁ pupphitaṁ disvā, ocinitvānaṁ tadā.

Upagantvāna Sambuddhaṁ, pūjayiṁ Padumaṁ Jinam⁷.

Ekatimse ito kappe⁸, yaṁ pupphamabhipūjayiṁ.

Duggatiṁ nābhijānāmi, Buddhapūjāyidaṁ phalaṁ.

Kilesā jhāpitā mayhaṁ -pa- kataṁ Buddhassa sāsanaṁ”ti.

Anūpamattheragāthāvaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

1. Adhikuṭṭananāmakā (I), adhikuṭṭanāmakā (Ka)

2. Pāpacittena (Sī, I, Ka)

3. Bahukārassa (I, Ka)

4. Manussattalābhapaṭilābhādayo (Sī, I)

5. Aladdhoyeva (Ka)

6. Khu 3. 331 piṭṭhādīsu.

7. Padumanāyakaṁ (Sī)

8. Sattatimsamhi kappamhi (Sī)

8. Vajjitattheragāthāvaṇṇanā

Saṁsaram dīghamaddhānanti āyasmato Vajjitattherassa gāthā. Kā uppatti? Ayampi purimabuddhesu katādhikāro tattha tattha bhava puññāni upacinanto ito pañcasaṭṭhime kappe ekasmiṁ paccantagāme nibbattitvā viññutaṁ patto vanacarako hutvā vicaranto ekadivasam Upasantaṁ nāma Paccekabuddhaṁ pabbataguhāyaṁ viharantaṁ addasa. So tassa upasamaṁ disvā pasannamanaso campakapupphena pūjaṁ akāsi. So tena puññakammena devamanussesu saṁsaranto imasmiṁ Buddhuppāde Kosalaratṭhe ibbhakule nibbatto jātadivasato paṭṭhāya mātugāmahatthaṁ gato rodati. Brahmalo kato kira cavitvā idhāgato yasmā mātugāmasamphassaṁ na sahati, tasmā mātugāmasamphassavajjanato **Vajjitot**veva nāmaṁ jātaṁ. So vayappatto Satthu yamakapāṭihāriyaṁ disvā paṭiladdhasaddho pabbajitvā vipassanaṁ paṭṭhapetvā tadaheva chaḷabhiñño ahoṣi. Tena vuttaṁ **Apadāne**¹—

“Upasanto ca Sambuddho, vasatī pabbatantare.

Ekacampakamādāya, upagacchiṁ naruttamaṁ.

Pasannacitto sumano, paccekamunimuttamaṁ.

Ubho hatthehi paggayha, pūjayiṁ aparājitaṁ.

Pañcasaṭṭhimhito kappe, yaṁ pupphamabhipūjayiṁ.

Duggatiṁ nābhijānāmi, Buddhapūjāyidaṁ phalaṁ.

Kilesā jhāpitā mayhaṁ -pa- kataṁ Buddhassa sāsanā”ti.

Chaḷabhiñño pana hutvā attano pubbenivāsaṁ anussaritvā dhammasaṁvegena—

215. “Saṁsaram dīghamaddhānaṁ, gatīsu parivattisaṁ.

Apassaṁ ariyasaccāni, andhabhūto puthujjano.

216. Tassa me appamattassa, saṁsārā vinalīkatā.

Sabbā gatī samucchinnā, natthi dāni punabbavo”ti—

dve gāthā abhāsi.

1. Khu 3. 333 piṭṭhe.

Tattha **saṁsaranti** saṁsaranto, tasmim̐ tasmim̐ bhave ādānanikkhepavasena aparāparam sandhāvanto. **Dīghamaddhānanti** cirakālaṁ anādimati saṁsāre aparimāṇakālaṁ. **Gatīsūti** sukatadukkaṭāṇaṁ kammānaṁ vasena sugatiduggatīsu. **Parivattisanti** ghaṭṭiyantaṁ viya paribbhamanto cavanupapajjanavasena¹ aparāparam parivattim̐. Tassa pana parivattanassa kāraṇamāha “**apassaṁ ariyasaccāni, andhabhūto puthujjano**”ti. Dukkhaḍḍini cattāri ariyasaccāni nāṇacakkhunā apassanto appaṭivijjhanto, tato eva avijjandhatāya andhabhūto puthūnaṁ jananādīhi kāraṇehi puthujjano honto² gatīsu parivattisanti yojanā, tenevāha Bhagavā—

“Catunnaṁ bhikkhave ariyasaccānaṁ ananubodhā appaṭivedhā evamidaṁ dīghamaddhānaṁ sandhāvitāṁ saṁsaritaṁ mamañceva tumhākañcā”ti³.

Tassa mayhaṁ vuttanayena pubbe puthujjanasseva sato⁴ idāni Satthārā dinnanayena **appamattassa** appamādapapaṭṭipattiyā samathavipassanābhāvanāṁ matthakaṁ pāpetvā ṭhitassa. **Saṁsārā vinalīkatāti** saṁsaranti sattā etehīti “saṁsārā”ti laddhanāmā kammakilesā aggamaggena samucchinnattā vigatanaḷā⁵ nimmulā katā. **Sabbā gatī samucchinnāti** evaṁ kammakilesavaṭṭānaṁ vinalīkatattā nirayādikā sabbāpi gatiyo sammadeva ucchinnā viddhaṁsitā, tato eva **natthi dāni** āyatim̐ **punabbhavoti** idameva ca therassa aññābyākaraṇaṁ ahoṣīti.

Vajjitattheragāthāvaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

9. Sandhitattheragāthāvaṇṇanā

Assatthe haritobhāseti āyasmato Sandhitattherassa gāthā. Kā uppatti? Ayampi purimabuddhesu katādhikāro tattha tattha bhave puññāni upacinanto ito ekatim̐se kappe Sikhissa Bhagavato kāle eko gopālako ahosi. So Satthari parinibbute aññataraṁ theram̐

1. Cavanuppajjanavasena (Sī, I)

2. Puthujjano puthujjanattā (Sī)

3. Vi 3. 325; Dī 2. 77; Saṁ 3. 377; Khu 10. 144 piṭṭhesu.

4. Puthujjano puthujjanantogadhattā (I), puthujjano hutvā (Ka)

5. Vihatanaḷā (Sī)

upasaṅkamitvā tassa santike Buddhaguṇapaṭisaṃyuttaṃ dhammaṃ sutvā pasannamānaso “kuhiṃ Bhagavā”ti pucchitvā parinibbutabhāvaṃ sutvā “evaṃ mahānubhāvā Buddhāpi nāma aniccatāvasaṃ gacchanti, aho saṅkhārā addhuvā”ti aniccasaññaṃ paṭilabhi. Taṃ thero bodhipūjāya ussāhesi. So kālena kālaṃ Bodhirukkhasamīpaṃ gantvā vipassanaṃ paṭṭhapetvā Buddhaguṇe anussaranto bodhiṃ vandati. So tena puññakammena devamanussesu saṃsaranto imasmiṃ Buddhuppāde Kosalaratthe ibbhakule nibbattitvā **Sandhitoti** laddhanāmo vayappatto aniccatāpaṭisaṃyuttaṃ dhammakathaṃ¹ sutvā saṃvegajāto pabbajitvā vipassanaṃ paṭṭhapetvā ñāṇassa paripākaṃ gatattā na cirasseva chaḷabhiñño ahosi. So attano pubbenivāsaṃ anussaranto Sikhissa Bhagavato kāle bodhivandanaṃ Buddhānussatiṃ aniccasaññāpaṭilābhaṃca anussaritvā tadupanissayena attano visesādhigamaṃ pakāsento—

217. “Assatthe haritobhāse, saṃvirūḷhamhi pādape.

Ekam Buddhagataṃ saññaṃ, alabhitthaṃ patissato.

218. Ekatimse ito kappe, yaṃ saññaṃmalabhiṃ tadā.

Tassā saññāya vāhasā, patto me āsavakkhaya”ti—

dve gāthā abhāsi.

Tattha **assattheti** assatthaṭṭhāniye, yvāyaṃ² etarahi amhākaṃ Bhagavato Bodhirukkho assattho, etassa ṭhāne tadā Sikhissa Bhagavato Bodhirukkho puṇḍarīko ṭhitoti so assatthaṭṭhānīyatāya “assatthe”ti vuttaṃ. ()³ sattānaṃ assāsajananato vā. Apare pana “assattharukkhamūle nisīditvā tadā Buddhānussatiyā bhāvitattā thero ‘assatthe’ti avocā”ti vadanti. **Haritobhāseti** haritehi sāramaṇivaṇṇehi⁴ obhāsamāne. **Saṃvirūḷhamhīti** suṭṭhu virūḷhe suppatiṭṭhite, sughananicitapattapalāsapallavehi virūḷhasañchanneti ca vadanti. **Pādapeti** rukkhe. **Ekam Buddhagataṃ saññaṃ, alabhitthaṃ patissatoti**

1. Dhammiṃ kathaṃ (Sī, I)

3. (Assatthoti) (Ka)

2. Yesvāyaṃ (Sī, I)

4. Phalikamaṇivaṇṇehi (Sī)

Buddhārammaṇaṃ ārammaṇassa ekajāṭiyattā ekaṃ “itipi so Bhagavā”ti-
ādinayappavattaṃ Buddhānussatisahagataṃ saññaṃ Buddhaguṇānaṃ
paṭipatisaraṇato¹ patissato hutvā alabhiṃ.

Kadā pana sā sañña laddhā, kīvatāya siddhāti² āha “**ekatiṃse ito kappe**”ti-ādi. Ito bhaddakappato uddhaṃ ārohanavasena ekatiṃse kappe.
Yaṃ saññanti yaṃ Buddhānussatisahagataṃ saññaṃ, yaṃ vā Buddhānaṃ
aniccataṃ disvā tadanussārena³ sabbasaṅkhāresu tadā anicca-saññaṃ
alabhiṃ. **Tassā saññāya vāhasāti** tassā yathāvuttāya saññāya kāraṇabhāvena
taṃ upanissayaṃ katvā. **Patto me āsavakkhayoti** idāni mayā āsavānaṃ
khayo nirodho adhigatoti, imāyeva ca imassa therassa apadānagāthāpi.
Yathāha⁴—

“Assatthe haritobhāse -pa- patto me āsavakkhayo.

Ito terasakappamhi, Dhaniṭṭho⁵ nāma khattiyo.

Sattaratanasampanno, cakkavattī mahabbalo.

Kilesā jhāpitā mayhaṃ -pa- kataṃ Buddhassa sāsanaṃ”ti.

Sandhitattheragāthāvaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

Pañcamavaggavaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

Niṭṭhitā ca dukanipātavaṇṇanā.

1. Buddhaguṇānaṃ vā Buddhānaṃ vā paṭisaraṇato (Sī)

2. Kiṃ vā tāya siddhīti (Ka)

3. Yaṃ vā Buddhānaṃ aniccataṃ disvā yaṃ vā tadanussaraṇā (Sī), yaṃ vā Buddhānaṃ
aniccataṃ nissāya tadanussārena (I)

4. Khu 3. 235 piṭṭhādīsu.

5. Dhammiko (Sī)

3. Tikanipāta

1. Aṅgaṇikabhāradvājattheragāthāvaṇṇanā

Tikanipāte **ayoni suddhimanvesanti** āyasmato

Aṅgaṇikabhāradvājattherassa gāthā. Kā uppatti? Ayampi purimabuddhesu katādhikāro tattha tattha bhave vivaṭṭūpanissayaṃ puññaṃ upacinanto ito ekatiṃse kappe Sikhissa Bhagavato kāle kulagehe nibbattitvā viññutaṃ patto ekadivasaṃ Satthāraṃ piṇḍāya carantaṃ disvā pasannamānaso pañcapatiṭṭhitena vanditvā añjalim paggaṇhi. So tena puññakammena devamanussesu saṃsaranto imasmim Buddhuppāde Himavantasamīpe Ukkatṭhe¹ nāma nagare vibhavasampannassa brāhmaṇassa gehe nibbattitvā **Aṅgaṇikabhāradvājoti** laddhanāmo vayappatto vijjāsiṃsappesunipphattiṃ gato nekkhammajjāsayaṭāya paribbājakapabbajjaṃ pabbajitvā amaraṃ² tapaṃ caranto tattha tattha vicaranto Sammāsambuddhaṃ janapadacārikaṃ carantaṃ disvā pasannamānaso Satthu santike dhammaṃ sutvā taṃ micchātapaṃ³ pahāya sāsane pabbajitvā vipassanāya kammaṃ karonto na cirasseva chaḷabhiñño ahoṣi. Tena vuttaṃ **Apadāne**⁴—

“Usabhaṃ pavaraṃ vīraṃ, Vessabhuṃ vijitāvinam.

Pasannacitto sumano, Buddhasaṭṭhamavandahaṃ.

Ekatiṃse ito kappe, yaṃ kammamakarim tadā.

Duggatiṃ nābhijānāmi, vandanāya idaṃ phalaṃ.

Catuvīsaticappamhi, Vikatānandanāmako.

Sattaratanaṣaṃpanno, cakkavattī mahabbalo.

Kilesā jhāpitā mayhaṃ -pa- kataṃ Buddhassa sāsanan”ti.

Chaḷabhiñño pana hutvā vimuttisukhena viharanto ñātinaṃ anukampāya attano jātibhūmim gantvā bahū ñātake saraṇesu ca sīlesu ca patiṭṭhāpetvā tato nivattitvā Kururaṭṭhe Kuṇḍiyassa nāma nigamassa

1. Ukkatṭha (Sī, I)

3. Taṃ micchāgāhaṃ (Sī)

2. Amataṃ (Ka)

4. Khu 3. 244 piṭṭhe.

avidūre araṇṇe vasanto kenacideva karaṇīyena Uggārāmaṃ gato
uttarāpathato¹ āgatehi sandiṭṭhehi brāhmaṇehi samāgato tehi “bho
Bhāradvāja kiṃ disvā brāhmaṇānaṃ samayaṃ pahāya imaṃ samayaṃ
gaṇhī”ti pucchito tesaṃ ito Buddhasāsanato bahiddhā suddhi² natthīti
dassento—

219. “Ayoni suddhimanvesaṃ, aggim paricariṃ vane.

Suddhimaggaṃ ajānanto, akāsim amaraṃ tapan”ti—

paṭhamam gāthamāha.

Tattha **ayonīti** ayoniso anupāyena. **Suddhinti** saṃsārasuddhiṃ
bhavanissaraṇaṃ. **Anvesanti** gavesanto³. **Aggim paricariṃ vaneti** “ayaṃ
suddhimaggo”ti adhippāyena araṇṇāyatane aggihuta⁴sālāyaṃ agyāgāraṃ
katvā āhutiṃ⁵ paggaṇhanto aggidevaṃ paricariṃ vede vuttavidhinā pūjesiṃ.
Suddhimaggaṃ ajānanto, akāsim amaraṃ tapanti suddhiyā nibbānassa
maggam ajānanto aggiparicaraṇaṃ viya pañcatapatappanādi⁶
attakilamathānuyogaṃ “suddhimaggo”ti maññāya⁷ akāsim acarim
paṭipajjim.

Evam thero assamato assamaṃ gacchento viya vede vuttavidhinā
aggiparicaraṇādina⁷ anuṭṭhāya suddhiyā appatabhāvena bahiddhā suddhiyā
abhāvaṃ dassetvā idāni imasmiṃyeva sāsane suddhi ca mayā adhigatāti
dassento—

220. “Taṃ sukhena sukhaṃ laddhaṃ, passa dhammasudhammataṃ.

Tisso vijjā anuppattā, kataṃ Buddhassa sāsanaṃ”ti—

dutiyagāthamāha.

Tattha **tanti** yassatthāya suddhiṃ anvesanto tassa maggaṃ ajānanto
aggim paricariṃ amaraṃ tapan acarim, taṃ nibbānasukhaṃ sukhena
samathavipassanāya sukhāya paṭipadāya attakilamathānuyogaṃ
anupagamma mayā **laddhaṃ** pattam adhigatam. **Passa**
dhammasudhammatanti Satthu sāsanaadhammassa sudhammataṃ

1. Natthi (Bahūsu)

2. Suddhī (I)

3. Gavesanto pariyesentā (Sī, I)

4. Aggihutta (Ka)

5. Āhutiṇam (Ka)

6. Pañcatāpanapadhānādi (Sī)

7. Saññāya (Sī)

8. Aggiparicaraṇādito (Sī)

aviparīṭaniyyānikadhammasabhāvaṃ passa jānāhīti hammaḷapanavasena vadati, attānaṃ vā¹ ālapati. Tassa laddhabhāvaṃ pana dassento—

“Tisso vijjā anuppattā, kataṃ Buddhassa sāsanaṃ”ti—

āha, taṃ vuttatthameva. Evaṃ suddhiyā adhigatattā “ito paṭṭhāyāhaṃ paramatthato brāhmaṇo”ti dassento—

221. “Brahmabandhu pure āsiṃ, idāni khomhi brāhmaṇo.

Tevijjo nhātak²o camhi, sottiyo camhi vedagū”ti—

tatiyaṃ gāthamāha. Tasattho—ito pubbe jātimattena brāhmaṇabhāvato brāhmaṇānaṃ³ samaññāya **brahmabandhu** nāma **āsiṃ**. Bāhitapāpattā pana **idāni kho** arahattādhigamena paramatthato **brāhmaṇo** ca **amhi**. Ito⁴ pubbe bhavasaṅcayakarānaṃ⁵ tissannaṃ vedasaṅkhātānaṃ vijjānaṃ ajjhāyanena samaññāmattena tevijjo nāma hutvā idāni bhavakkhayakarāya vijjāya vasena tissannaṃ vijjānaṃ adhigatattā paramatthato **tevijjo ca amhi**. Tathā ito pubbe bhavassādagadhitāya⁶ nhātakavatanipphattiyā samaññāmattena nhātak²o nāma hutvā idāni aṭṭhaṅgikamaggajalena suvikkhālitakilesamalatāya paramatthato **nhātak²o camhi**. Ito pubbe avimuttabhavassādamantajjhānena vohāramattato sottiyo nāma hutvā idāni suvimuttabhavasādadhammajjhānena paramatthato **sottiyo camhi**. Ito pubbe appaṭinissaṭṭhapāpadhammānaṃ vedānaṃ gatamattena⁷ vedagū nāma hutvā idāni vedasaṅkhātēna maggañāṇena saṃsaramahoghassa vedassa catusaccassa ca pāraṃ gatattā adhigatattā nātattā paramatthato **vedagū** jātoti. Taṃ sutvā brāhmaṇa sāsane uḷāraṃ pasādaṃ pavedesum.

Āṅgaṇikabhāradvājattheragāthāvaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

1. Attānameva (I)

2. Nahātak²o (Sī)

3. Jātimattena Brāhmaṇānaṃ (Ka)

4. Amhi, kiñci ito (Sī), amhīti ca (Ka)

5. Bhavapacayakarānaṃ (Ka)

6. ...gathitāya (Sī, I)

7. Gāhamattena (Sī)

2. Paccayattheragāthāvaṇṇanā

Pañcāhāraṃ pabbajitoti āyasmato Paccayattherassa gāthā. Kā uppatti? Ayampi purimabuddhesu katādhikāro tattha tattha bhava puññāni upacinanto ito ekanavute kappe Vipassissa Bhagavato kāle kulagehe nibbattitvā viññutaṃ patto ekadivasaṃ Satthāraṃ Vinatāya nāma nadiyā tīre gacchantaṃ disvā pasannamānaso manuññadassanāni¹ mahantāni udumbaraphalāni ocinitvā upanāmesi. So tena puññakammena sugatīṣṣeṇa saṃsaranto imasmiṃ Baddakappe Kassape Bhagavati loka uppajjitvā pavattavaradhammacakke veneyyajanānuggahaṃ karonte tassa sāsane pabbajitvā vipassanaṃ paṭṭhapetvā bhāvanamanuyuñjanto ekadivasaṃ saṃsāradukkaṃ cintetvā ativiya sañjātasamvego vihāre nisinnō “arahattaṃ appatvā ito na nikkhamissāmi”ti cittaṃ adhiṭṭhāya vāyamanto ñāṇassa aparipakkattā vipassanaṃ ussukkāpetuṃ nāsakkhi. So kālaṅkatvā devamanussesu saṃsaranto imasmiṃ Buddhuppāde Rohitanagare² khattiyakule nibbattitvā **Paccayoti** laddhanāmo vayappatto pitu accayena rajje patiṭṭhito ekadivasaṃ mahārājabaliṃ kātuṃ ārabhi. Tattha mahājano sannipati. Tasmiṃ samāgame tassa pasādañjananattthaṃ Satthā mahājanassa pekkhantasseva ākāse Vessavaṇṇena nimmite ratanamaya kūtāgāre ratanamayasīhāsane nisīditvā dhammaṃ desesi. Mahato janakāyassa dhammābhisamayo ahosi. Taṃ dhammaṃ sutvā Paccayarājāpi rajjaṃ pahāya purimahetusañcodito pabbaji. So yathā³ Kassapassa Bhagavato kāle paṭiññaṃ akāsi, evaṃ paṭiññaṃ katvā⁴ vihāraṃ pavisitvā vipassanaṃ vadḍhento ñāṇassa paripākaṃ gatattā tāvadeva arahattaṃ pāpuṇi. Tena vuttaṃ **Apadāne**⁵—

“Vinatānadiyā tīre, vihāsi purisuttamo.

Addasaṃ virajaṃ Buddhaṃ, ekaggaṃ susamāhitaṃ.

Tasmiṃ pasannamānaso, kilesamaladhovane.

Udumbaraphalaṃ gayha, Buddhasetṭhassadāsahaṃ.

1. Manuññarasāni (Sī)

3. So saddhāya pabbajito yathā (Sī, I)

5. Khu 3. 342 piṭṭhe.

2. Rohininagare (Sī, I)

4. Kāle paṭiññaṃ katvā (I)

Ekanavutito kappe, yaṃ phalamadadiṃ tadā.
 Duggatiṃ nābhijānāmi, phaladānassidaṃ phalaṃ.
 (Imamhi bhaddake kappe, saṃviggamānamānasō¹.
 Kassapassa Bhagavato, sāsane pabbajiraṃ ahaṃ.
 Tathā pabbajito santo, bhāvanāṃ anuyuñjisaṃ².
 Na viharā nikkhamissaṃ, iti katvāna mānasaṃ.
 Uttamatthaṃ asampatto, na ca pattomhi tāvade.
 Idāni pana ñāṇassa, paripākena nibbuto.
 Pattomhi acalaṃ tṭhānaṃ, phusitvā accutaṃ padaṃ.)³
 Kalesā jhāpitā mayhaṃ -pa- kataṃ Buddhassa sāsanaṃ”ti.
 Arahattaṃ pana patvā attano paṭipattikittanamukhena aññaṃ
 byākaronto—

222. “Pañcāhāmaṃ pabbajito, sekho appattamānasō.
 Vihāraṃ me pavittṭhassa, cetaso paṇidhī ahu.

223. Nāsisāmaṃ na pivissāmi, viharato na nikkhame.
 Napi passaṃ nipātesāmaṃ, taṇhāsalle anūhate.

224. Tassa mevaṃ viharato, passa vīriyaparakkamaṃ.
 Tisso vijjā anuppattā, kataṃ Buddhassa sāsanaṃ”ti—

imā tisso gāthā abhāsi.

Tattha **pañcāhātaṃ pabbajitoti** pañcāho ahaṃ, pabbajito hutvā
 pañcāho⁴, pabbajitadivasato pañcama aho⁵ niṭṭhitoti attho. **Sekho**
appattamānasoti adhisīlasikkhādīnaṃ sikkhanato sekho. Anavasesato
 mānaṃ siyati⁶ samucchindatīti mānasō, aggamaggo, taṃnibbattito mānasato
 āgataṃ mānasaṃ, arahattaṃ, taṃ, so vā⁷

1. Saṃviggataramānasō (Sī)

2. Anuyuñjiraṃ (Sī)

3. () natthi Pāḷiyaṃ.

4. Pañcāhaṃ (Sī)

5. Pañcame ahe (Sī)

6. Siyati (I)

7. Mānasaṃ, taṃ arahattaṃ so vā (Sī, Ka), mānasaṃ, arahattaṃ so (I)

appatto etenāti appattamānaso. **Vihāraṃ me paviṭṭhassa, cetaso paṇidhī ahūti** evaṃ sekhaṃ me vasanakavihāraṃ ovarakaṃ paviṭṭhassa sato evarūpo idāni vuccamānākāro cetopaṇidhi ahosi, evaṃ mayā cittaṃ paṇihitanti attho.

Nāsissanti-ādinā cittapaṇidhiṃ¹ dasseti. Tattha **nāsissanti** yaṃkiñci bhojanaṃ na bhuñjissaṃ na bhuñjissāmi **taṇhāsalle** mama hadayagate **anūhate** anuhaddhateti evaṃ sabbapadesu yojetabbaṃ. **Na pivissāmīti** yaṃkiñci pātabbaṃ na pivissāmi. **Vihārato na nikkhameti** imasmā idāni mayā nisinnagabbhato na nikkhameyyaṃ. **Napi passaṃ nipāteṣṣanti** mama sarīrassa dvīsu passesu ekampi passaṃ kāyakilamathavinodanattaṃ na nipāteṣṣaṃ, ekapassenapi na ni nipajjissāmīti attho.

Tassa mevaṃ viharatoti tassa me evaṃ cittaṃ paṇidhāya dalhaviṛiyādhiṭṭhānaṃ katvā vipasanānuyogavasena viharato. **Passa vīriyaparakkamanti** vidhinā īrayitabbato² “vīriyaṃ”, paraṃ ṭhānaṃ akkamanato “parakkamo”ti ca laddhanāmaṃ ussoḥhībhūtaṃ vāyāmaṃ passa jānāhi. Yassa panānubhāvena mayā **tisso vijjā anuppattā, kataṃ Buddhassa sāsanaṃ** vuttatthameva.

Paccayattheragāthāvaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

3. Bākulattheragāthāvaṇṇanā

Yo pubbe karanīyānīti āyasmato Bākula³ttherassa gāthā. Kā uppatti? Ayampi kira atīte ito kappasatasahassādhikassa asaṅkhyeyyassa matthake Anomadassissa Bhagavato uppattito puretaraṃeva brāhmaṇakule nibbattitvā vayappatto tayo vede uggahetvā tattha sāraṃ apassanto “sampaṛāyikatthaṃ gavesissāmī”ti isipabbajjaṃ pabbajitvā pabbatapāde viharanto pañcābhīṇṇā⁴ aṭṭhasamāpattilābhī hutvā viharanto Buddhuppādaṃ sutvā Satthu santikaṃ gantvā dhammaṃ sutvā

1. Taṃ cittapaṇidhiṃ (Sī)

3. Bakkhula (Sī, I)

2. Īretabbato (Ka)

4. Pañcābhīṇṇo (Ka)

saraṇesu paṭiṭṭhito Satthu udarābādhe uppanne araṇṇato bhesajjāni āharitvā taṃ vūpasametvā tattha puññaṃ¹ ārogyatthāya pariṇāmetvā tato cuto brahmaloke nibbattitvā ekaṃ asaṅkhyeyyaṃ devamanusSESu saṃsaranto Padumuttarabuddhakāle Haṃsavatīnagare kulagehe nibbatto Satthāraṃ ekaṃ bhikkhuṃ appābādhānaṃ aggaṭṭhāne ṭhapentaṃ disvā sayāṃ taṃ ṭhānantaraṃ ākaṅkhanto paṇidhānaṃ katvā yāvajīvaṃ kusalaṃ upacinitvā sugatīsuveva saṃsaranto Vipassissa Bhagavato nibbattito puretameva Bandhumatīnagare brāhmaṇakule nibbatto purimanayeneva isipabbajjaṃ pabbajitvā jhānābhiññālābhī hutvā pabbatapāde vasanto Buddhuppādaṃ sutvā Satthu santikaṃ gantvā dhammaṃ sutvā saraṇesu paṭiṭṭhito bhikkhūnaṃ tiṇapupphakaroge² uppanne taṃ vūpasametvā tattha yāvātāyukaṃ ṭhatvā tato cuto brahmaloke nibbattitvā ekanavutikappe devamanusSESu saṃsaranto Kassapassa Bhagavato kāle Bārāṇasiyaṃ kulagehe nibbattitvā gharāvāsaṃ vasanto ekaṃ jīṇṇaṃ vinasamānaṃ mahāvihāraṃ disvā tattha uposathāgārādikaṃ sabbaṃ āvasathaṃ kāretvā tattha bhikkhusaṃghassa sabbaṃ bhesajjaṃ paṭiyādetvā³ yāvajīvaṃ kusalaṃ katvā ekaṃ Buddhantaraṃ devamanusSESu saṃsaranto amhākaṃ Bhagavato uppattito puretameva Kosambiyaṃ seṭṭhigehe nibbatti⁴. So arogabhāvāya Mahāyamunāya nhāpiyamāno dhātiyā hatthato macchena gilito macche kevaṭṭahatthagate Bārāṇasiseṭṭhibhariyāya vikkīṇitvā gahite phāliyamānepi puññabalena arogoyeva hutvā tāya puttoti gahetvā posiyamāno taṃ pavattiṃ sutvā janakehi matāpitūhi “ayaṃ amhākaṃ putto, detha no puttaṃ”ti anuyoge kate raṇṇā “ubhayesampi sādharāṇo hotū”ti dvinnāṃ kulānaṃ dāyādabhāvena vinicchayaṃ katvā ṭhapitattā **Bākuloti** laddhanāmo vayappatto hutvā mahatiṃ sampattiṃ anubhavanto āsītiko hutvā Satthu santike dhammaṃ sutvā paṭiladdhasaddho pabbajitvā sattāhameva puthujjano ahoSi, aṭṭhame aruṇe saha paṭisambhidāhi arahattaṃ pāpuṇi. Tena vuttaṃ **Apadāne**⁵—

1. Taṃ puññaṃ (Sī)

2. Tiṇapupphikaroge (Ka) Ma-Ṭṭha 4. 139; Am-Ṭṭha 1. 237 piṭṭhesu passitabbaṃ.

3. Paṭiyādapetvā (Sī)

4. Nibbatto (Ka)

5. Khu 3. 385 piṭṭhādī-u.

“Himavantassāvidūre, Sobhito nāma pabbato.
 Assamo sukato mayhaṃ, sakasissehi māpito.
 Maṇḍapā ca¹ bahū tattha, pupphitā sindhuvārakā².
 Kapitthā ca bahū tattha, pupphitā jīvajīvākā.
 Nigguṇḍiyo bahū tattha, badarāmalakāni ca.
 Phārusakā alābū ca, puṇḍarīkā ca pupphitā.
 Āḷakā bheluvā tattha, kadalī mātuluṅgakā.
 Mahānāmā bahū tattha, ajjunā ca piyaṅgukā.
 Kosambā saḷalā nimbā, nigrodhā ca kapitthanā³.
 Ediso assamo mayhaṃ, sasissohaṃ tahiṃ vasiṃ.
 Anomadassī Bhagavā, Sayambhū Lokanāyako.
 Gavesaṃ paṭisallānaṃ, mama’ssamamupāgami.
 Upetamhi mahāvīre, Anomadassimahāyase.
 Khaṇena Lokanāthassa, vātābādho samuṭṭhahi.
 Vicaranto araṇṇamhi, addasaṃ Lokanāyakaṃ.
 Upagantvāna Sambuddhaṃ, cakkhumantaṃ mahāyasaṃ.
 Iriyañcāpi disvāna, upalakkhesahaṃ tadā.
 Asaṃsayam hi Buddhassa, byādhi no udapajjatha.
 Khippaṃ assamamāgañchiṃ, mama sissāna santike.
 Bhesajjaṃ kattukāmohaṃ, sisse āmantayim tadā.
 Paṭissuṇitvāna me vākyam, sissā sabbe sagāravā.
 Ekajjhaṃ sannipatiṃsu, Satthugāravatā mama.
 Khippaṃ pabbatamāruiya, sabbosadhamahāsahaṃ.
 Pāṇiyayogaṃ katvāna, Buddhasetṭhassadāsahaṃ.
 Paribhutte mahāvīre, Sabbaññu Lokanāyake.
 Khippaṃ vāto vūpasami, Sugatassa Mahesino.

1. Pādapā ca (Sī)

2. Sindhuvāritā (Ka)

3. Kapitthakā (Sī)

Passaddhaṃ darathaṃ disvā, Anomadassī mahāyaso.
Sakāsane nisīditvā, imā gāthā abhāsatha.

Yo me pādāsi bhesajjaṃ, byādhiṇca samayī mama.
Tamahaṃ kittayissāmi, suṇātha mama bhāsato.

Kappasatasahassāni, devaloke ramissati.
Vādite tūriye tattha, modissati sadā ayaṃ¹.

Manussalokamāgantvā, sukkamūlena codito.
Sahassakkhattuṃ rājā ca, cakkavattī bhavissati.

Pañcapaññāsakappamhi, Anomo nāma² khattiyo.
Cāturanto vijitāvī, jambumaṇḍassa issaro.

Sattaratanasampanno, cakkavattī mahabbalo.
Tāvatiṃsepi khobhetvā, issaraṃ kārayissati.

Devabhūto manusso vā, appābhādho bhavissati.
Pariggahaṃ vivajjetvā, byādhiṃ loke tarissati.

Aparimeyye ito kappe, Okkākakulasambhavo.
Gotamo nāma gottena, Satthā loke bhavissati.

Tassa dhammesu dāyādo, oraso dhammanimmito.
Sabbāsava pariññāya, nibbāyissati'nāsavo.

Kilese jhāpayitvāna, taṇhāsotaṃ³ tarissati.
Bākulo nāma nāmena, hessati Satthu sāvako.

Idaṃ sabbaṃ abhiññāya, Gotamo Sakyapuṇḍavo.
Bhikkhusaṃghe nisīditvā, etadagge ṭhapessati.

Anomadassī Bhagavā, Sayambhū Lokanāyako.
Vivekānuvilokento, mama'ssamamupāgami.

Upāgataṃ mahāvīraṃ, sabbaññuṃ Lokanāyakaṃ.
Sabbosadhena tappesiṃ, pasanno sehi paṇibhi.

1. Sadāsayaṃ (Sī)

2. Aranemī nāma (Sī)

3. Kaṅkhāsotaṃ (Sī, Ka)

Tassa me sukataṃ kammaṃ, sukhette bijasampadā.
 Khepetuṃ neva sakkomi, tadā hi sukataṃ mama.
 Lābhā mama suladdhaṃ me, yohaṃ¹ addakkhi nāyakaṃ.
 Tena kammāvesesena, pattomhi acalaṃ padaṃ.
 Sabbam’etaṃ abhiññāya, Gotamo Sakyapuṅgavo.
 Bhikkhusaṃghe nisīditvā, etadagge ṭhapesi maṃ.
 Aparimeyye ito kappe, yaṃ kammamakarim tadā.
 Duggatiṃ nābhijānāmi, bhesajjassa idaṃ phalaṃ.
 Kilesā jhāpitā mayhaṃ -pa- kataṃ Buddhassa sāsanan’ti.

Arahattaṃ pana patvā ekadivasam Satthārā attano sāvake paṭipāṭiyā
 ṭhānantare ṭhapentena appābādhānaṃ aggaṭṭhāne ṭhapito so
 parinibbānasamaye saṃghamajjhe bhikkhūnaṃ ovādamukhena aññaṃ
 byākaronto—

225. “Yo pubbe karaṇīyāni, pacchā so kātumicchati.
 Sukhā so dhamṣate ṭhānā, pacchā ca manutappati.

226. Yañhi kayirā tañhi vade, yaṃ na kayirā na taṃ vade.
 Akarontaṃ bhāsamānaṃ, pari jānanti paṇḍitā.

227. Susukhaṃ vata nibbānaṃ, Sammāsambuddhadesitaṃ.
 Asokaṃ virajaṃ khemaṃ, yattha dukkhaṃ nirujjhatī’ti—

gāthāttayamabhāsi².

Tattha **yo pubbe karaṇīyāni, pacchā so kātumicchati**ti yo puggalo
 pubbe puretaraṃ jarārogādīhi anabhibhūtakāleyeva kātabbāni attano
 hitasukhāvahāni kammāni pamādasena akatvā pacchā so kātabbakālaṃ
 atikkamitvā kātuṃ icchati. **Soti** ca nipātamattaṃ. Tadā pana jarārogādīhi
 abhibhūtattā kātuṃ na sakkoti, asakkonto ca **sukhā so dhamṣate ṭhānā,**
pacchā ca manutappatiti so puggalo

1. Yamahaṃ (Sī)

2. Imā tisso gāthā abhāsi (I)

sukhā thānā saggato nibbānato ca tadupāyassa anuppāditattā parihāyanto “akataṃ me kalyāṇaṃ”ti-ādinā¹ pacchā ca anutappati vipphaṇṇasāram āpajjati. **Ma-kāro** padasandhikaro. Ahaṃ pana karaṇīyaṃ katvā eva tumhe evaṃ vadāmīti dassento “**yañhi kayirā**”ti dutiyaṃ gāthamāha.

Tattha **parijānantīti** “ettako ayan”ti paricchijja jānanti na bahuṃ² maññantīti attho. Sammāpaṭipattivasena hi yathāvādī tathākārī eva sobhati, na tato aññathā. Karaṇīyapariyāyena sādharmaṇato vuttamatthaṃ idāni sarūpato dassetuṃ “**susukhaṃ vatā**”ti-ādinā tatiyaṃ gāthamāha. Tassattho— sammā sāmaṃ sabbadhammānaṃ Buddhattā **Sammāsambuddhena** Bhagavatā **desitaṃ** sabbaso sokahetūnaṃ abhāvato **asokaṃ** vigatarāgādirajattā **vīrajaṃ** catūhi yogehi anupaddutattā **khemam** nibbānaṃ suṭṭhu **sukhaṃ vata**, kasmā? **Yattha** yasmiṃ nibbāne sakalaṃ **vaṭṭadukkham** **nirujjhati** accantameva vūpasamatīti.

Bākulattheragāthāvaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

4. Dhaniyattheragāthāvaṇṇanā

Sukhañce jīvitum iccheti āyasmato Dhaniyattherassa gāthā. Kā uppatti? Ayampi purimabuddhesu katādhikāro tattha tattha bhava puññāni upacinanto Sikhissa Bhagavato kāle kulagehe nibbattitvā viññutaṃ patto ekadivasaṃ Satthāraṃ disvā pasannamānaso naḷamālāya pūjaṃ akāsi. So tena puññakammena evamanussesu saṃsaranto imasmiṃ Buddhuppāde Rājagahe kumbhakārakule nibbattitvā **Dhaniyoti** laddhanāmo vayappatto kumbhakārakammena jīvati. Tena ca samayena Satthā Dhaniyassa kumbhakārassa sālāyaṃ nisīditvā Pukkusātissa³ kulaputtassa **Chadhātuvibhaṅgasuttaṃ**⁴ desesi. So taṃ sutvā katakicco ahosi. Dhaniyo tassa parinibbutabhāvaṃ sutvā “niyyānikaṃ vata Buddhasāsaṇaṃ, yattha ekarattiparicayenāpi vaṭṭadukkhato muñcituṃ sakkā”ti paṭiladdhasaddho pabbajitvā

1. Ma 3. 203; Khu 10. 155 piṭṭhe.

3. Pakkusātissa (Ka)

2. Bahu (Si, I)

4. Ma 3. 281 piṭṭhādīsu.

kuṭimaṇḍanānuyutto viharanto kuṭikaraṇaṃ paṭicca Bhagavatā garahito
saṃghike senāsane vasanto vipassanaṃ vaḍḍhetvā arahattaṃ pāpuṇi.

Tena vuttaṃ **Apadāne**¹—

“Suvannaṇaṇṇaṃ Sambuddhaṃ, āhutaṇṇaṃ paṭiggahaṃ.

Vipinaggena² gacchantāṃ, addasaṃ Lokanāyakaṃ.

Naḷamālaṃ gahetvāna, nikkhamanto ca tāvade³.

Tatthaddasāsiṃ Sambuddhaṃ, oghatiṇṇamanāsavaṃ.

Pasannacitto sumano, naḷamālamapūjayiṃ.

Dakkhiṇeyyaṃ mahāvīraṃ, sabbalokānukampakaṃ.

Ekatimse ito kappe, yaṃ mālamabhiropayiṃ⁴.

Duggatiṃ nābhijānāmi, Buddhapūjāyidaṃ phalaṃ.

Kilesā jhāpitā mayhaṃ -pa- kataṃ Buddhassa sāsanaṃ”ti.

Arahattaṃ pana patvā ye bhikkhū dhutaṅgasamādhānena attānaṃ
ukkamsetvā saṃghabhaddādiṃ sādhiyante aññe bhikkhū avajānanti, tesāṃ
ovādadānamukhena aññaṃ byākaronto—

228. “Sukhañca jīvitum icche, sāmāññasmiṃ apekkhavā.

Saṃghikaṃ nātimaññeyya, cīvaraṃ pānabhojanaṃ.

229. Sukhañce jīvitum icche, sāmāññasmiṃ apekkhavā.

Ahi mūsikasobbhaṃva, sevetha sayanāsanaṃ.

130. Sukhañce jīvitum icche, sāmāññasmiṃ apekkhavā.

Itarītarena tusseyya, ekadhammañca bhavaye”ti—

tisso gāthā abhāsi.

Tattha **ukhañce jīvitum icche, sāmāññasmiṃ apekkhavā**ti
sāmāññasmiṃ samaṇabhāve apekkhavā sikkhāya tibbagāravo hutvā sukhaṃ
jīvitum iccheyya ce, anesanaṃ pahāya sāmāññasukhena sace jīvitukāmoti

1. Khu 4. 46 piṭṭhe.

3. Tāvadevahaṃ (Ka)

2. Pavanaggena (Sī)

4. Yaṃ pupphamabhiropayiṃ (Sī)

attho. **Samghikaṃ nātimaññeyya, cīvaraṃ pānabhojananti** samghato ābhataṃ cīvaraṃ āhāraṃ¹ na avamaññeyya, samghassa uppajjanakalābho nāma parisuddhuppādo hotīti taṃ paribhuñjantassa ājīvapārisukkkhisambhavena² sāmaññasukhaṃ hatthagatamevāti adhippāyo. **Ahi mūsikasobbhaṃvāti** ahi viya mūsikāya khatabilaṃ **seveṭṭha** seveyya senāsanam. Yathā nāma sappo sayamattano āsayam akatvā mūsikāya aññena vā kate āsaye vasitvā yena kāmam pakkamati, evamevaṃ³ bhikkhu sayam senāsanakaraṇā saṃkilesam anāpajjitvā yattha katthaci vasitvā pakkameyyāti attho.

Idāni vutte avutte ca paccaye yathālābhasantoseneva sāmaññasukham⁴ hoti, na aññathāti assento āha “**itarītarena tusseyyā**”ti, yena kenaci hīnena vā paṇītena vā yathāladdhena paccayena santosam āpajjeyyāti attho.

Ekaḍhammanti appamādadhammaṃ, taṃ hi anuyuñjantassa⁵ anavajjam sabbaṃ lokiyasukhaṃ lokuttarasukhaṃca hatthagatameva hoti. Tenāha Bhagavā “appamatto hi jhāyanto, pappoti vipulaṃ sukhaṃ”ti⁶.

Dhaniyattheragāthāvaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

5. Mātāṅgaputtattheragāthāvaṇṇanā

Atisīṭanti āyasmato Mātāṅgaputtattherassa gāthā. Kā uppatti? Ayaṃ kira Padumuttarassa Bhagavato kāle Himavantasamīpe mahato Jātassarassa heṭṭhā mahati Nāgabhavane mahānubhāvo Nāgarājā hutvā nibbatto ekadivasam Nāgabhavanato nikkhamitvā vicaranto Satthāraṃ ākāseṇa gacchantam disvā pasannamānaso attano sīsamaṇinā⁷ pūjam akāsi. So tena puññakammena devamanussesu saṃsaranto imasmiṃ Buddhuppāde Kosalaratṭhe Mātāṅgassa nāma kuṭumbikassa putto hutvā

1. Āgataṃ cīvaramāhāraṇa (Sī, I)

2. Sabhāvena (Sī, I)

3. Evameva ca (Sī)

4. Sāmaññaṃ sukhaṃ (Sī)

5. Appamādadhammaṃ anuyuñjantassa (Sī, I)

6. Ma 2. 308; Khu 1. 17 piṭṭhesu.

7. Kaṇṭhamāṇinā (Sī, I)

nibbatto **Mātaṅgaputtot**veva paññāyittha. So viññutaṃ patto alasajāṭiko
hutvā kiñci kammaṃ akaronto ñātakehi aññehi ca garahito “sukhajīvino ime
samaṇā Sakyaputtiyā”ti sukhajīvitaṃ ākaṅkhanto bhikkhūhi kataparicayo
hutvā Satthāraṃ upasaṅkamitvā dhammaṃ sutvā paṭiladdhasaddho
pabbajitvā aññe bhikkhū iddhimante disvā iddhibalaṃ patthetvā Satthu
santike kammaṭṭhānaṃ gahetvā bhāvanaṃ anuyuñjanto chaḷabhiñño ahosi.
Tena vuttaṃ **Apadāne**¹—

“Padumuttato nāma Jino, sabbadhammāna pāragū.
Vivekakāmo Sambuddho, gacchate anilañjase.

Avidūre Himavantassa Mahājātassaro ahu.
Tattha me bhavanaṃ āsi, puññakammena saṃyutaṃ.

Bhavanā abhinikkhamma, addasaṃ Lokanāyakaṃ.
Indīvaraṃva jalitaṃ², ādittaṃva hutāsanaṃ.

Vicinaṃ naddasaṃ³ pupphaṃ, pūjayissanti nāyakaṃ.
Sakaṃ cittaṃ pasādetvā, avandiṃ Satthuno ahaṃ.

Mama sīse maṇiṃ gayha⁴, pūjayiṃ Lokanāyakaṃ.
Imāya maṇipūjāya, vipāko hotu bhaddako.

Padumuttaro Lokavidū, āhutīnaṃ paṭiggaho.
Antalikkhe ṭhito Satthā, imaṃ gāthaṃ abhāsatha.

So te ijjhātu saṅkappo, labhassu vipulaṃ sukhaṃ.
Imāya saṇipūjāya, anubhohi mahāyasaṃ.

Idaṃ vatvāna Bhagavā, Jalajuttamanāmakō.
Agamāsi Buddhaseṭṭho, yattha cittaṃ paṇihitaṃ.

Saṭṭhikappāni devindo, devarajjamakārayiṃ.
Anekasatakkhattuñca, cakkavattī ahasaṃ.

Pubbakammaṃ sarantassa, devabhūtaṃ me sato.
Maṇi nibbattate mayhaṃ, ālokakaraṇo mamaṃ.

1. Khu 4. 46 piṭṭhādīsu.

3. Addasaṃ (Sī)

2. Indavajirajalitaṃ (Sī)

4. Mama sīsaṃ maṇiṃ paggayha (Sī)

Chaḷasītisahassāni, nāriyo me pariggahā.
 Vicittavatthābharaṇā, āmukkamaṇikuṇḍalā.
 Aḷārapamhā hasulā, susaṇṇā¹ tanumajjhimā.
 Parivārenti maṃ niccam, maṇipūjāyidaṃ phalaṃ.
 Soṇṇamayā maṇimayā, lohitaṅkamayā tathā.
 Bhaṇḍā me sukatā honti, yadicchasi² piḷhandhanā.
 Kūṭāgārā gahā rammā, sayanaṅca mahārahaṃ.
 Mama saṅkappamaṇṇāya, nibbattanti yadicchakaṃ.
 Lābhā tesam suladdhaṅca, ye labhanti upassutim.
 Puṇṇakkhettaṃ manussānaṃ, osadhaṃ sabbapāṇinaṃ.
 Mayhampi sukataṃ kammaṃ, yohaṃ adakkhi nāyakaṃ.
 Vinipātā pamuttomhi, pattomhi acalaṃ padaṃ.
 Yaṃ yaṃ yonūpapajjāmi, devattaṃ atha mānusaṃ.
 Divasaṅceva rattiṅca, āloko hoti me sadā.
 Tāyeva maṇipūjāya, anubhotvāna sampadā.
 Ñāṇāloko mayā diṭṭho, pattāmi acalaṃ padaṃ.
 Satasahassito kappe, yaṃ maṇim abhipūjayim.
 Duggatiṃ nābhijānāmi, maṇipūjāyidaṃ phalaṃ.
 Kilesā jhāpitā mayhaṃ -pa- kataṃ Buddhassa sāsanaṃ”ti.

Chaḷabhiñño pana hutvā puggalādhiṭṭhānavasena kosajjaṃ garahanto
 attano ca vīriyārambhaṃ kittento—

231. “Atisītaṃ ati-uṇhaṃ, atisāyamidaṃ ahu.
 Iti vissaṭṭhakammante, khaṇā accenti māṇave.

232. Yo ca sītaṅca uṇhaṅca, tiṇā bhiyyo na maṇṇati.
 Kamaṃ purisakiccāni, so sukhā na viḥayati.

233. Dabbaṃ kusaṃ poṭakilaṃ, usīraṃ muñjapabbajaṃ.

Urasā panudissāmi, vivekamanubrūhayan”ti—

gāthāttayamāha.

Tattha **atisīṭanti** himapātavaddalādinā¹ ativiya sītaṃ, **idaṃ ahūti** ānetvā sambandho. **Ati-uṇḥanti** ghammaparitāpādinā ativiya uṇhaṃ, ubhayenapi utuvasena Kosajjavatthumāha. **Atisāyanti** divasassa pariṇatīyā² atisāyaṃ, sāyaggahaṇeneva³ cettha pātopi saṅgayhati, tadubhayena kālavasena⁴ Kosajjavatthumāha. **Itīti** iminā pakārena. Etena “idha bhikkhave bhikkhunā⁵ kammaṃ kattabbaṃ hotī”ti-ādinā⁶ vuttaṃ Kosajjavatthum saṅgaṇhāti. **Vissatṭhakammanteti** pariccattayogakammante. **Khaṇāti** Buddhuppādādayo brahmacariyavāsassa okāsā. **Accentīti** atikkamanti. **Māṇaveti** satte. **Tiṇā bhiyyo na maññatīti** tiṇato upari na maññati, tiṇaṃ viya maññati, sītuṇhāni abhibhavitvā attanā kattabbaṃ karoti. **Karanti** karonto. **Purisakiccānīti** vīrapurisena kattabbāni attahitaparahitāni. **Sukhāti** sukhato, nibbānasukhatoti adhippāyo. Tatiyagāthāya attho heṭṭhā vuttoyeva.

Mātaṅgaputtattheragāthāvaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

6. Khujjasobhitattheragāthāvaṇṇanā

Ye cittakathī bahussutāti āyasmato Khujjasobhitattherassa gāthā. Kā uppatti? Ayaṃ kira Padumuttarassa Bhagavato kāle kulagehe nibbattitvā viññutaṃ patto ekadivasam Bhagavantam mahatā bhikkhusaṃghena saddhiṃ gacchantam disvā pasannamānaso dasahi gāthāhi abhitthavi. So tena puññakammena devamanussesu saṃsaranto imasmiṃ Buddhuppāde Pāṭaliputtanagare brāhmaṇakule nibbatti, “Sobhito”tissa

1. Vadalikādinā (I)

2. Pariyante (Sī)

3. Atidivāsāyaṃ gahaṇeneva (I)

4. Natthi (Sī, Ka)

5. Bhikkhuno (Sī)

6. Am 3. 147; Dī 3. 211 piṭṭhesu.

nāmaṃ ahosi. Thokaṃ khujjadhātukatāya¹ pana **Khujjasobhitot**veva paññāyittha. So vayappatto Sathhari parinibbute Ānandattherassa santike pabbajitvā chaḷabhiñño ahosi. Tena vuttaṃ **Apadāne**²—

“Kakudham vilasantaṃva, devadevaṃ narāsabham.
Rathiyam paṭipajjantaṃ, ko disvā na pasīdati.

Tamandakāraṃ⁴ nāsetvā, santāretvā bahum janam.
Ñāṇālokena jotantaṃ, ko disvā na pasīdati.

Vasīsatasahassemi, nīyantaṃ Lokanāyakaṃ.
Uddharantaṃ bahū satte, ko disvā na pasīdati.

Āhanantaṃ dhammabheriṃ, maddantaṃ titthiye gaṇe.
Sīhanādaṃ vinadantaṃ, ko disvā na pasīdati.

Yāvatā brahmalokato, āgantvāna sabrahmakā.
Pucchanti nipuṇe pañhe, ko disvā na pasīdati.

Yassañjaliṃ karitvāna, āyācanti sadevakā.
Tena puññaṃ anubhonti, ko disvā na pasīdati.

Sabbe janā samāgantvā, sampavārenti cakkhumam.
Na vikampati ajjhiṭṭho, ko disvā na pasīdati.

Nagaraṃ pavisato yassa, ravanti bheriyo bahū.
Vinadanti gajā mattā, ko disvā na pasīdati.

Vīthiyā gacchato yassa, sabbābhā jotate sadā.
Abbhunnaṭā samā honti, ko disvā na pasīdati.

Byāharantassa Buddhassa, cakkavāḷampi suyyati.
Sabbe satte viññāpeti, ko disvā na pasīdati.

Satasahassito kappe, yaṃ Buddhamabhikittayim.
Duggatiṃ nābhijānāmi, kittanāya idaṃ phalaṃ.

Kilesā jhāpitā mayhaṃ -pa- kataṃ Buddhassa sāsanam”ti.

1. Dhātu-katāya (I)

2. Khu 4. 43 piṭṭhādīsu.

3. Tamandhakāre (Sī)

Chalabhiñño pana hutvā paṭhamamahāsaṅgītikāle Rājagahe sattapaṇṇiguhāyaṃ sannipatitena saṅghena “āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ āmantehī”¹ti āṇatto pathaviyaṃ nimujjitvā therassa purato utṭhahitvā saṅghassa sāsanaṃ ārocetvā sayam puretaraṃ ākāsena gantvā sattapaṇṇiguhādvāraṃ sampāpuṇi. Tena ca samayena Mārassa mārakāyikānañca paṭisedhanattham devasaṅghena pesitā aññatarā devatā sattapaṇṇiguhādvāre ṭhitā hoti, tassā Khujjasobhito thero² attano āgamaṇaṃ kathento—

234. “Ye cittakathī bahussutā,
Samaṇā Pāṭaliputtavāsino.
Tesa’ññataroyam’āyuvā,
Dvāre tiṭṭhati Khujjasobhito”ti—

paṭhamam gāthamāha.

Tattha **cittakathī**ti vicittadhammakathikā, saṅkhipanaṃ vitthāraṇaṃ³ gambhīrakaraṇaṃ uttānīkaraṇaṃ kaṅkhāvinodanaṃ dhammapatiṭṭhāpananti evamādihi nānāyehi paresaṃ ajjhāsayaṇurūpaṃ dhammassa kathanasīlāti attho. **Bahussutā**ti pariyattipaṭivedhabāhusaccapāripūriyā bahussutā. Sabbaso samitapāpatāya **samaṇā. Pāṭaliputtavāsino, tesa’ññataroti** Pāṭaliputtanagaravāsītāya Pāṭaliputtavāsino, tesaṃ aññataro, **ayaṃ āyuvā** dīghāyu āyasmā. **Dvāre tiṭṭhati**ti sattapaṇṇiguhāya dvāre tiṭṭhati, saṅghassa anumatiyā pavisitunti attho. Taṃ sutvā sā devatā therassa āgamaṇaṃ saṅghassa nivedentī—

235. “Ye cittakathī -pa- dvāre tiṭṭhati māluterito”ti—

dutiyam gāthamāha.

Tattha **māluteritoti** iddhicittajanitena vāyunā erito⁴, iddhibalena āgatoti attho.

1. Ānehīti (I)

3. Vitthārakaraṇaṃ (Sī)

2. Khujjasobhitatthero (Sī)

4. Vāyunā ca īrito (Sī), vāyunāva erito (I)

Evam tāya devatāya niveditena saṅghena katokāso thero saṅghassa santikaṃ gacchanto—

236. “Suyuddhena suyitṭhena, saṅgānavijayena ca.

Brahmacariyānuciṇṇena, evāyaṃ sukhamedhatī”ti—

imāya tatiyagāthāya aññaṃ byākāsi.

Tattha **suyuddhenā**ti pubbabhāge¹ tadaṅgavikkhambhanappahānavasena kilesehi suṭṭhu yujjhanena. **Suyitṭhenā**ti antarantarā kalyāṇamittehi dinnasappāyadhammādānena. **Saṅgānavijayena cāti** samucchadappahānavasena sabbaso kilesābhisaṅkhāranimmathanena laddhasaṅgānavijayena ca. **Brahmacariyānuciṇṇenā**ti anuciṇṇena aggamaggabrahmacariyena. **Evāyaṃ sukhamedhatī**ti evaṃ vuttappakārena ayaṃ Khujjasobhito nibbānasukhaṃ phalasamāpattisukhaṃca edhati², anubhavatīti attho.

Khujjasobhitattheragāthāvaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

7. Vāraṇattheragāthāvaṇṇanā

Yodha koci manussesūti āyasmato Vāraṇattherassa gāthā. Kā uppatti? Ayampi purimabuddhesu katādhikāro tattha tattha bhava puññaṇi karonto ito dvānavute kappe Tassassa Bhagavato uppattito puretameva brāhmaṇakule³ nibbattitvā brāhmaṇānaṃ vijjāsippesu pārāgū hutvā isipabbajjaṃ pabbajitvā catupaṇṇāsasahassānaṃ antevāsikānaṃ mante vācento vasatī. Tena ca samayena Tissassa Bhagavato bodhisattabhūtaṃ Tusitā kāyā cavitvā carimabhava mātukucchiṃ okkamanena mahāpathavikampo ahosi. Taṃ disvā mahājano bhūto saṃviggo naṃ isiṃ upasaṅkamitvā pathavikampana⁴ kāraṇaṃ pucchi. So “mahābodhisatto mātukucchiṃ okkami, tenāyaṃ pathavikampo, tasmā mā bhāyathā”ti Buddhuppādassa pubbanimittabhāvaṃ kathetvā samassāsesi, Buddhārammaṇaṃca pītiṃ paṭivedesi. So tena puññaṇakammena

1. Pubbabhāgena (Sī, I)

3. Sumedhabrāhmaṇakule (Sī, I)

2. Edhati pāpuṇāti (Sī, I)

4. Pathavikampa (I)

devamanussesu saṁsaranto imasmiṁ Buddhuppāde Kosalaraṭṭhe
brāhmaṇakule nibbattitvā **Vāraṇoti** laddhanāmo vayappatto aññatarassa
āraññakassa therassa santike dhammaṁ sutvā laddhappasādo pabbajitvā
samaṇadhammaṁ karoti. So ekadivasaṁ Buddhupaṭṭhānaṁ gacchanto
antarāmagge ahinakule aññamaññaṁ kalahaṁ katvā kālaṅkate disvā “ime
sattā aññamaññavirodhena jīvitakkhayaṁ pattā”ti saṁviggamānaso hutvā
Bhagavato santikaṁ gato, tassa Bhagavā citta-cāraṁ ñatvā tadanurūpameva
ovādaṁ dento—

237. “Yodha koci manussesu, parapāṇāni hiṁsati.
Asmā lokā paramhā ca, ubhayā dhamṣate naro.

238. Yo ca mettena cittena, sabbapāṇānukampati.
Bahum hi so pasavati, puññaṁ tādīsako naro.

239. Subhāsitaṁ sikkhetha, samaṇūpāsanaṁ ca.
Ekāsaṇassa ca raho, cittavūpasamaṁ cā”ti—

tisso gāthā abhāsi.

Tattha **yodha koci manussesūti** idha manussesu yo koci khattiyo vā
brāhmaṇo vā vesso vā suddho vā gahaṭṭho vā pabbajito vā.
Manussaggahaṇaṁ cettha ukkaṭṭhasattanidassananti daṭṭhabbaṁ. **Parapāṇāni**
hiṁsatīti parasatte māreti vibādhati ca. **Asmā lokāti** idha lokato. **Paramhāti**
paralokato. **Ubhayā dhamṣateti** ubhayato¹ dhamṣati,
ubhayalokapariyāpannahitasukhato parihāyatīti attho. **Naroti** satto.

Evam parapīḷalakkhaṇaṁ pāpadhammaṁ dassetvā idāni
parapīḷānivattilakkhaṇaṁ kusalaṁ dhammaṁ dassento “**yo ca mettenā**”ti-
ādinā dutiyaṁ gāthamāha. Tattha **mettena cittenāti** mettāsampayuttana
cittena appanāpattana itarītareṇa vā. **Sabbapāṇānukampatīti** sabbe pāṇe
attano orasaputte viya mettāyati. **Bahum hi so pasavati, puññaṁ tādīsato**
naroti so tathārūpo mettāvihārī puggalo bahum mahantaṁ anappakaṁ
kusalaṁ pasavati paṭilabhati adhigacchati.

1. Tadubhayato ca (Sī, I)

Idāni tam¹ sasambhāre samathavipassanādhamme niyojento
 “**subhāsītassā**”ti-ādina tatiyaṃ gāthamāha. Tattha **subhāsītassa sikkhethāti**
 appicchakathādibhedam subhāsitaṃ pariyattidhammaṃ
 savanadhāraṇaparipucchādivasena² sikkheyya. **Samaṇūpāsana**ssa cāti
 samitapāpānaṃ samaṇānaṃ kalyāṇamittānaṃ upāsakānaṃ kālena kālaṃ
 upasaṅkamitvā payirupāsanañceva paṭipattiyā tesaṃ samīpacariyaṇca
 sikkheyya. **Ekāsanassa ca raho cittavūpasamassa cāti** ekassa asahāyassa
 kāyavivekaṃ anubrūhantassa raho kammaṭṭhānānuyogavasena āsanaṃ
 nisajjaṃ sikkheyya. Evaṃ kammaṭṭhānaṃ anuyuñjanto bhāvanaṃ ca
 matthakaṃ pāpento samucchedavasena kilesānaṃ cittassa vūpasamaṇca
 sikkheyya. Yāhi adhisīlasikkhādīhi³ kilesā accantameva vūpasantā pahīnā
 honti, tā maggaphalasikkhā⁴ sikkhantassa accantameva cittaṃ vūpasantaṃ
 nāma hotīti. Gāthāpariyosāne vipassanaṃ vaḍḍhetvā
 arahattaṃ pāpuṇi. Tena vuttaṃ **Apadāne**⁵—

“Ajjhogāhetvā Himavaṃ, mante vācemahaṃ tadā.
 Catupaññāsasahassāni, sissā mayhaṃ upaṭṭhahum.

Adhitā vedagū sabbe, chaḷaṅge pāramiṃ gatā.
 Sakavijjāhupatthaddhā⁶, Himavante vasanti te.

Cavitvā Tusitā kāyā, devaputto mahāyaso.
 Uppajji mātukucchismim, sampajāno patissato.

Sambuddhe upapajjante, dasasahassi kampatha.
 Andhā cakkhum alabhiṃsu, uppajjantamhi nāyake.

Sabbākāraṃ pakampittha, kevalā vasudhā ayaṃ.
 Nigghosasaddaṃ sutvāna, ubbijjiṃsu⁷ mahājanā.

Sabbe janā samāgamma, āgacchum mama santikaṃ.
 Vasudhāyaṃ pakampittha, kim vipāko bhavissati.

1. Idāni (Ka)

2. Savaṇadhāraṇaparicayaparipucchādivasena (Sī, I)

3. Sikkheyyāti, adhisīlasikkhādīhi (Sī)

4. Honti nāma, maggaphalasikkhāya (Sī, I)

6. Sakavijjāhupattabbā (Sī)

5. Khu 4. 44 piṭṭhādīsu.

7. Ottapimṣu (Ka)

Avacāsiṃ tadā tesam, mā bhetha natthi vo bhayaṃ.
 Visaṭṭhā hotha sabbepi, uppādoyaṃ suvatthiko.
 Aṭṭhahetūhi samphussa¹, vasudhāyaṃ pakampati².
 Tathā nimittā dissanti, obhāso vipulo mahā.
 Asaṃsayam buddhaseṭṭho, uppajjissati cakkhumā.
 Saññāpetvāna janataṃ, pañcasīle kathesaham.
 Sutvāna pañcasīlāni, Buddhuppādaṇca dullabham.
 Ubbegajāta sumanā, tuṭṭhahatṭhā ahaṃsu te.
 Dvenavute ito kappe, yaṃ nimittam viyākarim.
 Duggatiṃ nābhijānāmi, byākaraṇassidaṃ phalaṃ.
 Kilesā jhāpitā mayham -pa- kataṃ Buddhassa sāsanam”ti.

Vāraṇattheragāthāvaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

8. Vassikattheragāthāvaṇṇanā

Ekopi saddho medhāvīti āyasmato Vassikattherassa³ gāthā. Kā uppatti?
 Ayampi purimabuddhesu katādhikāro tattha tattha bhava puññāni karonto
 Atthadassissa Bhagavato kāle kulagehe nibbattitvā viññutaṃ patto
 ekadivasaṃ Satthāraṃ disvā pasannacitto pilakkhaphalāni⁴ adāsi. So tena
 puññakammena devamanussesu saṃsaranto imasmiṃ Buddhuppāde
 Kosalaratṭhe brāhmaṇakule nibbattitvā **Vassikoti** laddhanāmo vayappatto
 Satthu yamakapāṭihāriyaṃ disvā paṭiladdhasaddho pabbajitvā
 samaṇadhammaṃ karonto ābādhiko ahosi. Atha naṃ nātakā
 vejjaparidiṭṭhena bhesajjavidhinā upaṭṭhahitvā arogamakamsu. So tamhā
 ābādhā vuṭṭhito saṃvegajāto bhāvanam ussukkāpetvā chaḷabhiñño ahosi.
 Tena vuttam **Apadāne**⁵—

1. Atthahetūhi samphassaṃ (Sī)

2. Vasudhā sampakampati (Sī)

3. Passikattherassa (Sī, I)

4. Milakkhaphalāni (I)

5. Khu 4. 42 piṭṭhādīsu.

“Vanantare¹ Buddhāṃ disvā, Atthadassim mahāyasaṃ.

Pasannacitto sumano, pilakkhassa phalaṃ adā.

Aṭṭhārase kappasate, yaṃ phalaṃ adadiṃ tadā.

Duggatiṃ nābhijānāmi, phaladānassidaṃ phalaṃ.

Kilesā jhāpitā mayhaṃ -pa- kataṃ Buddhassa sāsanaṃ”ti.

Chalabhiñño pana hutvā ākāseṇa nātakānaṃ santikaṃ gantvā ākāse
ṭhito dhammaṃ desetvā te saraṇesu sīlesu ca paṭiṭṭhāpesi. Tesu keci
kālaṅkatā saraṇesu sīlesu ca paṭiṭṭhitattā sagge nibbattiṃsu. Atha naṃ Satthā
Buddhupaṭṭhānaṃ upagataṃ² “kiṃ te vassika nātīnaṃ ārogyaṃ”ti pucchi. So
nātīnaṃ attanā kataṃ upakāraṃ Satthu kathento—

240. “Ekopi saddho medhāvī, assaddhānī’ dha nātīnaṃ.

Dhammaṭṭho sīlasampanno, hoti atthāya bandhunaṃ.

241. Niggayha anukampāya, coditā nātayo mayā.

Ñātibaddhavadhavaṃ, kāraṃ katvāna bhikkhusu.

242. Te abbatṭitā kālaṅkatā, pattā te tiddiṃ sukhaṃ.

Bhātaro mayhaṃ mātā ca, modanti kāmakāmino”ti—

tisso gāthā abhāsi.

Tatthāyaṃ paṭhamagāthāya attho—yo kammaphalasaddhāya ca
ratanattayasaddhāya ca vasena **saddho**, tato eva kammassakataññādiyogato
medhāvī, Satthu ovādadhamme navalokuttaradhamme ca³ ṭhitattā
dhammaṭṭho, ācārasīlassa maggasīlassa phalasīlassa ca vasena
sīlasampanno, so **ekopi** yathāvuttāya saddhāya abhāvena **assaddhānaṃ idha**
imasmiṃ loke “amhākaṃ ime”ti nātābbaṭṭhena **nātīnaṃ**⁴, tathā
pemabaddhanena bandhanaṭṭhena “**bandhū**”ti ca laddhanāmānaṃ
bandhavānaṃ **atthāya** hitāya **hotī**ti.

1. Nabhante (Sī)

3. Ovādadhammena lokuttaradhamme (Sī, I)

2. Āgataṃ (I)

4. Ñātī (Ka)

Evam sādharmaṇato vuttamattham attūpanāyikaṃ katvā dassetuṃ “**niggayhā**”ti-ādinā itaragāthā vuttā. Tattha **niggayha anukampāya, coditā ñātayo mayāti** idānipi duggatā kusalam akatvā āyatim¹ parikkilesam puna mānubhavitthāti niggahetvā ñātayo mayā ovaditā². **Ñātibandhavapemena** “amhākaṃ ayaṃ bandhavo”ti evam pavattena pemena mama ovādaṃ atikkamituṃ asakkontā **kāram katvāna bhikkhūsu** pasannacittā hutvā cīvarādipaccayadānena ceva upaṭṭhānena ca bhikkhūsu sakkārasammānaṃ katvā **te abbatitā kālaṅkatā** hutvā imaṃ lokaṃ atikkantā. Puna **teti** nipātamattaṃ. **Tidivaṃ sukhanti** devalokapariyāpannasukhaṃ, sukhaṃ vā iṭṭhaṃ tidivaṃ adhigatā. Ke pana teti āha **bhātaro mayhaṃ mātā ca**³, **modanti kāmakāminoti**, attanā yathākāmitavattukāmasamaṅgino hutvā abhiramantīti⁴ attho.

Vassikattheragāthāvaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

9. Yasojattheragāthāvaṇṇanā

Kālapabbhaṅgasaṅkāsoti āyasmato Yasojattherassa gāthā. Kā uppati? Ayampi purimabuddhesu katādhikāro tattha tattha bhava puñṇāni upacinanto Vipassissa Bhagavato kāle āramagopakakule nibbattitvā viññutaṃ patto ekadivasam Vipassim Bhagavantaṃ ākāseṇa gacchantam dīsvā pasannamānaso labujaphalaṃ adāsi.

So tena puñṇakammena devamanussesu saṃsaranto imasmim Buddhuppāde Sāvattihināgaradvāre Kevaṭṭagāme pañcakulasatajeṭṭhakassa Kevaṭṭassa putto hutvā nibbatti, **Yasojotissa** nāmaṃ akaṃsu. So vayappatto attano sahāyehi Kevaṭṭaputtehi saddhim macchagahaṇattham Aciravatiyaṃ nadiyaṃ jālaṃ khipi. Tattheke suvaṇṇavaṇṇo mahāmaccho antojālaṃ pāvisi. Taṃ te⁵ rañño Pasenadissa dassesuṃ. Rājā “imassa suvaṇṇavaṇṇassa macchassa vaṇṇakāraṇaṃ Bhagavā jānātī”ti macchaṃ gāhāpetvā

1. Āyatim duggatim (Sī, I)

2. Coditā ovaditā (I)

3. Mātā cāti. (?)

4. Modanti abhiramantīti (Sī, I)

5. Natthi (Sī, I)

Bhagavato dassesi. Bhagavā “ayaṃ Kassapassa Sammāsambuddhassa sāsane osakkamāne pabbajitvā micchā¹ paṭipajjanto sāsanaṃ osakkāpetvā niraye nibbatto ekaṃ Buddhantaraṃ niraye paccitvā tato cuto Aciravatiyaṃ maccho hutvā nibbatto”ti vatvā tassa bhaginīnañca niraye nibbattabhāvaṃ, tassa Bhāṭikattherassa parinibbutabhāvañca teneva kathāpetvā imissā aṭṭhuppattiyā **Kapilasuttaṃ**² desesi.

Satthu desanaṃ sutvā Yasojo saṃvejajāto saddhiṃ attano sahāyehi Bhagavato santike pabbajitvā patirūpe ṭhāne vasanto ekadivasaṃ sapariso Bhagavantaṃ vanditum Jetavanaṃ agamāsi. Tassa āgamane senāsanapaññāpanādinā vihāre uccāsaddamahāsaddo ahosi. Taṃ sutvā “Bhagavā saparisaṃ Yasojaṃ paṇāmesī”ti sabbaṃ³ udāne⁴ āgatanayena veditabbaṃ. Paṇāmito pana⁵ āyasmā Yasojo kasābhīhato bhaddo assājānīyo viya saṃviggamānaso saddhiṃ parisāya Vaggumudāya nadiyā tīre vasanto ghaṭento vāyamanto vipassanaṃ vuḍḍhetvā antovasseyeva chaḷabhiñño ahosi. Tena vuttaṃ **Apadāne**⁶—

“Nagare Bandhumatiyā, ārāmiko ahaṃ tadā.

Addasaṃ virajaṃ Buddhaṃ, gacchantam anilañjase.

Labujaṃ phalamādāya, Buddhasettṭhassadāsahaṃ.

Ākāseva ṭhito santo, paṭiggaṇhi mahāyaso.

Vittisañjānanaṃ mayhaṃ, diṭṭhadhammasukhāvaho.

Phalaṃ Buddhassa datvāna, vippasannena cetasā.

Adhigañchiṃ tadā pītiṃ, vipulaṃ sukhamuttamaṃ.

Uppajjateva ratanaṃ, nibbattassa tahiṃ tahiṃ.

Ekanavutito kappe, yaṃ phalaṃ adadiṃ tadā.

Duggatiṃ nābhijānāmi, phaladānassidaṃ phalaṃ.

Kilesā jhāpitā mayhaṃ -pa- kataṃ Buddhassa sāsanaṃ”ti.

1. Micchāpaṭipattiṃ (Sī, I)

2. Idaṃ suttaṃ Khu 1. 321-2 piṭṭhesu Dhammacariyasuttanāmena āgataṃ.

3. Natthi (I)

4. Khu 1. 105 piṭṭhe.

5. Desanaṃ sutvā pana (I)

6. Khu 4. 42 Piṭṭhe.

Chalabhiññaṃ pana samānaṃ sapaṇisaṃ āyasmantaṃ Yasojaṃ Satthā pakkosivā āneñjasamāpattinā paṭisanthāramakāsi. So sabbepi dhutaṅgadhamme samādāya vattati. Tenassa sarīraṃ kisaṃ ahosi lūkhaṃ dubbaṇṇaṃ, taṃ Bhagavā paramappicchatāya pasaṃsanto—

243. “Kālapabbaṅgasaṅkāso, kiso dhamanisanthato.

Mattaññū annapānamhi, adīnamānasō naro”ti—

paṭhamam gāthamāha.

Tattha **kālapabbaṅgasaṅkāso**ti maṃsūpacayavigamena kisadusaṇṭhitasarīravayavatāya dantilatāpabbasadisaṅgo¹, tenāha “**kiso dhamanisanthato**”ti. **Kiso**ti² moneyyapaṭipadāpūraṇena kisasarīro. **Dhamanisanthato**ti dhamanīhi santhatagatto appamaṃsalohitatāya pākaṭīhi³ kaṇḍarasirāhi vitatasarīro. **Mattaññū**ti pariyesanapaṭiggahaṇaparibhogavissajjanesu pamāṇaññū. **Adīnamānasoti** kosajjādīhi anabhibhūtattā alīnacitto akusītavutti. **Naroti** puriso, porisassa dhurassa vahanato porisalakkaṇasampanno purisadhorayhoti adhippāyo.

Evam thero Satthārā pasaṭṭho pasaṭṭhabhāvānurūpaṃ attano adhivāsanakhantivīriyārambhavivekābhirabhikittanamukhena bhikkhūnaṃ dhammaṃ kathento—

244. “Phuṭṭho ḍaṃsehi makasehi, araṇṇasmim brahāvane.

Nāgo saṅgāmasīseva, sato tatrādhivāsaye.

245. Yathā brahmā tathā eko, yathā devo tathā duve.

Yathā gāmo tathā tayo, kolāhalaṃ tatuttarin”ti—

imā dve gāthā abhāsi.

Tattha **nāgo saṅgāmasīsevāti** yathā nāma ājāneyyo hatthināgo yuddhamaṇḍale asisattitomarādippahāre adhivāsetvā parasenaṃ viddhamseti, evam bhikkhu **araṇṇasmim brahāvane** araṇṇānīyaṃ⁴ ḍaṃsādiparissaye

1. Dantilatāpabbasarīrasaṅkāso (Ka)

2. Tenāha kisoti (Sī, I)

3. Pākaṭagatīhi (Sī, I)

4. Araṇṇakāni (Ka)

sato sampajāno adhivāseyya, adhivāsetvā ca bhavanābalena Mārabalāṃ vidhameyya.

Yathā brahmāti yathā brahmā ekako cittappakoparahito jhānasukhena niccameva sukhito viharati, **tathā ekoti** bhikkhupi eko adutiyo vivekasukhamanubrūhento sukhāṃ viharati. Ekassa sāmāññasukhaṃ paṇṭanti hi vuttaṃ. Etena ekavihārī bhikkhu “brahmasamo”ti ovādaṃ deti. **Yathā devo tathā duveti** yathā devānaṃ¹ antarantarā cittappakopopi siyā, tathā dvinnāṃ bhikkhūnaṃ saḥavāse ghaṭṭanāpi bhaveyyāti sadutiyavāse² bhikkhu “devasamo”ti vutto. **Yathā gāmo tathā tayoti** asmimeva pāṭhe³ tiṇṇāṃ bhikkhūnaṃ saḥavāso gāmaḥasasadiṣo vivekavāso na hotīti adhippāyo. **Kolāhalaṃ tatuttarinti** tato tayato⁴ upari ca bahūnaṃ saṃvāso kolāhalaṃ uccāsaddamahāsadda⁵ mahājanasannipātasadiṣo, tasmā ekavihārīnā bhavitabbanti adhippāyoti.

Yasojaṭṭheragāthāvaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

10. Sāṭhimattiyattheragāthāvaṇṇanā

Ahu tuyhaṃ pure saddhāti āyasmato Saṭimattiya⁶ttherassa gāthā. Kā uppatti? Ayampi purimabuddhesu katādhikāro tattha tattha bhava puññāni upacinanto Siddhatthassa Bhagavato kāle kulagehe nibbattitvā viññutaṃ patto ekadivasaṃ Satthāraṃ disvā pasannamānaso tālavaṇṇaṃ adāsi. So tena puññakammena devamanussesu saṃsaranto imasmiṃ Buddhuppāde Magadharaṭṭhe brāhmaṇakule nibbattitvā **Saṭimattiyoti** laddhanāmo vayappatto hetusampannatāya āraññakabhikkhūnaṃ santike pabbajitvā vipassanāya kammaṃ karonto chaḷabhiñño ahosi. Tena vuttaṃ **Apadāne**⁷—

1. Dutiyatṭhāne (Ka)

2. Dutiyavāseṇa (Sī, I)

3. Ayameva vā pāṭho (Sī, I)

4. Tatiyato (Sī, Ka)

5. Saṃvāse kolāhalaṃ uccāsaddaṃ mahāsaddaṃ (Sī, I)

6. Sāṭhimattika (I)

7. Khu 3. 339 piṭṭhe.

“Siddhatthassa Bhagavato, tālavaṇṭamadāsaham.
Sumanehi paṭicchannam, dhārayāmi mahāraham.

Catunnavutito kappe, tālavaṇṭamadāsaham.
Duggatim nābhijānāmi, tālavaṇṭassidam phalam.

Kilesā jhāpitā mayham -pa- kataṃ Buddhassa sāsanan”ti.

Chaḷabhiñño pana hutvā bhikkhū ovadati anusāsati bahū ca satte dhammaṃ kathetvā¹ saraṇesu ca silesu ca paṭiṭṭhāpesi. Aññatarañca kulam assaddham appasannam saddham pasannam akāsi. Tena tasmim kule manussā there abhippasannā ahesum. Tatthekā dārikā abhirūpā dassanīyā theram piṇḍāya pavitṭham sakkaccaṃ bhojanena parivisati. Athekadivasam māro “evam imassa ayaso vadḍhissati, appaṭiṭṭho bhavissati”ti cintetvā therassa rūpena gantvā tam dārikam hatthe aggahesi. Dārikā “nāyam manussasamphasso”ti ca aññāsi, hatthañca muñcāpesi. Tam disvā gharajano there appasadam janesi. Punadivase thero tam kāraṇam anāvajjento tam gharam agamāsi. Tattha manussā anādaram akaṃsu. Thero tam kāraṇam āvajjento Mārassa kiriyam disvā “tassa gīvāyam kukkurakuṇapaṃ paṭimuñcatū”ti adhiṭṭhahitvā tassa mocanattham upagatena mārena atītadivase katakiriyam kathāpetvā tam tajjetvā vissajjesi. Tam disvā gharasāmiko “khamatha bhante accayan”ti khamāpetvā “ajjatagge ahameva bhante tumhe upaṭṭhahāmī”ti āha. Thero tassa dhammaṃ kathento—

246. “Ahu tuyham pure saddhā, sā te ajja na vijjanti.
Yam tuyham tuyhamevetam, natthi duccharitam mama.

247. Aniccā hi calā saddhā, evam diṭṭhā hi sā mayā.
Rajjantipi virajjanti, tattha kimjiyyate Muni.

248. Paccati Munino bhattam, thokam thokam kule kule.
Piṇḍikāya carissāmi, atthi jaṅghabalam mamā”ti—

tisso gāthā abhāsi.

Tattha **ahu tuyhaṃ pure saddhā, sā te ajja na vijjatīti** upāsaka¹ ito pubbe tava mayi “ayyo dhammacārī samacārī”ti-ādinā saddhā ahosi, sā saddhā te tava ajja idāni na upalabbhati. Tasmā **yaṃ tuyhaṃ tuyhamevetanti** yaṃ catupaccayadānaṃ, tuyhameva etaṃ hotu, na tena mayhaṃ attho, sammā pasannacittena hi dānaṃ nāma dātabbanti adhippāyo. Atha vā **yaṃ tuyhaṃ tuyhamevetanti** yaṃ tava mayi ajja agāravaṃ pavattaṃ, taṃ tuyhameva, tassa phalaṃ tayā eva paccanubhavitabbaṃ, na mayāti attho. **Natthi duccharitaṃ mamāti** mama pana duccharitaṃ nāma natthi maggeneva duccharitahetūnaṃ kilesānaṃ samucchinnatā.

Aniccā hi calā saddāti yasmā pothujjanikā saddhā aniccā ekantikā na hoti, tato eva calā assapiṭṭhe ṭhapitakumbhaṇḍaṃ viya, thusarāsīmhi nikhātakhāṇukaṃ viya ca anavaṭṭhitā. **Evaṃ diṭṭhā hi sā mayāti** evaṃ bhūtā ca sā saddhā mayā tayi diṭṭhā paccakkhato viditā. **Rajjantipi virajjantīti** evaṃ tassā anavaṭṭhitattā eva ime sattā kadāci katthaci mittasanthavavasena rajjanti sinehampi karonti, kadāci virajjanti virattacittā honti. **Tattha kiṃ jīyyate Munīti** tasmiṃ puthujjanānaṃ rajjane virajjane ca muni pabbajito kiṃ jīyyati, kā tassa hānīti attho.

“Sace mama paccaye na gaṇhatha, kathaṃ tumhe yāpethā”ti evaṃ mā cintayīti dassento **“paccatī”**ti gāthamāha. Tassattho—**Munino** pabbajitassa **bhattaṃ** nāma **kule kule** anugharaṃ divase divase **thokaṃ thokaṃ** paccate², na ca tuyhaṃ eva gehe. **Piṇḍikāya carissāmi, atthi jaṅghabalaṃ mamāti** atthi me jaṅghabalaṃ, nāhaṃ obhaggajaṅgho na khaṇḍo na ca pādarogī, tasmā piṇḍikāya missakabhikkhāya carissāmi, “yathāpi bhamaro pupphan”ti-ādinā³ Satthārā vuttanayena piṇḍāya caritvā yāpessāmīti dasseti.

Sāṭimattiyattheragāthāvaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

1. Upāsakā (Sī, I)

2. Paccateva (I)

3. Khu 1. 20; Khu 10. 159 piṭṭhesu.

11. Upālitttheragāthāvaṇṇanā

Saddhāya abhinikkhammāti āyasmato Upālitttherassa gāthā. Kā uppatti? Ayampi Padumuttarassa Bhagavato kāle Haṃsavatīnagare kulaghare nibbatto ekadivasam Satthu dhammam suṇanto Satthāram ekaṃ bhikkhum vinayadharānam aggaṭṭhāne ṭhapentaṃ disvā adhikārakammaṃ katvā taṃ ṭhānantaram patthesi. So yāvajīvam kusalam katvā devamanussesu saṃsaranto imasmim Buddhuppāde kappakagehe paṭisandhim gaṇhi, **Upālī**tissa nāmaṃ akaṃsu. So vayappatto Anuruddhādīnam channam khattiyānam pasādako hutvā Tathāgate Anupiyambavane viharante pabbajanatthāya nikkhamantehi chahi khattiyehi saddhim nikkhamitvā pabbaji. Tassa pabbajjāvidhānam Pāliyaṃ āgatameva¹.

So pabbajitvā upasampanno Satthu santike kammaṭṭhānam gahetvā “mayham bhante araṇṇavāsaṃ anujānāthā”ti āha. Bhikkhu tava araṇṇe vasantassa ekameva dhuraṃ vaḍḍhissati, amhākaṃ pana santike vasantassa ganthadhuraṇca vipassanādhuraṇca paripūressatīti. Thero Satthu vacanam sampaṭicchitvā vipassanāya kammaṃ karonto na cirasseva arahattaṃ pāpuṇi. Tena vuttam **Apadāne**²—

“Nagare Haṃsavatīyā, Sujāto nāma brāhmaṇo.
Asitikoṭinīcayo, pahūtadhanadhaṇṇavā.

Ajjhāyako mantadharo, tiṇṇam vedāna pāragū.
Lakkhaṇe itihāse ca, sadhamme pāramim gato.

Paribbājā ekasikhā, Gotamā Buddhasāvaka.
Carakā³ tāpasā ceva, caranti mahiyā tadā.

Tepi maṃ parivārenti, brāhmaṇo vissuto iti.
Bahujjano maṃ pūjeti, nāham pūjemi kiñcanaṃ.

Pūjārahaṃ na passāmi, mānatthaddho ahaṃ tadā.
Buddhoti vacanam natthi, tāva nuppajjate Jino.

Accayena ahorattaṃ, Padumuttaranāmako.
Sabbam tamaṃ vinodetvā, koke uppajji cakkhumā.

1. Vi 4. 338 piṭṭhādīsu.

2. Khu 3. 40 piṭṭhādīsu.

3. Varaṇā (Sī)

Vitthārike¹ bāhujaññe, puthubhūte ca sāsane.
 Upāgami tadā Buddho, nagaram Hamśasavhayam.
 Pitu atthāya so Buddho, dhammam desesi cakkhumā.
 Tena kālena parisā, samantā yojanam tadā.
 Sammato manujānam so, Sunando nāma tāpaso.
 Yāvatā Buddhaparisā, pupphehacchādayī tadā.
 Catusaccam pakāsente, seṭṭhe ca pupphamaṇḍape.
 Koṭisatasahassānam, dhammābhisamayo ahu.
 Sattarattindivam Buddho, vassetvā dhammavutṭhiyo.
 Aṭṭhame divase patte, Sunandam kittayī Jino.
 Devaloke manusse vā, saṃsaranto ayam bhave.
 Sabbesam pavaro hutvā, bhavesu saṃsarissati.
 Kappasatasahassamhi, Okkākakulasambhavo.
 Gotamo nāma gottena, Satthā loka bhavissati.
 Tassa dhammesu dāyādo, oraso dhammanimmito.
 Mantāniputto puṇṇoti, hessati Satthu sāvako.
 Evam kittayī Sambuddho, Sunandam tāpasam tadā.
 Hāsayanto janam sabbam, dassayanto sakam balam.
 Katañjalī namassanti, Sunandam tāpasam janā.
 Buddhē kāram karitvāna, sodhesi gatimattano.
 Tattha me ahu saṅkappo, sutvāna Munino vacam.
 Ahampi kāram kassāmi, yathā passāmi Gotamam.
 Evāham cintayitvāna, kiriyaṃ cintayim mama.
 Kyāham kammaṃ ācarāmi, puñṇakkhette anuttare.
 Ayaṅca pāṭhiko bhikkhu, sabbapāṭhissa sāsane.
 Vinaye agganikkhitto, tam thānam patthaye aham.

1. Vitthārite (Ka)

Idam me amitam bhogam, akkhobham sāgarūpamam.
 Tena bhogena Bhuddhassa, āramam māpaye ayam.
 Sobhanam nāma āramam, nagarassa puratthato.
 Kiṇitvā satasahassena, saṅghārāmaṃ amāpayim.
 Kūṭāgāre ca pāsāde, maṇḍape hammiye guhā.
 Caṅkame sukate katvā, saṅghārāmaṃ amāpayim.
 Jantāgharam aggisālam, atho udakamāḷakam.
 Nhānagharam māpayitvā, bhikkhusaṅghassa'dāsaham.
 Āsandiyo pīṭhake ca, paribhoge ca bhājane.
 Ārāmikañca bhesajjam, sabbametaṃ adāsaham.
 Ārakkham paṭṭhapetvāna, pākāram kārayim daḷham.
 Mā nam koci viheṭhesi, santacittāna tadinam.
 Satasahassenāvāsam, saṅghārāme amāpayim.
 Vepullam taṃ māpayitvā¹, Sambuddham upanāmayim.
 Niṭṭhāpito mayā'rāmo, sampaṭiccha tuvaṃ Muni.
 Niyyādessāmi taṃ vīra, adhivāsehi cakkhuma.
 Padumuttaro Lokavidū, āhutīnam paṭiggaho.
 Mama saṅkappamaññāya, adhivāsesi nāyako.
 Adhivāsanamānāya, sabbaññussa Mahesino.
 Bhojanam paṭiyādetvā, kālamārocayim aham.
 Ārocitamhi kālamhi, Padumuttaranāyako.
 Khīṇāsavasahassemi, āramam me upāgami.
 Nisinnam kālamaññāya, annapānena tappayim.
 Bhuttāvim kālamaññāya, idam vacanamabravim.
 Kīto satasahassena, tattakeneva kārīto.
 Sobhano nāma ārāmo, sampaṭiccha tuvaṃ Muni.

1. Pāpayitvā (Sī)

Iminā'rāmadānena, cetanāpaṇidhīhi ca.
 Bhava nibbattamānohaṃ, labhāmi mama patthitaṃ.
 Paṭiggahetvā Sambuddho, saṃghārāmaṃ sumāpitaṃ.
 Bhikkhusaṃghe nisīditvā, idaṃ vacanamabravi.
 Yo so Buddhassa pādāsi, saṃghārāmaṃ sumāpitaṃ.
 Tamahaṃ kittayissāmi, suṇātha mama bhāsato.
 Hatthī assā rathā pattī, senā ca caturaṅginī.
 Parivāressanti'maṃ niccaṃ, saṃghārāmassidaṃ phalaṃ.
 Saṭṭhi tūrasahassāni, bheriyo samalaṅkatā.
 Parivāressanti'maṃ niccaṃ, saṃghārāmassidaṃ phalaṃ.
 Chaḷasītisahassāni, nāriyo samalaṅkatā.
 Vicittavattābharaṇā, āmuttamaṇikuṇḍalā.
 Aḷārapamhā hasulā, susaṇṇā tanumajjhimā.
 Parivāressanti'maṃ niccaṃ, saṃghārāmassidaṃ phalaṃ.
 Timsakappasahassāni, devaloke ramissati.
 Sahassakkhattuṃ devindo, devarajjaṃ karissati.
 Devarājena pattabbaṃ, sabbaṃ paṭilabhissati.
 Anūnabhogo hutvāna, devarajjaṃ karissati.
 Sahassakkhattuṃ cakkavattī, rājā raṭṭhe bhavissati.
 Pathabyā rajjaṃ vipulaṃ, gaṇanāto asaṅkhiyaṃ.
 Kappasatasahassamhi, Okkākakulasambhavo.
 Gotamo nāma gottena, Satthā loke bhavissati.
 Tassa dhammesu dāyādo, oraso dhammanimmito.
 Upāli nāma nāmena, hessati Satthu sāvako.
 Vinaye pāramiṃ patvā¹, ṭhānāṭhāne ca kovido.
 Jinasāsanam dhārento², viharissati'nāsavo.

Sabbametaṃ abhiññāya, Gotamo Sakyapuṅgavo.

Bhikkhusaṃghe nisīditvā, etadagge ṭhapessati.

Aparimeyyu'pādāya, patthemī tava sāsanaṃ.

So me attho anuppatto, sabbasaṃyojanakkhayo.

Yathā sūlāvuto poso, rājadaṇḍena tajjito.

Sūle sātāṃ avindanto, parimuttiṃva icchati.

Tathevāhaṃ mahāvīra, bhavadaṇḍena tajjito.

Kammasūlāvuto santo, pipāsāvedanaṭṭito¹.

Bhave sātāṃ na vindāmi, ḍayhanto tīhi aggibhi.

Parimuttiṃ gavesāmi, yathāpi rājadaṇḍito.

Yathā visādo puriso, visena paripīlito.

Agadaṃ so gaveseyya, visaghātā'yupālanam.

Gavesamāno passeyya, agadaṃ visaghātakaṃ.

Taṃ pivitvā sukhī assa², visamhā parimuttiyā.

Tatthevāhaṃ mahāvīra, yathā visahato naro.

Sampīlito avijjhāya, saddhammāgadamesa'haṃ.

Dhammāgadaṃ³ gavesanto, addakkhiṃ Sakyasāsanaṃ.

Aggaṃ sabbosadhānaṃ taṃ, sabbasallavinodanaṃ.

Dhammosadhaṃ pivitvāna, visaṃ sabbaṃ samūhanim⁴.

Ajarāmarāṃ sītibhāvaṃ, nibbānaṃ phassayim ahaṃ.

Yathā bhūtaṭṭito poso, bhūtaggāhena pīlito.

Bhūtavejjaṃ gaveseyya, bhūtaṃ pārimuttiyā.

Gavesamāno passeyya, bhūtavijjāsu kovidam.

Tassa so vihaṇe⁵ bhūtaṃ, samūlañca vināsaye.

Tathevāhaṃ mahāvīra, tamaggāhena pīlito.

Ñāṇalokaṃ gavesāmi, tamato parimuttiyā.

1. Pipāsabhāvena aḍḍito (Ka)

2. Pivitvāna sukhī assa (Sī)

3. Dhammosadhaṃ (Sī)

4. Samūhataṃ (Sī)

5. Vihite (Sī)

Athaddasaṃ Sakyamuniṃ, kilesatamasodhanaṃ.
 So me tamaṃ vinodesi, bhūtavajjova bhūtakam.
 Saṃsārasotaṃ sañchindim, taṇhāsotaṃ nivārayim.
 Bhavaṃ ugghāṭayim sabbaṃ, bhūtavajjova mūlato.
 Garuḷo yathā opatati¹, pannagaṃ bhakkhamattano.
 Samantā yojanasataṃ, vikkhobheti mahāsaraṃ.
 Pannagaṃ so gahetvāna, adhosīsaṃ viheṭṭhayam².
 Ādāya so pakkamati, yena kāmaṃ vihaṅgamo.
 Tathevāhaṃ mahāvīra, yathāpi garuḷo balī³.
 Asaṅkhataṃ gavesanto, dose vikkhālayim ahaṃ.
 Diṭṭho ahaṃ dhammavaraṃ, santipadamanuttaraṃ.
 Ādāya viharāmetaṃ, garuḷo pannagaṃ yathā.
 Āsāvati nāma latā, jātā Cittalatāvane.
 Tassā vassasahassena, ekaṃ nibbattate phalaṃ.
 Taṃ devā payirupāsanti, tāvadūraphale sati.
 Devānaṃ sā piyā evaṃ, Āsāvati latuttamā.
 Satasahassupādāya, tāhaṃ paricare Muni.
 Sāyaṃ pātaṃ namassāmi, devā āsāvatiṃ yathā.
 Avañjhā pāricariyā⁴, amoghā ca namāssanā.
 Dūrāgatampi maṃ santaṃ, khaṇoyam⁵ na virādhayi.
 Paṭisandhim na passāmi, vicinanto bhava ahaṃ.
 Nirūpadhi vippamutto, upasanto carāmahaṃ.
 Yathāpi padumaṃ nāma, suriyaraṃsena pupphati.
 Tathevāhaṃ mahāvīra, Buddharaṃsena pupphito.
 Yathā balākayonimhi, na vijjati pumo⁶ sadā.
 Meghesu gajjamānesu, gabbaṃ gaṇhanti tā sadā.

1. Opatitaṃ (Sī)

2. Vipoṭṭhayam (Sī)

3. Balaṃ (Sī)

4. Paricariyā me (Sī)

5. Khaṇo maṃ (Sī)

6. Puma (Sī)

Cirampi gabbhaṃ dhārenti, yāva megho na gajjati.
 Bhārato parimuccanti, yadā megho pavassati.
 Padumuttarabuddhassa, dhammameghena gajjato¹.
 Saddena dhammameghassa, dhammagabbhaṃ agaṇhahaṃ.
 Satasahassupādāya, puñṇagabbhaṃ dharemahaṃ.
 Nappamuccāmi bhārato, dhammamegho na gajjati.
 Yadā tuvaṃ Sakyamuni, ramme Kapilavatthave.
 Gajjasi² dhammameghena, bhārato parimuccahaṃ.
 Suññataṃ animittaṇca, tathā'ppaṇihitampi ca.
 Caturō ca phale sabbe, dhammevaṃ vijāyāmi ahaṃ³.
 Aparimeyyupādāya, patthemī tava sāsanaṃ.
 So me attho anupatto, santipadamanuttaraṃ.
 Vinaye pāramiṃ patto, yathāpi pāṭhiko isi.
 Na me samasamo atthi⁴, dhāremī sāsanaṃ ahaṃ.
 Vineye Khandhake cāpi, tikacchede ca pañcake.
 Ettha me⁵ vimati natthi, akkhare byañjanaṃ vā.
 Niggahe paṭikamme ca, ṭhānāṭhāne ca kovidō.
 Osāraṇe vuṭṭhāpane, sabbattha pāramiṃ gato.
 Vinaye Khandhake vāpi, nikkhipitvā padaṃ ahaṃ.
 Ubhato viniveṭhetvā, rasato osareyyahaṃ.
 Niruttiyā sukusalo, atthānatthe ca kovidō.
 Anaññātaṃ mayā natthi, ekaggo Satthu sāsane.
 Rūpadakkho ahaṃ ajja, Sakyaputtassa sāsane.
 Kaṅkhaṃ sabbaṃ vinodemi, chindāmi sabbaṃsaṃyaṃ.
 Padaṃ anupadañcāpi, akkharañcāpi byañjanaṃ.
 Nidāne pariyosāne, sabbattha kovidō ahaṃ.

1. Gajjito (Sī)

2. Gajjito (Sī)

3. Dhammagabbhe vijāyahaṃ (Sī)

4. Na me so idānatthi (Sī)

5. Ettake me (Sī)

Yathāpi rājā balavā, niggaṇhitvā parantape¹.
 Vijinitvāna saṅgāmaṃ, nagaraṃ tattha māpaye.
 Pākāraṃ parikhañcāpi, esikaṃ dvārakoṭṭhakaṃ.
 Aṭṭālake ca vividhe, kāraye nagare bahū.
 Siṅghātaṃ caccarañca², suvibhattantarāpaṇaṃ.
 Kārayeyya sabhaṃ tattha, atthānatthavinicchayaṃ.
 Nigghātattaṃ amittānaṃ, chiddāchiddaṃ jānitum.
 Balakāyassa rakkhāya³, senāpaccāṃ ṭhapeti so.
 Ārakkhatthāya bhaṇḍassa, nidhānakusalaṃ naraṃ.
 Mā me bhaṇḍaṃ vinassīti, bhaṇḍarakkhaṃ ṭhapeti so.
 Mamatto hoti yo rañño, vuddhiṃ yassa ca icchati.
 Tassādhikaraṇaṃ deti, mittassa paṭipajjitum.
 Uppātesu nimittesu, lakkhaṇesu ca kovidaṃ.
 Ajjhāyakaṃ mantadharaṃ, porohicce ṭhapeti so.
 Etehaṅgehi sampanno, khattiyoti pavuccati.
 Sadā rakkhanti rājānaṃ, cakkavāкова dukkhitaṃ.
 Tatheva tvaṃ mahāvīra, hatāmittova⁴ khattiyō.
 Sadevakassa lokassa, dhammarājāti vuccati.
 Tittiye nihanitvāna, mārāñcāpi sasenakaṃ.
 Tamandhakāraṃ vidhamitvā, dhammanagaraṃ amāpayi.
 Sīlaṃ pākāraṃ tattha, ñāṇaṃ te dvārakoṭṭhakaṃ.
 Saddhā te esikā vīra, dvārapālo ca saṃvaro.
 Satipaṭṭhānamatṭhalaṃ, paññā te caccaraṃ mune.
 Iddhipādaṃ siṅgātaṃ, dhammavīthi sumāpitā.
 Suttantaṃ abhidhammañca, vinayañcāpi kevalaṃ.
 Navaṅgaṃ Buddhavacanaṃ, esā dhammasabhā tava.

 1. Parakhattiye (Sī)

2. Ovaraṃ ca (Sī)

3. Sametum balakāyassa (Sī)

4. Mahāmittova (Sī)

Suññataṃ animittaṇca, vihāraṇca'ppaṇihitaṃ.
 Āneñjaṇca nirodho ca, esā dhammakuṭi tava.
 Paññāya aggo nikkhitto, paṭibhāne ca kovido.
 Sāriputtoti nāmena, Dhammasenāpatī tava.
 Cutūpapātakusalo, iddhiyā pāramiṃ gato.
 Kolito nāma nāmena, porohicco tavaṃ Mune.
 Porāṇakavaṃsadharo, uggatejo durāsado.
 Dhutavādīguṇenaggo, akkhadasso tavaṃ Mune.
 Bahussuto dhammadharo, sabbapāṭhī ca sāsane.
 Ānando nāma nāmena, dhammārakkho tavaṃ Mune.
 Ete sabbe atikkamma, pamesi Bhagavā mamaṃ.
 Vinicchayaṃ me pādāsi, vinaye viññusesitaṃ¹.
 Yo koci vinaye pañhaṃ, pucchati Buddhasāvako.
 Tattha me cintanā natthi, taññevatthaṃ kathamahaṃ.
 Yāvatā Buddhakhettaṃhi, ṭhapetvā taṃ Mahāmuni.
 Vinaye mādiso natthi, kuto bhiyyo bhavissati.
 Bhikkhusaṃghe nisīditvā, evaṃ gajjati Gotamo.
 Upālissa samo natthi, vinaye Khandhakesu ca.
 Yāvatā Buddhabhaṇitaṃ, navaṅgaṃ Satthusāsaṇaṃ.
 Vinayogadhaṃ taṃ² sabbaṃ, vinayamūlapassino³.
 Mama kammaṃ saritvāna, Gotamo Sakyapuṇḍavo.
 Bhikkhusaṃghe nisīditvā, etadagge ṭhapesi maṃ.
 Satasahassupādāya, imaṃ ṭhānaṃ apatthayaṃ.
 So me attho anupatto, vinaye pāramaṃ gato.
 Sakyānaṃ nandijanano, kappako āsahaṃ pure.
 Vijahitvāna taṃ jātīm, putto jāto Mahesino.

1. Vinayaññūna desitaṃ (Sī) 2. Vinaye kathitaṃ (Sī) 3. Vinayo mūlaṃ tapassino (Sī)

Ito dutiyake kappe, Añjaso nāma khattiyo.
 Anantatejo amitayaso, bhūmipālo mahaddhano.
 Tassa rañño ahaṃ putto, Candano nāma¹ khattiyo.
 Jātimadenu'patthaddho, yasabhogamadena ca.
 Nāgasatasahassāni, sabbālaṅkārabhūsitā.
 Tidhāpabhinnā mātaṅgā, parivārenti maṃ sadā.
 Sabalehi paretohaṃ, uyyonaṃ gantukāmaṃ.
 Āruyha sirikaṃ nāgaṃ, nāgarā nikkhamiṃ tadā.
 Caraṇena ca sampanno, guttadvāro susaṃvuto.
 Devalo nāma Sambuddho, āgacchi purato mama.
 Pesetvā sirikaṃ nāgaṃ, Buddhāṃ āsādayiṃ tadā.
 Tato sañjātakopo so², nāgo nuddharate³ padaṃ.
 Nāgaṃ ruṇṇamanaṃ disvā, Buddhē kodhaṃ akāsahaṃ.
 Vihesayitvā Sambuddhaṃ, uyyānaṃ agamāsahaṃ.
 Sātaṃ tattha na vindāmi, siro pajjalito yathā.
 Pariḷāhena ḍayhāmi, macchova baḷisādako.
 Sasāgarantā pathavī⁴, ādittā viya hoti me.
 Pitu santikupāgama, idaṃ vacanamabravīṃ.
 Āsīvisaṃva kupitaṃ, aggikkhandhaṃva āgataṃ.
 Mattaṃva kuñjaraṃ dantiṃ, yaṃ sayambhumasādayiṃ.
 Āsādito mayā Buddho, ghero uggatapo Jino.
 Purā sabbe vinassāma, khamāpessāma taṃ Munīṃ.
 No ce taṃ nijjhāpessāma⁵, attadantaṃ samāhitaṃ.
 Orena sattadivasā⁶, raṭṭhaṃ me vidhamissati.
 Sumekhlo Kosiyo ca, Siggavo cāpi sattako⁷.
 Āsādayitvā isayo, duggatā te saraṭṭhakā⁸.

1. Sunando nāma (Sī)

2. Sañjātasamkopo (Sī)

3. Vuddharate (Sī)

4. Puthuvi (Sī)

5. Nikkhamessāmi (Sī)

6. Sattame divase (Sī)

7. Sattuko (Sī)

8. Sasenakā (Sī)

Yadā kuppanti isayo, saññatā brahmacārino.
 Sadevakam vināsenti, sasāgaram sapabbatam.
 Tiyojanasahassamhi, purise sannipātayim.
 Accayam desanattāya, Sayambhum upasaṅkamim.
 Allavatthā allasirā, sabbeva pañjalikatā.
 Buddhassa pāde nipatitvā, idam vacanamabravum.
 Khamassu tvaṁ mahāvīra, abhiyācati taṁ jano.
 Pariḷāham vinodehi, mā no raṭṭham vināsaya.
 Sadevamānusā sabbe, sadānavā sarakkhasā.
 Ayomayena kūṭena, siram bhindeyyu me sadā.
 Dake aggi na saṇṭhāti, bījam sele na rūhati.
 Agade kimi na saṇṭhāti, kopo Buddhē na jāyati.
 Yathā ca bhūmi acalā, appameyyo ca sāgaro.
 Anantako ca ākāso, evam Buddhā akhobbiyā.
 Sadā khantā mahāvīrā, khamitā ca tapassino.
 Khantānam khamitānañca, gamanam taṁ¹ na vijjati.
 Idam vatvāna Sambuddho, pariḷāham vinodayam².
 Mahājanassa purato, nabham abbhuggamī tadā.
 Tena kammenaham vīra, hīnattam ajjhupāgato.
 Samatikkamma taṁ jātīm, pāvisim abhayaṁ puram.
 Tadāpi maṁ mahāvīra, ḍayhamānam susaṇṭhitam³.
 Pariḷāham vinodesi, Sayambhuñca khamāpayim.
 Ajjāpi maṁ mahāvīra, ḍayhamānam tihaggibhi.
 Nibbāpesi tayo aggī, sītibhāvañca pāpayim.
 Yesam sotāvadhāna'tthi⁴, suṇātha mama bhāsato.
 Attham tumham pavakkhāmi, yathā diṭṭham padaṁ mama.

1. Khamanam vo (Sī)

2. Vinodayi (Sī)

3. Dusaṇṭhitam (Ka)

4. Sotapathā atthi (Sī)

Sayambhuṃ taṃ vimānetvā¹, santacittaṃ samāhitaṃ.

Tena kammenaṃ aṃja, jātomhi nīcayoniyaṃ.

Mā vo khaṇaṃ virādhetha, khaṇātītā² hi socare.

Sadatthe vāyameyyātha, khaṇo vo paṭipādito.

Ekaccānaṃ vamaṇaṃ, ekaccānaṃ virecanaṃ.

Visaṃ halāhalaṃ eke, ekaccānaṃ osadhaṃ.

Vamaṇaṃ paṭipannānaṃ, phalaṭṭhānaṃ virecanaṃ.

Osadhaṃ phalaṭṭhānaṃ, puññakkhettaṃ gavesinaṃ.

Sāsanena vuruddhānaṃ, visaṃ halāhalaṃ yathā.

Āsīviso diṭṭhaviṇṇaṃ, evaṃ jhāpeti taṃ naraṃ.

Sakim pītaṃ halāhalaṃ, uparundhati jīvitaṃ.

Sāsanena virujjhitaṃ, kappakoṭṭimhi³ ḍayhati.

Khantiyā avihimsāya, mettacittavatāya ca.

Sadevakaṃ so tāreti, tasmā te avirādhiyā.

Lābhālābhe na sajjanti, sammānanavimānane⁴.

Pathavīsadisā Buddhā, tasmā te na virādhiyā.

Devadatte ca vadhake, core Aṅgulimālake.

Rāhule Dhanapāle ca, sabbesaṃ samako Muni.

Etesaṃ paṭigho natthi, rāgo'mesaṃ na vijjati.

Sabbesaṃ samako Buddhō, vadhakasso'rasassa ca.

Panthe disvāna kāsāvaṃ, chaḍḍitaṃ mīḷhamakkhitaṃ.

Sīrasmiṃ añjaliṃ katvā, vanditabbaṃ isiddhajaṃ⁵.

Abbhatītā ca ye Buddhā, vattamānā anāgatā.

Dhajenā'nena sujjhanti, tasmā ete namassiyā.

Satthukappaṃ suvinayaṃ, dhāremi hadayenaṃ.

Namassamāno vinayaṃ, viharissāmi sabbadā.

1. Khamāpetvā (Sī)

2. Khaṇātīgā (Sī)

3. Kappakoṭṭimpi (Ka)

4. Sammāne ca vimānane (Sī)

5. Vanditabbo isiddhajo (Sī)

Vinayo āsayo¹ mayhaṃ, vinayo ṭhānacaṅkamaṃ.

Kappemi vinaye vāsaṃ, vinayo mama gocaro.

Vinaye pāramippatto, samathe cāpi² kovido.

Upāli taṃ mahāvīra, pāde vandati Satthuno.

So ahaṃ vicarissāmi, gāmā gāmaṃ purā puram.

Namassamāno Sambuddhaṃ, dhammassa ca sudhammataṃ.

Kilesā jhāpitā mayhaṃ -pa- kataṃ Buddhassa sāsanan”ti.

Tattha hi naṃ Satthā sayameva sakalaṃ Vinayapiṭakaṃ uggaṇhāpesi.
So aparabhāge Bhārukacchakavatthum³ Ajjukavatthum⁴
Kumārakassapavatthunti imāni tīni vatthūni vinicchayi⁵. Satthā ekekasmim
vinicchite sādhuṅkāraṃ datvā tayopi vinicchaye aṭṭhuppattiṃ katvā theram
Vinayadharānaṃ aggaṭṭhāne ṭhapesi. So aparabhāge ekasmim
uposathadivase pātimokkhuddesasamaye bhikkhū ovaḍanto—

249. “Saddhāya abhinikkhamma, navapabbajito navo.

Mitte bhajeyya kalyāṇe, suddhājīve atandite.

250. Saddhāya abhinikkhamma, navapabbajito navo.

Samghasmim viharaṃ bhikkhu, sikkhetha vinayaṃ budho.

151. Saddhāya abhinikkhamma, navapabbajito navo.

Kappākappesu kusalo, careyya apurakkhato”ti—

tisso gāthā abhāsi.

Tattha **saddhāyā**ti saddhānimittaṃ, na jīvikatthanti attho. **Saddhāyā**ti vā
kammaphalāni ratanattayaguṇaṇca saddahitvā. **Abhinikkhammā**ti
gharāvāsato nikkhamitvā. **Navapabbajitoti** navo hutvā pabbajito,
paṭhamavaye eva pabbajito. **Navoti** sāsane sikkhāya abhinavo daharo. **Mitte**
bhajeyya kalyāṇe, suddhājīve atanditeti “piyo⁶ garu bhāvanīyo”ti-ādinā⁷
vuttalakkhaṇe kalyāṇamitte, micchājīvavivajjanena

1. Āsayaṃ (Sī)

2. Samaye cāpi (Sī)

3. Vi 1. 49 piṭṭhe.

4. Vi 1. 84 piṭṭhe.

5. Vinicchini (I)

6. Piyo ca (Sī, I)

7. Am 2. 422 piṭṭhe.

suddhājīve, āraddhavīriyatāya atandite bhajeyya upasaṅkameyya, tesam ovādānusāsanaṁ paṭiggahaṇavasena seveyya. **Samghasmim viharanti** saṅghe bhikkhusamūhe vattapaṭivattapūraṇavasena viharanto. **Sikkhetha vinayaṁ budhoti** bodhañāṇatāsukusalo hutvā vinayapariyattiṁ sikkheyya. Vinayo hi sāsanassa āyu, tasmim ṭhite sāsanam ṭhitam hoti. “Buddho”ti ca paṭhanti, so evattho. **Kappākappesūti** kappiyākappiyesu kusalo suttavasena suttānulomavasena ca nipuṇo cheko. **Apurakkhatoti** na purakkhato taṇhādīhi kutoci¹ purekkhāram apaccāsīyanto² hutvā vihareyya.

Upālittheragāthāvaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

12. Uttarapālatheragāthāvaṇṇanā

Paṇḍitaṁ vata maṁ santanti āyasmato Uttarapālatherassa gāthā. Kā uppatti? Ayampi purimabuddhesu katādhikāro tattha tattha bhava puññāni upacinanto Vipassissa Bhagavato³ gamanamagge setum kārāpesi. So tena puññakammena devamanussesu saṁsaranto imasmim Buddhuppāde Sāvattiyaṁ brāhmaṇakule nibbattitvā **Uttarapālōti** laddhanāmo vayappatto yamakapāṭihāriyaṁ disvā paṭiladdhasaddho pabbajitvā samaṇadhammaṁ karoti. Tassa ekadivasam ayonisomanasikāravasena anubhūtārammaṇaṁ anussarantassa kāmārāgo uppajji. So tāvadeva sahoḍḍhaṁ coraṁ gaṇhanto viya attano cittaṁ niggahetvā saṁvegajāto paṭipakkhamanasikārena kilese vikkhambhetvā vipassanāya kammaṁ karonto bhāvanaṁ ussukkāpetvā arahattaṁ pāpuṇi. Tena vuttaṁ **Apadāne**⁴—

“Vipassino Bhagavato, caṅkamantassa sammukhā.

Pasannacitto sumano, setum kārāpayim ahaṁ.

1. Tato ca (Sī), tatopi (Ka)

3. Bhagavato kāle (I)

2. Apaccāsimsanto (Sī, I)

4. Khu 4. 40 piṭṭhe.

Ekanavutito kappe, yaṃ setuṃ kārayiṃ ahaṃ.
Duggatiṃ nābhijānāmi, setudānassidaṃ phalaṃ.

Kilesā jhāpitā mayhaṃ -pa- kataṃ Buddhassa sāsanaṃ”ti.

Arahattaṃ pana patvā attano paṭipattiṃ paccavekkhitvā sīhanādaṃ
nadanto—

252. “Paṇḍitaṃ vata maṃ santaṃ, alamattavicintikaṃ.
Pañca kāmagaṇā loke, sammohā pātayimsu maṃ.

253. Pakkhando māraṇisaye, daḥhasallasamappito.
Asakkiṃ maccurājassa, ahaṃ pāsā pamuccituṃ.

254. Sabbe kāmā pahīnā me, bhavā sabbe padālītā.
Vikkhīṇo jātisaṃsāro, natthi dāni punabbhavo”ti—

tisso gāthā abhāsi.

Tattha **paṇḍitaṃ vata maṃ santaṃ**ti sutacintāmayāya paññāya vasena paññā-sampannampi nāma maṃ samānaṃ. **Alamattavicintakanti** attano ca paresaṇca atthaṃ hitaṃ vicintetuṃ samatthaṃ, alaṃ vā pariyattaṃ atthassa vicintakaṃ, kilesaviddhaṃsanasaṃmatthaṃ atthadassinaṃ vā, sabbametaṃ attano antimabhavikatāya thero vadati. **Pañca kāmagaṇā**ti rūpādayo pañca kāmakoṭṭhāsā. **Loketi** tesaṃ pavattiṭṭhānadassanaṃ. **Sammohā**ti sammohanimittaṃ ayonisomanasikārahetu. **Sammohā**ti vā sammohanā sammohakarā. **Pātayim sūti** dhīrabhāvato pātesuṃ, lokato vā uttaritukāmaṃ maṃ loke pātayimsūti attho.

Pakkhandoti anupaviṭṭho. **Māraṇisayeti** ()¹ kilesaṇisaye kilesamāraṇassa² pavattiṭṭhāne, tassa vasaṃ gatoti adhippāyo. Devaputtamāraṇassa vā issariyaṭṭhāne taṃ anupavisitvā ṭhito.

Daḥhasallasamappitoti daḥhaṃ thiraṃ, daḥhena vā sallena samappito, rāgasallena hadayaṃ āhacca viddho. **Asakkiṃ maccurājassa, ahaṃ pāsā pamuccituntī** aggamaggasaṇḍāsena rāgādisallaṃ anavasesato uddharantoyeva

1. (Kilesasāhe) (Ka)

2. Kilesamāraṇisaye kilesamāraṇasseva (Sī, I)

rāgabandhanasaṅkhātā¹ maccurājassa pāsā ahaṃ parimuccituṃ asakkhiṃ, tato attānaṃ pamocesim.

Tato eva ca **sabbe kāmā pahīnā me, bhavā sabbe padālītā** vatthārammaṇādibhedena² anekabhedabhinnā sabbe kilesakāmā ariyamaggena samucchavedasena mayā pahīnā. Kilesakāmesu hi pahīnesu vatthukāmāpi pahīnā eva honti. Tathā kāmabhavakammabhavādayo bhavā sabbe maggañāṇāsina padālītā viddhamsitā. Kammabhavesu hi padālitesu upapattibhavā padālītā eva honti. Evaṃ kammabhavānaṃ padālītattā eva **vikkhīṇo jātisaṃsāro, natthi dāni punabbhavoti**. Tassattho heṭṭhā vuttoyeva. Idameva ca therassa aññābyākaraṇaṃ ahoṣi.

Uttarapālaththeragāthāvaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

13. Abhibhūtattheragāthāvaṇṇanā

Suṇātha nātayo sabbeti āyasmato Abhibhūtattherassa gāthā. Kā uppatti? Ayampi purimabuddhesu katādhikāro tattha tattha bhava puññāni upacinanto Vessabhussa Bhagavato kāle kulagehe nibbattitvā viññutaṃ patto tādīsena kalyāṇamittasannissayena sāsane abhippasanno ahoṣi. So Satthari parinibbute tassa dhātuṃ gahetuṃ mahājane ussāhaṃ karonte sayam sabbapaṭhamam gandhodakena citakaṃ nibbāpesi. So tena puññakammena devamanussesu saṃsaranto imasmiṃ Buddhuppāde Veṭṭhipuranagare³ rājakule nibbattitvā **Abhibhūtoti** laddhanāmo pitu accayena rajjaṃ kāreti. Tasmim ca samaye Bhagavā janapadacārikaṃ caranto anupubbena taṃ nagaraṃ pāpuṇi. Tato so rājā “Bhagavā kira mama nagaraṃ anupatto”ti sutvā Satthu santikaṃ gantvā dhammaṃ sutvā dutiyadivase mahādānaṃ pavattesi. Bhagavā bhuttāvī tassa rañño ajjhāsayanurūpaṃ anumodanaṃ karontoyeva vitthārato dhammaṃ desesi. So dhammaṃ sutvā laddhappasādo rajjaṃ pahāya pabbajitvā arahattaṃ sacchākāsi. Tena vuttaṃ **Apadāne**⁴—

1. Rāgabhavabandhanasaṅkhātā (Sī), bhavabandhanasaṅkhātā (I)

2. Vatthābharaṇādibhedena (Ka)

3. Veṭṭhipuranagare (Sī), Veṭṭhipuranagare (I)

4. Khu 4. 40 piṭṭhe.

“Dayhamāne sarīramhi, Vessabhussa Mahesino.
 Gandhodakam gahetvāna, citam nibbāpayim aham.
 Ekatiṃse ito kappe, citam nibbāpayim aham.
 Duggatiṃ nābhijānāmi, gandhodakassidaṃ phalaṃ.
 Kilesā jhāpitā mayham -pa- kataṃ Buddhassa sāsanam”ti.

Arahattam pana patvā vimuttisukhena viharante tasmim tassa ñātakā
 amaccā pārisajjā nāgarā jānapadāti sabbe samāgantvā “bhante kasmā tvaṃ
 amhe anāthe katvā pabbajito”ti parideviṃsu. Thero te ñātipamukhe manusse
 paridevante disvā tesam attano pabbajjakāraṇavibhāvanamukhena
 dhammam kathento—

255. “Suṇātha ñātayo sabbe, yāvantettha samāgatā.
 Dhammam vo desayissāmi, dukkhā jāti punappunam.

256. Ārambhatha nikkamatha, yuñjatha Buddhasāsane.
 Dhunātha maccuno senam, naḷāgāramva kuñjaro.

257. Yo imasmim dhammavinaye, appamatto vihassati.
 Pahāya jātisaṃsāram, dukkhassantaṃ karissatī”ti—

tisso gāthā abhāsi.

Tattha **suṇāthā**ti nisāmetha, idāni mayā vuccamānam ohitasotā
 sotadvārānusārena upadhārethāti attho. **Ñātayoti** ñātī pamukhe¹ katvā tesam
 sabbesaṃ ālapanam, tenāha “**sabbe yāvantettha samāgatā**”ti, yāvanto yattakā
 ettha samāgame, etissaṃ vā mama pabbajjāya samāgatāti attho.

Idāni yaṃ sandhāya “suṇāthā”ti savanāṇattikavacanaṃ kataṃ, taṃ
 “**dhammam vo desayissāmi**”ti paṭijānitvā “**dukkhā jāti punappunam**”ti-ādinā
 desetum ārabhi. Tattha **dukkhājāti punappunanti** jāti nāmesā
 gabbhokkantimūlakādibhedassa² jarādibhedassa ca anakavihitassa
 dukkhassa adhiṭṭhānabhāvato dukkhā. Sā punappunam pavattamānā ativiya
 dukkhā.

1. Ñātipamukhe (Sī, I)

2. Gabbhokkantikamūlakādibhedassa (Sī, I)

Tassā pana jātiyā samatikkamanattham ussāho karaṇīyoti dassento āha “**ārambhathā**”ti-ādi. Tattha **ārambhathā**ti ārambhadhātusaṅkhātāṃ vīriyaṃ karotha. **Nikkamathā**ti kosajjapakkhato nikkhantattā nikkamadhātusaṅkhātāṃ taduttariṃ vīriyaṃ karotha. **Yuñjatha Buddhasāsane**ti yasmā sīlasaṃvaro indriyesu guttadvārata bhojane mattaññutā satisampajaññanti imesu dhammesu paṭiṭṭhitānaṃ jāgariyānuyogavasena ārambhanikkamadhātuyo sampajjanti, tasmā tathābhūtā samathavipassanāsāṅkhāte adhisīlasikkhādisāṅkhāte vā Bhagavato sāsane yuttappayuttā hotha. **Dhunātha maccuno senaṃ, naḷāgāraṃva kuñjaroti** evaṃ paṭipajjantā ca tedhātu-issarassa maccurājassa vasaṃ satte netīti tassa senāsāṅkhātāṃ abalaṃ dubbalaṃ yathā nāma thāmaḃalūpapanno kuñjaro naḷehi kataṃ agāraṃ khaṇeneva viddhaṃseti, evameva kilesagaṇaṃ¹ dhunātha vidhamatha viddhaṃsethāti attho.

Evaṃ pana Buddhasāsane ussāhaṃ karontassa ekaṃsiko jātīdukkhassa samatikkamoti dassento “**yo imasmin**”ti-ādinā tatiyaṃ gāthamāha. Taṃ suviññeyyameva.

Abhibhūtattheragāthāvaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

14. Gotamattheragāthāvaṇṇanā

Saṃsaranti āyasmato Gotamattherassa gāthā. Kā uppatti? Ayaṃ kira purimabuddhesu katādhikāro tattha tattha bhava puñṇāni karonto Sikhimhi Bhagavati parinibbute tassa citakaṃ devamanussesu pūjentesu aṭṭhahi campakapupphehi citakaṃ pūjesi. So tena puñṇakammena devamanussesu saṃsaranto imasmiṃ Buddhuppāde Sakyaṛājakule nibbattitvā **Gotamoti** gottavaseneva abhilakkhitanāmo vayappatto Satthu ñāṭisamāgame paṭiladdhasaddho pabbajitvā vipassanāya kammaṃ karonto chaḷabhiñño ahosi. Tena vuttaṃ **Apadāne**²—

1. Kilesagaṇaṃ (Ka)

2. Khu 4. 39 piṭṭhe.

“Jhāyamānassa Bhagavato, Sikhino Lokabandhuno.

Aṭṭha campakapupphāni, citakaṃ abhiropayim.

Ekataṃse ito kappe, yaṃ pupphamabhiropayim.

Duggatiṃ nābhijānāmi, citapūjāyidaṃ phalaṃ.

Kilesā jhāpitā mayhaṃ -pa- kataṃ Buddhassa sāsanan”ti.

Chalabhiñño pana hutvā vimuttisukhena viharanto ekadivasaṃ ñātakehi
“kasmā bhante amhe pahāya pabbajito”ti puṭṭho saṃsāre attanā¹
anubhūta dukkhañceva idāni adhigataṃ nibbānasukhañca pakāsento—

258. “Saṃsaraṃ hi nirayaṃ agacchissaṃ,
Petaloka’magamaṃ punappunaṃ.
Dukkhamamhipi tiracchānayaṇiyaṃ,
Nekadhā hi vusitaṃ ciraṃ mayā.

259. Mānusopi ca bhavo’bhirādrito,
Saggakāya’magamaṃ sakiṃ sakiṃ.
Rūpadhātusu arūpadhātusu,
Nevasaññisu asaññisu tṭhitaṃ.

260. Sambhavā suviditā asārakā,
Saṅkhatā pacalitā sade’ritā.
Taṃ viditvā maha’mattasambhavaṃ,
Santimeva satimā samajjhagan”ti—

tīhi gāthāhi tesāṃ dhammaṃ desesi.

Tattha **saṃsaranti** anādimati saṃsāre saṃsaranto kammakilesaḥ
pañcasu gatīsu cavanupapātavasena² aparāparaṃ saṃsarantoti attho. **Hīti**
nipātamattaṃ. **Nirayaṃ agacchissanti** sañjīvādikaṃ aṭṭhavidhaṃ
mahānirayaṃ, kukkuḷādikaṃ soḷasaṭṭhavidhaṃ ussadanirayañca
paṭisandhivasena upagacchiṃ. “**Punappunan**”ti idaṃ idhāpi ānetabbam.
Petalokanti pettivisaṃsāraṃ, khuppiṇāpāsādhikāraṃ

1. Attano (Sī, I)

2. Cavana-upapajjanavasena (Sī, I)

petattabhāvanti¹ attho. **Agamanti** paṭisandhivasena upagacchīm upapajjim². **Punappunanti** aparāparam. **Dukkhamamhipī**ti aññamaññaṃ tikhiṇakasāpatodābhigghātādidukkhehi dussahāyapi. Liṅgavipallāsena hetam vuttam “dukkhamamhipī”ti. **Tiracchānayoniya**nti migapakkhi-ādibhedāya tiracchānayoniyaṃ. **Nekadhā hī**ti oṭṭhagoṇagadrabhādivasena ceva kākabalāka³ kulalādivasena ca anekappakāraṃ anekavāraṇca **cira**ṃ dīghamaddhānaṃ **mayā vusita**ṃ niccaṃ utrastamānasatādivasena dukkhaṃ anubhūtaṃ. Tiracchānayoniyaṃ nibbattasatto mahāmūlhatāya cirataraṃ tattheva aparāparaṃ parivattatīti dassanattamaṃ idha “cira”ti vuttam.

Mānusopi ca **bhavo**’bhirādhitoti manussattabhāvopi mayā tādisena kusalakammunā samavāyena abhirādhito sādhitō adhigato. Kāṇakacchapopamasutta⁴ mettha udāharitabbaṃ. **Saggakāya**’magamaṃ **saki**ṃ **saki**nti saggagatisaṅkhātāṃ kāmāvacaradevakāyaṃ sakiṃ sakiṃ kadāci kadāci upapajjanavasena agacchīm. **Rūpadhātusū**ti puthujjanabhavaggaṃariyosānesu rūpabhavesu. **Arūpadhātusū**ti arūpabhavesu. **Nevasaññisu asaññisu**ṭṭhitanti rūpārūpadhātūsu ca na kevalaṃ saññisu eva, atha kho nevasaññīnāsaññisu asaññisu ca upapajja ṭṭhitam⁵ mayāti ānetvā yojetabbaṃ. Nevasaññiggahaṇena hettha nevasaññīnāsaññībhave gahito. Yadipime dve bhavā rūpārūpadhātuggahaṇeneva gayhanti, ye pana ito bāhirakā tattha niccasaññīno bhavamokkhasaññīno ca, tesaṃ tassā saññāya micchābhāvadassanattamaṃ visuṃ gahitāti daṭṭhabbaṃ.

Evam dvīhi gāthāhi bhavamūlassa anupacchinnattā anādimati saṃsāre attano vaṭṭadukkhānubhavaṃ dassetvā idāni tadupacchedena vivaṭṭasukkhānubhavaṃ dassento “**sambhavā**”ti-ādinā tatiyaṃ gāthamāha. Tattha **sambhavā**ti bhavā. Kāmabhavādayo eva hi hetupaccayasamavāyena bhavantīti idha sambhavāti vuttā. **Suviditā**ti vipassanāpaññāsahitāya maggapaññāya suṭṭhu viditā. **Asārakā**ti-ādi tesaṃ viditākāradassanaṃ. Tattha **asārakā**ti niccasārādisārarahitā. **Saṅkhatā**ti samecca sambhuyya⁶

1. Pettibhāvanti (Sī, I)

3. Kākabaka (I)

5. Uppajjim ṭṭhitam (Sī)

2. Agacchīm uppajjim (Sī), agacchaṃ upapajjam (I)

4. Ma 3. 207; Saṃ 3. 397 piṭṭhesu.

6. Sambhūya (Sī, I, Ka)

paccayehi katā. **Pacalitā**ti saṅkhatattā eva uppādajarādīhi pakārato calitā anavaṭṭhitā. **Sade'ritā**ti sadā sabbakālaṃ bhaṅgena eritā, ittarā bhaṅgagāmino pabhaṅgunoti¹ attho. **Taṃ viditvā maha'mattasambhavanti** taṃ yathāvuttaṃ saṅkhatasabhāvaṃ attasambhavaṃ attani sambhūtaṃ attāyattaṃ issarādivasena aparāyattaṃ pariññābhisamayavasena ahaṃ viditvā tappaṭipakkhabhūtaṃ **santimeva** nibbānameva maggapaññāsatiyā **satimā** hutvā **samajjhagaṃ** adhigacchim ariyamaggabhāvanāya anuppattoti. Evaṃ thero ñātakānaṃ dhammadesanāmukhena aññaṃ byākāsi.

Gotamattheragāthāvaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

15. Hāritattheragāthāvaṇṇanā

Yo pubbe karanīyānīti āyasmato Hāritattherassa gāthā. Kā uppatti? Ayampi Padumuttarassa Bhagavato kāle kulagehe nibbattitvā viññutaṃ patto Satthari parinibbute tassa citakapūjāya kayiramānāya gandhena pūjaṃ akāsi. So tena puññakammena devamanussesu saṃsaranto imasmim Buddhuppāde Sāvattiyaṃ brāhmaṇakule nibbattitvā **Hāritoti** laddhanāmo vayappatto jātimānaṃ nissāya aññe vasalavādena samudācarati. So bhikkhūnaṃ santikaṃ gantvā dhammaṃ sutvā paṭiladdhasaddho pabbajitopi ciraparicitattā vasalasamudācāraṃ na vissajji. Athekadivasam Satthu santike dhammaṃ sutvā sañjātasamvego vipassanaṃ paṭṭhapetvā attano cittappavattiṃ upaparikkhanto mānuddhaccaviggahitataṃ² disvā taṃ pahāya vipassanaṃ ussukkāpetvā arahattaṃ pāpuṇi. Tena vuttaṃ **Apadāne**³—

“Citāsu kurumānāsu, nānāgandhe samāhaṭe.

Pasannacitto sumano, gandhamuṭṭhimapūjayim.

Satasahassito kappe, citakaṃ yamapūjayim.

Duggatiṃ nābhijānāmi, citapūjāyidaṃ phalaṃ.

Kilesā jhāpitā mayhaṃ -pa- kataṃ Buddhassa sāsanā”ti.

1. Pabhaṅgurāti (Sī)

2. Mānuddhaccaviggahitacittaṃ (Sī, I)

3. Khu 4. 37 piṭṭhādīsu.

Arahā pana hutvā vimuttisukhaṃ anubhavanto “yo pubbe karaṇīyānī”ti-
ādinā tīhi gāthāhi bhikkhūnaṃ ovādadānamukhena aññaṃ byākāsi. Tāsaṃ
attho heṭṭhā vuttoeva.

Hāritattheragāthāvaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

16. Vimalattheragāthāvaṇṇanā

Pāpamitteti āyasmato Vimalattherassa gāthā. Kā uppatti? Ayampi
purimabuddhesu katādhikāro tattha tattha bhava vivaṭṭūpanissayaṃ puññaṃ
upacinanto Padumuttarassa Bhagavato kāle kulagehe nibbattitvā viññutaṃ
patto Satthari parinibbute sādhuḱīḷanadivasesu vītivattesu Satthu sarīraṃ
gahetvā upāsakesu jhāpanaṭṭhānaṃ gacchantesu Satthu guṇe āvajjitvā
pasannamānaso sumanapupphehi pūjamakāsi. So tena puññaḱammaṇa
devamanussesu saṃsaranto imasmiṃ Buddhuppāde Bārāṇasiyaṃ
brāhmaṇakule nibbattitvā **Vimaloti** laddhanāmo vayappatto
Somamittattheraṃ nissāya sāsane pabbajitvā teneva ussāhito vipassanaṃ
paṭṭhapetvā na cirasseva arahattaṃ pāpuṇi. Tena vuttaṃ **Apadāne**¹—

“Niharante sarīraṃhi, vajjamānāsu bherisu.

Pasannacitto sumano, paṭṭipupphamapūjayiṃ.

Satasahassito kappe, yaṃ pupphamabhipūjayiṃ.

Duggatiṃ nābhijānāmi, dehapūjāyidaṃ² phalaṃ.

Kilesā jhāpitā mayhaṃ -pa- kataṃ Buddhassa sāsanaṃ”ti.

Arahattaṃ pana patvā attano sahāyassa bhikkhussa ovādaṃ dento—

264. “Pāpamitte vivajjetvā, bhajeyyuttamapuggalaṃ.

Ovāde cassa tiṭṭheyya, patthento acalaṃ sukhaṃ.

1. Khu 4. 37 piṭṭhe.

2. Pupphapūjāyidaṃ (Sī)

265. Parittaṃ dārumāruyha, yathā sīde mahaṇṇave.
 Evaṃ kusītamāgemma, sādhujīvīpi sīdati.
 Tasmā taṃ parivajjeyya, kusītaṃ hīnavīriyaṃ.

266. Pavivittehi ariyehi, pahitattehi jhāyibhi.
 Niccaṃ āraddhavīriyehi, paṇḍitehi sahāvase”ti—

tisso gāthā abhāsi.

Tattha **pāpamitteti** akalyāṇamitte asappurise hīnavīriye. **Vivajjetvā** taṃ abhajanavasena dūrato vajjetvā. **Bhajeyyuttamapuggalanti** sappurisaṃ paṇḍitaṃ kalyāṇamittaṃ ovādānusāsanaṅgahaṇavasena seveyya. **Ovāde cassa tiṭṭheyyā**ti assa kalyāṇamittassa ovāde anusīṭṭhiyaṃ yathānusīṭṭhaṃ paṭipajjanavasena tiṭṭheyya. **Patthentoti** ākaṅkhanto. **Acalaṃ sukhanti** nibbānasukhaṃ phalasukhaṇca. Tampi hi akuppabhāvato “acalan”ti vuccati. Sesaṃ vuttatthameva.

Vimalattheragāthāvaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

Tikanipātavaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

Paṭhamo bhāgo niṭṭhito.

Theragāthā-aṭṭhakathāya paṭhamabhāge

Saṁvaṇṇitapadānaṁ anukkamaṇikā

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[A]		[A]	
Amse	409	Ajjhagamim	298
Akāsīm	435	Ajjhattañca	380
Akuppā	391	Ajjhosa	256
Akkhāhi	373	Añjanaṁ vanam	161
Agacchissam	481	Añjasam	124, 373
Agaman	482	Aññaṁ	223
Agāram	322	Aṭṭito	354
Agārasmā	324	Aṭṭha	371
Aggam	199	Aṭṭhaṅgikam	124
Aggadhammo	247	Aṭṭhapesi	130
Aggahim	254	Aṭṭhisaññāya	87
Aggim	435	Aṇum	48
Aggi	43	Atanditā	16
Aghamūlam	294	Atandite	475
Ankusaggaho	215	Ati-uṇham	449
Acalaṁ sukham	485	Atibharitāya	410
Acāri	214	Atimaññeyya	446
Accayanti	338	Atisāyam	449
Accutam padam	18, 427	Atisītam	449
Accenti	449	Attavaṇṇam	425
Acchāya	410	Attasambhavam	483
Acchodikā	284	Attā	360
Ajaram	115	Attānam	109, 236
Ajānatā	319	Attham	18, 47, 333
Ajānanto	435	Atthadassino	47
Ajja	215	Atthapucchanam	126

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[A]		[A]	
Atthavicintakaṃ	447	Aniketavihāro	126
Atthassa	270	Aniccatāṃ	280
Atthāya	324, 456	Aniccā	462
Atthiko	264	Aniccāni	392
Atthu	149	Anibbisāṃ	217
Atthūpanāyikā	5, 8	Animitto	243
Attho	167, 324, 334, 385	Anissito	243
Adissittha	378	Anu	135
Adīnamānaso	459	Anukampati	404, 453
Adīno	382	Anukampāya	385, 457
Addhā	400	Anukkame	405
Addhānaṃ	431	Anutappati	443
Adhigaccheyya	230	Anuttaraṃ	115
Adhicetaso	194	Anuddhato	38, 425
Adhivāsaye	114	Anupatanti	135
Anagāriyaṃ	148, 324	Anuppattā	101
Anaṇā	326	Anuppatto	282, 385
Anatthasaṃhitāṃ	269	Anubrūhayaṃ	99
Anatthiko	309	Anumañña	203
Anatthe	429	Anuyuñjisaṃ	354
Anappake	350	Anuyuñjetha	418
Anayena	312	Anuvassiko	100
Anariyaṃ	151	Anuvigaṇeti	276
Anavassuto	349	Anusāsi	189
Anavositatto	261	Anussariṃ	371
Anāmantetvā	122	Anekajāṭisaṃsāraṃ	217
Anāsannavarā	122	Anejo	130
Anāsavaṃ	387	Antaṃ	228
Anāsavassa	419	Antakaro	407
Anāsavo	259, 319	Antaravassamhi	317

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[A]		[A]	
Antaravassānaṃ	317	Appamattassa	431
Andhakāre	378	Appamattā	48
Andhabhūto	431	Appamatto	141, 159
Andho	249	Appalābho	349
Annapānassa	319	Apharī	87
Anvāgataṃ	182	Abbahitvāna	362
Anvesaṃ	435	Abbhatītā	457
Apacito	398	Abhayāni	224
Apaceyyānaṃ	398	Abhāvitāṃ	322
Apadāne	149	Abhāsīttha	33
Aparaddho	217	Abhiṇhaso	102, 388
Aparājite	321	Abhinadanti	97
Aparāparaṃ	309	Abhinandāmi	407
Aparimitadassina	241	Abhinikkhamma	475
Apassaṃ	431	Abhirādhito	482
Apassantaṇca	177	Abhisattova	299
Apānudi	60	Abhisandahitvā	345
Api	319	Amataghaṭikāyaṃ	410
Apurakkhato	128, 476	Amatassa	95
Apekkhaṃ	67	Amatogadhaṃ	373, 388
Apekkhavā	445	Amaraṃ	435
Apekkhā	400	Amoghaṃ	417
Apetaḥeravo	55	Amoghā	163
Apetalomahaṃso	58	Ambapallavaśaṅkāsaṃ	409
Appaṃ	220	Ambusevāśaṅchannā	284
Appakasirena	84	Amma	143
Appaññāto	319	Amhi	309
Appaṭṭimassa	135	Amhi nibbuto	252
Appattamānaso	438	Ayaṃ	164, 247, 276
Appamajjato	194	Ayoni	435

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[A]		[A]	
Ayoniso	353	Assa	339, 485
Araññasaññino	277	Assatthe	432
Araññasmiṃ	114, 459	Assaddhānaṃ	456
Arahaṃ	398	Assā	419
Ariyaṃ	124	Assito	342
Ariyā	341	Assu	228, 232
Arūpadhātūsu	482	Assosi	321
Alaṃ	477	Ahaṃ	148, 189, 321
Alabhitthaṃ	432	Ahi	446
Avaca	75	Ahu	87, 439
Avajānanti	319	Ahu tuyhaṃ	462
Avapatitaṃ	405	Ahū	416
Avarajjhissaṃ	372	Aho	415
Avahiyyase	289	Ahorattā	338
Avidvā	345		
Avippavasato	299	[Ā]	
Avedayum	312	Āgataṃ	428
Asakkhin	236, 477	Āgatānaṃ	43
Asaṅkheyyesu	416	Āgato	138
Asaññatā	127	Āgamma	122
Asaññisuṭṭhitaṃ	482	Ājañño	84
Asamāhito	360	Ātāpī	31, 169
Asārakā	482	Ādiccabandhuno	104
Asi	393	Ādīnavaṃ	309, 349
Asitāsu	141	Ānītāya	203
Asito	130	Ābādhiko	398
Asīti vassakoṭṭiyo	252	Ābādhe	112
Asokaṃ	444	Āyasmā	33
Asmā lokā	453	Āyu	338
Asmi	219	Āyuvā	451

Padānukkamo Piṭṭhaṅko

[Ā]

Āyusaṅkhayaṃ	207
Āraddhabalavīriyo	371
Āraddhavīriyā	341, 350
Ārambhatha	480
Āropamānakam	428
Ālokadā	43
Āsajja	102
Āsandiṃ	160
Āsavakkhaya	294, 303
Āsavā	243, 256
Āsiṃ	354
Āhāraṭṭhitiko	312
Āhāro	312
Āhu	164, 389

[I]

Icchatā	372
Icchāmi	398
Icche	445
Ijjhimsu	175
Itarītareṇa	280, 446
Iti	232, 423, 449,
Ito	75
Itthaṃ	33
Idaṃ	214
Idaṃ ahu	449
Iddhiyā	130
Idha	199
Idha	71, 67, 143, 319
Idheva	223, 393

Padānukkamo Piṭṭhaṅko

[I]

Indagopakasañchannā	74
Indriyāni	419
Imaṃ	18
Iva	5

[U]

Ukkaṇṭhitopi	268
Ukkhiṇe	424
Ukkhepakatavacchassa	186
Uggacchiṃ	391
Uñche	350
Uṇhodakaṃ	398
Uttamaṃ	264, 427
Uttamapuggalaṃ	485
Uttame	321
Uttamo	199
Uttari	82
Uttiṇṇā	238
Udakā	236
Udaggameghena	277
Udapajjatha	112
Udabbahiṃ	354
Udayabbayaṇca	67
Uddhaccaṃ	209
Uddhato	354
Uddhātum	236
Upakaṇṇamhi	411
Upagāmino	256
Upaccagaṃ	391
Upajjhāyassa	385

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[U]		[E]	
Upajjhāyo	75	Ekā vācā	317
Upadhiṃ	345	Ekāsanassa	454
Uparato	38	Eko	58, 460
Uparujjhati	338	Etarahi	389
Uparundhanti	336	Etādisaṃ	416
Upasaṅkami	378	Etena	264
Upasantassa	194	Ettha	479
Upasanto	38	Edhati	452
Upasamanti	154	Eraka	245
Upāgamiṃ	65	Eraye	425
Upāyakusalena	354	Eritaṃ	267
Upāsita	388	Evam	387
Upeti	261, 345	Evam diṭṭhā	462
Uppajjanti	309	Esanaṃ	312
Uppatantesu	213	Eso	289
Uppate	213	Essati	404
Uppanno	184	Ehi	385
Ubbhaṃ	366	[O]	
Ubbhato	144	Okkhipe	425
Ubhayā	453	Oggayha	161
Usabhassa	278	Oghatiṇṇo	83
Usukārā	90	Oghā ca ganthā	238
[E]		Ocetuṃ	411
Ekako	402	Odakaṃ	338
Ekaṅgadassī	271	Odariko	261
Ekattanirataṃ	152	Opiya	301
Ekaadhammaṃ	446	Obhāsajātaṃ	102
Ekapuppham	252	Omatṭho	131
Ekarattim	371	Oruyha	409

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[O]		[Ka]	
Olikhissanti	378	Kalyataṃ	278
Ovāde	485	Kalyāṇe	475
Ohāya	342	Kassa	419
[Ka]		Kaḷīro	203
Kaṃsaṃ	254	Kāpurisena	313
Kaṅkhaṃ	43, 321	Kāmaṃ	148
Kaṅkhā	211, 321	Kāmakāmino	457
Kaṅkhetha	71	Kāmaguṇā	477
Kacci	108	Kāmaguṇe	407
Kaṭukarṇ	339	Kāmacchando	209
Kaṇhā	102	Kāmadhātum	391
Kaṇho	331	Kāmayati	245
Kataṃ	101	Kāmarāgena	354
Kataṃ kiccaṃ	182	Kāmā	478
Katantaṃ	18	Kāmā aniccā	399
Katapadaṃ	411	Kāme	143
Katvāna	409	Kāyagatāsatiṃ	58
Kantāraddhānapakkhando	250	Kāyaduṭṭhullagaruno	287
Kappako	378	Kāyo	266
Kappaṭakuro	410	Kāraṃ katvāna	457
Kappaṭo	410	Kārambhiyaṃ	97
Kappākappesu	476	Kālaṅkatā	457
Karaṃ	449	Kālapabbaṅgasāṅkāso	459
Karaṃ bālo	339	Kāhasi	393
Karaṇīyāni	443	Kāhāmi	264
Karassu	148	Kālī	345
Karissasi	422	Kim jiyate	462
Karoti	345	Kim te	301
Kaliṅgaram	428	Kiccaṃ	372

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[Ka]	
Kicchā	280
Kilesā	191
Kiso	459
Kīranti	336
Kukkuḷā	144
Kuñjaro	405, 480
Kuṭikā	29, 31
Kuṭikā katā	163
Kuṭī katā	316
Kuto	404
Kudāssu	228
Kunnadīnaṁva	338
Kuppati	404
Kuppanīye	404
Kumārīhi	167
Kule kule	462
Kulesu	312
Kusaṁ	106
Kusalī	119
Kusītaṁ	340
Kusīto	261
Ketunāyeva	184
Ketuhā	184
Kevalaṁ	87
Kevalā	423
Kese me	378
Kolāhalaṁ	460
Kovido	95, 196, 230

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[Kha]	
Khaṇā	449
Khandhā	234, 362
Khandhānaṁ	98
Khalitvā	146
Khippameva	87
Khīṇā	324
Khīyati	338
Khujjakehi	140
Khemaṁ	444
Kho	138, 319, 336
[Ga]	
Gaṅgātīre	316
Gaṅgāsotova	373
Gacchaṁ	342
Gacchāma	385
Gatāni	419
Gatī	431
Gatīsu	431
Gantvā	326
Gandhabbā	367
Gabbhaṁ	261
Gamissasi	315
Gambhīraṁ	47
Gambhīro	280
Garahanti	360
Gavesanto	392
Gahakāni	392
Gahakāraṁ	392
Gahakāraka	393

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[Ga - Gha]		[Ca]	
Gahaṭṭhānaṁ	187	Calā saddhā	462
Gaḷagaḷāyati	402	Cavanti	309
Gāthā	5, 8	Cārikam	215
Gāmaṁ	409	Cittaṁ	102, 354
Gāmā	122	Cittakathī	451
Gāmo	460	Cittakalim	429
Giddhā	181	Cittadubbhakaṁ	429
Girigabbhare	5, 7	Cittanimittassa	230
Girinā	289	Cittabhaddaka	422
Gihittaṁ	261	Cittavūpasamassa	454
Guttadvāro	294	Cintetum	280
Gehaṁ	393	Cihacihābhinadite	152
Gotama	301	Cīvaraṁ	409
Gonaṅgulaṁigāyutā	284	Cutā	181
Gonaṅgulā	284	Ce	319
Ghaṭṭayanto	314	Cetaso paṇidhī	439
Gharā nikkhamma	407	Cetosamathakovido	282
[Ca]		Coditā	457
Ca	128, 182, 319, 359	Colā	378
Cakkhudadā	43	[Cha]	
Cajitvāna	143, 252	Channa	29
Cattāro satipaṭṭhāne	371	Channā	31
Capalo	354	Chaphassāyatane	294
Carāmi	312	Chambhitattaṁ	402
Caritakaṁ	126	Chavasitto	316
Carimo	416	Chavipāpaka	422
Carimha	326	Cha saḥassāni	367
Carissāmi	462	Chijjati	211
Careyya	334	Chinde	82

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[Cha - Ja]		[Jha]	
Chinnamūlakā	239, 303	Jhānarato	71
Chettum	400	Jhānāni	411
Jaṅghabalaṃ	462	Jhāpitā	191
Jaññā	67	Jhāyaṃ	97, 230
Janamhi	342	Jhāya	301
Janā	336	Jhāyataṃ	427
Janitena	342	Jhāyino	341
Janeti	277	Jhāyeyya	128
Janena	342	[Ña - Tha - Da]	
Jano	342	Ñātayo	457, 479
Jayaṃ	199	Ñātibandhavapemena	457
Jaha sīghaṃ	227	Ñātinaṃ	456
Jahe	82	Ñāto	334
Jāgaro	417	Thānā	443
Jāti	324, 479	Thitatto	55
Jātimaraṇasaṃsāro	416	Ḍaṃschi	114
Jātiṃsāro	478	Ḍayhamāne	132
Jātisu	223	[Ta]	
Jāto	184	Taṃ	429, 435
Jānāhi	163	Tacchakā	90
Jālasaṅkhāto	324	Taṇhā	362
Jāliniṃ	362	Tatiye	317
Jiṇṇaṃ	207	Tatuttariṃ	460
Jinasāsaṇaṃ	324	Tato	122, 378
Jīramānena	115	Tato cittaṃ	391
Jīvantam	143	Tattha tattha	17, 392
Jīvitam	312, 338, 417	Tattheva	336
Jīvitum	445	Tatra	114
Jīvite	287		

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[Ta]	
Tathā	241
Tathāgatānaṃ	42
Tathā tayo	460
Tathā hi	276
Tatheva	299
Tadācamaṃ	124
Tapaṃ	435
Tappamānena	115
Tappito	264
Tamokhandho	317
Taruṇajātikā	276
Tasmā	128, 212, 400
Tassa	398
Tahiṃ	167
Tādino	135
Tādisaṃ	102
Tādisako	453
Tālapattānaṃ	316
Tālessaṃ	411
Tiṭṭhati	256
Tiṭṭha makkaṭa	315
Tiṇā	449
Tiṇṇaṃ me	316
Tidivaṃ sukhaṃ	457
Tiracchānayaṇiyaṃ	482
Tuccho kāyo	378, 380
Tuyhamevetam	462
Tulayitvāna	273
Tusseyya	446
Tūlamiva	267

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[Ta]	
Te	97, 149, 163, 326, 457
Te khandhā	309
Tejanaṃ	90, 109
Tena	95, 224, 247
Tevijjo	319, 436
Tevijjohaṃ	282
Tesaṃ	400
Te selā	284
Tvaṇca	373
[Tha]	
Thalaṃ	236
Thinamiddhaṃ	209
Thūṇikā	393
Thero	33
Thokaṃ thokaṃ	462
[Da]	
Dadhithālakaṃ	345
Dabbaṃ	106
Dabbo	55
Damena	54
Damenti	90
Dassanasampannaṃ	146
Daharo	417
Dalhaparakkamā	351
Dalhavīriyena	372
Dalhasallasamappito	477
Dāṭhīnaṃ	5, 7
Dāyādo	87, 337

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[Da]		[Da]	
Dāresu	400	Dullabho	429
Diṭṭhā	234, 399	Duve	460
Diṭṭho	393	Dūraṃ	315
Ditto	409	Deva	30
Divā	228	Deva	32
Disvā	255	Devo	158, 402, 460
Dīghaṃ	431	Desitaṃ	196, 444
Dukkhaṃ	482	Desito	247
Dukkhakkhandho	217	Dosasaṃhitaṃ	151
Dukkhakkhayo	303	Doso	219
Dukkhajātassa	217	Dvāre	451
Dukkhā kāmā	245	Dvinnaṃ	317
Dukkhā jāti	392	[Dha]	
Dukhitaṃ	207	Dhaṃsate	443, 453
Duccaritaṃ	462	Dhaṅkarūpā	345
Ducchannaṃ	322	Dhajālu	367
Dujjaho	313	Dhanañca	400
Dutiyābhisecanaṃ	254	Dhamanisanthato	459
Duddamiyo	54, 62	Dhammaṃ	196, 321
Duddasaṃ	48	Dhammatṭho	456
Dunnikkhamo	203	Dhammatā	402
Duppabbajjaṃ	279	Dhammadassanaṃ	418
Dumantitaṃ	65	Dhammadharā	399
Dumapattaṃ	38	Dhammaratiyā	351
Dumavhayāya	184	Dhammarasena	264
Dummedho	228, 271	Dhammasudhammataṃ	101, 435
Duradhigamā	280	Dhammā	415
Duradhivāsā	280	Dhammādāsaṃ	380
Durannayaṃ	243	Dhamme	38, 69
Durubbahaṃ	313		

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[Dha]		[Na]	
Dhammesu	65	Naḷāgāraṃva	480
Dhammo	387	Nāgo	459
Dharaṇī	154	Nādhigacchanti	262
Dhāvi	315	Nādhigaccheyya	334
Dhunāti	38	Nānattena ca kammunā	336
Dhunātha	480	Nānājanapadaṃ	127
Dhuraṃ	382	Nāpagataṃ	65
[Na]		Nāriyo	167
Naṃ	319	Nāvatiṭṭhati	95
Na	268, 276	Nikanti	91
Nakkhattamālinī	405	Nikkamatha	480
Nagaggesu	277	Nikkhamitūna	207
Nagavivaragato	135	Nikkhame	439
Nagā	277	Nikkhipissāmi	91
Naṅgalāvattanī	84	Niggayha	457
Naṅgalāsu	141	Niggahītosī	315
Nadantānaṃ	5, 7	Niggahessāmi	215
Nadanti	387, 427	Niccaṃ	351
Nadissāma	385	Niccameva	122
Nandaka	385	Nicco	309
Nandamāna	428	Niddāyitā	85
Nabhaṃ	427	Nipako	230
Namo	149, 247	Nipatati	299
Nayanti	90	Nipatantesu	213
Naro	453, 459	Nipate	213
Navapabbajito	475	Nipāteṣsaṃ	439
Navā	164	Nipuṇaṃ	48, 104, 427
Navena	277	Nibodhenti	97
Navo	475	Nibbānaṃ	301
Naḷasetuṃva	61	Nibbānagamo	232

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[Na - Pa]		[Pa]	
Nibbāyissaṃ	362	Pakubbati	337
Nibbutiṃ	115	Pakkame	268
Nibbuto	219	Pakkhando	477
Nimiyaṃ	115	Pakkhimā	330
Niyojayi	429	Paṅkapalipā	238
Nirayaṃ	481	Paṅko	312
Nirāmisam	230	Pacalāyamāno	411
Nirāmise	84	Pacalitā	483
Nirujjhati	444	Pacālesi	411
Nivātavuttinā	201	Paccabyadhiṃ	104
Nivātā	30	Paccavekkhisam	378
Nivāpapuṭṭho	86, 261	Paccesaṃ	175
Nisinnā	345	Pacchā hanati	330
Nisinno	409	Pacchimako	416
Nisīthe	43	Pajā	108
Nīlabbhavaṇṇā	73	Pajānaṃ	345
Nīlā	97	Pajjalito	43
Nīlāsugīvā	97	Pañca	82
Nīvaraṇe	380	Pañcakkhandhā	303
Nūna	276	Pañcasaṅgātigo	82
Nekadhā	482	Pañcāhānaṃ	438
Netarā	108	Paññaṃ	42
Nettikā	90	Pañṇavā	199, 370
Nerayikā	179	Pañṇābalī	71
Nevasaññisu	482	Pañṇāya	315
No	108	Paṭikaṅkhāmi	407
No	280, 385	Paṭigamissāmi	99
Nhātako	436	Paṭijaggituṃ	405
Paṃsukūlañca	317	Paṭipajjissam	388
Pakataṃ kammaṃ	220		

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[Pa]		[Pa]	
Paṭipadāya	321	Papajjim	196
Paṭissato	91	Pabbajim	207, 273
Paṇḍaraketunā	184	Pabbajito	100, 148, 169, 391
Paṇḍā	47	Pabbatena	289
Paṇḍitaṃ	477	Pabbājayi	385
Paṇḍitā	47	Pamādo	301
Paṇḍito	271	Pamuccitum	477
Patanti	181	Parakkamaṃ	372
Patitā	181	Parapāṇāni	453
Patitiṭṭhati	146	Paramaṃ santiṃ	115
Patissatā	138	Paramahitānukampino	276
Patissato	169, 230, 407, 432	Paramhā	453
Pattāgate	350	Parājito	405
Pattiyā	124, 380	Parikkhiṇe	424
Patto	294, 309	Parikkhīṇaṃ	220
Patthayasi	158	Parikkhīṇā	243
Patthento	485	Paricarim	435
Pathaviṃ	87	Paricāretvā	252
Pathassa	196	Pariciṇṇo	387
Paḍaṃ tassa	243	Paricchadena	289
Paḍakkhiṇaṃ	98	Parijānanti	444
Paḍakkhiṇakammaṃ	126	Pariññātā	239, 303, 362
Paḍālītā	234, 478	Pariññāya	362
Paḍālito	317	Parittaṃ dāruṃ	340
Paḍhamṣayi	184	Parinibbissati	259
Panassati	336	Parinibbuto	55, 62
Panādo	366	Paribbaje	350
Panudissāmi	106	Paribhuttaṃ	241
Panthāni	334	Parivajjitā	238

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[Pa]		[Pa]	
Parivattisaṃ	431	Pāpadhammo	319
Pare	359, 424	Pāpamitte	485
Palālacchannako	423	Pāpāni	331
Pavassa	158	Pāpāni kammāni	339
Paviṭṭhassa	439	Pāpena	250
Pavivittā	341	Pāmojjabahulo	69
Pavivekarasaṃ	230	Pāragataṃ	425
Pasaṃsanti	359	Pāraguṃ	130
Pasakkiya	301	Pāvisiṃ	409
Pasavati	453	Pāsā	477
Passaṃ	439	Piṇḍikāya	462
Passa	435	Pitvā	264
Passantaṃ	177	Piyaṃ nimittaṃ	255
Passo	177	Piyarūpe	407
Pahāya	350	Piyasmim	119
Pahitattā	341, 351	Pilavatīva	267
Pahīnamānassa	419	Pihayanti	179, 419
Pahīnā	478	Pītisukhena	266
Pahīno	219, 324	Puggalo	319
Pākatindriyo	276	Puttaka	224
Pācīnavamaṃsadāyamhi	350	Puttadāraṃ	400
Pāṭaliputtavāsino	451	Puttesu	400
Pāṇesu	119	Puthu-aññavādināṃ	232
Pātayimsu	477	Puthujjano	431
Pātālā	238	Puthusilā	284
Pādape	432	Punappunaṃ	345, 479
Pānabhojanaṃ	446	Punabbhavo	191, 378, 416
Pāpaṃ	223	Punarāgatā	182
Pāpake	38	Pubbe	223, 330
Pāpako	339	Purāṇiyā	164

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[Pa]		[Ba]	
Purisakiccāni	449	Bujjhati	339
Pure	214	Budho	476
Pure saddhā	462	Buddhagataṃ	432
Pūjanā	312	Buddhappavedite	69
Pūjaneyyānaṃ	398	Buddhasetṭhassa	385
Pūjito	387, 398	Buddhassa	87
Pekkhamānassa	391	Buddhā	415
Petalokaṃ	481	Buddhi	212
Poṭakilaṃ	106	Buddhena	354
Posiyo	122	Bojjhaṅgā	362
[Pha]		Bojjhaṅge	362
Phandati	152	Boddhuṃ	372
Pharusūpakkamā	336	Byagā	378
Phalagaṃ	102	Byādhayissasi	148
Phāsukā	393	Byādhitaṃ	207
Phuṭṭho	114, 266	Byāpādo	209
Phusāhi	427	Byāhare	425
Phusitvā	18	Brahatī	345
[Ba]		Brahāvane	114, 459
Bajjhare	325	Brahmacariyānuciṇṇena	452
Bandhū	456	Brahmabandhu	436
Balaṃ	400	Brahmā	460
Bahiddhā	232, 380	Brahmuno	391
Bahuṃ	220, 342, 453	Brāhmaṇa	398
Bahukuṭajasallakikena	289	Brāhmaṇo	436
Bahussutā	451	Brūmi	429
Bāhaṃ	345	[Bha]	
Bile	402	Bhagavā	232
Biḷibīlikā	301	Bhaggā	393

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[Bha]	
Bhajeyya	475, 485
Bhaddo	84
Bhayam	402
Bhava	224
Bhavanetti	324
Bhavamūlopagāmino	256
Bhavarāgappahānāya	133
Bhavarāgahatassa	389
Bhavarāgo	389
Bhavā sabbe	234
Bhavissati	389
Bhave	354
Bhavo	309
Bhāvayaṃ	371
Bhāvayitvāna	362
Bhāvaye	82
Bhāvitam cittam	404
Bhāvitattānam	5, 8
Bhāvitā	362
Bhāsati	187
Bhāsamānā	399
Bhāsītā	317
Bhikkhu	58, 349
Bhinda	109
Bhinnasiro	345
Bhiyyo	278
Bhutvāna	98
Bhūsanārato	108
Bhetvā	345
Bherave	402

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[Bha]	
Bhesakaḷāvane	87
Bhojanam	71
[Ma]	
Mam	148
Ma	109, 122, 141
Magadhā	423
Maggam	373
Magge	321
Maggena	95
Maccānam	338
Maccu	60
Maccuno	480
Maccurājassa	477
Maccuhāyī	319
Maññeham	87
Maṇikuṇḍalesu	400
Maṇḍanam	354
Matam	143, 207, 241
Matikusalena	201
Mattaññū	459
Mattamaññāsi	411
Mattikāpattam	254
Matthake	132
Mathitā	262
Madhupāyasam	98
Manasikaroto	255
Manasikārā	353
Manoramā	167
Manoramāni	207

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[Ma]	
Manorame	407
Mantabhāṇī	38
Mando	261, 345
Mayhaṁ	191
Maraṇe	91
Mahagghaso	85
Mahaṇṇave	340
Mahato	196
Mahantaṁ	47
Mahabbhayaṁ	349
Mahāketuṁ	184
Mahājḥāyī	282
Mahāmahī	427
Mahārasaṁ	196
Mahāvarāhova	261
Mahāvīre	321
Mahāvīro	189
Mahogheva	236
Mahogho	61
Mā	224
Māṇave	449
Mānā	238
Mānusopi	482
Mānena	262
Māraṇisaye	477
Mālutena	267
Māluterito	451
Māluto	38, 154
Migī yathā	276
Mitte	475

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[Ma]	
Middhī	85
Mukhanaṅgalī	261
Muṇḍo	349
Mutto	238
Munayo	325
Muni	385, 398
Munino	194, 462
Mūsikasobbhaṁva	446
Me	29
Me	91, 112, 282, 316
Mettena cittena	453
Medhāvī	418, 456
Moghaṁ	360
Mogharājā	422
Modanti	457
Monapathesu	194
Monissaṁ	373
Monena	373
Morā	97, 426
Moho	219
[Ya]	
Yaṁ kammaṁ	337
Yaṁ saññaṁ	433
Yatatto	67
Yato	391, 400
Yattha	95, 415
Yathā	119
Yathā	43
Yathāgottā	15

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[Ya]		[Ra]	
Yathādhammavihārino	15	Rajanīyesu	404
Yathādhimuttā	16	Rajjantipi	462
Yathānāmā	15	Raṭṭhacariyā	128
Yathāpi	84	Rataṁ	182
Yathābhūtaṁ	234	Ratā	350
Yathāsukhaṁ	31	Ratiṁ	351
Yadatthiyaṁ	71	Rato	228
Yadattho	175	Ratti	405
Yadā	85, 321	Rattindivaṁ	226
Yanti	127	Rattindivā	84
Yasa'ssa	124	Ramanti	351
Yasassinā	289	Ramamāno	268
Yassa	243, 366	Ramayanti	74, 284
Yāya	385	Rammaṁ	182
Yāvanto	479	Rasaggaṁ	264
Yuñjati	417	Raho	454
Yuñjatha	480	Rahogato	276
Yūpo	366	Rāgañca	400
Ye te	336	Rājā	60
Yena yena	224	Rukkhamūlagahanaṁ	301
Yesaṁ	167	Rucirā	73
Yo	54, 67	Rūpaṁ	255, 299
Yogakkhemaṁ	115	Rūpadhātūsu	482
Yogakkhemassa	196, 380		
Yodha	453	[La]	
Yoniso	215, 354	Laddhaṁ	435
[Ra]		Labhate	124
Rakkhitatto	334	Lahuko vata	266
Rakkhitabbāsu	325	Lābhālābhena	262

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[La]		[Va]	
Lābhī	319, 349	Vātehi	398
Lokassa	67	Vāyasi	108
Lokiyam	351	Vāsaṃ vicakkhaṇo	269
Loke	398, 477	Vāhasā	433
Lomahaṃso	402	Vikkhīṇo	478
[Va]		Vigato	219
Vajanti	95	Vicakkhaṇā	48
Vañcitāse	262	Vicarantā	127
Vaṭṭadukkham	444	Vicikicchā	209
Vaḍḍhati	124	Vijānatā	122, 405
Vaḍḍhanti	256	Vijāniya	230
Vaḍḍhitaggo	203	Vijitāvī	55, 58
Vaṇṇa	331	Vijjati	389
Vata	236	Vijjāvimuttim	175
Vatthapasuto	108	Vijjutā	135, 154
Vatthu	223	Vitiṇṇakaṅkho	55
Vaddhanam	333	Vitto	387
Vadham	326	Vidālitā	393
Vane	435	Vidhamissati	393
Vamitvāna	294	Vinayam	476
Vayo	299	Vinayanti	43
Vase	268	Vinaḷikata	431
Vaseyya	334	Vineyya	128
Vassa	30	Vipassitvā	18
Vassati	158, 402	Vipulena	266
Vassehi	186	Vippamuttosi	149
Vahate	382	Vimariyādikatam	393
Vā	67, 141	Vimuccamāno	391
Vāti	154	Vimucci	391
		Vimutti	391

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[Va]	
Vimuttikusumasañchanno	259
Vimokkho	243
Viya	371
Virajaṃ	444
Virajjanti	462
Virattaṃ	404
Virājaya	164
Virādhenti	127
Vivajjetvā	485
Vivaraṃ	135
Vivekaṃ	99
Vivekakāmassa	277
Visaṃhata	238
Visena	264
Vissaṭṭhakammante	449
Viharaṃ	149, 476
Vihara	141, 226
Viharato	439
Viharāmi	402
Vihariṃsu	16
Vihari	67
Vihāraṃ	439
Vītaṃseneva	330
Vītaṃso	330
Vītarāgo	163
Vīrā	387
Vīriyaṃ	372
Vīriyaparakkamaṃ	439
Vīro	62
Vuddhā	148

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[Va]	
Vutti	280
Vuyhamāno	236
Vusitaṃ	324, 482
Ve	279, 325
Veṭhamissena	336
Vedagū	67, 436
Vedanīyaṃ	223
Vedeti	256
Veḷugumbasmiṃ	98
Vo	138
[Sa]	
Samkilissamānāse	262
Samghaṃ	232
Samghasmiṃ	476
Samghikaṃ	446
Samghe	334
Samgho	387
Samyojanavippamokkhaṃ	334
Samvibhassetu	65
Samvirūḷhamhi	432
Samvegaṃ	409
Samsaraṃ	431, 481
Samsārā	431
Samsevitavuddhasilīnā	201
Sa	274
Sakiṃ sakiṃ	482
Sakuntānaṃ	243
Sakkato	398
Sakkareyyānaṃ	398

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[Sa]		[Sa]	
Sakkāya	416	Sati paññā	148
Sakkāresu	349	Satipaṭṭhānagocaro	259
Sakkāro	313	Satimā	71, 483
Sakyaputtā	350	Sati mutṭhā	255
Sakyaputto	247	Satīmato	194
Saggakāyaṁ	482	Sato	114, 189, 299
Saggagāminam	179	Satta	371
Saggesu	252	Sattadhā	367
Saṅkappam	151	Sattiyā	131
Saṅkalitam	186	Satthavāhe	321
Saṅkhatā	482	Satthā	233, 387, 429
Saṅkhārā	309	Satthim	345
Saṅkhārūpasamam	69	Satthu	415
Saṅkhāresu	262	Satthuno	321
Saṅgaṇike	228	Sadattho	282
Saṅgāmajayena	452	Sade'ritā	483
Saṅgāmasīseva	114, 459	Saddhañca	417
Saṅgāme	405	Saddhādeyyā	167
Saṅghāṭipāruto	349	Saddhāya	148, 169
Saccam	325	Saddho	456
Sacchikāhiti	416	Santam	299, 477
Satam	212	Santiko	312
Satageṇḍu	367	Santimeva	483
Satataṁ	280, 422	Santusito	55, 58
Satadassī	271	Santhavam	264
Satapalam	254	Sandham	91
Satarasam	241	Sandhāvissam	217
Satarājikam	254	Sapatte	349
Satalakkhaṇadhārino	271	Sappaññā	16, 387
Sataliṅgassa	270		

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[Sa]		[Sa]	
Sippikābhirutehi	152	Samūhatā	191, 324
Sappurisā	388	Samūhato	219
Sabbaññutaññānavarena	196	Sampajāno	91, 407
Sabbaññū	321	Sampadā	415
Sabbattha	119	Sampannasassā	423
Sabbadhammāna pāragū	189	Samparivattasāyī	85
Sabbarattim	228	Sambaddho	342
Sabbasaṃyojanakkhayā	391	Sambhavā	482
Sabbasaṅgātigataṃ	130	Sammappadhānasampanno	259
Sabbaso	290	Sammasanto	98
Sabbābharaṇabhūsito	298	Sammāsambuddhasāsane	391
Sabbo rāgo	219	Sammāsambuddhena	444
Sabbhireva	47	Sammitabhāṇi	425
Samajjhagaṃ	483	Sammukhā	385
Samaṇasādhutā	288	Sammohā	477
Samaṇā	451	Sayaṃ	233
Samaṇūpāsanaṣṣa	454	Sayamānopi	250
Samativijjhati	322	Sayissaṃ	345
Samathaṃ	419	Sarāmi	299
Samāgatā	479	Sarīraṃ	378
Samāgamo	212	Sarīrasukhagiddhassa	287
Samādhim	127, 262	Sallaṃ	313
Samāsetha	47	Savāhanam	387
Samāhitatto	58	Sassatā	309
Samāhito	71, 422	Saha	341
Samucchinna	378, 431	Sahassakaṇḍo	367
Samunnamayaṃ	109	Sahassadhā	366
Samunnamayā	109	Sahāyakā	350
Samussayaṃ	227	Sahāyena	250
Samussayo	312	Sāgaraṃ	373

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[Sa]		[Sa]	
Sādhu	126, 211	Sīlasampanno	456
Sānum	99	Sīvaka	75
Sāmaññaṁ	126	Sīsaṁ	345
Sāmaññasmiṁ	445	Sīha	5
Sārattacitto	256	Sīhanādaṁ	385
Sārattarattā	400	Sīhānaṁva	5
Sārathinā	419	Su	33, 128
Sārambhaṁ	128	Sukallarūpo	427
Sāvako	416	Sukkaṁ	427
Sāsanam	101, 276	Sukhaṁ	69, 325
Sāhu	140	Sukhaṁ sukhena	435
Sikkhato	194	Sukha	30
Sikkhetha	476	Sukhajīvino	423
Sikhino	97	Sukhattho	124
Sikhī	84	Sukhā	32, 449
Siñcati	154	Sukhā kāmā	245
Sitā	400	Sukhāvaho	334
Sittā	277	Sukhito	264
Sirīmā	247	Sukhena	182
Sivāni	224	Sukhe laddhe	84
Sītavanam	58	Sugajjino	426
Sītavātakīlitā	97	Sugato	398
Sītavārī	73	Sugītaṁ	158
Sītibhūto	219	Sugīvā	97
Sīde	340	Sucindharā	73
Sīlaṁ	199	Sujampati	331
Sīlañca	418	Suññato	243
Sīlapaññāṇato	199	Suṇātha	5, 7
Sīlamayaṁ gandhaṁ	108	Sutaṁ	126
Sīlavatūpanno	71	Sutavaddhanī	333

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[Sa]		[Sa]	
Sutā dhammā	388	Sumano	387
Suttaṃ	97	Sumukhā	426
Suttasu	417	Sumuttiko	140
Sutvā	104	Suyiṭṭhena	452
Sutvāna	196	Suyuddhena	452
Sudaṃ	33	Suvaṇṇayo	366
Sudantā	419	Suvalāhakam	427
Sududdasaṃ	427	Suvasano	298
Sudubbalaṃ	61	Suviditā	482
Sudullabhaṃ	325	Suvilitto	298
Sudesito dhammo	241	Suvihitāna dassanaṃ	211
Suddhājīve	475	Susaṃvirūḷhā	277
Suddhiṃ	435	Susaṃvuto	294
Suddhimaggam	435	Susaddalā	427
Sudhannaṃ	241	Susamāhitaṃ	31, 148
Sunisinno	187	Susamāhitacitto	163
Sunīlagīvā	426	Susamūhatā	362
Supanti	325	Susikhā	426
Supitum	405	Susu	203
Supitvāna	228	Susukkaṃ	427
Supekhuṇā	426	Susukhumanipuṇatthadassinā	201
Subbatā	90	Susuvaḍḍhitaggo	203
Subbato	425	Sussūsā	333
Subyāpitambu	427	Sūlaṃ	428
Subhāvitaṃ	323	Sekho	438
Subhāsitaṃ	104	Seṭṭhaṃ	65
Subhāsitassa	454	Senam	60, 480
Subhikkhāni	224	Seyyam	423
Subhūti	33	Seyyo	405
Sumanassa	427	Selā	74

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[Sa]		[Ha]	
Selūpamaṃ	404	Haritāmāyo	367
Sevetha	334, 446	Haritobhāse	432
Sesakenamhi	252	Hātave	398
So	87, 196	Hāritā	109
Sokā	194	Himsati	453
Sokāpahato	224	Hi	90, 104, 152
Sottiyo	436	Hitvā	254, 261
Sovaṇṇaṃ	254	Hiyyamānamhi	287
Soḷasubbedho	366	Hīnavīriyaṃ	340
Svāgataṃ	65	Huraṃ	67
[Ha]		Heṭhayitvā	342
Hatanetto	249	Heṭhīyati	342
Hatthippabhinnam	215	Heṭheti	342
Hadayassa	312	Hemantikasītakālarattiyo	422
Hanti	330	Hemantikā	422
Have	417	Hoti	319

Theragāthā-aṭṭhakathāya paṭhamabhāge

Lakkhitabbapadānaṃ anukkamaṇikā

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[A]		[A]	
Akalyāṇamitta	324	Aniccānupassanāya siddhāya	
Aṅkolapupphapūjāya phalaṃ	428	itarānupassanā	
Agāriya	148	sukheneva sijjhanti	280
Aggadhamma	247	Animittavimokkho	243
Aggamaggapattito paṭṭhāya		Anukampanaṃ sabbapāṇānaṃ	453
na bhavarāgo	389, 391	Anupadadhammavipassanā	10
Aggamaggasamaṅgī anaṇo	326	Antadvayarahita-	
Aggasāvaka	11	majjhimaṇipatti	124
Acala	485	Andha	249-250
Acchodaka	284	Andhakāra	43
Ajina	317	Aparājita	321
Ajinacammadānassa ānisaṃsā	371	Appaṇihitavimokkho	243
Añjana	161	Appamatto vihāro	226
Aññamaññavirodhassa		Appamādabhāvaṃ	
ādīnavā	453	anuyuñjantassa ānisaṃsā	446
Aṭṭhikasāññākammaṭṭhānassa		Apphoṭanakammassa ādīnavā	139
dānaṃ	87	Abbhantarabāhirapuggalānaṃ	
Attahitasampattiyaṃ tṭhitānaṃ		suddhāsuddhatā	331
parahitapaṭipattiṃ dasseti	16	Abhinīhārassa samijjhanāni	
Attānaṃ hananaṃ	330	aṭṭha	11-2
Adīnamānaso alīnacitto	382	Abhinīhārā aṭṭha, pañca	11-2
Addhā imāya paṭipattiya	169	Abhivādanassa ānisaṃsā	204
Anagāriya	148	Amanussabhayaṃ	159
Anatthasaṃhita	269	Amaratapa	434-5

Padānukkamo Piṭṭhaṅko

[A]

Ambaphaladānassa ānisaṃsā 85,
133, 322, 372

Araññavāso nāma satthārā

vaṇṇito 114, 277

Arañña, satthusantika-

vasanānaṃ visesatā 463

Arahaddhaja 97

Ariya 124

Ariyabhāvoyeva

cakkhukaraṇo 177

Ariyānaṃ dhajā pañña 184

Avisodhitasīlānaṃ ādīnavā 111

Avuṭṭhibhayaṃ 159

Asokapupphapūjāya phalaṃ 283

Assattha 432

Assājañño 84

[Ā]

Ājañño tividho 84

Ājānīya 146

Āmisa 84

Āmodaphaladānassa

ānisaṃsā 302, 320, 324

Āvudhaṃ nikkhipitvā añjalim

paggayha aṭṭhāsi

migaluddako 120

Āsanadānassa ānisaṃsā 166

Āsandī 160-161

Āsavakkhaya 303, 319, 362

Padānukkamo Piṭṭhaṅko

[Ā]

Āhāraṭṭhitikā 312

Āhāro sataraso 240-1

[I]

Itthiyo na sakkā rakkhituṃ 325

Itthiyo mahantaṃ anattamaṃ

āpādentī 122

Iddhābhisankhāra 182

Ibbhakula 97

[U]

Ugga 219

Uñchācariyā 350-1

Utusappāyalābhassa

ānisaṃsā 97, 134,
277, 401

Udakadānassa ānisaṃsā 161, 142

Udumbaraphaladānassa

ānisaṃsā 437

Uddissapūjāya phalaṃ 107

Upajjhāya 75, 385

Upaṭṭhānassa ānisaṃsā 153

Upaḍḍhadussadānassa

ānisaṃsā 337

Upanissayasampattiya

abhāvo 83

Upāyakusala 354

Upālitttherassa pabbajjāvidhi 463

Upāhanadānassa ānisaṃsā 383

Uposatha 77

Umāpupphapūjāya phalaṃ 247

Padānukkamo Piṭṭhaṅko

[U - E - O]

Ummaṭṭho	131
Uruvelakassapassa damanaṃ	83
Usabhājaṇṇo	84, 146
Ussadanirayo soḷasa	481
Ekadhammasavanīya	191
Ekudāniya	192
Etha bhikkhavo	22
Ehi bhikkhu	297
Obhāsagāthā	260
Omaṭṭho	131

[Ka]

Kaṅkhārevatattherassa	
pubbapatthanā	39, 44
Kacchapapuṇṇassa phalaṃ	71
Kaṭacchubhikkhādānassa	
ānisaṃsā	155
Kaṇaverapupphapūjāya	
phalaṃ	263
Kaṇikārapupphapūjāya	
phalaṃ	148, 304
Kataṃ kiccaṃ	182
Kattarayaṭṭhidānassa	
ānisaṃsā	127
Kathāvatthūni dasa	46
Kadambapupphapūjāya	
phalaṃ	275
Kadaliphalakaṇṇikadānassa	
ānisaṃsā	76
Kadaliphaladānassa ānisaṃsā	300

Padānukkamo Piṭṭhaṅko

[Ka]

Kapitthaphaladānassa	
ānisaṃsā	90, 406
Kappaṭakura	410
Kammaṃ vipākaṃ adatvā na	
vigacchati	336
Kamma (vaṭṭa, vivaṭṭa)	252
Kammabhavesu padālitesu	
upapattibhavā padālītā eva	478
Kalyāṇamittasannissaya	114
Kāmarāga	88
Kāmānaṃ ādīnavā	180,
	245, 273
Kāyagatāsati	58
Kāyabhāvanā	8
Kāyasakkhi	171
Kāyasārapuṇṇa	243
Kāsumārikaphaladānassa	
ānisaṃsā	74, 334
Kāḷānusārigandhapūjāya	
phalaṃ	285
Kimkirātapupphapūjāya	
phalaṃ	278
Kimśukapupphapūjāya	
phalaṃ	107, 339
Kiṅkaṇipupphapūjāya	
phalaṃ	134, 344
Kilesakāmesu pahīnesu	
vatthukāmāpi pahīnā eva	478
Kilesaparinibbānaṃ	55

Padānukkamo Piṭṭhaṅko

[Ka]

Kilesavaṭṭappahānena	
kammavaṭṭaṃ pahīnameva	220
Kilesavaṭṭe sati	
kammavaṭṭena bhavitabbaṃ	191
Kilesājigucchanaassa ādīnavā	257
Kilesānuvattanassa ādīnavā	255
Kisa	459
Kuṭajapupphapūjāya phalaṃ	109
Kuṭika	29-30, 32
Kuṭivihārī	163, 165
Kuṭṭhī, niṭṭhubhanakamassa	
nissando	221
Kumārakassapa	413
Kumārīhi na me attho	167
Kumudapūjāya phalaṃ	267
Kummāsādānassa ānisaṃsā	391
Kurañjiyaphaladānassa	
ānisaṃsā	404
Kusaṭṭhakadānassa ānisaṃsā	389
Kusalaṃ vuccati khemaṃ	
sotthibhāvo	119
Ketapupphapūjāya	
phalaṃ	103, 219, 409
Koṭṭhāse ekasmiṃ bhāvanā-	
pāripūriṃ gacchante itare	
agacchantā nāma natthi	371
Koraṇḍapupphapūjāya	
phalaṃ	99, 145, 341

Padānukkamo Piṭṭhaṅko

[Ka - Kha]

Kosambaphaladānassa	
ānisaṃsā	408
Kosalavihārī	169
Khaṇḍasumana	251
Khaṇḍasumanapupphapūjāya	
phalaṃ	251
Khadiravana	136
Khandhapariniḃbāna	55
Khandhappavatti dukkhameva	
vedanā	221
Khīṇāsavamunino sokā	
na bhavanti	194
Khīṇāsavo	6
Khīrabhattasālākabhadda-	
dānassa phalaṃ	118, 173
Khuṃjjasobhita	450

[Ga - Gha]

Gaṅgātīriya	315
Gatapaccāgatavatta	23
Gandhapūjāya phalaṃ	483
Gandhodakadānassa ānisaṃsā	478
Gabbhavāsadukkha	172
Gāthā	8
Gāthā sahaṃsaṃ tīpi	
satāni saṭṭhi ca	3-4
Gīvā sundarā	97
Gotama	480
Ghatamaṇḍadānassa ānisaṃsā	317
Gharāpi durāvāsā	279
Ghurughurupassāsī	85

Padānukkamo Piṭṭhaṅko

[Ca]

Catusaccakammaṭṭhāna- bhāvanā	121
Candanagandha- pupphapūjāya	225, 372
Candanaphalakadānassa ānisaṃsā	252
Candanamāḷagandhakuṭi	199
Candanamāḷo Sunāparanta- janapade	399
Candanavedikāpūjāya phalaṃ	250
Campakapupphapūjāya phalaṃ	430, 480
Carimakaccittanirodhena appaṭisandhikāva nirujjhanti	240
Cittapasādassa ānisaṃsā	229
Cittabhāvanā	8, 15
Cittassa niggaṇṇhanāṃ	255
Cittassa paggaḥādi	230
Cundassa ambavanāṃ pāvāyaṃ	251
Cūḷagandhāravijjā ākāsaṇṇī paracittavidū	63
Cetiyaṇṇipūjāya phalaṃ	101, 363, 393

[Cha - Ja]

Chattapaṇṇiphaladānassa ānisaṃsā	425
Chatta, vedikadānassa ānisaṃsā	129
Channasaddassa atthuddhāro	29
Chavasīsamanta	389
Jarādayo sabbasādhāraṇā	207
Jalajathalajapupphapūjāya phalaṃ	310

Padānukkamo Piṭṭhaṅko

[Ja]

Javo aññehi asādhāraṇo	7
Jātidukkhassa samatikkamanāṃ	480
Jāti nāmesā dukkhā	479
Jātipupphapūjāya phalaṃ	240
Jātisumanapupphapūjāya phalaṃ	221
Jāla	324

[Ña]

Ñāṇāni tīṇi	9
Ñāti	456

[Ta]

Tacapañcakakammaṭṭhāna	173
Taṇhā	362
Taṇhābandhanabaddhānaṃ mahādukkhatā	275
Tathāgata	42-3
Taphussa, Bhallikānaṃ pubbapatthanā	59
Tādi	419
Tālaphaladānassa ānisaṃsā	86-7, 401
Tālavaṇṇadānassa ānisaṃsā	460
Tiṇamuṭṭhisantharaṇassa ānisaṃsā	120
Tiṇasūlapupphapūjāya phalaṃ	273
Titthanāvākammadānassa ānisaṃsā	135

Padānukkamo Piṭṭhaṅko

[Ta]

Titthiyasamaye natthi	
nibbānagamo maggo	232-3
Tiracchānayoniyāṃ nibbatta-	
satto aparāparam	
parivattati ciraṃ	482
Tebhūmakadhammā kāmā	209

[Tha]

Thambhadānassa ānisaṃsā	185
Thūpapūjāya phalaṃ	192
Theragāthā	2
Theragāthā Suttanta-	
piṭakapariyāpannādi	2-3
Theravādāva aññatitthiyavāde	
abhibhavanti	15
Therā dvesatāni catusaṭṭhi ca	3-4
Theriyo	4
Therīgāthā	2

[Da]

Dabba	49-50
Dānaṃ nāma dātabbaṃ	
pasannacittena	462
Dānaṃ satta satta divasaṃ	173
Dāyakānaṃ anuggahakaraṇaṃ	329
Dāyāda	87
Dvārāni tīṇi cha aṭṭha	220
Dibbacakkhuññaṇaṃ	319
Dibbapupphapūjāya phalaṃ	276
Dibbavatthapūjāya phalaṃ	180

Padānukkamo Piṭṭhaṅko

[Da]

Dibbojaṃ pakkhipimsu devatā	21
Dīghāyukabuddhānaṃ na	
anvaḍḍhamāsiko uposatho	77
Dukkha	164, 245
Dullabho laddho tayā	429
Dussīlassa dānaṃ	
sahassaguṇaṃ	331
Devasaddassa atthuddhāro	30-1
Desanāññaṇassa thomaṇā	217
Desantaracariyā na atthāvahā	128
Doṇavatthunāmako	
brāhmaṇagāmo Kapila-	
vatthunagarassa avidūre	45

[Dha]

Dhajapūjāya phalaṃ	393
Dhamanisanthata	459
Dhammakathika	451
Dhammakathikānaṃ	
lakkhaṇāni	424-5
Dhammatā mamesā	402
Dhammadesanāya ānisaṃsā	103,
	187
Dhammapaṭiggāhaka	175
Dhammarati	351
Dhammasaññā	190
Dhammasavanassa	
ānisaṃsā	223, 265
Dhammo esa	113
Dhammo gambhīro	279
Dharaṇī	154

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[Dha]	
Dhammādāsa	380
Dhammāsokaraṇṇo	
kaniṭṭhabhātā vītasoko	376
Dhātupūjāya phalaṃ	361
[Na]	
Nandakassa jeṭṭhakabhātā	
bharato	381
Nandakumārassa arahatta-	
pattatā	352
Nandiya	101
Navakamma	164
Naḷamālāpūjāya phalaṃ	444
Naḷasāladānassa ānisaṃsā	313
Nāgapupphakesarapūjāya	
phalaṃ	178
Nāgapupphapūjāya phalaṃ	272
NāgabHAVANAṃ jātassarassa	
heṭṭhā	446
Nānānaya	451
Nāḷikeraphaladānassa	
ānisaṃsā	88-9, 403
Nāḷikerasāḷavadānassa	
ānisaṃsā	261
Niketa	126
Nigrodho pabbajati	
Jetavanapaṭiggahaṇadivase	92
Nipāta	3
Nibbānaṃ ajja mayā	
paribhuttaṃ	241-2
Nibbānaṃ abhayaṭṭhānaṃ	
nāma	95

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[Na]	
Nibbānaṃ paramaṃ sukhaṃ	124
Nibbuta	115
Niyyānikaṃ vata	
Buddhasāsaṇaṃ	444
Nirapekkha	115
Nirāmisā	231
Nivātavutti	201
Nekkhammānaṃ	
ānisaṃsā	180, 273
Nerayika, saggūpagāmīnaṃ	
sakakammata	179
[Pa]	
Paṃsukūlacīvaradānassa	
ānisaṃsā	344
Paṃsukūlacīvarassa	
vandanā'nisaṃsā	379
Paṅka, palipānaṃ visesatā	238
Paccekabuddhasatāni pañca	363
Paccekabuddhā satta	274-5
Paccekabodhiṃ	
abhisambujjhanti nāma	10
Paccekasambodhi	8, 9
Pacchimabhavika	118
Pañcatapa	335
Pañcālaputta	423
Paññā	42
Paññādhika	11
Paññābhāvanā	8, 15
Paññāsampadāya pabhinna-	
paṭisambhidābhāvo	14
Paññuttarā kusalā dhammā	199

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[Pa]	
Paṭipakkhānaṃ jayo	199
Paṭipattiyā ādimajjha- pariyosānakalyāṇaṃ	14
Paṇītāhāradānassa ānisaṃsā	207
Paṇṇasantharadānassa ānisaṃsā	195
Paṇḍaraketu	184
Paṇḍita	47, 341
Pattanikkujjanakamma	133
Patto matānaṃ khīrasecana- kuṇḍasadiso	316
Pathaviyā nimujjanaṃ	451
Pathavī vuccati attabhāvo	87
Padakkhiṇa	98
Padakkhiṇakamma	126
Padakkhiṇakammassa ānisaṃsā	393
Padacetiyānaṃ pupphapūjākaraṇaṃ	99
Padacetiyāni tīṇi	341
Padumapupphapūjāya phalaṃ	216, 291
Padhānassa padahanaṃ chabbassāni	176
Pabbajati no ce, parinibbāyissati	365
Pabbajita	204
Pabbajjā nāma dukkarā	279
Pabbajitānaṃ bhattāni	462
Pabbata	289
Payāgatittha	135
Parakkama	439

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[Pa]	
Paratoghosena vinā na sāvakānaṃ saccasampañivedho	17
Paramappicchā ariyā attano guṇe pakāśenti	33-4
Parikkilesena saddhiṃ carantānaṃ ke nāma pasīdissanti	80
Parikkhārasantosa	317
Paridevasokasamāpannā cetodukkhasamappitā	143
Parinibbānāni dve	55
Paripuṇṇaka	240
Paribhoga	70
Pallaṅkadānassa ānisaṃsā	256
Pahārā cattāro	131
Pahitatta	115
Pācīnavamsadāya	350
Pātālā	238
Pādaphaladānassa ānisaṃsā	418
Pādabbhañjanateladānassa ānisaṃsā	125
Pānīyadānassa ānisaṃsā	70, 315
Pāyāsadānassa ānisaṃsā	98, 200
Pārāpariya	291
Pāla (Cūḷa, Mahā)	247
Pāsādo suvaṇṇamayo sahassakaṇḍo	366

Padānukkamo Piṭṭhaṅko

[Pa]

Piyañjaha	212
Piyālapthaladānassa	
ānisaṃsā	236-7
Pilakkhaphthaladānassa	
ānisaṃsā	416, 455
Pisodarādīpakkhepanaya	6
Pītisukhānaṃ ānubhāvo	266-7
Puggala	319
Puggalānaṃ sīmāsambhedo	119
Puṇṇattherassa pubbatthanā	44
Puṇṇamāsa	66, 379
Puthujjanabhāvo	
andhakaraṇo	177
Punnāgapupphapūjāya	
phalaṃ	269, 387
Pupphagandhapūjāya	
ānisaṃsā	207
Pupphachattapūjāya phalaṃ	238
Pupphadūtena nimantesi	
Bhagavantam	199
Pupphapūjāya phalaṃ	96, 97,
	105, 129, 151, 214,
	227, 259, 327
Pupphasanthāradānassa	
ānisaṃsā	207
Pupphāsana	21
Pupphokiraṇapūjāya phalaṃ	195
Pubbayogāvacare	
ānisaṃsā pañca	13
Pubbenivāsaññaṇaṃ	319
Purisakicca	449
Purisājānīya	20

Padānukkamo Piṭṭhaṅko

[Pa - Pha]

Pulinacetiya	
pūjākaraṇaṃ	326, 327, 355
Pūritapāramīnaṃ paricchedā	11
Phalāpthaladānassa ānisaṃsā	114
Phassāyatanāni	294

[Ba]

Bandhu	456
Bandhujīvakapupphapūjāya	
phalaṃ	258
Bahussuta	451
Bākulattherassa	
pubbakammaṃ	440
Bījanīdānassa ānisaṃsā	164, 399
Bījapūraphthaladānassa	
ānisaṃsā	118
Buddha	149
Buddhagatāya saññāya	
ānisaṃsā	187, 376
Buddhaguṇānussaraṇānaṃ	
ānisaṃsā	212, 388-9
Buddhasāsana	101
Buddhathomanassa	
phalaṃ	231, 368
Buddhappaveditadhamma	69
Buddhasāsanato bahiddhā	
suddhi natthi	435
Buddhassa pūjākaraṇaṃ	281
Buddhaviyogadukkha	310
Buddhāpi nāma aniccatāvasaṃ	
gacchanti	432

Padānukkamo Piṭṭhaṅko

[Ba]

Buddhārammaṇapītiyā	
ānisaṃsā	244, 452-3
Bojjhaṅga	362
Bodhivandanassa ānisaṃsā	432
Bodhisambhārasambharaṇaṃ	10
Bodhisodhanadānassa	
ānisaṃsā	131
Byādhībhayāṃ	159
Brāhmaṇādayo dve	
samaññāparamatthato	436

[Bha]

Bhagavatā garahito	
kuṭikaraṇaṃ paṭicca	445
Bhajana	476
Bhattasammadavinodana	97
Bhaddekarattapaṭipadā	105
Bhayaṃ pañcavīsatividhaṃ	95
Bhayāni tīṇi	159
Bhavaśaṅkhārānaṃ ādīnavā	309
Bhavā tayo ādittā viya	174
Bhavā dve nava	309
Bhāradvājassa putto	
kaṇhadinno	386
Bhāvanā	13
Bhāvanā tisso catasso	8, 15
Bhāvanābhisamayā pahāna-	
pariññābhisamayā siddhāyeva	9

Padānukkamo Piṭṭhaṅko

[Bha]

Bhāvitattā	13-4
Bhāventi nāma	14
Bhikkhusaṃghathomanassa	
ānisaṃsā	449
Bhedanakakamassa ānisaṃsā	78
Bhesakaḷāvana	87
Bhesajjadānassa ānisaṃsā	440
Bhogā duradhigamā	279
Bhojanasappāyalābhānaṃ	
ānisaṃsā	80-1, 98

[Ma]

Magadhā vuccati rūḷhivasena	423
Maggācikkhana,	
bhojanadānassa ānisaṃsā	190
Maggo sapariṣsayo	249
Maṅgalabhadda	172
Meghānaṃ avassana-	
kāraṇāni	157-8
Majjhimaṇḍapaṭipadā	39, 373
Mañcadānassa ānisaṃsā	123
Maṭṭho	131
Maṇipūjāya phalaṃ	446
Mattikāpattadānassa ānisaṃsā	331
Madhudānassa ānisaṃsā	288, 420
Madhunā pañcakaṭukacuṇṇa-	
dānassa ānisaṃsā	171
Madhubhisamuḷālasappikhīra-	
dānānaṃ ānisaṃsā	363

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[Ma]	
Madhuraphaladānassa	
ānisaṃsā	210
Mantabhāṇī	38
Mantā vuccati paññā	38
Mando gabbhamupeti	
punappunaṃ	261
Maraṇaṃ ariyassa vinaye	143-4
Maraṇassa abhinandanam	407
Mahā	196
Mahākoṭṭhikattherassa	
pubbapatthanā	35-7, 38
Mahāgandhāravijjā	63
Mahādānassa ānisaṃsā	169, 170
Mahānirayā aṭṭha	481
Mahāpanāda	366
Mahāpurisalakkhaṇehi tīhi	
samannāgato Bāvarī	91
Mahābodhisattānaṃ	
paricchedā tayo	11
Mahāsāvaka	11
Māṇava	207
Mātaṅgaputta	447
Mātugāmasamphassaṃ na	
sahati brahmalokato	
cavitvā idhāgato	430
Mātugāmānaṃ dosā	325
Mātuluṅgaphaladānassa	
ānisaṃsā	83, 323
Mānānusaye pahīne appahīno	
nāma anusayo natthi	175

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[Ma]	
Māno ketu viya	184
Māladānassa sahāyakaraṇaṃ	185
Migarājā	6
Migasira	389
Muni	194
Meṇḍasira	216
Mettānisaṃsā ekādasa	120
Mettābhāvanā	118
Medhāvī	456
Mesaddassa atthuddhāro	29
[Ya - Ra]	
Yaṃ tuyhaṃ tuyhamevetam	462
Yo koci	453
Rajanalūkhaṃ	422
Ratanabhikkhā	324
Rattīnaṃ appasaddatā	405
Ramaṇīyavīhārī	145
Rāgacarita	145
Rādhattherassa kaniṭṭho	
surādho	323
Rāmaṇeyyaka	151
Rukkhamanuvijjotanti	135
Rūpa	299
Roga	112
[La]	
Labujaphaladānassa ānisaṃsā	457
Lābhasakkārassa ādīnavo	349
Liṅgāni	270-1

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[La - Va]	
Lūkhaṃ tividhaṃ	422
Loka	67
Lokadhammābhibhavanassa	
ādīnavā	262
Lokānaṃ vañcanaṃ	330
Lokānuggaha	27
Lomasakaṅgiya	105
Vajjita	430
Vajjiputta	300
Vatthadānassa ānisaṃsā	68
Vanavaccha	72
Vandanassa ānisaṃsā	155, 434
Vappattherādi	176
Vaya	299
Vallikāraphaladānassa	
ānisaṃsā	386, 423
Vākacīradānassa ānisaṃsā	285
Vātābādhassa vūpasamaṇaṃ	398
Vālukokiraṇassa ānisaṃsā	381
Vijjā tisso	101, 319
Vinayo nāma sāsanaṃ āyu	476
Vimaṭṭho	131
Vimala	153
Vimokkhā tayo	243
Vivaṭṭupanissayapuññakamassa	
ānisaṃsā	70, 72, 74, 83, 85, 88, 92, 96, 97
Vivāha	244

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[Va]	
Vivekānaṃ anakkaṃ	106, 277
Vīra	149
Vīriya	439
Vīriyaparakkamānaṃ viseso	372
Vīriyādhika	11
Vedikāpūjāya phalaṃ	242
Veyyāvaccakarānaṃ	
ānisaṃsā	142, 150
Vessavaṇo samassāsesi	
mahājanaṃ	187
Vocchagotta	281
Samgha, samūha,	
veneyyajana	232, 387
Samghassa uppajjanakalābho	
parisuddhuppādo	446
Samsāra	191, 257, 431, 481
Samsāramahogha	236
Saṃsumārassa dānaṃ	110
Sakacittaṃ ujum kasmā na	
karissāmahaṃ?	89, 109
Sakattha	282
Saṅkappa	151
Saṅkhadhamanapūjāya phalaṃ	153
Saṅkhalita	186-7
Saṅkhāra	309
Saccavinimuttā Bhagavato	
dhammadesanā natthi	104
Sacchikiriyābhisamayena	
vinā na bhāvanābhisamayo	9
Satasaddassa atthuddhāro	270-1
Sattānaṃ kammassakatā	336-7

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[Sa]	
Sattānaṃ snehaṃ dukkhaṃ	341
Satthalūkhaṃ	422
Satthavāha	321
Satthu	321
Sadisapāka	317-8
Saddhā	148, 407
Saddhādeyya	167
Saddhādhika	11
Saddhāsampannassa	
ānisaṃsā	69-70
Santasanti na asaniyā	
phalantiyā dve	6
Santuṭṭhi paramaṃ sukhaṃ	264
Sappurisa	47, 388
Sappurisūpanissayassa	
ānisaṃsā	211
Sabbarasaṃ dhammaraso	
jināti	264
Sabbhiraeva samāsetha	44, 47-8
Samaṇaparikkhāradānassa	
ānisaṃsā	295
Samaṇasādhutā	288
Samādhi paccuppannasukho	
ceva āyatim ca	
sukhavipāko	124
Samādhisampadāya	
chaḷabhiññabhāvo	14
Samiddhi	147
Samparāyikatthassa	
gavesanaṃ	439
Sambodhi tividdhā	8
Sammāsambodhi	8
Sammāsambodhiṃ adhigato	
nāma	10

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[Sa]	
Sammāsambodhipaṭipadā	10
Saraṇasīlānaṃ ānisaṃsā	456
Sarīrassa jhāpanaṃ	197
Salākabhatta	118
Savaṇṭakaṇṇikabaddha-	
pupphupūjāya phalaṃ	147
Salalapupphapūjāya phalaṃ	254,
	298
Sāyaṃ	449
Sāriputtattherassa kaniṭṭha-	
bhātā Cundo	136, 331
Sāriputtattherassa	
bhaginiyo tisso	137
Sāriputtattherassa	
bhāgineyyā tayo	137
Sālapupphapūjāya phalaṃ	346
Sālamaṇḍapadānassa	
ānisaṃsā	92
Sālasākhapūjāya phalaṃ	235
Sāsanassa niyyānikabhāvo	125
Sāsane atthi nibbānagamo	
maggo	232-3
Sāvakaguṇānaṃ ādimajjha-	
pariyosānaṃ	17
Sāvakabodhiṃ adhigacchanti	
nāma	11
Sāvakasambodhi	8, 9
Sirivaḍḍha	356
Sītavanaṃ bheravasusāna-	
vanaṃ Rājagahasamīpe	58
Sītavaniya	56

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[Sa]	
Sīlaṃ sabbaguṇānaṃ paṭiṭṭhā	199
Sīlagandhānaṃ vāyanaṃ	108
Sīlapaññānaṃ seṭṭhakāraṇāni	199
Sīlabhāvanā	8, 15
Sīlasampadāya tevijjabhāvo	14
Sīvalidāraka	172
Sīha	6
Sīhasaddassa atthuddhāro	5
Sukhasaddassa atthuddhāro	30
Suññatavimokkho	243
Sutaṃ paññāya vaddhanaṃ	333
Suttalūkhaṃ	422
Suddhodanamahārājaputto	
Nando	352
Sudhāparikammadānassa	
ānisaṃsā	246
Sudhābhojana	241
Supinassa uppannasamvego	409
Subhūti	33

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[Sa]	
Sumanapupphapūjāya	
phalaṃ	155, 159, 223, 484
Suvaṇṇapupphapūjāya	
phalaṃ	182
Susānagopaka	114, 118
Susārada	210
Sussūsā	333
Setudānassa ānisaṃsā	476
Senā kāmādayo	60
Senā jarārogādi	60
Senāsanasantosa	316
Serīsaka	129
Sopāka	118
Sosānikabhikkhūnaṃ	
mettābhāvanāvidhi	119
[Ha]	
Hatthatale āmalakaṃ viya	233
Hatthājāṇṇo	84
Hīnavīriyapuggalaṃ	
vajjeyya sabbathā	340

Theragāthā-aṭṭhakathāya paṭhamabhāge

Nāmānaṃ anukkamaṇikā

Nāmānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[A]	
Aggāsaniya (brāhmaṇa)	90
Agginibbāpana (cakkavattirājā)	206
Aṅgaṇikabhāradvājatthera	434
Aṅgaṇikabhāradvājamāṇava	434
Aṅgulimāla	474
Aciravatī (nadī)	173, 457
Ajita (Pacceka Buddha)	85-6
Ajitakumāra	90-1
Ajitatthera	90
Ajinatthera	317
Ajinamāṇava	317
Ajjunatthera	234
Ajjunamāṇava	235
Añjanavana	107, 160-1
Añjanavaniyatthera	159, 161, 164, 166, 168
Añjasa (rājā)	472
Aññāsikoṇḍaññatthera	45, 176
Atthadassī (Buddha)	55, 57, 71-3, 139, 166, 174, 192, 225-6, 233-4, 238-9, 352, 416-7, 420-1, 455-6
Adhimuttatthera	284, 288
Adhimuttamāṇava	285
Anāthapiṇḍika	27, 85

Nāmānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[A]	
Anupiya (nagara)	49
Anupiyambavana	49, 405, 463
Anuruddhakumāra	105
Anuruddhatthera	93, 101-2, 347, 350,
Anupamatthera	428
Anupamamāṇava	428
Anoma (rājā)	442
Anomadassī (Buddha)	246, 293, 383, 439, 441-2
Abhayatthera	103, 454
Abhayamāṇava	103, 254
Abhibhūtatthera	478
Abhibhūtamāṇava	478
Abhirādhanakumāra	56
Abhisammataka (yakkhasenāpati)	393
Amarikā (nadī)	327-8
Amittatāpana (cakkavattirājā)	234
Ambapālī	183-4
Ambaramsasa (cakkavattirājā)	229
Aruṇavatī (nagara)	59
Aruṇavihāra	22
Avantī (raṭṭha)	125, 302, 416

Nāmānukkamo Piṭṭhaṅko

[A - Ā]

Asita (isi)	176
Assalāyana	37
Ātumatthera	202
Ātumamāṇava	202
Ānandatthera	5, 13, 69, 81, 301, 450-1, 471
Āsandī (kuṭi)	160, 1
Āsāvati (latā)	468

[I]

Indagopaka	74
Indasama (cakkavattirājā)	262
Indasālā (guhā)	426
Isidattatthera	302
Isidattamāṇava	302
Isidinnatthera	399
Isidinnamāṇava	399

[U]

Ukkatṭha (nagara)	433
Ukkhepakatavacchatthera	184
Uggatthera	219
Uggamāṇava	219
Ujita	59
Ujjayatthera	148
Ujjayamaṇava	149
Utena (rājā)	310
Uttara (māṇava)	304
Uttarakuru	49
Uttaratthera	304-5, 361

Nāmānukkamo Piṭṭhaṅko

[U]

Uttarapālatthera	476
Uttarapālamāṇava	476
Uttaramāṇava	361
Uttarasāmaṇera	304
Uttarāpatha	435
Uttiyatthera	110, 155, 159, 256
Uttiyamāṇava	111, 256
Udaṅgaṇapabbata	98, 346
Udena (rājā)	186
Upatissa	136, 233
Upavāṇatthera	393, 397-8
Upavāṇamāṇava	393
Upasanta (Paccekabuddha)	430
Upālithera	145, 463, 466, 471, 475
Upālimāṇava	463
Uruvelā	176
Uruvelakassapa	83, 200
Usabhatthera	276, 278, 408
Usabhamāṇava	277, 408

[E - O]

Ekadhammasavanīyatthera	190
Ekudānīyatthera	192
Erakatthera	243, 245
Erakamāṇava	244
Okkāka (rājā)	137
Ojita	59
Obhāsa (cakkavattirājā)	207

Nāmānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[Ka]	
Kakusandha (Buddha)	117, 119, 298
Kaṅkhārevatatthera	39, 40, 44
Kaccāna (gotta)	401
Kaṭṭhavāhana (rājā)	420
Kaṇhadinnatthera	387
Kapitthārāma	91
Kapilavatthu	41, 45, 72-3, 101, 105, 131, 155, 176, 187, 231, 240, 256, 258, 298, 352, 404, 408, 469
Kappaṭakuratthera	409
Kappaṭakuramāṇava	410
Kassapa (gotta)	15, 52
Kassapa (Buddha)	22, 30, 48, 56, 66, 68, 72, 74, 76-7, 85, 87, 99, 105, 114, 129, 153, 155, 159, 160, 173, 190, 192, 202, 221, 250, 295, 389, 412, 420, 437-8, 440, 458
Kassapatthera	223
Kassapamāṇava	223
Kātiyāna (paribbājaka)	123
Kārambhiyavana	97
Kāsi (raṭṭha)	127
Kālī	344-5
Kikī (brāhmaṇa)	190
Kikī (rājā)	190
Kimilatthera	298, 350

Nāmānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[Ka]	
Kimilamāṇava	298
Kimikālā (nadī)	187
Kukkuṭa (pabbata)	275
Kuṭivihāritthera	161, 164
Kuṇāladaha	218
Kuṇḍadhānatthera	76, 79, 81-2
Kuṇḍiya (nigama)	434
Kumāputtatthera	125
Kumāputtamāṇava	125, 127
Kumāputtasahāyatthera	127
Kumārakassapatthera	53, 412, 414-5
Kumārakassapamāṇava	413
Kuru (raṭṭha)	434
Kurukaccha (nagara)	267
Kulatthera	88
Kulamāṇava	89
Kusavatī	30
Kusinārā	53
Kesava (tāpasa)	233
Koṭikaṇṇamāṇava	97
Koṇāgamana (Buddha)	129
Koṇḍañña (brāhmaṇa)	176
Kolita	233, 471
Koliya (pura)	41, 406
Koliya (rājā)	172, 218, 406
Kosambī	68, 310, 440

Nāmānukkamo Piṭṭhaṅko

[Ka]

Kosala (raṭṭha) 127, 153, 185,
219, 260, 277, 389, 403,
418, 428, 430, 432, 446,
453, 455

Kosala (rājā) 79, 90, 139,
337, 398, 412

Kosalavihāritthera 168

Kosiya (jaṭila) 23, 472

[Kha]

Khaṇḍasumanatthera 250

Khaṇḍasumanamāṇava 251

Khadiravaniyarevatatthera 135, 173

Khitakatthera 265

Khitakamāṇava 265

Khujjasobhitatthera 449, 451

[Ga]

Gaṅgā (nadī) 315-6, 318,
365, 373

Gaṅgātīriyatthera 315

Gatipacchedana
(cakkavattirājā) 206

Gandhamādāna (pabbata) 85, 173

Gandhāra (raṭṭha) 49

Gavampatitthera 129-30

Gavampatimāṇava 129

Gahvaratīra 113

Gahvaratīriyatthera 113

Girasāra (cakkavattirājā) 206

Giridattatthera 376

Nāmānukkamo Piṭṭhaṅko

[Ga]

Gotama (gotta) 15, 26, 36, 41,
52, 81, 137, 241, 290, 296,
348, 369, 383, 397, 414,
442, 464, 466, 480

Gotama (Buddha) 22, 26, 35, 40,
44, 53, 63, 94, 103, 137,
169, 198, 216-7, 241,

285, 287, 293, 301, 349,

390, 396, 421-2, 442,

463-4, 467, 471

Gotama (māṇava) 324, 480

Gotamatthera 324, 480

Godhāvarī (nadī) 91

Godhikatthera 155-6, 158

Gosālatthera 97

Gosālamāṇava 97

[Ca]

Cakkhupālatthera 247

Candana (rājā) 472

Candanadevaputta 105

Candabhāgā (nadī) 110-1, 225-6

Candavatī 37

Campā (raṭṭha) 107, 383

Cammaka (khattiya) 137

Caraṇa (cakkavattirājā) 215

Cātumahārājika 31, 129

Cālikavihāra 189

Citta (gahapati) 302

Cittakatthera 96

Nāmānukkamo Piṭṭhaṅko

[Ca]

Cittakūṭa (pabbata)	388, 429
Cittalatāvana	468
Cundatthera	30
Cundamāṇava	251, 331
Cūlapālatthera	248-9
Cūlapālamāṇava	247
Cūḷakatthera	425
Cūḷakamāṇava	425
Cūlapālita	250
Cūḷavacchatthera	68-9
Cūḷavacchamāṇava	68

[Cha]

Chaddanta	173
Channatthera	33, 29, 195
Channamāṇava	195

[Ja]

Janapadakalyāṇī	354
Jambugāmiya (upāsaka)	107
Jambugāmiyaputtatthera	107
Jambugāmiyaputtamāṇava	107
Jambudīpa	56
Jaluttama (cakkavattirājā)	217
Jātassaratīra	267
Jālinī	362
Jīvaka	50
Jutindhara (cakkavattirājā)	278
Jeta (rājakumāra)	27
Jetavana	27, 92,
	137 (ādiṭṭhesu)

Nāmānukkamo Piṭṭhaṅko

[Ja]

Jentagāma	279
Jentamāṇava	279
Jentatthera	278
Jeyyasenakumāra	56
Jotidāsatthera	334
Jotidāsamāṇava	335

[Ta]

Takkasilā (nagara)	49, 386, 416
Tapodārāma	147
Taphussa	59, 60
Tamonuda (cakkavattirājā)	270
Tāvatiṃsa	23, 26-7, 36, 41,
	52, 68, 96, 97-8, 100,
	107, 252, 270, 298-9,
	304, 314, 327, 337,
	340-1, 343, 346, 375,
	442
Tissa (Buddha)	99, 100, 120-1,
	131, 133, 148-9,
	261-2, 269, 341, 343,
	378-9, 452
Tissamāṇava	131, 347
Tissametteyya	91
Tusita	10, 183, 355,
	363, 375, 452

[Tha]

Thūpasikha (cakkavattirājā)	241
-----------------------------	-----

Nāmānukkamo Piṭṭhaṅko

[Da]

Dattamāṇava	315
Dabbakumāra	49, 50
Dabbatthera	48, 50, 52, 55
Dāsakakumāra	85
Dāsakatthera	85-6
Devadatta	412, 415, 474
Devadaha (nigama)	180, 218
Devala (tāpasa)	356
Devala (Buddha)	472
Devasabhatthera	236, 258
Devasabhamāṇava	258
Devahita (brāhmaṇa)	398
Doṇavatthu (brāhmaṇagāma)	45

[Dha]

Dhañṇavatī (nagara)	207-8
Dhanapāla (hatthi)	425, 474
Dhaniṭṭha (cakkavattirājā)	433
Dhaniyatthera	444
Dhaniyamāṇava	444
Dhammadassī (Buddha)	240
Dhammadhara (upāsaka)	399
Dhammapālatthera	416
Dhammapālamāṇava	416
Dhammasavatthera	272
Dhammasavapitutthera	273
Dhammasavamāṇava	272-3
Dharaṇīruha (cakkavattirājā)	274
Dhānamāṇava	78

Nāmānukkamo Piṭṭhaṅko

[Na]

Nandakatthera	381, 384-5
Nandakamāṇava	381
Nandatāpasa	20-2
Nandatthera	351, 354-5
Nandamāṇava	19, 125, 352
Nandiyatthera	101, 350
Nandiyamāṇava	101
Nāgadattadevarājā	173
Nāgitatthera	231
Nāgitamāṇava	231
Nārada (tāpasa)	233, 327
Nārada (Pacceka Buddha)	313
Nārada (brāhmaṇa)	231
Nālaka (gāma)	136, 229, 331
Nāḷaka (gāma)	70
Nigaṇṭhanāṭaputta	103
Nigrodhakumāra	92
Nigrodhatthera	92
Nigrodhārāma	155, 258
Nitakatthera	403
Nitakamāṇava	403
Nimmita (cakkavattirājā)	253
Nisabhatthera	406
Nisabhapabbata	23
Nisabhamāṇava	406
Nītatthera	227
Nītamāṇava	227
Nesādaka (pabbata)	288-9

Nāmānukkamo Piṭṭhaṅko

[Pa]

Pakkhatthera	180
Paccayatthera	437
Paccayamāṇava	437
Pacchābhūmahāthera	267
Pañcāla (rājā)	423
Paṇḍava (pabbata)	134-5, 173
Pathavīdundubhi (cakkavattirājā)	205
Padavikkamana (cakkavattirājā)	206
Paduma (Pacceka Buddha)	428-9
Padumuttara (Buddha)	19, 20, 24, 34-5, 39, 40, 44-5, 48, 51, 63, 68, 70, 76, 81, 83, 96, 101, 103, 114-5, 135-6, 159-62, 164-6, 168-9, 175-6, 190, 210, 217-8, 223, 227-8, 231, 250-51, 265, 267-8, 272, 284, 286, 310, 315-6, 321, 337, 351, 355, 363-4, 367, 393, 412-3, 420, 440, 446-7, 463, 465, 469, 483-4
Panāda (rājā)	366
Payāgatittha	135
Paripuṇṇakatthera	240
Paripuṇṇakamāṇava	240
Paviṭṭhatthera	233
Pācīnavamsa	350
Pāṭaliputta (nagara)	449, 451

Nāmānukkamo Piṭṭhaṅko

[Pa]

Pārāpariyatthera	291
Pārāpariyamāṇava	291
Pālamāṇava	247
Pālita	249
Pālileyaka (hatthī)	310
Pāvā (raṭṭha)	251
Piṇḍolabhāradvājatthera	310-11
Piyañjahatthera	212
Piyadassī (Buddha)	92-4, 242, 291-3, 346-8
Piyālina (cakkavattirājā)	237
Pilinda (kumāra)	63
Pilindavacchatthera	63, 65
Pukkusāti (rājā)	253, 444
Puṇṇatthera	44, 46-7, 197-8,
Puṇṇamāsakumāra	66, 197, 379
Puṇṇamāsatthera	66, 378
Puthuvinda (rājā)	190
Puppha (cakkavattirājā)	275
Pulinacetiya	326-9, 355-7
Pokkharavatī (nagara)	59
Poṭṭiriya (gāmabhojaka)	404
Posiya (māṇava)	120
Posiyatthera	120

[Pha - Ba]

Phaluggata (cakkavattirājā)	220
Bandhumatī (nagara)	125, 170-1, 281, 403, 440, 458
Bandhura (māṇava)	263

Nāmānukkamo Piṭṭhaṅko

[Ba]

Bandhuratthera	263
Bākulatthera	439, 442
Bākulamāṇava	440
Bārāṇasī	59, 72, 190, 295, 320, 339, 440, 484
Bāvārī (brāhmaṇa)	91, 420
Bāhiya (raṭṭha)	49
Bimbisāra (rājā)	28, 103, 134, 147, 157, 183-4, 200, 252, 283, 398
Belatṭhasīsatthera	83
Belatṭhānikatthera	259
Belatṭhānikamāṇava	259
Brahmālikumāra	418
Brahmālitthera	418-9

[Bha]

Bhaddaji (māṇava)	363
Bhaddajitthera	363, 365-6
Bhaddavatī (nagara)	367
Bhaddārāma	219
Bhaddiya (nagara)	363, 404
Bhaddiya (rājā)	414
Bhaddiyasetṭhi	365
Bhaddekaratta	105
Bharatatthera	381-3
Bharatamāṇava	381, 383
Bhalliya	59, 60
Bhalliyatthera	59, 60
Bhāgīrathī (gaṅgā)	136, 318

Nāmānukkamo Piṭṭhaṅko

[Bha]

Bhāradvāja	310, 435
Bhāradvāja (gotta)	386
Bhāradvājatthera	385
Bhūtagaṇa (pabbata)	273-4
Bhūmijakumāra	56
Bheravā (pabbataguhā)	401-2
Bhesaka (yakkha)	87

[Ma]

Magadha (raṭṭha)	70, 136, 233, 246, 272-3, 279, 304, 331, 401, 423, 426, 460
Majjhantika (raṭṭha)	49
Maṇippabhāsa (cakkavattirājā)	242
Maṇḍalika (rājā)	237, 261, 279, 423
Malitavambha (māṇava)	267
Malitavambhatthera	267
Malla (raṭṭha)	49, 51, 53
Malla (rājā)	155, 225, 251
Mahākaccānatthera	303, 372
Mahākassapatthera	335, 339
Mahākāḷatthera	344
Mahākāḷamāṇava	344
Mahākoṭṭhikatthera	15, 34, 36, 38-9
Mahācundatthera	331
Mahānāmatthera	288
Mahānāmamāṇava	288
Mahāpajāpatigotamī	352

Nāmānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[Ma]	
Mahāpatāpa (rājā)	61
Mahāpanāda (rājā)	366
Mahāpālamāṇava	247
Mahāmoggallānatthera	37, 39, 265
Mahāraha (cakkavattirājā)	273
Mahāreṇu	156
Mahālithera	30
Mahāvaccha	70
Mahāvacchatthera	70
Mahāvana	93, 347
Mahāvibhava (seṭṭhi)	295
Mahāvihāra	2
Mahāsuvaṇṇa (kuṭumbika)	247
Mahāselatthera	100
Māṇavatthera	204
Mātaṅga	156
Mātaṅgaputtatthera	446
Mātaṅgaputtamāṇava	447
Māra	9, 60, 97, 102, 147-8, 151-2, 321, 387, 451, 461
Māluta (cakkavattirājā)	165
Migadāyavana	102
Migasiratthera	389
Migasiramāṇava	389
Meghiyatthera	187, 189
Meghiyamāṇava	187
Meṇḍasiratthera	216
Meṇḍasiramāṇava	216
Mettaji	246

Nāmānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[Ma]	
Mettajitthera	246
Mettiyabhūmajakabhikkhū	54
Meḷajinatthera	320
Meḷajinamāṇava	320
Mogharājakumāra	420, 422
Mogharājatthera	420
[Ya]	
Yamunā (nadī)	440
Yasatthera	129, 295
Yasamāṇava	295
Yasugata (cakkavattirājā)	218
Yasoja	457-8
Yasojatthera	457-9
Yasodhara (rājā)	186
[Ra]	
Rakkhita	218
Rakkhitatthera	217
Ratanakuṭi (Pacceka Buddha)	163
Ratanapajjala (cakkavattirājā)	206
Ramaṇīyakuṭikatthera	166
Ramaṇīyavihāritthera	145
Rājagaha	27-8, 46, 49, 50, 56, 58-9, 63, 96, 134, 145, 147, 149-50, 153, 157, 200, 238, 253, 281, 283-4, 291, 304, 310, 322, 324, 347, 361, 386-7, 391, 412, 415, 425, 444, 451

Nāmānukkamo Piṭṭhaṅko

[Ra]

Rādhatthera	321, 323
Rādhamāṇava	322
Rāmaṇeyyakatthera	151
Rāhulatthera	474
Rūpasārī	136, 331
Revatatthera	41, 137-8, 173
Roruva (nagara)	252
Rohaṇī (cakkavattirājā)	226
Rohita (nagara)	437

[La]

Lambaka (pabbata)	121
Licchavī (rājā)	133, 160, 212, 300, 327
Lomasakaṅgiyatthera	105
Lomasakaṅgiyamāṇava	105

[Va]

Vaggumudā (nadī)	458
Vaccha	72, 185, 283
Vacchagotta	72
Vacchagottatthera	281
Vacchagottamāṇava	281
Vacchapāla	200
Vacchapālatthera	200
Vajjitatthera	430
Vajjitamāṇava	430
Vajjiputta	178
Vajjiputtatthera	178-9, 300
Vajjiputtamāṇava	300

Nāmānukkamo Piṭṭhaṅko

[Va]

Vajjī (raṭṭha)	159, 166
Vaḍḍha (gāma)	302
Vaḍḍhamāna	133
Vaḍḍhamānatthera	133
Vanavacchatthera	71, 74, 212
Vappa	176
Vappatthera	175
Varasāgara	173
Varuṇa (cakkavattirājā)	268
Varuṇa (brāhmaṇa)	115
Varuṇatthera	93
Varuṇadevarājā	174
Valliya	313, 372
Valliyatthera	155, 157, 159, 313, 371
Vasabhatthera	326
Vasabhamāṇava	327
Vasala (pabbata)	110
Vassakāra (mahāmatta)	304-5
Vassikatthera	455
Vassikamāṇava	455
Vājapeyya (yañña)	227
Vātasama (cakkavattirājā)	206
Vāraṇatthera	452
Vāraṇamāṇava	453
Vāseṭṭha (brāhmaṇa)	176
Vikatānanda (cakkavattirājā)	434
Vijaya	242
Vijayatthera	242

Nāmānukkamo Piṭṭhaṅko

[Va]

Vinatā (nadī)	71, 220, 352, 409, 411, 437
Vipassī (Buddha)	61, 66, 77, 88, 90, 96, 103, 105, 123, 125, 134, 145, 150, 153, 170, 178, 180-83, 187-8, 200, 202-3, 207-8, 212, 214-5, 222, 234, 252, 281-2, 302, 322, 324, 331, 363, 391-2, 399, 400, 403, 406, 418, 437, 440, 457, 476
Vipulāsabha (cakkavattirājā)	260
Vimalakoṇḍaññatthera	182-3
Vimalatthera	153, 339, 341, 484
Vimalamāṇava	153, 183, 484
Virocana (cakkavattirājā)	235
Vilokana (cakkavattirājā)	206
Visākhapañcālaputtatthera	423
Vītasokatthera	375
Vītasokamāṇava	376
Vīra (kumāra)	61
Vīratthera	61-2
Veṭhapura (nagara)	478
Veṇudattatthera	372-3
Vebhāra (pabbata)	134-5, 374
Vesālī	133, 159, 160, 169, 178, 183, 208, 212, 300, 327, 372
Vessantara (rājā)	11

Nāmānukkamo Piṭṭhaṅko

[Va]

Vessabhū (Buddha)	74, 107, 259, 260, 478
Vessavaṇa (devarājā)	56-7, 187-8
Veḷukaṇṭaka (nagara)	125, 127
Veḷuvana	27, 46, 50, 96, 149, 386

[Sa]

Samgharakkhitatthera	274
Samgharakkhitamāṇava	275
Sakka (devarājā)	190, 270, 330-1, 367
Sanhassa (Nagara)	269
Sanāmajitatthera	120
Sanjayatthera	150
Sanjayamāṇava	150
Sataraṃsī (PaccekaBuddha)	86, 88, 401
Sattaka (isi)	472
Sattapaṇṇi (guhā)	451
Sattuttama (cakkavattirājā)	279
Sandhitatthera	431
Sandhitamāṇava	432
Sabbaghana (cakkavattirājā)	246
Sabbamitta	341
Sabbamittatthera	341
Samagga (pabbata)	327
Samatta (cakkavattirājā)	251
Samantacakkhu (cakkavattirājā)	258

Nāmānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[Sa]	
Samalaṅkata (cakkavattirājā)	266
Samita (cakkavattirājā)	188
Samitigutta	221
Samitiguttatthera	221
Samiddhi (brāhmaṇa)	66, 70
Samiddhitthera	147
Sambulakaccānatthera	401
Sambulakaccānamāṇava	401
Sambhūtakumāra	56
Sambhūtatthera	55, 57-8
Sammukhāthavika (cakkavattirājā)	205
Sammodakumāra	180
Sāritacchedana (cakkavattirājā)	206
Sāketa	107, 160, 216
Sākiya (rājā)	406, 408
Sāgara	192-3
Sāṭimattiyatthera	460
Sānutthera	142
Sānumāṇava	142
Sānusāmaṇera	142-4
Sāmaññakāni (māṇava)	123
Sāmaññakānitthera	123
Sāmidatta (māṇava)	238
Sāmidattatthera	238
Sāriputtatthera	46-7, 70, 125, 136, 138, 172, 192, 331, 388, 471
Sāvattihī	27, 37, 40 (ādiṭṭhesu)

Nāmānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[Sa]	
Sikhī (Buddha)	59, 70, 113, 129, 152, 219, 220, 229, 236-7, 258, 276, 278-9, 323, 381, 404, 408, 425, 431-2, 434, 480-1
Siggava (isi)	472
Siṅgālakapituttthera	86
Siṅgālakamāṇava	87
Siddhattha (Buddha)	110-11, 139, 142, 144, 147, 155-7, 184-5, 195, 243-4, 247-8, 263, 295, 361, 375, 376, 460-61
Siddhatthakumāra	72, 176
Sindhu (nadī)	66, 289
Siridhara (cakkavattirājā)	230
Sirimatthera	355, 356, 359
Sirimamāṇava	356
Sirivaḍḍha	356
Sirivaḍḍha (māṇava)	134
Sirivaḍḍhatthera	134, 359-60
Sivaka (māṇava)	74, 391
Sivakatthera	391
Sivakasāmaṇera	74-5
Sītavana	56-8
Sītavaniyatthera	56
Sīlavatī (nagara)	263-4
Sīvalitthera	169, 173
Sīvalidāraka	172-3
Sīhatthera	225-6

Nāmānukkamo Piṭṭhaṅko

[Sa]

Sīhamāṇava	225
Sīhasenāpati	5
Sugandha (cakkavattirājā)	203
Sugandhatthera	99
Sugandhamāṇava	99
Sucintita (Paccekabuddha)	317
Sujāta (brāhmaṇa)	463
Sujātattthera	68, 337
Sudanta (māṇava)	127
Sudantattthera	127
Sudassana	
(Paccekabuddha)	109-10
Sudassana (mālākāra)	159-60
Suddhodana (rājā)	155, 195, 352
Sunanda (tāpasa)	464
Sunanda (brāhmaṇa)	227-8
Sunāga (māṇava)	229
Sunāgatthera	229
Sunāparanta (janapada)	197, 399
Sunimmita (cakkavattirājā)	255
Suppavāsā	171-2
Suppākārapaṭṭana	197
Suppiya (māṇava)	114
Suppiyatthera	114
Subāhu (rājā)	174
Subāhutthera	155-6
Subbata (cakkavattirājā)	165
Subhūti	27
Subhūtittthera	2, 15, 26-7, 33
Sumaṅgala (cakkavattirājā)	211
Sumaṅgalattthera	139, 141

Nāmānukkamo Piṭṭhaṅko

[Sa]

Sumaṅgalamāṇava	139
Sumana (Paccekabuddha)	59, 60, 385-6
Sumanaseṭṭhi	27
Sumitta (cakkavattirājā)	233
Sumekhala (isi)	472
Sumedha (Buddha)	63-4, 254-7, 289, 295-6, 304-5, 320, 367-9, 371, 374-5
Suyāmana (māṇava)	208
Suyāmanattthera	207
Surādha (māṇava)	323
Surādhattthera	323
Suvaccha (brāhmaṇa)	272
Suvaṇṇa (cakkavattirājā)	257
Susaññata (cakkavattirājā)	283
Suhemanta (māṇava)	269
Suhemantattthera	269
Susāma (māṇava)	190
Susārada (māṇava)	210
Susāradattthera	210
Setabya (nagara)	190, 344
Setuccha (māṇava)	261
Setucchatthera	261
Soṇattthera	381, 383, 404
Soṇapoṭṭiriyaputtattthera	404
Soṇamāṇava	97, 105, 404
Sottiya (brāhmaṇa)	149
Sopāka (māṇava)	118
Sopākatthera	117
Sobhanārāma	465

Nāmānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[Sa - Ha]	
Sobhita (māṇava)	368, 449
Sobhita (Pacceka-buddha)	387-8
Sobhita (pabbata)	441
Sobhitatthera	218, 367
Somadeva (cakkavattirājā)	248
Somamittatthera	339, 484
Somamittamāṇava	339
Haṁsavatī (nagara)	19, 20,
	34 (ādi-piṭṭhesu)

Nāmānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[Ha]	
Hatthārohaputtatthera	214
Hārīta (pabbata)	313
Hāritatthera	108, 483
Hāritamāṇava	109, 483
Himavanta	23, 72,
	86 (ādi-piṭṭhesu)
Heraññakāni (māṇava)	337
Heraññakānitthera	337

Theragāthā-aṭṭhakathāya paṭhamabhāge

Nānāpāṭhā

Paṭhamo mūlapāṭho, Sī = Sīhaḷapoththakaṃ, Syā = Syāmapoththakaṃ,
Kaṃ = Kambojapoththakaṃ, I = Iṅgalisapoththakaṃ, Ka = kesuci
Marammapoththakesu dissamānapāṭho, Ka-Sī = kesuci Sīhaḷapoththakesu
dissamānapāṭho.

Nānāpāṭhā

Piṭṭhaṅkā

[A]

Akaṃ = Akari (Ka)	251
Akā me = Ākāse (Ka)	364
Akkhubbhaṃ ratanaṃ = Ākāsarātanaṃ (Sī)	253
Agacchantā nāma natthīti = Anāgacchantā na atthi (Ka)	371
Agadhito = Agathito (Sī)	243
Agamaṃ citakaṃ tadā = Agamāsīm citantikaṃ (Sī)	358
Agāhaduravaggāhaduruttaraṇaṭṭhena = Agādhaduruttaraṇaṭṭhena (Sī)	238
Aggadhammo = Aggo dhammo (Sī)	246
Aggaphalādhigamena = Maggaphalādhigamena (Sī)	404
Aggabāhaṭṭhāneyeva = Aggatahaṭṭhīniyeveva (I) Aggatahaṭṭheveva (Ka)	345
Aggamaggapattito = Aggamagguppattito (Sī, I)	326
Aggiparicaraṇādinā = Aggiparicaraṇādito (Sī)	435
Aggivegasantattaṃ = Aggivegasantattā (Ka)	49
Agghihuta = Agghihutta (Ka)	435
Aṅkolapupphehi = Ākulīpupphehi (Sī, I)	428
Aṅgabhāvato = Saṅgabhāvato (Ka)	60
Acintiye = Acintiyesu (Sī, Ka)	103
Acchakokataracchakā = Acchakā ca taracchakā (Sī)	117, 198
Acchādesi = Acchādāpesi (I, Ka)	363
Ajātattā = Ajarattā (Ka)	115

Nānāpāṭhā

Piṭṭhaṅkā

[A]

Ajānanameva = Ajānatā guṇānaṃ ajānanameva (Ka)	319
Añjana = Ajjuṇa (Sī)	426
Aññātañca vijāneyyumaṃ = Aññātañca vijāneyyamaṃ (Ka)	287
Aññāsikoṇḍaññattherassa = Aññātakōṇḍañña (Ka)	
Aññākoṇḍañña (Sī, Ka)	45
Aññe jane = Aññena janena (Sī, I)	342
Aññehi = Caññehi (Sī)	129
Aṭṭha ete janādhipā = Atha ete janā tattha (Sī)	268
Aṭṭhapesīti = Paṭṭhapesīti (Ka)	130
Aṭṭhahetūhi samphussa = Atthahetūti samphassaṃ (Sī)	455
Aṭṭhārasakappasatamatthake = Aṭṭhārasādhikakappasatamatthake (Sī)	225
Aṭṭhārasa ca kappāni = Aṭṭhārasāni kappāni (Sī)	358
Aṭṭhisaññāya = Aṭṭhikasaññāya (Sī)	87
Aḍḍhayojanamatto = Aḍḍhayojanappamāṇo (Sī)	
Aḍḍhuḍḍhayojanamatto (I)	366
Atisāyaṃ, sāyaggahaṇeneva = Atidivāsāyaṃ gahaṇeneva (I)	449
Atīritattā = Ataritattā (Sī)	261
Attanā = Attano (Sī, I)	481
Attanā = Attano (Sī, Ka)	28, 89
Attano āyasmata ca Anuruddhena āyasmata ca Nindiyena saha samaggavāso dassitoti veditabbaṃ = Attano āyasmata ca Nandiyena samaggavāsoti veditabbaṃ (Sī)	350
Attano phalaṃ paṭicca paccayabhāvo = Attano phalassa paccayabhāvo (Sī)	271
Attapaccakkhakaṇaṇa = ...kaṇaṇa (Sī, I)	427
Attapaccakkhato = Atthaṃ paccakkhato (Sī)	65
Attapaṭibandhaṭṭhena = Atthūpanibandhaṭṭhena (Ka)	282
Attabhāvagehassa = Attabhāvasaṅkhātassa gehassa (Sī)	393
Attasannissayaṃ = Atthūpanissayaṃ (Sī)	135

Nānāpāṭhā

Piṭṭhaṅkā

[A]

Attānaṃ damanameva = Attadamanameva (Sī)	214
Attānaṃ vā = Attānameva (I)	436
Atthamentamhi = Antapattamhi (Sī)	52
Atthi = Attho (Ka)	264
Atthi kammavipākoti = Atthi kamme vipākoti (Sī)	417
Atthūpanāyikā = Attūpanāyikā (Sī)	5, 8
Atthena = Atthehi (Sī)	42
Atha = Natthi (Ka)	27
Atha naṃ puññavīmaṃsanatthaṃ = Athassā taṃ puññaṃ vīmaṃsanatthaṃ (Sī)	171
Adīnamānaso = Alīnamānaso (Sī)	382
Adda = Dakkhi (Sī)	245
Addhagatā = Addhaṃ gatā (Sī)	164
Adhikuṭṭanakā = Adhikuṭṭananāmakā (I) Adhikuṭṭanāmakā (Ka)	429
Adhikusaladhammavasena = Akusaladhammavasena (Sī)	340
Adhiko hutvā, nibbāyāmi = Adhiko hoti, nibbāyati (Sī)	532
Adhimuccassu = Adhimuñcassu (Sī)	163
Anaṇṇasādhāraṇa = Anaṇṇasādhāraṇena (Sī)	189
Anaṇattā eva = Animittā eva (Sī)	326
Ananucchavikametaṃ = Anucchavikametaṃ (Ka)	382
Ananubuddho = Anubuddho (Sī, Ka)	9
Ananurūpācārattā = Durūpacārattā (Sī)	310
Anabhigatabhāvena = Asambhāvitabhāvena (Sī) Anabhiratibhāvena (I)	359
Anavajjabhāvanāya = Āvajjanabhāvanāya (Sī)	8
Anāsattamānaso = Anāvattamānaso (Sī, I)	309
Aniyamita = Aniyāmita (Sī)	54
Anivattanto = Anuvattanto (Sī, Ka)	204
Anuttaradakkhiṇeyyabhāvato = Anuttaradakkhiṇeyyabhāvabhūtaṃ (Sī)	162
Anupagacchante = Anāgacchante (Sī)	120
Anupadadhammavipassanāvasena = Anupadadhammaṃ vipassanāvasena (Sī)	10

Nānāpāṭhā

Piṭṭhaṅkā

[A]

Anupubbikathaṃ = Ānupubbīkathaṃ (Sī)	2
Anumañña = Anumaññaṃ (Pāliyaṃ)	202
Anekatāle = Anekatālā (Sī)	283
Anekarūparāji = Rājinī (Sī)	254
Anekavibhāgo = Aṭṭhavibhāgo (Sī)	219
Aneke = Anekā (Ka)	271
Anokāsaṃ = Okāsahaṃ (Sī)	93
Anonataṃ = Anamantaṃ (Sī)	109
Anomo nāma = Aranemī nāma (Sī)	442
Anuyuñjisaṃ = Anuyuñjihaṃ (Sī)	438
Anulimpim = Anupimsim (Sī)	285
Anuvattāpanato = Anuvattanato (Ka)	60
Anusuyyare = Anupithīyare (Sī)	190
Anusvāralopo = Anussāralopo (Sī)	211
Anussarantassa = Anussaranto (Sī)	370
Antaramagga = Antarāmagga (Sī, I, Ka)	317
Andhagatā = Andhakatā (Sī) Anvāgatā (I, Ka)	378
Andhībhūtasmiṃ = Andhabhūtasmiṃ (sabbattha)	410
Apagatasamiddhito = Apavattisaṃsiddhito (Sī)	217
Apaccāsīsanto = Apaccāsimsanto (Sī, I)	476
Aparasmiṃ = Parasmiṃ (bahūsu)	67
Aparājite = Aparājito (I, Ka)	321
Apariggāhakassa = Vatthu-apariggāhakassa (Ka)	126
Aparimāṇānaṃ = Appamāṇānaṃ (Sī)	9
Apalokiyadhammo = Appalokinadhammo (I)	309
Apākaṭakuṭi kuṭikāti vuttā = Kuṭi eva hi kuṭikāti vuttā (Sī, Ka)	30
Apāyabhavādīnaṃ = Apāyabhayādīnaṃ (Sī)	39
Apucchittha = Apucchitaṃ (Ka)	347

Nānāpāṭhā

Piṭṭhaṅkā

[A]

Apunabbhavikā = Apunabbhavantikā (Sī, Ka)	140
Apekkhāya = Anapekkhāya (I, Ka)	309
Appaṭipajjanato, sakkārāsāpahānena pahīno hotīti = Paṭipajjanato sakkārāsā pahānena pahīṇa hotīti (Sī)	313
Appadānena = Appahonto (Sī, I)	315
Appamāṇabhūtā = Appamāṇā (Sī)	359
Apphoṭento = Apphoṭhento (Sī)	140, 265
Abalabhāvato = Calabhāvato (Sī)	61
Abījīm = Apūjīm (Sī)	400
Abbahitvāna = Abbuhitvāna (Ka)	362
Abbhokāse = Ajjhokāse (Sī)	224
Abyabhicārihetum = Abyabhicārahetum (Sī)	17
Abhayaṭṭhānaṃ nāma. Kena pana vajantīti = Abhayaṭṭhānaṃ, tena pavajantīti (Sī)	95
Abhāsisunti = Abhāsimṣūti (Sī)	18
Abhiññāte abhiññāte = Abhiññāte (Sī)	37
Abhiṇhaso viharamānā = Abhiṇhato (Ka)	16
Abhidhāvati na tiṭṭhati = Abhidhāvati tiṭṭhati (Sī) Abhidhāvati (Ka)	299
Abhinandati = Natthi (Sī)	256
Abhinīhārānurūpaṃ saṅkhāre = Abhinīhārānurūpasāṅkhāre (bahūsu)	10
Abhipatthentā nāma = Abhipatthentānaṃ abhipatthentā nāma (Sī, Ka)	180
Abhibhave = Abhibhāvo (Sī, Ka)	15
Abhibhūtā = Abhibhūtaṃ (Sī)	298
Abhibhomi = Abhikkami (Ka)	64
Abhirato tattha avigatacchando = Abhirato avigatacchando (Sī)	228

Nānāpāṭhā

Piṭṭhaṅkā

[A]

Abhiramantīti = Modanti abhiramantīti (Sī, I)	457
Abhirūhitvā = Abhirūhitvāna (Sī)	72
Abhilāsāpito = Abhisāmakato (Ka)	299
“Abhisatṭho vā”tipi = Abhiseṭṭhovātipi (Ka)	299
Abhisamecca = Abhisamecca abhisamaye ca (Ka)	67
Abhūtaguṇaropanena = Bhūtaguṇāropanena. Bhūtaguṇaropanena (Ka)	359
Amaraṁ = Amataṁ (Ka)	434
Amarikaṁ nāma = Apadikaṁ nāma (Sī) Amarikaṁ (Ka)	327
Ambapallavākāraṁ pavālavaṇṇaṁ = Ambapallavākāra- pavālavaṇṇaṁ (Sī)	409
Ambaraṁsasanāmā te = Abbhasā nāma nāmena (Sī)	229
Amhaṁ = Vata (Sī)	296
Amhi. Ito = Amhi, kiñci ito (Sī) Amhīti ca (Ka)	436
“Ayaṁ kho = No (Sī)	235
Ayaṁ me putto, mātāti-ādinā = Ayaṁ me puttoti mātāpitu-ādinā (Sī)	342
Ayañca = Ayampi (Sī)	73
Ayamevānurūpā = Ayameva evarūpā (Sī) Ayamevarūpā (Ka)	342
Ayuttaṁ mayā kataṁ = Kataṁ moghā (Ka)	244
Ayyassa kathaṁ = Ayyakānaṁ (Sī)	80
Ayyikāya = Ayyakāya (Ka)	49
Arakkhaṇena apanataṁ vijjhanto = Rakkhaṇena apanatiṁ vijjhanto (Sī)	109
Arakkhaṇena onataṁ = Rakkhaṇena onatiṁ (Sī)	109
Araññaṭṭhāne = Aññataratṭhāne (Sī)	113
Araññavāsāladdhena = Araññavāsena laddhena (Sī)	169
Araññāniyaṁ = Araññakāni (Ka)	459
Araññe = Araññeva (Sī)	75
Araññe = Vipine (Sī)	291

Nānāpāṭhā

Piṭṭhaṅkā

[A]

Asmimeva pāṭhe = Ayameva vā pāṭho (Sī, I)	460
Assito = Āsito (Ka)	342
Assūti = Sūti (sabbattha)	232
Ahaṃ taṃ na ovadeyyaṃ = Ahaṃ taṃ ovadeyyaṃ (Sī)	411
Ahuṃ = Ahu (Sī)	415
Ahuttha = Ahuvattha (Sī)	358
() = (Āyatiṃ punabbhavo) (Ka)	378

[Ā]

Ākāse = Ākāseṇa (Sī, Ka)	88
Āgacchante = Āgacchante āgacchante (Sī)	79
Āgataṃ = Āgatānaṃ (Sī)	5
Āgatānaṃ = Gatānaṃ (Sī)	43
Ājīvakaṇḍakato = Ājīvāpakato (?)	123
Ājīvapārisuddhisambhavana = Sabhāvena (Sī, I)	446
Āṇa anuṭṭhitāti = Āṇaṃ anuṭṭhito (Sī)	76
Ādānseti = Ādiseti (Ka)	380
Ādi-antavantato = Aniccattā tato (Sī)	280
Ādikalyāṇaṃva = Ādikalyāṇatā ca (Sī)	14
Ādīsu Tathāgate. Tattha yathā = Ādīsu yattha Tathāgateva vuttaṃ, yathā (Sī)	5
Ānandī = Ānanda (Ka)	397
Ānando = Āvuso (Sī)	80
Ānisaṃsaṃ = Ānisaṃse (Ka)	272
Ānisaṃsā = Ānisaṃsatā (Sī)	194
Āpannasattā = Āpannagabbhā (Sī)	415
Ābhataṃ cīvaraṃ āhāraṃ = Āgataṃ cīvaramāhāraṇca (Sī, I)	446
Āmantehī”ti = Ānehīti (I)	451
Āmodamadadiṃ = Amodamadadiṃ (Pāḷiyaṃ)	302

Nānāpāṭhā

Piṭṭhaṅkā

[Ā]

Āraññakānaṃ = Āraññakānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ (Sī)	135
Ārabhi = Ārabhitvā (Sī, Ka)	98
Ārādhettvā = Ārocetvā (I)	412
Āloko vipulo ahu = Loko ca vipulo ahu (Sī)	188
Āvattayati = Āvattiyati (Ka)	84
Āvāsagabbhe meghavātaphassehi = Āvāsagabbhehi meghavātasamphassehi (Sī, I)	426
Āvi = Āvī (bahūsu)	15
Āsanāni = Āsanādīni (Sī)	153
Āsannapaccakkhavacanaṃ = Āsanne paccakkhavacanaṃ (Sī)	164
Āsayo = Āsayam (Sī)	475
Āsiṃsu te tayo = Āsiṃsu terasa (Sī)	226
Āhañchaṃ = Āhaññiṃ (Ka) Āhañciṃ (Ka)	410
Āhatvā = Āhantvā (Ka)	168
Āhara = Āha āhara (Sī)	80
Āhu = Taṃ ahu (Sī, I)	367
Āhutiṃ = Āhutiṇaṃ (Ka)	435

[I]

() = (Imasmiṃ Buddhuppāde) Aṃ-Ṭṭha 1. 214 piṭṭhe	49
() = (Ime satta nipātā) (Ka)	3
Ichchicchitaṭṭhāne = Ichchitaṭṭhānena (Sī)	89
Itaraṃ paṭipakkhavasena tamevatthaṃ = Itarapaṭipakkhavasena ceva vatthum (Sī)	245
Itarītareneva = Itarītarenedha (?)	279
Itarehi ca = Tathā itarehi ca (Sī)	47
Itikattabbatāsu = Kattabbākattabbesu (Sī)	244
Itihāsaṃ salakkhaṇaṃ = Itihāsaṅka lakkhaṇaṃ (Sī)	289
Ito = Itopi (I)	390

Nānāpāṭhā

Piṭṭhaṅkā

[I - Ī]

Ito = Itoṇa (Ka)	315
Idaṃ sīsena idaṃ pakkhehīti = Idaṃ ṭhānaṃ sīsena idaṃ udarena paharivā idaṃ pakkhehīti (Sī)	243
Idāni = Idhāpi (Ka)	99
Idāni taṃ = Idāni (Ka)	454
Idāni'haṃ taṃ = Idāni taṃ ahaṃ (Sī)	289
Idha panassa = Idha pana (Sī)	299
Indasālarukkhehi = Indasāla (Sī)	289
Indīvaraṃva jalitaṃ = Indavajirajalitaṃ (Sī)	447
Iddhiyā = Iddhiyā gantvā (Sī)	49
Ibbhakule = Iddhe kulagehe (Sī)	275
Ibbhakule = Iddhe kule (Sī)	97, 153
Imā gāthā = Imaṃ gāthaṃ (Sī)	162
Iminā dakadānena = Iminodakadānena (Sī)	162
Īraṇato = Karaṇato (Sī, I)	372
Īrayitabbato = Īretabbato (Ka)	439
Īsakampi onataṃ apanataṃ ca = Īsakampi onatiṃ apanatiṃ ca (Sī)	109

[U]

Ukkaṭṭhe = Ukkaṭṭha (Sī, I)	434
Ukkaṇṭhacitto = Ukkantacitto (Ka)	411
Ukkaṇṭhā = Ukkaṇḍi (Ka)	268
Uggacchanto = Upagacchanto (Ka)	391
Uccaṃ = Upaccakaṃ (Ka)	288
Uccāsane = Accāsanne (Sī)	43
Ujūṃ vā vaṅkaṃ vā karonti = Ujukaṃ vā karonti (Sī)	90
Uñche pattāgate = Uñchāpattāgate (Pāḷiyaṃ)	350
Uṭṭhahim = Upaṭṭhahim (Ka)	391
Utusampattiyā = Utusampattiyaṃ (Sī)	277
Utenassa = Udenassa (Sī, I)	310

Nānāpāṭhā

Piṭṭhaṅkā

[U]

Uttarāpathato = Natthi (bahūsu)	435
Uttariṃ duttaraṃ = Atariṃ uttariṃ (Sī)	113
Uttari anāgāmimaggādhigamato upari bhāveyya = Uttari anāgāmimaggādhigamato ca upari bhāveyya (Sī)	82
Uttāsesi = Uttāpesi (Ka)	305
Udaṅgaṇo = Urago (Sī)	98
Udaṅgaṇo = Urugaṇo (Sī)	346
Udaraposanatapparo = Udaraposanakapparo (Ka)	261
Udānanādaividhinā = Udānādividhinā ceva (Sī) Udānādividhinā (Ka)	1
Udānento = Udānaṃ udānento (Sī)	268
Uddharanto vīriyasamataṃ = Vīriyasamataṃ (Ka)	109
Upagacchiṃ upapajjiṃ = Agacchiṃ uppajjiṃ (Sī) Agacchaṃ upapajjiṃ (I)	482
Upagacchi = Upagañchi (Sī)	72
Upagataṃ = Āgataṃ (I)	456
Upagatavassamatto = Upagatavasso (Sī)	100
Upagato = Pabbajjaṃ upagato (Ka)	148
Upajjhā = Upajjho (Sī)	37
Upaṭṭhaha = Upaṭṭhahatha (Ka)	74
Upaṭṭhahe = Upaṭṭhape (Sī)	327
Upanetuṃ = Apanetuṃ (Ka)	398
Upanesiṃ = Upanemi (Ka)	200
Upapajja ṭhitaṃ = Uppajjiṃ ṭhitaṃ (Sī)	482
“Upaparikkhissāmi tāvā”ti = Upaparikkha pi tāvāti (I) Upaparikkhāmi tāvāti (Ka)	390
Upari khipitvā = Upaparikkhitvā (Sī)	186
Upavijaññā = Upacitajaññā (Sī) Upavijaññakāle (Am-Ṭṭha 1. 214 piṭṭhe)	49
Upasaṅkamitvā = Upagantvā (I)	422
Upasaṅkamitvā = Disvā upasaṅkamitvā (Sī)	111

Nānāpāṭhā

Piṭṭhaṅkā

[U]

Upasantoti = Upasantoti-ādikā (Sī)	34
Upāyena ñāyena = Udayabbayena ñāṇena (Sī, I)	354
Upāsaka = Upāsakā (Sī, I)	462
Upecca = Upetvā (Sī)	35
Uppajjanakassa = Ubbijjanakassa (Ka)	7
Uppajjante = Uppanne (Sī)	44
Uppajjitvā = Upapajjitvā (I)	376
Uppajji mātukucchimhi = Upagañchi mātukucchim (Sī)	358
Uppattīti = Upapattīti (Ka)	91
Uppannalābhassa = Uppajjanalābhassa (Ka)	319
Uppanno = Nibbatto (Sī)	129
Uppabbajanam = Uppabbajjanam (Sī)	143
Uppāde = Uppāte (Sī, Ka)	53
Uppādenti = Uppādeti (Ka)	277
Ubbijjimsu = Ottapimsu (Ka)	454
Ubbhamāhu = Uddhamāhu (Sī)	366
Ubhayato = Tadubhayato ca (Sī, I)	453
Ubhayathāpi padhānaṅgakittanametaṁ = Ubhayathāpi yathā naṅgalakittanameva taṁ (Sī)	84
Umaṅgacoro = Ummaggacoro (Sī, I) Ummaṅgacoro (Ka)	304
Umāpuppham = Puppham (Sī)	247
Ummujjantassa = Ummajjantassa (Ka)	142
Ummujjanto = Upapajjanto (Sī)	145
Ure vāyāmajanitābhijātītāya = Ure vāsamajanīti tāyābhijātītāya (Sī)	146
Usudaṇḍam = Usudaṇḍakam (Sī)	109
Usūyantā bahū sambhavanti = Usūyakā bahū bhavanti (Sī)	349
Ussapesaham = Upapesaham (Sī) Ussāpemaham (Ka)	185
Ussāhasattīnam = Ussāhanassa sampattīnam (Sī)	261
Uḷāram tameva puññam = Uḷāratame puññe (Sī)	163

Nānāpāṭhā

Piṭṭhaṅkā

[Ū - E]

Ūnatimse = Ūnavīse (Sī)	266
Ekakamhi = Ekekamhi (Ka)	3
Ekaggo = Ekako (Sī)	23
Ekaṅgagāhī = Ekaṅgo hi (Sī)	271
Ekaṭṭhāne ahoṣīti = Ekaṭṭhāne vaṣīti (Sī)	78
Ekatimse ito kappe = Sattatimsamhi kappamhi (Sī)	429
Ekatimse kappe = Sattatimsakappe (Sī, I) Sattasattatime kappe (Ka)	428
Ekanavutito kappe = Ekanavute ito kappe (Sī)	302
Ekantaṃ upacitaṃ vipākaṃ = Ekamantaṃ upacitaṃ vipākaṃ (Sī)	336
Ekantaniyyānika = Nīyānika (Ka)	19
Ekaputtake = Ekaputte (Sī)	119
Ekamaggaṃ = Ekamaggena (Sī)	77
Ekamantaṃ = Ekamante (Sī)	20
Ekākiyo = Ekākiko (Ka)	23
Ekūnavīsati = Ekūnavīsatipi (Sī)	18
Eko = Eso (Ka)	80
Ejānaṃ = Ejākārānaṃ (Ka)	130
Etamatthaṃ = Evamatthaṃ (Sī)	19
Ete = Ettha ca (Sī, I)	426
Etesūti acchodakāti vattabbe = Etesūti acchodikā, acchodakāti vattabbe (Sī)	284
Ettha ca = Evaṃ pana (Sī)	167
Ettha me = Ettake me (Sī)	469
Edhati = Edhati pāpuṇāti (Sī, I)	452
Evaṃbhūtassa ca tassa vaḍḍhanti = Evaṃbhūtassa vaḍḍhanti (Ka)	256
Evaṃnāmikaṃ nadiṃ = Evaṃnāmakā nadī (Sī)	130
Evaṃ paṭiññaṃ katvā = Kāle paṭiññaṃ katvā (I)	437
Evaṃ pana puttana vutte = Evaṃ pana vutte (Sī)	106
Evaṃ bhedo = Evaṃ pabhedo (Sī)	309

Nānāpāṭhā

Piṭṭhaṅkā

[E]

Evaṃ vadanto eva = Imaṃ vadanto (Sī)	345
Evaṃ vidha = Evaṃ vividha (Sī, I)	416
Evaṃvidhabhāvaṃ = Evaṃ viraddhabhāvaṃ (Ka)	77
Evaṃ vibhāgo = Evañhi bhavo (Sī)	309
Evaṃ vuttaṃ = Evaṃ vuttā (Ka)	345
Evaṃsampadamidanti = Evaṃ pihayantīti (Ka)	179
Eva = Evaṃ (Ka)	32, 196
Evametesāṃ padānaṃ attho = Evaṃpettha sampadānavasena attho (Sī)	194
Evamevaṃ = Evameva ca (Sī)	446
Evameva = Evamevaṃ (Sī)	43

[O]

Oggayha = Uggaṇha (Sī)	295
Oghatiṇṇa = Paṭigaṇha (Sī)	285
Ojjhāpanavasena = Ujjhāpanavasena (Sī, I)	425
Opatati = Opatitaṃ (Sī)	468
Omattaṃ = Ūnattaṃ (Sī)	102
Oloketvā = Olokento (Sī)	118
Olokento = Oloketvā (Sī, Ka)	87
Ovadanto = Ovadento (I)	344
Ovaditā = Coditā ovaditā (I)	457
Ovādakaraṇā = ...kāraṇā (Ka)	95
Ovādadāne pana vaseyya na pakkameyyāti = Ovādadāne ca na vaseyya pakkameyyāti (Sī)	268
Ovādadhamme navalokuttaradhamme ca = Ovādadhammena lokuttaradhamme (Sī, I)	456
Ovādānusāsānīkaraṇena = Ovādānusāsānī paṭīkaraṇā (Sī)	387
Ohāretvā = Ohāritvā (Ka)	253

Nānāpāṭhā

Piṭṭhaṅkā

[Ka]

Kaṁ vāpi = Tañcāpi (Sī)	144
Kaṁsapātiyā pāyāsaṁ = Kaṁsapātiyā habbyasesaṁ pāyāsaṁ (Sī)	200
Kacci = Kiñci (Sī)	108
Kaṇikārīti = Kaṇikāroṭi (Sī)	306
Kaṇḍambamūle = Gaṇḍambamūle (Sī, I)	361
“Kaṇhadinno”ti = Kaṇhādinnoti (Sī)	386
Kaṇhamittoti = Gaṇḍimittoti (Sī)	372
Kaṇhābhijātītāya = Kaṇhābhijāṭisamatāya (Sī, Ka)	102
Katattā ācitattā ca, Gaṅgā Bhāgīrathī ayaṁ = Bhāvitattā ca, taṁ me Bhāgīrathī viya (Sī)	318
Kattarayaṭṭhiṁ = Kattarayaṭṭhiyo (Sī)	127
Katvā = Datvā (Sī)	170
Katvā = Vatvā (Sī)	210
Kathaṁ asaddahitvā = Na tassa kathaṁ saddahi (Sī)	77
Kathento = Kathento kathentova (Sī)	78
Kathetvā = Desetvā (I)	461
Kantāraddhānapakkhando = Kantāraddhānapakkanto (Sī)	249
Kantāre vivane = Kantāre viya vane (Sī)	250
Kapitthanā = Kapitthakā (Sī)	441
Kapitthārāme = Kapitthatitthārāme (Sī)	91
Kapilavatthusmiṁ = Kapilavatthunagare (Sī)	101
Kappakoṭimhi = Kappakoṭimpi (Ka)	474
Kappānaṁ = Kappāni (Sī)	218
Kamaṇḍaludharo = Kamaṇḍaladharo (Sī)	125
Kammakilesavipākavaṭṭappakāro = Kammakilesavipākavasena vuttappakāro (Sī)	217
Kammaṭṭhānatthāya = Kammaṭṭhānatthā (Sī)	344
Kammaṭṭhānaparigaṇhanato = Kammaṭṭhānaparibaddhato (Sī, I)	334
Kammaniyasabhāvo tvaṁ = Kammaniyabhāvo, taṁ jhāya (Sī, I)	427
Karaṇīyaṁ = Akaraṇīyaṁ (Sī)	18

Nānāpāṭhā

Piṭṭhaṅkā

[Ka]

...karaṇena = ...kāraṇeneva (I, Ka)	331
Karitvā = Haritvā (Ka)	275
Karissatīti = Karissāmīti (Sī)	87
Karuṇaṃ = Dāruṇaṃ (Ka)	53
Karomīti bahi = Karomīti vatvā nikkhamitvā bahi (Sī)	
Am-Ṭṭha 1. 204 piṭṭhe ca.	78
Kassakaṃ = Kassake (Sī)	353
Kassa navavidhampi mānaṃ = Kassa mānañca viddhaṃsiyamānaṃ (Ka)	419
Kassapasambuddhakālepi sahāyā = Kassapabuddhakāle piyasahāyā (Sī)	160
Kākabalāka = Kākabaka (I)	482
Kāṭiyāno = Kāṭiyāno (Ka)	123
Kāmakammabhavādibhedassa = Kāmabhavādibhedassa (Sī)	130
Kāmayati = Kāmayati eraka (Sī)	245
Kāme = Gharāvāsaṃ (Sī)	216
Kāyadaḥhibahulā = Kāyadaḍḍhibahulā (Sī)	108
Kāyavivekaṣaṃvaḍḍhitassa = Kāyavivekassa ca (Ka)	230
Kāyavisamādisamavisamaṃ = Kāyasamakāyasamāsamavisamaṃ (Ka)	43
Kārambhiyanti kārambhanāmake = Kāraṃ viyanti kāravināmake (Sī)	97
Kārambhiyanti kārambarukkhe. Kārambhiyanti vā = Kāraṃvīyanti kāraṃvarukkho, kāraṃvīti vā (Sī)	97
Kārite dārapariggahe = Kāritena dārapariggahena (Sī)	61
Kālañca = Kālaṃva (I)	407
Kālavasena = Natthi (Sī, Ka)	449
Kāsikosalādi-anekaraṭṭhanti = Kāsikosalādibhedam anekaraṭṭhanti (Sī)	127
Kāḷakārāma = Kāḷakārāma (Sī)	361
Kiṃ te karissati = Kinte karissatīti (Sī)	301
Kiṃ nu kho mayaṃ = Kiṃ nu mayaṃ (Ka)	49
Kiṅkaṇi = Kaṇikāra (I)	344

Nānāpāṭhā

Piṭṭhaṅkā

[Ka]

Kiṅkaṇipupphehi = Kiṅkiṇipupphehi (Sī)	134
Kiñca = Kiñci (Sī, I)	315
Kiñcanaṃ = Kaṃcana (Sī)	327
Kiñci maññati = Kinti maññati (Ka)	67
Kiṭṭhādigāviyo = Bhāgiyo (Sī) Bhogiyo (I, Ka)	325
Kittayitvāna = Kathayitvāna (Sī)	94
Kimikālāya = Kipillikāya (Sī)	187
Kimilattherassa = Kimbilattherassa (Sī)	298
Kirātapupphehi = Kikirātapupphehi (Ka)	278
Kiriyaṃ niṭṭhiyaṃ mayā = Kiriyaṃ niṭṭhitā mayā (Sī)	329
Kiliṭṭhavatthanivatthe = Kiliṭṭhavatthe (Sī)	139
Kilesakāmena = Kilesakāme (Sī)	245
Kilesagaṇaṃ = Kilesagahaṃ (Ka)	480
Kilesapadālaneneva hi = Kilesānaṃ padālaneneva hi maggapaññāya (Sī)	234
Kilesavisaye kilesamārassa = Kilesamāravisaye kilesamārasseva (Sī, I)	477
Kilese jhāpayiṃ = Kilesā jhāpitā (Sī)	397
Kisoti = Tenāha kisoti (Sī, I)	459
Kīvatāya siddhāti = Kiṃ vā tāya siddhīti (Ka)	433
Kukuttho = Kakudho (Sī)	268
Kucchiyā = Kumbhiyā (Sī)	290
Kuṇḍakādīnā = Kuṇḍakādīsu (Sī)	86
Kutoci = Tato ca (Sī) Tatopi (Ka)	476
Kumbhaṇḍā garuḷā tathā = Kumbhaṇḍā ca yakkhā tathā (Sī)	395
Kuraṃ = Kūraṃ (I)	410
Kuraññiyaphalaṃ = Kuruññiyaphalaṃ (Sī) Kuraṇḍiyaphalaṃ (I)	404
Kurukacchanagare = Bhārukacchanagare (Sī)	267
Kulagharaṃ = Patikulaṃ (Sī)	412
Kulattherassa = Kuṇḍalattherassa (Sī) evamuparipi.	88

Nānāpāṭhā

Piṭṭhaṅkā

[Ka]

Kulāpadesa = Kulappadesa (Ka)	16
Kulena rūpena = Kulānurūpena (Ka)	244
Kusaṭṭhakaṃ = Kulaṭṭhakaṃ (I) Kusakaṭṭhaṃ (Ka)	389
Kusalābhisando = Dānādikusalābhisando (Sī)	103
Kūṭāgārena caratā = Kūṭāgāreva dharaṇā (Sī)	293
Kesamassu = Kesamassuṃ (Sī)	22
Koṭṭim susikkhito = Koṭṭisu sikkhito (Sī)	104
Koṭṭhikotissa = Koṭṭhitotissa (Sī)	37
Kopo = Kodho (Sī, I)	335
Koraṇḍaka = Kuraṇḍaka (Sī)	99
Kosambiyaṃ raṇṇo = Kosambiyaraṇṇo (Sī)	310
Koḷivisaṃ = Kolivīsaṃ (Sī, I)	381

[Kha - Ga]

Khaṇantālukaḷambāni = Vanamālukaḷambāni (Sī)	
Khaṇantālukaḷappāni (Ka)	168
Khaṇātītā = Khaṇātīgā (Sī)	474
Khaṇoyaṃ = Khaṇo maṃ (Sī)	468
Khādanīyaṃ = Odanīya (I)	413
Khīrasecanakuṇḍasadiso = ...kuṇḍisadiso (I)	316
Khujjadhātukatāya = Dhātu-kathāya (I)	450
Khujjasobhito thero = Khujjasobhitatthero (Sī)	451
Khujjitan”ti = Mucchitanti (Sī)	141
Khuddakaseḷadānādinā = Khuddakabhāve veṭhanādinā (Sī)	
Khuddakavelādānādinā (I)	336
Khoti = Nu khoti (Sī)	138
Gaṅgāsotaṃ = Kaṅkhāsotaṃ (Sī)	353
Gacchaṃ, tehi = Gaccha tehi (I) Gacchantehi (Ka)	343
Gaccha = Gaccha sāmi (Sī)	172

Nānāpāṭhā

Piṭṭhaṅkā

[Ga]

Gaccheyyaṃ = Na gaccheyyaṃ (Sī)	250
Gajarājāva = Nāgarājāva (Sī)	286
Gajjato = Gajjito (Sī)	469
Gajjasi = Gajjito (Sī)	469
Gaṇādīnaṃ = Janasaṅgahaṇādivasena (Sī)	150
Gaṇṭhipupphaṃ = Pupphamattam (Sī)	215
Gatamattena = Gāhamattena (Sī)	436
Gato = Kato (Ka)	131
Gantvā = Patvā (Sī)	197
Gandhagandhī = Gandhagandhā (Sī)	94
Gandhagandhī = Sālacchannā (Ka)	348
Gandhadāmamālādāmādīhi = Gandhamālādāmādīhi (Sī)	34
Gabbhinibhāvaṃ = Gabbhinivaṇṇaṃ (I)	412
Gabbhokkantimūlakādibhedassa = Gabbhokantika- mūlakādibhedassa (Sī, I)	479
Gamaṇaṃ taṃ = Khamanaṃ vo (Sī)	473
Garugāravasappatissavacanametam = Sappatissavavacanametam (Sī)	33
Garūhi = Gurūhi (Sī)	16
Gavesanto = Gavesanto pariyesantā (Sī, I)	435
Gahakāraṃ = Gahakāraṃ (Sī, I)	392
Gahakāragavesanassa = Gahakāraṃ gavesantassa (Sī, I)	392
Gahaṇe = Gagaṇe (Ka)	29
Gahanañhi atthi, na rukkhamūlaṃ, rukkhamūlañca atthi, na gahanaṃ = Gahanañhi atthi rukkhamūlaṃ na rukkhamūlañca atthi gahanaṃ (Ka)	301
Gahitagahitaṭṭhānaṃ puna pūrati = Gahitagahitaṭṭhānaṃ pana na khīyati, puna pūrteva (Sī)	171
Gaḷagaḷāti ca karonto = Gaḷagaḷāyanto (Sī)	402
Gāthaṃ = Kathaṃ (Ka)	260
Gāthā = Gāthāyo (Sī)	155
Gāthāttayamabhāsi = Imā tisso gāthā abhāsi (I)	443

Nānāpāṭhā

Piṭṭhaṅkā

[Ga]

Gāthā pabyāharī = Gāthāyo byāharī (Sī)	292
Gāthāsukhatthañhettha = ...ñcettha (Ka)	97
Gāmaṇṇ = Nagaraṇṇ (Sī)	256
Gāmantato = Gāmantarato (Sī)	75
Gāmabhojakassa = Bhojakassa (I, Ka)	337
Guṇaṇṇ = Caturō (Sī)	195
Guṇato ussukkeyya = Guṇato uppateyya ukkaṇṇseyya (Sī)	213
Guṇāṇaṇṇ = Aḡuṇāṇaṇṇ (Ka)	319
Guṇe = Guṇaṇṇ (Sī, Nisya)	82
Guḷadadhivāraḡaṇṇ = Guḷaṇṇ ca dadhivāraḡaṇṇ (Sī)	170
Gehanāṇṇikā = Gehasāṇṇinī (Sī)	32
Gehā bahi = Gehā (Ka)	86
Goduhanamattampi = Gaṇḍūsahananamattampi (Sī)	360
Gonaṇṇulehi ca pasadādikehi migehehi ca = Catuppadādikehi ca (Sī)	284
Gopālaka = Gopāla (Sī)	59
Gosālattherassa = Gopālattherassa (Ka)	97
Gosālo = Gopālo (Ka)	97

[Gha]

Ghaṭeti = Ghāṭeti (Sī)	10
Ghatamaṇḍamupāṇayim = Upādāyim (Sī)	318
Ghatāsanaṇṇva = Yathāsīṇaṇṇva (Sī)	162
Ghammapariḷāha = Sabbapariḷāha (Sī)	153
Gharamāvasanto = Gharāvāsaṇṇ vanto (Sī, I)	335

[Ca]

Cakkaṇṇkitāṇi = Cakkaratanāṇi (Sī)	341
Cakkavākapaḡujitā = Cakkavākūpaḡujitā (Sī)	295
Caccaraṇṇca = Ovaraṇṇ ca (Sī)	470
Caṇḍamattavaravāraṇṇaṇṇ = Pabhinnamadamattavaravāraṇṇaṇṇ (Sī)	214
Catasso = Catassopi (Sī)	37

Nānāpāṭhā

Piṭṭhaṅkā

[Ca]

Catuttiṃsakkhattum = Chattim̐sakkhattum (Sī)	163
Catuddase = Ekattim̐se (Pāḷiyam̐)	424
Catunavuti = Catunavuta (Sī) Catunavute (Ka)	401
Catunavute = Dvānavute (Sī)	361
Caturassapīṭham̐ = Caturassam̐ mañcapīṭham̐ (Sī)	160
Caturā'sum̐ = Caturo āsim̐su (Sī)	264
Caturo nimmitāvhayā = Cattāro santanāmākā (Sī)	253
Catuvīsaticckhattuñca = Catutim̐satickhattuñca (Apadānapāḷiyam̐)	81
Catusaccakammaṭṭhānabhāvanam̐ = Tacapañcakakammaṭṭhāna- bhāvanam̐ (Sī)	121
Catusaccakammaṭṭhāne = Tacapañcakakammaṭṭhāne (Sī)	66
Candanamālām̐ = Candanasālām̐ (Sī)	199
Candanamālāpaṭiggahato = Candanamālā... (Sī) Candanamāla... (I)	399
Candano nāma = Sunando nāma (Sī)	472
Candavatim̐ = Bandhumatim̐ (Sī)	368
Capalā = Natthi (Sī)	108
Carakā = Varaṇā (Sī)	463
Caritvā = Carantā (Sī)	249
Cavanupapajjanavasena = Cavanuppajjanavasena (Sī, I)	431
Cavanupapātavasena = Cavana-upapajjanavasena (Sī, I)	481
Cāti = Ca (?)	380
Cāti = Cāti ādī (Sī)	338
Cātuddīpika = Cātuddīpaka (Sī)	153
Cārudassano = Cārunayano (Sī)	52
Cālikā = Vālikā (Sī)	189
“Cāle”ti-ādinā = Cāleti (Sī)	138
Cikkhallatṭhāne = Cikkhallāvaṭe ṭhāne (I) Cikkhallakasatṭe ṭhāne (Ka)	381
Cittam̐ = Cittampi (I)	323
Cittadamane = Cittam̐ damanena (Ka)	89
Cittapaṇidhim̐ = Tam̐ cittapaṇidhim̐ (Sī)	439

Nānāpāṭhā

Piṭṭhaṅkā

[Ca]

Cittaparidamanena = Cittaparidamena (Ka)	266
Cittarucikesu = Cittarucīsu (Ka)	49
Cittasantānassa = Cittasantānaṃ (Ka)	314
Cittācāraṇca = Cittacāraṇca (Ka)	324
Cintetvā = Cinto (Sī, Ka)	28
Cirakālaṃ bhāvanāya = Cirakālabhāvitabhāvanāya (Sī)	192
Cullāsītisahassāni = Cūlāsītisahassāni (Sī)	181
Cūḷavacchattherassa = Cūḷagavacchassa therassa (Sī)	68
Cūḷavacchotissa = Cūḷagavacchotissa (Sī)	68
Cetiyaṇṇapūjārakkhaṇatthaṃ = Cetiye pūjārakkhaṇatthaṃ (Sī, I)	393
Cettha hīnūpamatā = Cettha hi anūpamatā (Sī)	7
Coravosāsakassa = Coraghātakassa (Sī)	337
Corā viya = Colā viya (I, Ka)	378

[Cha]

Channā me = Channā mesā (Ka)	18, 28
Chabbassantare chabbassantare = Chabbassantare (Ka)	77
Chamattāni gandhabbasahassāni sattadhā = Cha sahaṇṇāni gandhabbānaṃ chasaṇṇāni sattadhā (Ka)	367
Chāyāyaṃ = Upacchāyāyaṃ (Ka)	98
Chidditanantakehi = Chadditānantakehi (Sī, I)	317
Chinnabhinnāyayaṃ = Chinnabhinnaṃva chayaṃ (Sī)	345
Cheko = Kovido (Sī)	95

[Ja]

Janapadakalyāṇiyaṃ = Kalyāṇiṃ (I)	354
Janena = Janakena (Ka)	342
Jambugāmiyaṇṇattherassa = Jambugāmiyattherassa (Sī)	107
Jarārogādīṃ, sā hissa = Jarārogādīnaṃ hissa (Ka)	60
Jalantaṃ = Jalitaṃ (Ka)	83

Nānāpāṭhā

Piṭṭhaṅkā

[Ja]

Jalassa, sārabhūtānaṃ = Jalāsayasārabhūtānaṃ (Sī)	289
Jāgaraṇa = Jāgara (Sī, I)	417
Jāgariyānuyogamanuyuñjitumeva = ...manuyuñjitukāmena (Sī, I)	405
Jātakālato = Jātadivasato (Sī)	147
Jātapasākho = Jātasākhāpasākho (Sī)	203
Jātijarāmarāṇāya = Jātijarāmarāṇassa (Sī, Ka)	407
Jānāmahaṃ bhante = Jānāma bhante (Ka)	80
Jālavaṭṭā ca = Sabbathalajasattā ca (Sī)	53
Jīvantaṃ = Jīvantaṃ ṭhitaṃ (Sī)	143
Jīvanto = Vicaranto (Sī, I)	337
Jīvika = Jīvita (Sī)	139
Jīvitaṃ = Jīvitaṃ jīvikā (Sī, I)	312
Jīveyyaṃ = Jīveyya (Ka)	405
Jetavanapaṭiggahaṇe = Jetavanapaṭiggahaṇakāle (Sī)	151
Jotantaṃ = Jotentam (Sī)	260

[Jha - Ña - Tha]

Jhānaṃ = Jhānameva (Sī)	40
Jhānaṃ = Jhānāni (Sī)	96
Ñatvā = Sutvā (Ka)	85
Ñātaṃ = Ñāṇaṃ (Sī)	233
Ñātiṃ = Ñātīnaṃ (Sī)	121
Ñātīnaṃ = Ñātī (Ka)	456
Ñātī pamukhe = Ñātipamukhe (Sī, I)	479
Ñātum = Paññāpetum (Sī)	243
Ñeyyadhammesu, samathadhammesu vā = Suddhīsu dhammesu vā (Ka)	65
Ṭhitāya = Dhatāya (Sī, I)	334
Ṭhito = Ṭhitaṃ (Ka)	342
Ṭhitoti ca = Ṭhitoti (Sī)	83

Nānāpāṭhā

Piṭṭhaṅkā

[Ta]

() = (Tādinoti) (Udāna-Ṭṭha 232 piṭṭhe)	194
Taṃ = Natthi (Ka)	54
Taṃ = Natthi (Sī)	43, 126
Taṃ kapālaṃ mantaṃ = Taṃ kapālamantaṃ (Sī, I)	390
Taṃ kappātaṃ olokentassa = Taṃ kappātaṃ oloketi, olokentassa (Sī)	410
Taṃ gāthaṃ = Taṃ kathaṃ (Ka)	57
Taṃ te = Natthi (Sī, I)	457
Taṃ nimittakaṃ = Dukkhaṃ bhārikaṃ (Ka)	402
Taṃ padesaṃ ottharati = Taṃ parisāṃ otthari (Ka)	182
Taṃ pana = Yaṃ pana (?)	241
Taṃ puggalaṃ = Taṃ uttamaṃ puggalaṃ (Sī, I)	404
Taṃ bhikkhū = Taṃ bhikkhū pacchā (Sī)	85
Taṃ maggaphalaṇibbānadhammaṃ = Taṃ maggaphaladhammaṃ (Sī)	65
Taṃ micchātaṃ = Taṃ micchāgāhaṃ (Sī)	434
Taṃ sattavisuddhikkamaṃ = Taṃ visuddhikathaṃ (Ka)	47
Taṃ sabbaṃ = Taṃ pupphaṃ (Sī)	374
Taṃsahacaritatāya = ...caritāya (Sī, I, Ka)	362
Taṃ sutvā soṇo saṃviggataramāṇaso = Taṃ sutvā so tena saṃviggamāṇaso (Sī)	405
Taṃ hi anuyuñjantassa = Appamādadhammaṃ anuyuñjantassa (Sī, I)	446
Taṃhi nirodhaninnatāya = Taṃhānirodhaninnatāya (Sī)	102
Taṃhāgāhādivasena = Taṃhādivasena (Sī)	262
Taṃhāsaṅgassa = Taṃhāsaṅghassa (Ka)	276
Taṃhāsotaṃ = Kaṃkhāsotaṃ (Sī, Ka)	442
Tato = Tatova (Sī)	95
Tatoti kappakato = Tato kappe kate (Sī)	378
Tato paṭṭhāya = Tato (I, Ka)	351
Tatova = Tato (Sī)	109
Tattha = Evaṃ tattha (sabbattha)	109

Nānāpāṭhā

Piṭṭhaṅkā

[Ta]

Tattha = Tassa (Sī)	94
Tattha = Yattha kattha (Sī)	233
Tattha puññaṃ = Taṃ puññaṃ (Sī)	440
Tattha yathā = Yathā tathā (Ka)	11
Tattheva = Tattha ca (Sī, I)	408
Tatthevāhaṃ = Tattha vāsaṃ (Sī)	284
Tatha... = Tathā... (Ka)	42
Tathā = Gāthā (Sī)	8
Tathā = Cahāṃ (Sī)	226
Tathā = Te tathā (Sī)	248
Tathā bhūtova = Tatova (Sī)	256
Tadatthaṃ kāyassa ṭhiti-ādi-atthaṃ = Tadatthaṃ yassa atthīti tadatthikaṃ (Ka)	71
Tadāyatanāṃ = Mahantāyatanāṃ (Sī)	175
Tadā so = Tādisaṃ (Ka)	35
Tadāha sa = Tadābhāsi (Sī)	51
Tappaṇīyā na hi = Tapaṇīyā hi na (I)	335
Taphussabhalliyā = Tapassubhalliyā (Sī) Bhallikā (Ka)	59
Taphusso = Tapasso (Sī)	59
Tamandhakāraṃ = Tamandhakāre (Sī)	450
Tayato = Tatiyato (Sī, Ka)	460
Tayā = Ayaṃ tayā (Sī)	163
Tasmā sā sappurisānaṃ bandhāya na hoti = Tasmā sā āsā sappurisānaṃ Buddhādīnaṃ na hoti (Sī, I)	313
Tassa = Tassa vā (Sī)	255
Tassa = Hissa (Ka)	10
Tassattho = Tassevāyamattho (Sī)	58
Tassa vacchagottatāya = Tassa pitu vacchagottatāya (Sī)	281
Tādino = Vīrassa (Sī)	406
Tādibhāvena = Tādibhāvāvanena (I)	404

Nānāpāṭhā

Piṭṭhaṅkā

[Ta]

Tārakam̐ = Tārakā (Ka)	260
Tāva = Vasatā (Sī)	277
Tāvatiṃsabhavane = Tāvatiṃsesu (Sī)	96
Tāvatiṃse = Tāvatiṃsesu (I)	327
Tāvade = Tāvadevahan̐ (Ka)	445
Tiṃsanipāto = Tiṃsatinipāto (Sī)	3, 4
Tiṇasanthārake = Tiṇasantharaṇe (Ka)	28
Tiṇasūlapupphehi = Tiṇamūlapupphehi (Ka)	273
Tiṇṇam̐ = Tiṇṇam̐ vā (Sī)	38
Titto’ti = Atthikoti (Sī)	264
Timbarūsakavaṇṇābho = Timbarūpakkavaṇṇābho (Sī)	24
Tiyaggī = Tividhaggī (Sī)	370
Tividhaduccaritanimitta-uppajjanakassa = Tividham̐ duccaritanimittam̐ uppajjanakassa (Sī)	38
Tisahassamatteti = Tiṃsasahassamattehi (I, Ka)	327
Tiṇikkhattum̐ ca = Tisatakhattum̐ (Sī)	36
Tīram̐ = Tīre (Ka)	110
Tuṭṭhivelādīsu = Tuṭṭhidohaḷādīsu (Sī)	7
Tusite = Tusitesu (Sī, I, Ka)	363
Te jaṭābhārabharitā = Jaṭābhārena bharitā (Sī)	377
Tena = Anena (Ka)	386
Tena kammena sukatena, cetanā paṇidhīhi ca. Jahitvā mānusam̐ deham̐, tāvatimsamagacchahan̐ = Natthi (Sī)	375
Tena ca samayena = Tena ca samayena pana (Sī)	20
Tena hi danto puna = Tenapi puna (Sī)	54
Tena hi bho = Tena hi me (Sī)	170
Tenāha sabbete Bhagavanto pañca nīvaraṇe = Tenāha Bhagavā pañcanīvaraṇe (Sī)	209
Te munayo = Te sekhamunayo (Sī)	325
Tevijjabhāvassa = Vijjābhāvassa (Sī) Vijjāsabhāvassa (Ka)	282

Nānāpāṭhā

Piṭṭhaṅkā

[Ta]

Tesaṃ = Tesaṃ tesaṃ (Sī)	16
Tesaṃ = Tesaṃ (Sī)	64
Tehi = Tehipi (Sī, I)	321
Tehi vimuttañcāti = Tehi suññā vimutti cāti (Sī)	243
Tvaṃ tattha = Tvaṃ tāta (Sī)	56

[Tha]

Thāmajava = Thāmaṇḍava (Sī)	146
Thāmaṇḍavasampattitāya = Thāmaṇḍavasampattiyā (Sī)	146
Thālaṃ = Kāṃsatālaṃ (Sī) Tālaṃ (Ka)	254
Thūṇikā = Thūṇirā (I, Ka)	392
Thero = So (bahūsu)	64
Thero pubbehi vivaṭṭūpanissayaṃ = Theropi vivaṭṭūpanissayaṃ (Sī)	88
Thokaṃ thokaṃ = Thokaṃ (Ka)	28

[Da]

Datvāna = Daditvā (Sī)	293
Daddukacchupīlakāhi = Daddukaṇḍupīlakāhi (Sī, I)	422
Dadhithālakāṃ = Dadhithālikāṃ (Sī, I)	344
Dadhithālakāṃva = Dadhithālikāṃva (Sī, I)	344
Dantakaḷīraṃva = Dantakaḷīraṃsaṃ (Sī)	7
Dantilatāpabbasadiṣaṅgo = Dantilatāpabbasārīrasaṅkāso (Ka)	459
Dandhaṃ = Ahaṃ (Sī)	266
Dappito = Dammito (Ka)	25
Damathena = Damanena (Sī, I)	321
Dassanamūlakattā vā itaresaṃ dassanamevattha vuttaṃ, kaṅkhā chijjatīti-ādi tattha = Dassanamevetarṃ vuttaṃ taṃ kho vijjatīti-ādi, tattha (Sī)	211
Dassanavasena = Dassanavasena anavasesena (Sī)	213
...dassanādīnā ca = ...dassanādīnaṅca (I) Dassanāni ca (Ka)	419
Dalhattho vā = Dalhatova (Sī)	279

Nānāpāṭhā

Piṭṭhaṅkā

[Da]

Daḷhabhāvaṃ = Daḷhībhāvaṃ (Sī)	140
Dānamukhe = Dānamahe (Sī)	170
Dānihaṃ = Dānaḥaṃ (Sī, Ka)	54
Dānopakaraṇāni = Dārupakaraṇāni (Ka)	139
...dāyassa = ...dāyādassa (Sī)	87
Dāyādabhāve = Dāyādabhāva (Sī)	87
Diḷuttamaṃ = Kuṭumbikaṃ (Sī) Dviḷuttamaṃ (Sī)	36
Diṭṭhanigrodhe = Nigrodhe (Sī)	173
Dibbayānaṃ samajjhagaṃ = Rathayānaṃ labhāmahaṃ (Sī)	123
Dissamānarūpo = Adissamānarūpo, ādissamānarūpo (Ka)	356
Dissamānena = Adissamānena ca (Ka)	267
Dukkarā = Dukkaraṃ (Sī)	2
Dukkarāti katvā duradhivāsā durāvāsāti = Durāvāsāti dukkhā dukkarāti katvā duradhivāsā (Sī)	280
Dukkhatānaṃ = Dukkhaḷātīnaṃ (Sī)	217
Dukkhā dukkhamā = Dukkhaḷā dukkhā kāmā (Sī)	245
Dukkhāsāraḷākādibhāvena = Dukkhabhāraḷākādibhāvena (Ka)	91
Dukhitanti dukkhappattaṃ = Dukhitanti dukkhitaṃ dukkhasaññuttaṃ (Sī) Dukhitanti dukkhitaṃdukkhasaññitaṃ (Ka)	207
Duggati parikkilesehi, na pana te = Parikkilesehi pana te (Sī)	330
Duṭṭhacchavika = Ducchavika (Sī)	422
Dullabho yeva = Aladdho yeva (Ka)	429
Duve kule = Yattha pacchā (Sī)	307
Dussehacchādayitvāna, sasissaṃ Buddhisāgaraṃ = Dussehi chādayitvāna, sasaṃghaṃ lokanāyakaṃ (Ka)	36
Dūratova upaṭṭhenti = Dūratova naṃ upaṭṭhenti (Sī)	101
Dentā naṃ yāva na ukkaḍḍhanti = Dentānaṃ yāva na sakkonti (Sī) Dentā yāva na uṭṭhahanti (Ka)	171
Dento = Niyojento (I)	326
Devatānubhāvena = Devatādhiggahitena (Ka)	118

Nānāpāṭhā

Piṭṭhaṅkā

[Da]

Devaputtamārañca jetvā = Devaputtamāraṃ vijetvā (Ka)	387
Devamanussesu = Manussesu (Sī)	72
Devarājā = Ekarājā (Sī)	174
Devalokūpapatti = Devalokuppatti (Sī)	82
Devesu = Devaloke (Sī)	145
Devesu = Devalokesu (Sī)	376
Dehapūjāyidaṃ = Pupphapūjāyidaṃ (Sī)	484
Dosantarātāya vā = Dosantarātāya pi (Ka)	360
Dosamohamānādayopi = Mohādayopi (Sī, Ka)	323
Dosavibhāvanena = Dosavibhāvane (Ka)	218
Dvāsīti = Dvāsītiṃ (Sī)	3
Dvenavute = Catunavute (Sī)	120

[Dha]

Dhajālu = Dhajālū (Sī, Ka)	366
Dhātānaṃ = Dhātānaṃ (Ka)	334
Dhaniṭṭho = Dhammiko (Sī)	433
Dhammaṃ = Yathādhammaṃ (Sī)	400
Dhammakāṭamatto = Dhammakatamatto (Sī) Dhammakāṭamaggo (I)	
Dhammakāṭapatto, dhammakappaṭamatto (Ka)	411
Dhammakathaṃ = Dhammiṃ kathaṃ (Sī, I)	432
...dhammataṃ = ...dhammaṃ (Sī)	393
Dhammatā mamesā = Dhammatā ca mamesā (Sī)	402
Dhammavidhiṃ = Dhammavīthiṃ (Sī)	218
Dhammāgadaṃ = Dhammosadhaṃ (Sī)	467
Dhamme = Dhamma (Sī)	241
Dhammevaṃ vijāyati ahaṃ = Dhammagabbhe vijāyahaṃ (Sī)	469
Dharetave = Pametave (Sī)	369
Dhavalavattadhajattā = Dhavaladhajattā (Sī)	184
Dhātiyo = Nāriyo (Sī)	222

Nānāpāṭhā

Piṭṭhaṅkā

[Dha]

Dhārento = Jotayanto (Sī)	466
Dhīro = Vīro (Sī)	286
Dhūpāyati jalate tathā = Dhūpāyati jalito tathā (Sī)	272
Dhovita = Dhota (Sī)	98

[Na]

() = (Na vāraye) (I)	425
() = (Na sīlamayaṃ gandhaṃ) (Ka)	108
Na = Natthi (Sī)	76
Na abhikaṅkhāmi = Na abhikaṅkhāmi na paṭthemī (Sī, I)	407
Na abhinibbattissati = Na dāni pavattissati (Sī)	217
Na āsādeyya = Na pahareyya (Sī)	425
Na itarā = Itarā (Sī)	108
Na kālena kālaṃ = Kālena kālaṃ (Ka)	388
Na kvaci kiccakāraṃ = Nattheva kiccakāraṇaṃ (Sī)	23
Nakhena ākoṭetvā = Nakhena sīsaṃ ākoṭento (Sī, I)	390
Na gacchi = Nāgacchi (Sī)	103
Nagarapavisanaṃ = Nagaraṃ pavisaṇaṃ pana (Sī)	170
Nagaravāsīnaṃ = Nagaravāsīno (Sī)	171
Na cavati = Na calati (Sī)	152
Na cirasseva = Na cirasseva araṇṇe vasanto (Sī)	224
Na jānāmīti = Na jānāti (Sī)	105
Na tā = Na te (Ka)	222
Na dāniṣsa kiṅci = Na dāni yaṃkiṅci (Ka)	380
Nadititthaṃ = Naditīraṃ (Ka)	111
Nadī = Parikhānadī (Sī)	328
Naddasaṃ = Addasaṃ (Sī)	447
Nandakopi = Nandako (I)	384
Nandamānā'gataṃ cittāti -pa- āgataṃ uppannaṃ = Nandamānāgataṃ cittanti -pa- ānandamānaṃ āgataṃ uppannaṃ (Sī)	428
Nandībhavaparikkhīṇaṃ = Nandīrāgaparikkhīṇaṃ (Sī)	258

Nānāpāṭhā

Piṭṭhaṅkā

[Na]

Nandento = Nandanto tosentto (Sī, I)	352
Na pasādaññathattanti paraneyyabuddhike = Na pasādaññathattaṃ phareyyāti buddhike (Sī)	55
Nabhaṃ = Nabhe (Sī)	26
Namanavasena = Damanavasena (Ka)	90
Namayanti = Damayanti (Ka)	90
Namento = Damento (Ka)	89
Na me samasamo atthi = Na me so idānatthi (Sī)	469
Na yuttā = Na yuttā assa (Am-Ṭṭha 1. 208 piṭṭhe)	80
Navanavā = Na taṃ vinā (Sī, I)	322
Navanavehi = Vaṇṇavantehi (Sī)	346
Na vā maññasi = Na ha maññasi (Sī, I)	411
Na virādhessaṃ = Na dhamme virādhessaṃ (Sī) Na virodhessaṃ (Ka)	372
Na saddhamevāti = Passa na saddhamevāti (Sī) Passanaṃ tadatthamevāti (Ka)	372
Na samāhito = Na samāhito ce (Sī)	360
Na sampajjatīti = Na sampajji (Ka)	63
Na hi = Na ha (Sī)	410
Naḷaggivaṇṇasaṅkāsa = Naḷaggivanasaṅkāsa (Sī)	306
Nānāpupphehi = Nāgapupphehi (Sī)	105, 106
Nānuyuñjatīti takkemīti = Nānuyuñjati vitakketīti (Sī)	276
Nāntariyakatāya = Ānandanīyatāya (I, Ka)	407
Nāpagatanti = Na durāgatanti (Ka)	65
Nabhivassati = Nātivassati (Sī, I, Ka)	316
Nāma ahaṃ = Nañño ahameva (Sī)	78
Nāradovhayavacchalo = Nāradavhayavacchalo (Sī)	231
Nāvarajjhissaṃ = Nāvarujjhissaṃ (Sī, I)	372
Nāvā = Nāgo (Ka)	286
Nikkhantoti = Na nikkhantoti (Sī)	77
Nigghoso = Nigghosova (Sī)	158

Nānāpāṭhā

Piṭṭhaṅkā

[Na]

Niccadhuvasukhasabhāvādīhi = Niccadhuvasukhabhāvādīhi (Sī)	378
Nijjhāpessāma = Nikkhamessāmi (Sī)	472
Nitakattherassa = Khitakattherassa (Sī, I)	403
Nidassanamattarṃ = Nidassanattharṃ (Sī)	71
Nidassanavacanarṃ = Nidassanavacanametarṃ (Sī)	5
Niddābahulo = Niddābahulo hutvā (Sī)	85
Niddisati = Uddisati (Sī)	148
Nipajjitvā = Nipajjanto (Ka)	85
Nipatitvā = Patitvā (Ka)	78
Nipātanaṃ = Nipatanaṃ (Sī)	3
Nipuṇagambhīra = Nipuṇagambhīraṃ (Sī)	1
Nipphannasassā = Nipphannasassā paripakkasassā (Sī)	423
Nibbattanakāni = Nibbattāpanakāni (Sī)	82
Nibbattassa tahiṃ tahiṃ = Nibbattissati tahiṃ tahiṃ (Sī)	403
Nibbatti = Nibbatto (Ka)	440
Nibbattitvā = Nibbattissati (Sī)	111
Nibbattitvā = Nibbatto (Sī, Ka)	92
Nibbatti bhāradvājo nāma nāmena = Nibbatti, tassa bhāradvājoti nāmarṃ ahosi (Sī, I)	310
Nibbatto vayappatto = Nibbattoti, vayappatto ca so (Sī)	85
Nibbānapatitṭharṃ tarṃ sampāpakarṃ = Nibbānapatitṭhita- sampāpakarṃ (Ka)	388
Nibbutasabhāvarṃ = Nibbutabhāvo (Sī) Nibbutabhāvarṃ (Ka)	115
Nimittānubyañjanasallakkhaṇavasena = Nimittānubyañjanupa- lakkhaṇavasena (Sī, Ka)	255
Nimiyarṃ = Nimissarṃ (Sī)	115
Nimiyanti = Nimissanti (Sī)	115
Nimmalo homaharṃ ajja = Nimmalehi guṇehijja (Sī, Ka)	144
Niyamattarṃ = Niyamitarṃ (Ka)	54
Niyyanti = Nīyanti (Sī)	1
Niyyātesī = Niyyādesī (Sī, Ka)	264

Nānāpāṭhā

Piṭṭhaṅkā

[Na]

Niyyānikabhāvavibhāvanattham = Niyyānikabhāvadassanattam (Sī)	95
Niyyānikabhāvavibhāvanavasena = Niyyānikavibhāvanavasena (Ka)	33
...niyyūhako = Niyūhako (Ka)	367
Nirapekkhataṃ = Nirapekkham (Sī)	115
Nirākulaṃ = Nirākulo (Ka)	35
Nivattanūpāyassa = Vuttarūpāyassa (Sī, I)	416
Nivatti nivattihetuṇca = Nibbattinibbattihetuṇca (Ka)	10
Nivattosi = Ānivattosi (Sī)	122
Nivātanīcavattanasīlena = Nivātanīcavuttinā vuḍḍhasīlesu (Sī)	201
Nisīdiṃsu = Nisīnnesu (Sī)	21
Nisento = Sunisadento (Sī)	9
Nihatamānamada = Nihatamānadabba (Ka)	32
Nuddharate = Vuddharate (Sī)	472
Nupapajjasi = Nūpapajjati (Sī)	210
Nūna = Nanu (Ka)	249
Nūna ayanti padacchedo = Na nūnāyanti na nūnaṃ ayanti padacchedo (Sī)	276
Nūnāti = Nūnanti (Sī, Ka)	276
Netīti = Neti (sabbattha)	50
Nepuñño dassane vīro = Te puññadassano vīro (Sī)	368
Nesi = Ānesi (Sī)	118
No daḷhāti bhijjanābhijjanabhāvaṃ = Udāhu no daḷhāti lajji-alajjibhāvaṃ (Sī)	78
Nhātako = Nahātako (Sī)	436

[Pa]

Pakāre = Pakārehi (sabbattha)	42
Pakāsanānāmataṃyeva = Pakāsanānāmamattaṃyeva (Ka)	17
Pakāseti = Pakāsetīti (Sī)	34
Pakāsena = Pakārena (Ka)	289
Pakittesi = Saṃkittesi (Ka)	45

Nānāpāṭhā

Piṭṭhankā

[Pa]

Pakkhijātā = Pakkhajātā (Sī)	116
Pakkhipitvā = Parikkhipitvā (Sī)	186
Paguṇā = Paguṇaṃ (Sī)	27
...paceyyānaṃ = Apacanīyānaṃ (Sī) Apacineyyānaṃ (Syā)	
Apaceyyānaṃ (I, Ka)	398
Paccate = Paccateva (I)	462
Paccanubhāsi = Paccudābhāsi (Sī, I)	419
Paccapādi dhammassānudhammaṃ, na ca maṃ dhammādhikaraṇaṃ	
viheḥheti = Paccayādidhammassa anudhammaṃ paṭipanno na mamaṃ	
dhammādhikaraṇaṃ vihesesi (Sī)	58
Paccavekkhantāti = Paccavekkhanto (Sī)	18
Paccāsīsati = Paccāsimsati (Sī) Paccāsīsati (Ka)	6
Paccekabuddhassa = Sambuddhassa (Ka)	85
Paccekabodhisattānaṃ = Paccekasambodhisattānaṃ (Ka)	12
Paccekasambodhiṃ	
abhisambujjhanti nāma = Sayambhū abhisambujjhanti nāma (Sī)	10
Pacchato = Pacchato pacchato gacchantī (Sī)	77
Pacchā hantuṃ = Paccāhantuṃ (Ka)	330
Pañcaṅgatūriyamhi ca = Paccattherasatamhi ca (Sī)	140
Pañcaṅgikehi = Sataṅgikehi (Sī)	296
Pañcacattālīsajoyane magge = Pañcacattālīsajoyanamatte magge (Sī)	27
Pañcatapatappanādi = Pañcatāpanapadhānādi (Sī)	435
Pañca theriyo aṭṭhārasasatagāthā = Catasso theriyo	
sattanavutīgāthā (Sī, Ka)	4
Pañcadasakappasate, ito aṭṭha janā ahuṃ = Pañcasate dase kappe,	
sateto aṭṭha janā bahū (Sī)	251
Pañcamikā ceva = Pañcamikā ceti (Sī, Ka)	394
Pañcamo aho = Pañcame ahe (Sī)	438
Pañcavīsamhi kappamhi = Pañcavīsatikappamhi (Sī)	64
Pañca sabbobhavā = Cātuddīpissaro (Sī, Ka)	57

Nānāpāṭhā

Piṭṭhaṅkā

[Pa]

Pañcābhiññā = Pañcābhiñño (Ka)	439
Pañcālaputtassa = Pañcāliputtassa (Sī, I)	423
Pañcāsīti'su rājāno = Pañcāsimsu rājāno (Sī)	248
Pañcāho = Pañcāham (Sī)	438
Paññavā = Puññavā (Sī)	73
Paññā = Pañño (Sī)	36
Paññātāti = Yathāpaññātāti (Sī, Ka)	15
Paññātāti = Samaññātāti (Sī)	15
Paṭalo = Paṭalena (Sī)	401
Paṭikacca = Paṭigacceva (Sī)	13
Paṭipakkham = Paṭipakkhe (Sī)	7
Paṭipakkhavasena = Paṭikkhepavasena (Ka)	280
Paṭipattikkamaṃ = Paṭipattiparakkamaṃ (I)	372
...paṭipattinā = Paṭipattivuttinā (Sī)	201
Paṭipattiyā = Paṭipadāya (Sī)	39
Paṭipadāya = Paṭipattiyā (Sī)	14
Paṭipadāya vadḍhantiyā = Paṭipadā calantiyā (Ka)	10
Paṭipanne = Paṭipajjante (Sī)	62
Paṭipesitattañca = Paṭisevitabbatañca (Sī)	115
Paṭibhānājānanakānaṃ = Paṭibhānakānaṃ (Sī, I)	322
Paṭimānaṃ = Patamānānaṃ (Sī)	6
Paṭiyādetvā = Paṭiyādāpetvā (Sī)	440
Paṭiladdhasaddho pabbaji, tassa upasampannadivasato = Paṭiladdhasaddho sāsane pabbajitvā upasampanno ahosi. Tassa upasampannadivasato (Sī)	78
Paṭividdhā = Paṭiladdhā (Ka)	239
Paṭisaṅkhānabalena = Paṭisaṅkhānavasena (Sī)	213
Paṭisaṅkhāne = Paṭisaṅkhāre (Sī, Ka)	256
Paṭisambhidāpattānaṃ aggo = Paṭisambhidāppatto (Ka)	34
Paṭhanti. Yo hi = Paṭhanti. Gihī (Sī, I)	312

Nānāpāṭhā

Piṭṭhaṅkā

[Pa]

Paṭṭhapetvā = Vaḍḍhetvā (Sī)	144
Paṇāmito pana = Desanaṃ sutvā pana (I)	458
Patitṭhapi = Patitṭhayi (Sī, Ka)	35
Patthesi āsīsati = Patthayasi āsaṃsasi (Sī)	164
Patvā = Patvā thero (Sī)	213
Pathaviṃ paresu = Pathavippadesesu. Pathavīpadesu (Ka)	261
Pathavikampana = Pathavikampa (I)	452
Pathavī = Puthuvi (Sī)	472
Padapūjāyidaṃ = Pupphapūjāyidaṃ (Sī)	100
Padasannidhānato = Padasannidhānaṃ (?)	5
Padumaṃ jinaṃ = Padumanāyakaṃ (Sī)	429
Padumuttarabuddhakālato = Padumuttarassa Bhagavato kālato (Sī)	96
Padumo nāma = Padumuttaro nāma (Sī)	265
Padhānapariggāhako = Paṭiggahako (Ka)	403
Padhānahetū akkhātāti = Padānaṃ hetu-atthata (Udāna-Ṭṭha 232 piṭṭhe)	194
Pana = Idaṃ padaṃ natthi (Sī, Ka)	16
Panidaṃ vatthu = Panidaṃ kathāvatthu (Ka)	51
Panudissāmi = Apanudissāmi (Sī)	106
Pantāni = Panthāni (Sī)	333
Papati = Pati (Sī)	283
Pabuddhova = Paṭibuddho ca (Sī, I)	409
Pabbajanassa dukkarattā = Pabbajantassa dukkarato (Ka)	279
Pabbajāti = Pabbajāhīti (Sī)	63
Pabbajitakiccaṃ = Pabbajjakiccaṃ (Ka)	46
Pabbajitakiccaṃ = Pabbajjakiccaṃ (Sī, Ka)	74
Pabbajitasārubbāya ca = Pabbajitasārubbāyeva (Ka)	151
Pabbajito = Pabbaji (Sī)	136
Pabbajjaṃ pabbajito upagato = Pabbajiṃ pabbajjaṃ upagato (Sī)	324
Pabbateyyānaṃ khuddakanadīnaṃ udakaṃ = Pabbateyyaṃ udakaṃ (Sī, I)	338

Nānāpāṭhā

Piṭṭhaṅkā

[Pa]

Pabhaṅgunoti = Pabhaṅgurāti (Sī)	483
Pammakā = Pāvakā (Sī)	296
...payirupāsanāya payirupāsītā = ...payurūpāsanāya payurūpāsītā (Sī)	388
Payirupāsītā = Payirupāsanti (Sī)	333
Paraṁ paraṁ ṭhānaṁ = Padaṭṭhānaṁ (Sī)	372
Parakkamantī = Upakkamantī (Sī)	62
Paragatte = Parabhatte (Sī)	30
Paratīraṁ = Pāraṁ tīraṁ (Sī)	110
Parantape = Parakhattiye (Sī)	470
Paramanissamayutto = Paramaramaṇīyo (Sī)	208
Paramanesu = Paradamanesu (Ka)	196
Parasenāsampahāraṁ = Parasenāsuppahāraṁ (Sī)	114
Parahitapaṭipattiyaṁ ca = Parahitasādhitāya (Ka)	16
Parājita = Aparājita (Sī, Ka)	321
Parāparagottatāya pārāpariyoti = Parāsaragottatāya pārāsariyoti (Sī)	291
... pariggahehi = ... pariggahādīhi (Sī)	18
Pariciṇṇo = Paricito (Sī, I)	387
Paricchedabhūtena = Paricchedabhūtena (Ka)	289
Parijappetvā = Parijapetvā (Sī, I) Parijappitvā (Ka)	389
Pariññābhisamayamāha = Pariññātābhisamayamāha (Sī, I)	362
Pariṇatīyā = Pariyante (Sī)	449
Pariṇāmemīti = Pariṇāmetīti (Ka)	266
Paridevasokamāpanno = Paridevasokasamāpanno (Sī)	192
Parinibbissatyanāsavoti = Parinibbāyissatyanāsavoti (Sī)	259
Parinīyamāno = Paritāpiyamāno (Sī, Ka)	324
Paripakkaṁ = Suparipakkaṁ (Sī)	386
Paripakkagabbhā = Paripuṇṇagabbhā (Sī)	72
Paripūrita = Pāramīparipūrita (Sī)	9

Nānāpāṭhā

Piṭṭhaṅkā

[Pa]

Paribbhamanto = Saṃsaranto (Sī)	111, 118
Paribheditāti = Paribhinnāti (Sī)	54
Pariyosānaṃva = Pariyosānaṃ (Sī)	14
Pariyosānakalyāṇatā = ...tā ca (Sī)	14
Pariyosāpitattā = Pariyositattā (Sī)	18
Parivajjanena = Parivivajjanena (Sī)	213
Parivattentassāpi = Pavaṭtentassāpi (Sī)	249
Parisā = Pharitā (Sī, Ka)	93
Parissamanto = Parissanto (Sī)	145
Parissayābhāvaṃ = Parissayassāpi abhāvaṃ (Sī)	31
Parissayābhāvenapī'ti = Parissayābhāvena pītiṃ (Sī)	31
Pare tosesi = Paritosesi (Sī)	140
Palobhetunti = Pasādetunti (Ka)	67
Pavattaṃva supātāhaṃ = Pavattapaṇḍupattānaṃ (Sī)	23
Pavattanasati = Pavattanakā sati (Sī)	255
Pavattiṃ kathetvā = Pavattiṃ vatvā akkhamāṃ kathetvā (Sī)	249
Pavattinivattiyo = Pavattiyo (Sī)	246
Pavadissanti = Pavaḍḍhissanti (Sī)	24
Pavaraṃ = Varaṃ (Ka)	65
Pavassissati = Pavattissati (Ka)	348
Paviṭṭhaṃ = Paviṭṭho (I, Ka)	408
Pavisantiyo viya = Pavisantī asaniyo viya (Sī)	134
Pavisitvā = Pavisitvā nisīditvā (Sī, Ka)	92
Pavedesi = Pavāresi (Sī, I)	398
Pasaṃsiyattā ca = Pāsaṃsatāya ca (Sī)	47
Pasaṭṭhadāṭhīnaṃ = Pasaṭṭhānaṃ pasaṭṭhadāṭhīnaṃ (Ka)	7
Pasadaṃ migamesanto = Pasutaṃ migamesanto (Sī)	291
Pasādayuṃ = Pasādayiṃ (Ka)	45
Pasumārena = Pararuhirena (Sī)	343
Passa = Passatha (Ka)	42

Nānāpāṭhā

Piṭṭhaṅkā

[Pa]

Passaddhakarajakāye = Passaddhe kārajakāye (Sī)	426
Passasukhaṁ = Phassasukhaṁ (Sī, Ka)	85
Pahāya = Hitvāna (Sī)	206
Pahīnakilesapaccavekkhaṇena = Pahīnakilesapaccavekkhaṇa- mukhena (Sī)	222
Pahīno = Na hīno (Ka)	313
Pahīnoti = Pahīnattā (I, Ka)	389
Pahūtena'nnapānena = Bahunā annapānena (Sī)	297
Pākaṭakaraṇatthaṁ = Pākaṭabhāvakaraṇatthaṁ (Sī, Ka)	2
Pākaṭīhi = Pākaṭagatīhi (Sī, I)	459
Pātimokkhaṣṣa osāraṇakāle = Pātimokkhaṁ osāradesanākāle (Ka)	77
Pātentā = Pātetvā (Ka)	491
Pādaputtame = Pādamuttame (Sī)	400
Pādaphalaṁ = Vāraphalaṁ (Sī, I) Pāraphala (Ka)	418
Pādānaṁ = Hi upādānānaṁ (Sī, I)	315
Pādiyatthajanapade = Pāniyatthajanapade (Sī, I)	335
Pānadhīṁ = Pannadhīṁ (Sī)	383
Pānadhīnaṁ = Pannadhīnaṁ (Sī)	384
Pāpacitta = Pāpacittena (Sī, I, Ka)	429
Pāpuṇi = Patto (Sī)	187
Pāpesu = Pāṇesu (Sī, Ka)	66
Pāramiṁ patvā = Pāramiṁ patto (Sī)	466
Pāramitāparibhāvitāya = Pāramitāparibhāvanāya (Ka)	13
Pārāpariyattherassa = Pārāsariyattherassa (Sī)	291
Pārāvata = Pārāpata (Sī)	236
Pāricariyā = Paricariyā me (Sī)	468
Pārevatā = Pārāpatā (Sī)	296
Pāvusakālameghe = Paccūsakāle meghe (Sī)	277

Nānāpāṭhā

Piṭṭhaṅkā

[Pa]

Pāvusameghena = Pāvussameghena (Sī)	277
Pāvussakālavasena = Tathā-ussannakālavasena (Sī)	74
Piṅgalā = Piṅgalī (Sī) Siṅgalī (Ka)	296
Pitupūjanatthaṃ = Sapitupūjanatthaṃ (Sī)	108
Pitumātumatenaṃ = Pitumātumaposahaṃ (Sī)	100
Pipāsāvedanaṭṭito = Pipāsabhāvena aḍḍito (Ka)	467
Piyasahāyā = Sucisahāyakā (Ka)	155
Piyālāpabhāvādikehi = Vilāsabhāvādikehi (Ka)	67
Piyo = Piyo ca (Sī, I)	475
Pilakkhaphala = Milakkhaphala (Sī)	416
Pilakkhaphalāni = Milakkhaphalāni (I)	455
Pilakkhu = Pilakkho (Sī)	220
Pilindavacchoti = Pilindivacchoti (Sī)	63
Pilindotissa = Pilindītissa (Sī)	63
Pivitvā sukhī assa = Pivitvāna sukhī assa (Sī)	467
Pisitvā = Pimsitvā (Sī)	99
Pītidhāre = Pītidhāraṃ (?)	332
Pītivegappavissaṭṭhaṃ = Pītivegena viṣiṭṭhaṃ (Sī)	232
Pītivegavissaṭṭhaṃ = Pītivegaviṣiṭṭhaṃ (Sī)	47
Pītivegavissaṭṭhaṃ = Pītivegavissaṭṭhaṃ (Sī)	196
Pītisomanassavaseneva = Pītisomanasseneva (Sī)	92
Pukkusāti = Pakkusāti (Ka)	253
Pukkusātissa = Pakkusātissa (Ka)	444
Pucchiṃsu maṃ = Apucchu maṃ (Sī)	356
Pucchitapucchitaṃ = Pucchitaṃ pucchitaṃ (Ka) Pucchitaṃ (Ka)	47
Puññaṃ = Bahuṃ puññaṃ (Sī)	110
Puñña = Puññaena (I)	399
Puññaakammāni = Puññaṇi (bahūsu)	99
Puññañāṇasambhāraṃ = Puññasambhāraṃ (Sī)	37, 45
Puññañāṇasambhārāti = Ñāṇasambhārāti ca (Ka)	371

Nānāpāṭhā

Piṭṭhaṅkā

[Pa]

Puttaṃ = Attano puttaṃ (Sī, I)	363
Puthujjanabhāvassa = Puthujjanassa (Sī)	359
Puthujjanassevasato = Puthujjano puthujjanantogadhattā (I)	
Puthujjano hutvā (Ka)	431
Puthujjano honto = Puthujjano puthujjanattā (Sī)	431
Puthuvindarājā = Puthuvindharo rājā (Sī)	190
Punāti ca kulavaṃsaṃ tāyati cāti = Punāti kulavaṃsaṃ	
tāyatīti vā (Sī, Ka)	119
Pupphadānassidaṃ = Pupphapūjāyidaṃ (Sī)	235
Pupphapaṭavitānikaṃ viya = Pupphapaṭena viya (Sī)	227
Pupphapūjaṃ = Buddhapūjaṃ (Ka)	216
Pupphamabhiropayaṃ = Pupphamabhipūjayaṃ (Sī)	134
Pubbakammassidaṃ = Pupphakammassidaṃ (Ka)	251
Pubbakiccaṃ = Sabbakiccaṃ (Sī)	45
Pubbapacchimasanniṭṭhāna = Pubbamajjhimasanniṭṭhāna (bahūsu)	103
Pubbabhāge = Pubbabhāgena (Sī, I)	452
Pubbenivāsānussatiñāṇe = Ñāṇena (Sī)	371
Pumo = Pumā (Sī)	468
Purāṇajaṭīlasahassena = Jaṭīlasahassena (Ka)	83
Purāṇapaṇṇāni = Paṇṇasaṅkaṭaṃ (Sī)	131
Purāṇī = Purāṇiyā (Ka)	164
Purimaḍḍhena = Purimapadena (I, Ka)	419
Purisuttamo = Dvipaduttamo (Sī)	411
Pure = Kule (Sī)	329
Pūgassa = Ekassa pūgassa (Sī)	185
Pūjaneyyānaṃ = Pūjanīyānaṃ (Sī)	398
Pūjāsakkārahulāṃ = Pūjāsakkāraṃ (Sī)	351
Pūrayissasi mānaṃ = Pūrayassu sumānaṃ (Sī)	25
Pūrenti = Pāpenti (?)	7

Nānāpāṭhā

Piṭṭhaṅkā

[Pa]

Petattabhāvanti = Pettibhāvanti (Sī, I)	482
Pesissāmīti = Pesissāmi nanti (Ka)	249
...mpettha = Cettha (Sī)	262
Poṭiriyaṣṣa nāma gāmabhojakassa = Selissariyanāmakassa gāmabhojakassa (Sī)	404
Potakopi = Patakopi (Sī)	6
Pothito = Pātito (Sī)	121

[Pha]

Phalaganti phalaṃ gataṃ upagataṃ = Phalaganti palūpagataṃ (Sī)	102
Phalahattho ahaṃ disvā = Phalahattho taṃ disvāna (Sī)	88
Phalāphale = Phalāphalaṃ (Ka)	21
Phalūpabhogamakkaṭo = Phalūpago makkaṭo (Sī, I)	314
Phuseyyuṃ = Phuseyyaṃ (Ka)	287
Phussante = Sussante (Sī)	139

[Ba]

Bandhanarajjukaṃ = Bandhanaṃ rajjukaṃ (Sī) Baddharajjuraṃ (Dhammapada-Ṭṭha 2. 375 piṭṭhe)	82
Bandhanasaṅkhātānaṃ = Bandhanasambhūtānaṃ (Ka)	130
Bandhitukāmā jātā = Baddhitukāmā hutvā tassa ārocesuṃ (Sī)	136
Balakāyassa rakkhāya = Sametuṃ balakāyassa (Sī)	470
Balavidhamana = Balaṃ viddhaṃsana (Sī)	184
Balī = Balaṃ (Sī)	468
Balesu = Phalesu (Ka)	9
Bahala = Bahula (I)	400
Bahu = Bahuṃ (I, Ka)	444
Bahujanā'sambhāvato = Bahujanassa ca sambhāvito (Sī) Bahujanā asambhāvito (I)	356

Nānāpāṭhā

Piṭṭhaṅkā

[Ba - Bha]

Bahulā = Bahuso (Sī)	41
Bahuvacanena = Bahuvacanavasena (Sī)	423
Bahū = Pahū (Sī)	349
Bahūpakāraṃ = Bahukāraṃ (Sī)	211
Bahūpakārassa = Bahukārassa (I, Ka)	429
Bākula = Bakkula (Sī, I)	439
Bāvarī = Bāvāriya (Sī, I) Bāvariya (Ka)	420
Biḷibiḷikāsadisā = Biḷibiḷikā parisā (Ka)	301
Bijamiñja = Bījapūra (Sī, Ka)	119
Bījamiñjassidaṃ = Bījapūjāyidaṃ (Sī)	119
Buddha = Puppha (Sī)	106, 130, 152, 179, 183
Buddha = Sambuddha (Ka)	96
Buddhaguṇānaṃ patipatisaraṇato = Buddhaguṇānaṃ vā Buddhānaṃ vā paṭisaraṇato (Sī)	433
Buddhatarāṇena = Buddhatārena (Sī)	73
Buddhapūjāyidaṃ = Pupphapūjāyidaṃ (Sī)	66, 104
Buddhabhāvappatti nāma = Buddhatthupatti nāma (Ka) Buddhupatti nāma (Nisya)	12
Buddhasanthavanena ca = Thavitena ca (Sī)	232
Buddhassa sāsananti = Buddhānusāsananti (Ka)	42
Buddhā = Buddhā nāma (Sī)	376
Bojjhaṅgā = Bojjhaṅgāti (Sī, I)	362
Bodhayantaṃ sadevakam = Sadevakam samārakam (Ka)	413
Bodhiṃ eva = Bodhirukkham eva (Sī)	283
Byagā = Byago (Sī)	377
Byatirekamukhena ca = Byatirekamukhena (Ka)	260
Brahmagiro = Brahmasaro (Sī)	40
Brāhmaṇakule = Sumedhabrāhmaṇakule (Sī, I)	452
Brāhmaṇabhāvato brāhmaṇānaṃ = Jātimattena brāhmaṇānaṃ (Ka)	436
Brūsi = Brūmi (Ka)	29
Bhakkhatthāya carim aham = Akkhitto yamadī aham (Sī)	379

Nānāpāṭhā

Piṭṭhaṅkā

[Bha]

Bhagavato = Bhagavato kāle (I)	476
Bhagavato = Bhagavato kāle (Sī, I)	355
Bhagavantam gacchantam disvā = Bhagavantam disvā (Ka)	66
Bhañjivā = Paribhañjivā (Sī)	345
Bhaṇantā = Gaṇhantā (Ka)	400
Bhaddakapiñchehi = Bhinnakapiñchehi (Ka)	426
Bhaddavatīnagare = Bandhumatīnagare (Sī)	367
Bhayaverasamappito = Bhayabheravasamappito (Sī)	283
Bhayassa ikkhanatāti = Bhayam ikkhanakoti (Ka)	95
Bhavate = Bhavanti (Sī)	318
Bhavanikantivasena = Jhānabhavanikantivasena (Sī)	182
Bhavanibbatti vā = Bhavanibbattitā (Sī)	324
Bhavamūlopagāminoti = Bhavamūlābhavagāminoti (Sī)	255
Bhavaśāṇḍayakarānam = Bhavapacayakarānam (Ka)	436
Bhavasampatti = Devasampatti... (Ka)	252
Bhavassādagadhitāya = ...gathitāya (Sī, I)	436
Bhavābhavē = Bhavākāse (Sī)	414
Bhavitvā = Bhutvāna (Sī)	290
Bhāvanāphalam = Bhāvanābalaṃ (Ka)	87
Bhāvitattabhāvanam = Bhāvitattabhāvīnam (Sī)	8
Bhāveti = Bhāveti jhāyati (Sī)	135
Bhāsanavasena = Sāsanavasena (Sī)	38
Bhimsāpetu = Bhayāpetu (Sī)	102
Bhikkhunā = Bhikkhuno (Sī)	449
Bhikkhū = Bhikkhūsu (Sī)	21
Bhikkhū yathārahaṃ = Bhikkhū dhammaṃ kathento yathārahaṃ (Sī)	270
Bhijjeyya, na bhijjeyyāti = Bhijjeyyum na bhijjeyyunti (Ka)	77
Bhittivicittatāya = Vibhattavicittatāya (Sī)	254
Bhinditvā = Chinditvā (Sī, I, Ka)	344
Bhinnasiro = Bhinnasarīro (I)	345

Nānāpāṭhā

Piṭṭhaṅkā

[Bha]

Bhiyyo = Bhiyyoti (sabbattha)	382
Bhiyyoti uparūpari. Usabhassāti attānameva = Bhiyyoti uparūpari, ñāyassāti attho, attānameva (Sī)	278
Bhisavanti = Bhivassanti (Ka)	195
Bhītaravaṃ = Bheravaṃ bhītaravaṃ (Sī)	401
Bhūtattaṃ = Bhūtattikaṃ (Sī)	77
...bhedaṃ = ...bhedāya (bahūsu)	33
Bhesajjatthāya = Bhesajjaṃ datvā (Ka)	317

[Ma]

() = Mayhaṃ (sabbattha)	175
Mamsanhārupasibbite = Nahāruparisibbite (Sī)	30
Maggaphalappattiyā = Maggaphaluppattiyā (Ka)	413
Majjhantikaraṭṭhe = Majjhintikaraṭṭhe (Sī)	49
Majjhe = Majjho (Ka)	17
Majjhekalayāṇatā = ...tā ca (Sī)	14
Majjhekalayāṇova = ...kalyāṇatā ca (Sī)	14
Mañcaka = Mañcassa (Sī)	123
Maññāya = Saññāya (Sī)	435
Sanḍapā ca = Pādapā ca (Sī)	441
Matanti = Amatanti (Sī)	241
Matasarīrassa = Chavasarīrassa (I, Ka)	345
Mattavaravāraṇāditopi = Mattavāraṇāditopi (Ka)	6
Mattehi = Maccehi (Sī)	157
Matthakaṃ = Kiṃ matthakaṃ (I)	386
Madhuñca guḷadadhiñca = Madhuñca guḷañca dadhiñca (Sī)	170
Madhupasittapāyāsaṃ = Madhusittapāyāsaṃ (Ka)	98
Madhupiṇḍikañca = Madhupiṇḍañca (Ka)	59
Manuññadassanāni = Manuññarasāni (Sī)	437
Manuññavāditāya = ...nādatāya (Sī) ...rutatāya (I)	426

Nānāpāṭhā

Piṭṭhaṅkā

[Ma]

Manussattasaddhāpaṭilābhādayo = Manussattalābha- paṭilābhādayo (Sī, I)	429
Manussaloke = Manussayoniyam (Sī)	221
Manusse ca = Manussesu (Sī)	132
Mandālakehi = Mandārakehi (Sī)	296
...mabhāsi = ...māha (Sī, Ka)	399
Mamaṃ = Mama (Sī)	84
Mama = Puna (Sī, I)	393
Mama uggaḍḍjanam = Mama tam gaḍḍjanam (Sī)	111
Mama ñātī samānetvā = Mamaṃ ñātī samānetvā (Sī)	361
Mama mantitam gaditam kathitam, cittena vā vīmaṃsitam = Mama cintitam gaditam kathitam cintetvā vīmaṃsitam (Sī)	65
Mama sīse maṇim gayha = Mama sīsam maṇim gayha (Sī)	447
Mayham = Mayā (Sī)	34
Mayham jeṭṭhabhātā ayyo = Mayham ayyo (Ka)	136
Mallarājakule = Mallaraṭṭhe mallarājakule (Sī)	225
Mahati pūge saṃkittivasena = Mahatīsu parisāsu kittivasena (Sī)	150
Mahākaccānattherassa = Mahākaccāyanattherassa (Sī)	372
Mahājanena saddhim = Tehi saddhim (Sī)	34
Mahātamapanūdano = Mahātamavinodano (Sī)	40
Mahantataro maññeti = Mahantataroti maññeti (Ka)	20
Mahāpakkho = Mahesakkho (Ka)	307
Mahābalavabhāvato = Mahabbalabhāvato (Sī)	61
Mahāyasaṃ = Mahāmunim (Sī)	93
Mahārūpo = Mahārahade (Sī)	110
Mahāvacchattherassa = Mahāgavacchattherassa (Sī)	70
Mahim = Samam (Sī)	290
Mātā ca = Mātā cāti (?)	457
Mātā matā = Matā mātā (Sī)	53

Nānāpāṭhā

Piṭṭhaṅkā

[Ma]

Mātugāmaṣṣa = Aññatarāya itthiyā (Sī)	256
Mānasam arahattam tam so vā = Mānasam tam arahattam so vā (Sī, Ka) Mānasam arahattam so (I)	***
Mānuddhaccaviggahitām = Mānuddhaccaviggahitacittam (Sī, I)	483
Mānenti = Paṇāmenti (Sī)	142
Mā pacalāhi = Mā pacālaya (Sī) Mā pacālehi (I)	411
Mā patālessam = Mā ca tālessam (Sī)	411
Māpayitvā = Pāpayitvā (Sī)	465
Māraṇisayeti () = (Kilesasāte) (Ka)	477
Māvadī = Mā vadasi (Ka)	79
Mālam = Sālam (Sī)	185
Migapotakam baddham addasa = Migapotako baddho ahosi (Ka)	341
Migabyadhanena = Byasanena (bahūsu)	99
Migayūthapena = Migayūthamenam (Sī)	414
Migasiranakkhattena = ...nakkhatte (Sī, I, Ka)	389
Micchā = Micchāpaṭipattim (Sī, I)	458
Mitto udāsīno = Mitto udāhu no (Sī)	119
...missatāya = ...missakatāya (Sī, I) ...missitāya (Dhammapada-Ṭṭha 2. 81 piṭṭhe)	392
Mucci = Vimucci (Sī, I)	391
Muñcitvā = Muñcantā (I)	426
Mune = Muni (Sī)	198, 368
Mūlaphalam = Phalāphalam (Sī)	93
Mūlabhāvam kāraṇabhāvam = Mūlabhāvakāraṇabhāva... (Sī)	256
Me = Natthi (Sī)	308
Mettājhānapādakam = Mettājhānam pādakam katvā (Sī)	27
Mettābhāvanāvidhim = Mettābhāvanāya vīthim (Sī)	119
Mettiyabhūmajakā = ...bhummajakā (Sī, Ka)	54
Mogharājāti = Mogharājoti (Sī)	422
Monenāti ñāṇena maggapaññāya = Monenāti maggapaññāya (Sī)	373

Nānāpāṭhā

Piṭṭhankā

[Ya]

Yaṃ = Taṃ (Sī)	329
Yaṃ pana te bhikkhū sambhūtattherena vuttaṃ = Yaṃ panete bhikkhū tatta tattha therena vuttaṃ (Sī)	58
Yaṃ pupphamabhiropayim = Yaṃ pupphamabhipūjayim (Sī)	66
Yaṃ Buddha = Yaṃ Sambuddha (Sī)	95
Yaṃ Buddhamabhipūjayim = Yaṃ pupphamabhipūjayim (Sī)	388
Yaṃ mālamabhiropayim = Yaṃ pupphamabhiropayim (Sī)	445
Yaṃ vadanti sumedhoti, lokāhutipaṭiggahaṃ = Yaṃ vadesi sumedho so, āhutīnaṃ paṭiggaho (Sī)	297
Yaṃ vā Buddhānaṃ aniccataṃ disvā tadanusārena = Yaṃ vā Buddhānaṃ aniccataṃ disvā yaṃ vā tadanussaraṇo (Sī) Yaṃ vā Buddhānaṃ aniccataṃ nissāya tadanusārena (I)	433
Yaṃ saññāmalabhim = Yaṃ puññāmalabhim (Sī)	113
Yaṃ sāvakena pattabbaṃ, taṃ = Yaṃ yaṃ sāvakena pattabbaṃ taṃ taṃ (Sī)	270
Yakkhānaṃ vacanaṃ = Yakkhinivacanaṃ (Sī)	142
Yato'dha dhammaṃ = Yathāva dhammaṃ (Sī)	399
Yattha anuvassiko tuvaṃ pabbajito. Pubbenivāsaññaṃ = Yattha anuvassikenevaṃ pabbajjato pubbenivāsaññaṃ (Sī) Anuvassikenevaṃ pabbajitena pubbenivāsaññaṃ (?)	101
Yathā = Yaṃ (I)	411
Yathākāmappavattiyā = Yathākāmappavattatāya (Sī, I)	314
Yathā kiṃ = Yathāti (Sī, Ka)	215
Yathā devānaṃ = Dutiyatṭhāne (Ka)	460
Yathādhammā viharino ca = Yathādhammatāya viharino ca (Sī) Yathādhammā yathāviharino ca (?)	15
Yathā paṭipajjamāne dhamme vidhinā = Tathāpaṭipajjamānavidhinā (Yathāpariyattassa) = Natthi (Pāliyaṃ)	372 333
Yathābhuccaguṇā... = Yathābhuccabuddhaguṇā... (Sī)	387
Yathābhuccaguṇābhiyāhāratāya = Yathābhuccabuddhaguṇā- bhiyāhāratāya (Sī)	385

Nānāpāṭhā

Piṭṭhaṅkā

[Ya]

Yathābhūtavilokanena = Yathābhūtāvalokanena (Sī)	385
Yathābhūtāvabodhassa ca = Yathābhūtathetabhāvato bodhassa ca (Sī)	342
Yathārutavaseneva = Yathāvuttavaseneva (Sī)	122
Yathāvuttamadhimuccanaṃ = ...madhimuttaṃ (Sī)	16
Yathāha = Tenāha (bahūsu)	60
Yadicchasi = Yadicchāya (Sī)	448
Yadeva saṃvegavatthuṃ aṅkusaṃ = Yadeva saṃvegavatthu, tamaṅkusaṃ (Sī)	181
Yasuggatā = Samuggatā (Sī)	218
Yasmā paccabyadhiṃ = Yasmā so paccabyadhi (Sī)	104
Yasmiṃ ca āvāse paccayā dullabhā, samaṇadhammopi pāripūriṃ na gacchati, evarūpo āvāso idha anattasaṃhito nāma avaḍḍhisahitoti katvā, evarūpaṃ vāsaṃ = Yasmiṃ ca āvāse paccayā sulabhā, samaṇadhammopi pāripūriṃ gacchati, evarūpo āvāso atthasaṃhito nāma vaḍḍhisasaṃhitoti katvā idha anattasaṃhitaṃ vāsaṃ (Sī)	269
Yāthāvato = Yathāvato (Sī)	42, 334
Yādisaṃ = Tādisaṃ yādisaṃ (Ka)	299
Yā pana = Yā panassa (Sī)	226
Yāya = Yassa (Sī)	385
Yāvacarimakacittaṃ = Yāvacarimakacittā (Sī)	315
Yāva ṭhāti mune mataṃ = Yāva tiṭṭhati sāsanaṃ (Sī, Ka)	53
Yāhi kammakāraṇāhi = Yāni kammakāraṇāni karontā (Sī, I)	336
Yiṭṭhukāmo = Daṭṭhukāmo (Sī)	200
Yutto = Niyutto (Sī, I)	381
Yogāvacarassa yaṃ ārammaṇūpaniṭṭhānavasena lakkhaṇūpaniṭṭhāna- vasena ca jhāyataṃ = Yogāvacarassa yaṃ yaṃ ārammaṇūpaniṭṭhāna- vasena lakkhaṇūpaniṭṭhānavasena ca jhānaṃ taṃ taṃ jhāya (Sī)	427

Nānāpāṭhā

Piṭṭhaṅkā

[Ya]

Yonisomanasikārasaṅkhātena = Sambhavena (Sī, I)	378
Yo me = Yo maṃ (Sī)	297
Yo sasamṅhamabhojesi = Sohaṃ sasamṅhaṃ bhojesiṃ (Sī)	
Yohaṃ sasamṅhaṃ bhojemi (Ka)	51
Yohaṃ = Yamahaṃ (Sī)	443
Yo hi katākatakusalākusalūpanissayo = Akatakatakusalākusalam	
nissāya yo (Sī)	209
Yvāyaṃ = Natthi (Sī)	108
Yvāyaṃ = Yesvāyaṃ (Sī, I)	432

[Ra]

Rakkhitabbā = Rakkhitā vā (Sī, I) Rakkhitam vā (Ka)	325
Rakkhitabbāti = Rakkhitabbāti sadā ve rakkhitabbā (Sī)	325
Rajanalūkhanti visesena = Rajanalūkhanti-ādinā vasena (Sī)	
Savisesaṃ (I, Ka)	422
Raṇṇo = Raṇṇā (Sī, Ka)	413
Ratanakuṭi nāma = Ratanakuṭiko (Sī)	163
Ramiṃsu me = Ahesuṃ me (Ka)	64
Rāgabandhanasaṅkhātā = Rāgabhavabandhanasaṅkhātā (Sī)	
Bhavabandhanasaṅkhātā (I)	478
Rājakāle = Rājakule (I)	409
Rājaṅgaṇena = Rājaṅganena (Sī)	263
Rājā ca = Rājā (Sī)	384
Rājāhaṃ = Rājāsiriṃ (Ka)	64
Rājīvaṇṇasaṅkāśāya = Rājivaṭṭasaṅkāśāya (Ka)	426
Rādhe = Natthi (I, Ka)	323
Rukkhagacchalatāya ghanapaṇṇasaṇḍino = Rukkhagacchalatāyo	
ghanasaṇḍasaṅcaraṇā (Sī)	277
Rukkhadoṇiṃ = Rukkhadoṇiyo (Sī)	90
Rukkhaviṭapantare = Rukkhaviṭapabbhantare (Sī)	59

Nānāpāṭhā

Piṭṭhaṅkā

[Ra]

Rukkhassa = Rukkhamūlassa (Sī, Ka)	344
Ruciyā sakiraṇā = Ruciyā karaṇiyā (Sī)	73
Rūpanimitta = Sāruppanimitta (Ka) Yathānurūpanimittam (Ka)	126
Rohitanagare = Rohininagare (Sī, I)	437

[La]

Laddhappasādo pabbajitvā = Pabbajitvā laddhūpasampado (Sī)	125
Laddhā = Labhanto (Sī) Labhantā (I)	423
Labhissati = Bhavissati (Ka)	81
Lahuso = Bahuso (Sī)	287
Lābhasakkārādīm = Lābhasakkārādīni (Sī)	187
Lāsito = Durāsado (Sī)	25
Licchavirājaputto = Licchavirājakule putto (Sī)	300
Lokamahite = Lokanāthamhi (Sī)	248
Lokuttarasamādhivasena = ...dhammādivasena (Sī)	148
Loke = Loko (I)	326
Lokena = Loke (Ka)	389
Lomasakaṅgiyattherassa = Lomasakaṅkiyattherassa (Ka)	105

[Va]

Vaṁsavanabhāvena vāti = Saṁvasanabhāvenevāti (Sī)	350
Vaṅkampi saradaṇḍam = Vaṅkamidam saradaṇḍakam (Sī)	89
Vacchotissa nāmañca = Vacchotissa nāmam gottanāmañca (Sī)	72
Vajjamāno = Riccamāno (Sī)	178
Vatṭūpaccheda = Vatṭaccheda (Sī)	220
Vaḍḍhitasākho = Vaḍḍhitasikho (Ka)	203
Vaṇṇam guṇam = Vaṇṇaguṇnam (Sī, I)	425
Vaṇṇayantam mahājane = Vaṇṇayanti mahājanā (Sī)	413
Vattate mayham = Tava me āsi (Sī)	168
Vattamānā = Vattamānam (Sī)	257
Vatthārammaṇādibhedena = Vatthābharaṇādibhedena (Ka)	478

Nānāpāṭhā

Piṭṭhaṅkā

[Va]

Vadeyyātha = Vedeyyātha (I)	398
Vadesīti = Vadasīti (Sī)	79
Vanacaram = Ekacaram (Sī)	224
Vanacāriko = Vanacarako (Sī, I)	341
Vananirataṃ = Jhānanirataṃ (Sī)	137
Vanantare = Nabhante (Sī)	456
Vanamajjhogahim = Vanamajjhogamim (Sī)	115
Vanamūlaphalāphalaṃ = Vanamūlaphalaṃ (Ka)	21
Vanavāsibhikkhūna'ggam = Jhāyīnaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ aggam (Sī)	137
Vanasaṇḍaṃ pakkhando ca = Vanasaṇḍaṃ pakkanto tathāpakkantova (Sī)	250
Vandayim = Vaṇṇayim (Ka)	296
Vanditabbaṃ isiddhaṃ = Vanditabbo isiddhajo (Sī)	474
...vamana yogapānena = Vamanayogapādanena (Ka)	294
Vayappatto = Vayappattakāle (Sī)	72
Valitapalitādīni = Valitapalitāni (I, Ka)	376
Vasate = Vasanto (Ka)	110
Vasanto = Pasanno (Sī)	355
Vasavattane = Vasavattino (Ka)	60
Vasāmiyeve = Vase vasāmiyeve (Sī)	268
Vasudhāyaṃ pakampati = Vasudhā sampakampati (Sī)	455
Vase = Vasaṃ (Sī, I)	326
Vasena = Natthi (I)	407
Vassanapariharaṇatthaṃ = Vassānaṃ pariharaṇatthaṃ (Sī)	316
Vassasaṭṭhikatthero = Vassasatikatthero (sabbattha)	298
Vassikattherassa = Passikattherassa (Sī, I)	455
Vahimsu = Vayhimsu (Sī)	180
Vahissatīti = Pahīyatīti (Sī, Ka)	87
Vā = Natthi (Sī)	42
Vācam = Vacanaṃ (Ka)	425
Vācam nicchari = Vācā nicchāritā (Sī)	316

Nānāpāṭhā

Piṭṭhaṅkā

[Va]

Vātakkhando na vāyati = Vātagando na vāyatha (Sī)	205
Vātehā'bādhiko = Vātehā'bādhito (Pāliyaṃ)	398
Vāyunā erito = Vāyunā ca īrito (Sī) Vāyunāva erito (I)	451
Vā-saddo = Pi-saddo (Sī)	141
Vāhasā = Tejasā (Sī)	36
Vikappetum = Vikopetum (Sī, Syā)	231
Vigatanaḷā = Vihatanaḷā (Sī)	431
Vicarati = Viharati (Sī)	99
Vicitra = Vicitta (Sī)	1
Viccessatīti = Vijessatīti (Sī) Khu 1. 19 Dhammapade.	87
Vijānatanti = Vijānataṃ (Ka)	76
Vijjācaraṇasampattīnaṃ = Caraṇasampattīnaṃ (Sī, Ka)	17
Vijjāya = Abhiññāya (Sī, Ka)	425
Vijjūva'bhbhaghanantare = Vijjūva gaganantare (Sī)	25
Vitataṃ = Vitthataṃ (Pāliyaṃ)	188
Vittisañjanano tesaṃ = Pītisañjanano ceva (Sī)	183
Vitthāraṇaṃ = Vitthārakaraṇaṃ (Sī)	451
Vitthārike = Vitthārite (Ka)	464
Vinatāya = Vitatāya (Ka)	351
Vinayamūlapassino = Vinayo mūlaṃ tapassino (Sī)	471
Vinaye viññudesitaṃ = Vinayaññūna desitaṃ (Sī)	471
Vinayogadham taṃ = Vinaye kathitaṃ (Sī)	471
Vinā = Natthi (Sī)	38
Vinicchayi = Vinicchini (I)	475
Vineyya = Vinaye (Ka)	67
Vinodayaṃ = Vinodayi (Sī)	473
Vipaccati = Vipaccatha (Ka)	93
Vippanaṭṭhā = Vippaladdhā (Sī)	190
Vipphanditaṃ = Vipannataṃ (Ka)	54

Nānāpāṭhā

Piṭṭhaṅkā

[Va]

Vipassako = Vipassati (Sī)	137
Vipassanaṃ gabbhaṃ = Vipassanāgabbhaṃ (Ka)	10
Vipassanākathaṃ = Vipassanāya kathaṃ (Sī)	381
Vipassanākkhaṇato = Vipassanālakkaṇato (bahūsu)	148
Vipassanājhāneneva = Vipassanājhānena ca (Sī)	231
Vipassanāya kammaṃ = Vipassanākammaṭṭhānaṃ (Sī, I)	390
Vipassanupalakkhaṇato = Vipassanūpagabhāvalakkhaṇato (Sī)	234
Vipassitvā = Natthi (Ka)	75
Vipākāvasesena = Vipākāvasesena saha (Sī)	252
Vipinaggena = Pavanaggena (Sī)	445
Vipine = Pavane (Sī)	311
Vipine me = Pavane ca (Sī)	24
Vibādhito āsinti yojanā = Vibādhitoti yojanā (I)	354
Vibbhamanato pacchā yo jīvanto, so = Yo vibbhanto pacchā so jīvanto (Sī)	144
Vibbhamitukāmatācittaṃ = Vibbhamitukāmatāya cittaṃ (Sī)	
Vibbhamitukāmacittaṃ (Ka)	142
Vibhāvanena = Vibhāvane (Sī)	19
Vimano = Dummano (Sī)	24
Vimānetvā = Khamāpetvā (Sī)	474
Vimuttiñāṇadassana = Vimuttiñāṇa (Ka)	16
Vimokkhoti = Vimokkhoti ca (Sī)	243
Viruḷhiṃ = Viruḷaṃ (Sī)	12
Vilambitaṃ = Vilaggitaṃ (Ka)	98
Vivaṭacchado = Vivattacchado (Sī)	20
Vividhayāgukhajjakaparivāraṃ = Khajjakāḍiparivāraṃ (Sī)	34
Vividhā kammakāraṇā = Vividhakammakaraṇaṃ (Ka)	145
Vivekavāsaṇca = Vivekāvāsaṇca (Ka)	332
Vivekavāsoti = Vivekāvāsoti (Ka)	334
Vivekābhiratikataṃ = Vivekābhiratiṃ (Ka)	75

Nānāpāṭhā

Piṭṭhaṅkā

[Va]

Visamitukāmo = Vidhamitukāmo (Sī)	28
Visarasena = Visassa rasena (Sī)	265
Visuddhasabhāvatāya = Visuddhabhāvatāya (Sī)	427
Visūkāyikānaṃ kilesānaṃ = Visūkāyikakilesānaṃ (Ka)	54
Visesādhigamasambhavañca = ...sambhavañca (Ka)	184
Visodhetvā = Virodhetvā (Sī) Vibodhetvā (Ka)	102
Vissajjanato = Vijjamānato (Sī)	276
Vissajjento = Vissajjivā (Sī)	244
Vihane = Vihito (Sī)	467
Viharantaṃ = Viharanto (Sī)	176
Vihari apekkhanti = Vihariṃ apekkhanti (Ka)	67
Viharīti visesato hari = Viharanti visesato hariṃ (Ka)	67
Viheṭṭhayaṃ = Vipoteṭṭhayaṃ (Sī)	468
Vihesaṃ asahanto = Vihesaṃ sahiṃ asahanto (Sī)	79
Vītaṃsoti dīpakasakuṇo, tena = Vītaṃsoti pakkhi, sakuṇo, tena (Sī)	330
Vītamālāsānāmā ca = Cīṇamālāsānāmā ca (Sī)	225
Vītarāgabdhāvena = Vītarāgabdhāvavibhāvanena (Sī, I)	325
Vīrassa = Dhīrassa (Ka)	119
Vuṭṭhitaṃ = Uṭṭhitaṃ (Sī)	81
Vuttaṃ = Vuttamevāti (Sī)	180
Vuttanayameva = Uttānameva (Sī, I)	371
Vuttavisagandhavāyanavacanena = Vuttavipassanāgandhavāsana- pavanena (Sī)	302
Vuttasāmsāravaṭṭakāraṇaṃ = Vuttasāmsāravaṭṭaṃ kāraṇaṃ (?)	257
Vuttoti = Vutto hoti (sabbattha)	389
Vuttovāyamatto = Vutto cāyamatto (Sī)	14
Vuddho = Natthi (Sī)	237
Veṭṭhapuranagare = Veṭṭhipuranagare (Sī) Veṭṭhipuranagare (I)	478
Veṭṭhamissena = Vesamissena (Sī) Vekhamissena (I)	336
“Vedhamissenā”tipi = Veṭṭhamissenāti (Sī)	336

Nānāpāṭhā

Piṭṭhaṅkā

[Va]

Veneyyaṃ vinayaṃ = Vinaye piṭake vinayaṃ piṭakaṃ (Ka)	
Veneyyavinaye (Sī)	40
Veneyyānaṃ = Vineyyānaṃ (Ka)	43
Velantamhi = Velantaṃ hi (Sī)	286
Vehāsaṃ nabhamuggami = Vihāsi nagamuddhani (Ka)	421
Vehāsamhi caṅkamati = Vehāse ca caṅkamati (Sī)	272
Vodānadhammasavanena = Vodānadhammavasena (?)	391
Voharayittha = Voharittha (Sī) Vohariyittha (?)	44

[Sa]

() = (Saddhiṃ) (sabbattha)	200
Saṅkaḍḍhitvā = Saritvā (Sī)	179
Saṅkiliṭṭhaṃ sāsaṅkaṃ sapaṇisaṅkaṃ kammaṃ = Kiliṭṭhaṃ sāṭṭikasadiṣaṃ taṃ kammaṃ (Ka)	254
Samgharitvā = Samharitvā (Sī)	150
Samyato = Payato (Sī)	286
Samvaradvārehi = Samvaradvārādīhi (Ka)	220
Samvāso kolāhalaṃ uccāsaddamahāsadda = Samvāse kolāhalaṃ uccāsaddaṃ mahāsaddaṃ (Sī, I)	460
Samviggamānamānaso = Samviggataramānaso (Sī)	438
Samṣaṭṭha = Sampatta (Sī, Ka)	203
Samсандitvā = Samсандetvā (Sī, Ka)	75
Samṣati = Bhāṣati (Sī)	368
Samṣayaṃ āpajjati = Samṣayāpatti (Sī)	209
Samṣaranto = Sayanto (Sī)	250
Samṣāra = Samṣāraṃ (Sī)	257
Samṣāra-upagāmino = Samṣāragāmino (Sī)	257
Samṣārapāraṃ viya = Samṣārassa viya (Ka)	425
Samṣibbanākāraṃ = Samṣibbanaparisaṃṣibbanakāraṃ (Sī, I)	362
Samsevana = Samsevavasena (Ka)	69

Nānāpāṭhā

Piṭṭhaṅkā

[Sa]

Samhitena = Sahitena (Sī)	159
Sa-uttarasapacchaddo = Sa-uttaracchaddatthato (Sī)	257
Sa-upādisesaniḍḍānasampattiṃ = Sa-upādisesa- niḍḍānadhātusampattiṃ (Sī)	362
Sakakammābhipasutā = Sakakammāni pasutā (Ka)	356
Sakaṭasattham = Sakaṭasatam (Sī, I)	344
Sa kadāci = Sakideva (Ka)	40
Sakalam = Sabbakālam (Ka)	280
Sakavijjāhupattahaddhā = Sakavijjāhupattabbā (Sī)	454
Sakiṃ = Sakaṃ (Sī, Ka)	145
Sakosakaṃ = Sakoṭakaṃ (Sī)	343
Sakkā theve = Sakkā have (Sī)	369
Sakyaṛājakūmārā = Sakyaṛājāno (Ka)	350
Saggasukham = Aggasukham (Ka)	251
Sanḥatatādayo = Lakkhaṇādayo (Sī)	271
Sanḥate = Sanḥatam (Sī, I)	309
Sanḥalitam = Sanḥalitam (Ka)	186
Sanḥalitantipi = Ṭhapitam sanḥalitam, sanḥalitantipi pāṭho (Sī)	186
Sanḥhāram = Sanḥhātam (Sī)	213
Sanḥhārapariyāyena = Idam padam natthi (Sī)	309
Sanḥhārāva = Sanḥhārā ca (Ka)	309
Sanḥhārā vāpi = Sanḥhārāpi (I)	309
Sanḥhepeneva = Sanḥhepena (Ka)	111
Sanḥaṇiketi = Sanḥaṇike rato viḥāro sanḥaṇiko (Sī)	228
Sanḥāmo samupaṭṭhito = Sanḥāme paccupaṭṭhite (Sī)	176
Sanḥhāṭitakāsāvadhāritāya = Dhāraṇatāya (I, Ka)	349
Satataṃ = Pavāham (Ka)	284
Sace = Sabbe (Ka)	119
Saccametam = Tanti sammataṃ (Sī)	266
Sanḥjātakopo so = Sanḥjātasamkopo (Sī)	472

Nānāpāṭhā

Piṭṭhaṅkā

[Sa]

Sañjātasākhaggapallavappasākhāti = Sañjātasākhāpallavappa- sākhāti (Sī)	277
Sañjātābhiratiyā = Pabbajjābhiratiyā (Sī)	141
Saññāya = Satiyā (Sī)	376
Satageṇḍu = Satabheṇḍu (Sī)	366
Satadassī ca = Sahāyadassanato ca (Sī)	271
Satarasabhojanaṃ = Natthi (Sī)	241
Satasahassakappamatthake = Kappasatasahassamatthake (Sī)	217
Satasahassaniyyūhā = Satasahassāni byūhāni (Sī)	306
Sati taṃ = Sahitaṃ (Sī) Patitaṃ (Ka)	322
Satipaññā = Paññāsati (Sī, Ka)	141
Sato = Sako (Sī)	379
Sattako = Sattuko (Sī)	472
Sattatinipāte = Sattatinipātepi (Sī, Ka)	4
Sattadivasā = Sattame divase (Sī)	472
Satta divase = Sattadivasam (Sī)	34
Sattadhā = Satadhā (Ka)	236
Sattapakati vicittasabhāvāti = Sattā pakativicittasabhāvā (Ka)	400
Sattasate kappe = Sattakappasate (Sī)	211
Sattāham = Sattasattāham (Sī)	365
Sattiyāti = Sattiyā viyāti (Sī)	131
Satthā “handassa = Satthā tassa (Sī)	365
Satthī = Hatthe (Sī, Ka)	344
Satthu avitathadesanataṃ = Satthārā adhigatadesanaṃ (Sī)	232
Sadā ayaṃ = Sadāsayaṃ (Sī)	442
Sadisakappanāya = Parikappanāya (Sī)	8
Sadisakappanāvaseneva = Parisaṅkappanāvaseneva (Sī)	7
Sadutiyavāsena = Dutiyavāsena (Sī, I)	460
Saddhā = Sabbe (Sī)	329
Saddhādeyyā, na dhanena = Saddhādeyyena dhanena (Sī, Ka)	167

Nānāpāṭhā

Piṭṭhaṅkā

[Sa]

Saddhāsampannassa hi = Saddhāya sampannassa hi (Sī)	69
Saddhiṃ mā maṃ upamitthāti = Saddhiṃ upamitthāti (Ka)	20
Saddhiṃ māḷaṃ = Saddhiṃ gantvā sālaṃ (Sī)	199
Santike nāma = Santiko nāma (Sī)	312
Santuṭṭhi = Santuṭṭhī (Sī)	264
Santuṭṭhiṅca = Santuṭṭhataṅca (Sī)	161
Santuṭṭhiṭṭhānīyassa satisampajaññassa = Santuṭṭho nissaraṇa- sampaññassa (Ka)	350
Sannayha'haṃ tadā = Sandhāyataṃ tadā (Sī)	147
Sannirumbhitvā = Sannirumhitvā (I) Sannirujjhitvā (Ka)	366
Sappaṭibhayā = Sappaṭibhayaṃ (Sī, I, Ka)	309
Sappāyaṃ vasanaṭṭhānaṃ = Sappāyasenaṣaṇaṃ (Sī)	98
Sappāyaṭṭhāne = Sappāyaṭṭhāneva (Sī)	125
Sappurisaṃsevāti = Sappurisaṃvāsāti (Ka)	47
Sabbaṃ = Natthi (I)	458
Sabbakāmehi tā sadā = Sabbakāmasamāhitā (Ka)	64
Sabbaguṇehi = Pabbataguṇehi (Sī)	289
Sabbaññū = Sabbaññu (I)	321
Sabbaññū lokanāyako = Sabbalokagganāyako (Sī)	201
Sabbatthameva = Sabbatthakameva (Sī)	12
Sabbampi etanti = Sabbameva etanti (Sī)	221
Sabbampetanti = Sabbamevetanti (Sī)	221
Sabbasampattiyo = Sampattiyo (Sī)	69
Sabbākāravarūpamaṃ = Sabbākāravarūpagaṃ (Ka)	314
Sabbāsavaparikkhīṇaṃ, suddhoti = ...kkhīṇo, muttoti (Sī)	52
Sabbe ime ca tappayim = Sabbeneva atappayī (Sī)	297
Sabbesaṃ = Sabbaso (Sī, I)	324
Sabbesaṃ iñjanānaṃ = Sabbāsaṃ icchānaṃ (Sī)	404
Sabbesu = Sabbesu vā (Sī)	119
Sabbo jano maṃ pūjeti = Sabbo jano maṃ pūjayati (Sī)	327

Nānāpāṭhā

Piṭṭhaṅkā

[Sa]

Sabhāvabhūtasīlādibhāvitānanti = Sabhāvabhutānaṃ	
sīlādibhāvitānanti (Ka)	8
Samaṃ āsetha = Sammā āsetha (Ka) Samaṃ āsevatha (Sī)	47
Samagge nāma = Samagga nāma (Sī)	326
Samaggo = Yamako (Pāḷiyaṃ)	327
Samaṇabhāvo = Sāmaññabhāvo (Sī, Ka)	126
Samaṇasaññaṃ = Samaṇāsamaṇasaññaṃ (Sī, Ka)	138
Samati = Samatha (Ka)	32
Samattanāmā = Samagganāmā (Sī)	251
Samathavipassanāsu = Vipassanāya (Ka)	265
Samathe cāpi = Samaye cāpi (Sī)	475
Samayo dāni no = Samayo no (Ka)	46
Samānaṃ = Samāhitaṃ (Sī)	360
Samāpajjanena ca = Samāpajjaneneva (Sī) Samāpajjanena (Ka)	351
Samāpajjimsu = Samāpattiṃ samāpajjimsu (Sī)	21
Samāpajjitvā vuṭṭhāya = Samāpattito vuṭṭhāya (Sī)	28
Samāhitattaṃ vijitāvibhāvataṃ vā = Samāhitattā vijitāvī, vibhāvī, taṃ vā (Sī)	58
Samiddhissa nāma = Samiddhināmassa (Ka)	66
Samīpe = Santike (Sī)	56
Samīpeyeva = Santikeyeva (Sī)	189
Samucchinnattā = Paricchinnattā (Ka)	303
Samucchedakarā = Samucchedaka (Sī)	175
Samujjalaṃ = Samujjalo (Ka)	43
Samuṭṭhāpento = Samuttejento (Ka)	7
Samūhaniṃ = Samūhataṃ (Sī)	467
Sampaṭicchitvā = Amadditvā (Sī)	46
Sampattiṃ = Sampattiyo (Sī)	118
Sampattīnaṃ = Samāpattīnaṃ (Sī)	128
Sampavedentā = Nivedentā (Sī)	57

Nānāpāṭhā

Piṭṭhaṅkā

[Sa]

Sampassitvā = Sammasitvā (Ka)	18
Sampāditavīriyā = Samāhitavīriyā (Sī, I)	351
Sambuddhamanulimpetvā = Anupimṣitvā (Sī)	285
Sambuddhasāsane = Buddhassa sāsane (Sī)	37
Sambhata = Sammā vā (Sī) Sambhavā (Ka)	10
Sambharitvā = Saṁharitvā (I)	361
Sambhāvitam = Saṁkuṭitam (Ka)	287
Sambhuyya = Sambhūyya (Sī, I, Ka)	482
Sammādhāram = Sammādhāre (Sī)	353
Sammādhāram paveccante = Sammādhāre pavassante (Sī)	332
Sammānanavimānane = Sammāne ca vimānane (Sī)	474
Sayampi abhiruyha = Sayam nāvam abhiruyha (Sī)	
Ayam abhirūyha (Ka)	56
Sayissanti = Passissanti (Ka)	345
Saraṭṭhakā = Sasenakā (Sī)	472
Sarabhunti = Sarayunti (?)	130
Saritacchedanavhaya = Sadinacchedanavhaya (Sī)	206
Sarīram = Sakalasarīram (Sī)	342
Sarīram kiledetvā = Sarīrā khīram datvā (Sī) Sarīram ukkiledetvā (I)	354
Sarīrasabhāvam vā = Sarīrasabhāgā vā (Sī)	325
Sarīsapo viya sarīsapanto = Sirīmsapo viya parisappanto (Sī)	76
Sallubbāhana = Sallabbhāharaṇa (Sī)	132
Savanadhāraṇapariṇipucchādivasena = Savaṇadhāraṇapariṇipucchādivasena (Sī, I)	454
Savediyā = Sakavediyā (Apadāne)	41
Sahakhāri = Sakam khārim (Sī)	116
Sahanatṭhena. Pisodarādipakkhepena = Sahanatthenāpi, sodarādipaṭikkhepena (Sī)	6
Sahasakaṇḍam = Sahassakhandam (Sī)	306

Nānāpāṭhā

Piṭṭhaṅkā

[Sa]

Sahassam = Satasahassam (Sī)	190
Sahassakaṇḍappamāṇamāhu = Sahassadhāppamāṇo hoti (I)	366
Sahassakkhattum rājā ca, cakkavattī ahosam = Sahassakkhattum cakkhavattī, rājā raṭṭhe ahosam (Ka)	26
Sahassabhūmiko = ...bhūmako (Sī, I)	367
Sahāyakā = Sahāyā (Ka)	77
Sa hi suttesu = Patisuttesu (Sī, Ka)	417
Sahoḍḍham = Sabhaṇḍam (Sī), Sahoḍḍam (Ka)	411
Salati = Phalati (Sī)	358
Sā = Natthi (Ka)	77
Sākiyarājakule = Sakyarājakule (Sī)	298
Sākam sālassa bhañjitvā = Sammā tassa bhajitvāna (Ka)	235
Sāgaruttame = Sāgaruttamo (Sī)	369
Sāṭimattiya = Sāṭimattika (I)	460
Sādhu suṭṭhu = Sādhu sādhu (Sī)	140
Sā natthi jīvite suparimadditasāṅkhārātāya = Sā natthīti. Jīvite hi suparimadditasāṅkhārasāṅkhātānam (Sī)	91
Sānum pabuddham vajjāsi = Sānu mā Buddham vajjāsi (Sī)	142
Sāmaññasukham = Sāmaññaṃ sukham (Sī)	446
Sāmaṇere rukkhagge pupphāni ocinante ārūḥasākhāya bhaggāya patante disvā = Sāmaṇerā -pa- ocinantā -pa- patanti. Te disvāti (Ka)	417
Sāyam pātāṇca = Sāyam pātam pañca pañca (Sī)	
Māsam māsam pañca (Ka)	171
Sāyeva = Tadeva (sabbattha)	13
Sāramaṇivaṇṇehi = Phalikamaṇivaṇṇehi (Sī)	432
Sāravirahitato naḷasetusadisam = Sāravirahitanaḷasetusadisam (Sī)	61
Sāriputtattherassa = Sāriputtassa (Sī)	136
Sālamaṇḍapam = Sākhāmaṇḍapam (Sī)	92
Sāvakehi = Sāvakagehi (Sī)	82

Nānāpāṭhā

Piṭṭhaṅkā

[Sa]

...sāvajja = ...sārajja (Ka)	330
Sāvatthiyaṃ = Sāvatthim (Sī)	113
Sāsanakkamo = Sāsanukkamo (Ka)	253
Sāsane = Loke (Ka)	71
Sāsanosakkanakāle = Sāsane osakkanakāle (Sī)	48
Sāsapena = Kimsāsapena (Ka)	20
...sāḷavaṃ = Sāḷuvanaṃ (Sī) Sāḷuvaṃ (Ka)	261
Sikkheyya. Yāhi adhisīlasikkhādīhi = Sikkheyyāti, adhisīlasikkhādīhi (Sī)	454
Sikhāhi = Tīhi sikhāhi (I)	426
Siṅgālaka = Sigālaka (Sī)	86
Sindhuvārakā = Sindhuvāritā (Ka)	441
Siyati = Sīyati (I)	438
Sirivaḍḍho na tāva = Sirivaḍḍho tāva (Sī)	356
Sivakattherassa = Sīvakattherassa (Sī) evamuparipi.	391
Sissehi samparivuto = Sissehi ca parivuto (Sī)	420
Sīghaṃ = Sīghaṃ jaha (Sī)	227
Sītavanīyatthera = Taraṇīyatthera (Apadāne)	58
Sīlakkhandhādīparipūraṇameva = Sīlakkhandhādīparipuṇṇā (Sī)	189
Sīlasampattiyādivibhūtiyā ca = Sīlasampattivibhūtiyā ca (Sī)	33
Sīsamaṇinā = Kaṇṭhamaṇikā (Sī, I)	446
Sīse katvānaṃ tadā = Sire katvāna añjalim (Ka)	110
Sīhanādasadisiyo = ...sadisā (Sī, Ka)	8
Sīhanādasadisiyo = Sīhanādasadisā (Sī)	13
Sīhasadisā = Sīhasadisāti (Sī)	13
Sīhānaṃva nadantānaṃ, dāḥhīnaṃ girigabbhareti = Sīhānaṃ -pa- attūpanāyikāti (Sī)	7
Sukhitā vatāti = Sukhitāti (Sī)	325
Sukhuttamaṃ = Sukhamuttamaṃ (Sī)	403

Nānāpāṭhā

Piṭṭhaṅkā

[Sa]

Sukhumacchikajālena, saramhi sampatānite = Sukhumacchike

yathājāle pāramhi sampasārite (Sī) 286

Sukhume = Susukhumena (Sī) 201

Suññatamukhādīsu = Suññatasukhādīsu (Ka) 16

Suṇātha = Suṇoṭha (Sī) 292

Suṇitvā = Sutvāna (Sī) 51

Suttalūkhaṃ = Sibbanalūkhaṃ (Ka) 422

Suttēsūti = Patisuttēsūti (Sī, Ka), Sahisuttēsūti (Ka) 417

Sutvā = Sutvā paṭiladdhasaddho (Sī) 111

Sudaṃ = Samaṃ (Ka) 33

Sudanti = Samanti (Ka) 33

Sudanto = Sudatto (Sī) 127

Suddhi = Suddhī (I) 435

Sudhannaṃ ca = Sudhannaṃva (Ka) 241

Sunimmitaṃ = Suniṭṭhitaṃ (Sī) 283

Sundaramanassa = Sundaramānasassa (Sī, I) 427

Supine = Supinena (Sī, I) 408

Suppatiṭṭhitacittā = Patiṭṭhitacitto (Ka) 371

Suppavāsāya = Natthi (Ka) 171

Suppāarakapaṭṭane = Suppādaka... (Ka) 197

Subbate = Subbato (Sī) 140

Subbate abhivādiya = Subbaco abhivādayim (Sī) 128

Subhasaññāyāti = Subhamaññeyyāti (I) 354

Sumekhaliya = Sumelaya (Sī) 168

Sumeghaghananāmako = Sumeghayasanāmako (Sī) 152

Suyāmanattherassa = Suyāmattherassa (Sī) 207

Suvanṇayo = Soṇṇamayo (Ka) 366

Suvanṇarasadhāraṃ viya = ...suvanṇassa dhāraṃ viya (Ka) 305

Suvisuddhajjhānābhiññā = ...bhisaññā (I) 416

Nānāpāṭhā

Piṭṭhaṅkā

[Sa]

Susaññato = Santusito (Sī)	283
Susaññā = Sutthanā (Sī)	397, 448
Susaṇṭhitaṃ = Dusaṇṭhitaṃ (Ka)	473
Susāmo nāma = Suyāmo nāma (Sī)	190
“Susukkatambū”tipi = Susuddhatambūtipi (Sī, I)	427
Susumāragire = Sumsumāragire (Sī)	87
Sūpaṭṭhitaṃ = Supatiṭṭhitaṃ (Ka)	145
Seti = Vasati (Sī, I)	422
Senāsane = Senāsaṇaṃ (Sī)	161
Seyyaṃ = Seyyanti sahasēyyaṃ (Sī, I)	423
So = Natthi (Sī)	68
So = Yo (Sī)	257
So attūpanayattho. Tena pare naṃ puggalaṃ paṣaṃsanti ca = So avūpasantatto, te pana pare taṃ puggalaṃ paṣaṃsanti ce (Sī)	360
So attho = So sadattho (I)	385
So eva ca = So eva (Ka)	60
Soṇassa poṭiriyaputtassa = Soṇassa setṭhiputtattherassa (Sī)	404
Soṇena pana koṭikaṇṇena = So pana koṭikaṇṇena (Sī)	97
Sotāvadhāna’tthi = Sotapathā atthi (Sī)	473
Sotumicchantena = Sotumicchanto (Sī)	333
Sopi = So kira (Sī)	97
So yathā = So saddhāya pabbajito yathā (Sī, I)	437
Sohaṃ = Yohaṃ (sabbattha)	362
Soḷasaṇḍapātappamāṇo = Soḷasasarapātanappamāṇo (Sī)	366
Soḷasubbedho = Soḷasapabbedho (Sī, I)	366
Soḷaseto = Soḷasake (Sī)	140
Svābhisāṅkhate = Samabhisāṅkhate (Sī)	13
Svāyamattho = Tassāyamattho (Sī)	278

Nānāpāṭhā

Piṭṭhaṅkā

[Ha]

Haṃsadundubhinissano = Haṃsadundubhinissaro (Sī)	40
Haṃsavatīnāmake = Haṃsāvatīnāmake (Sī, Ka)	19
Haṭṭho haṭṭhena cittena = Hattho pahaṭṭhacittohaṃ (Sī)	100
Hatanettosmīti = Andhohaṃ hatanettosmīti (Ka)	250
Hatamado = Gatamado (Sī)	286
Hatāmittova = Mahāmittova (Sī)	470
Hatthena gahetvā = Hatthe gahetvā (Sī)	417
Handāvuso = Gaṇhāvuso (Sī)	77
“Haritajātimaṇisarikkhako”ti = Haritamaṇisarikkhakoti (Sī, I)	367
Hāritotissa = Hāritoti (Ka)	109
Hāsamhita = Hāsādikaṃ (Sī)	414
Hāsayanto mamaṃ tadā = Hāsayantova maṃ sadā (Sī)	374
Hi = Idam padam natthi (Sī)	12
Himapātavaddalādinā = Vadalikādinā (I)	449
Hotīti = Hoti (Sī)	11
Honti = Hoti (Sī)	12
Honti, tā maggaphalasikkhā = Honti nāma, maggaphalasikkhāya (Sī, I)	454
Hontīti = Hotīti (?)	43

Theragāthā-aṭṭhakathāya paṭhamabhāge

Gāthāsūci

Paṭhamapādā	Piṭṭhaṅkā	Paṭhamapādā	Piṭṭhaṅkā
[A]		[A]	
Akkante ca pade disvā	100, 343	Ajjhogāhetvā sālavanam	92, 347
Akkositvāna samaṇe	81	Ajjhogāhetvā	
Agāram vasamānopi	24	Himavantam	305, 454
Agārā abhinikkhamma	290, 369, 374	Aṭṭhapaññāsakappamhi	136
Agārā nikkhamantopi	384	Aṭṭhasaṭṭhisahassāni	281
Agārā nikkhamitvāna	137	Aṭṭhahetūhi samphussa	455
Agāriko bhavitvāna	23	Aṭṭhāraseda kappasate	57, 73, 94, 95, 166, 226, 293-4, 297, 348-9, 353, 417, 456
Aggidārum nīharitvā	368	Aṭṭhāsītīmhitō kappe	206
Agginibbāpano nāma	206	Aṭṭhikaṅkalakuṭike	30
Aggihuttaṅca me atthi	210	Aṭṭhikaṅkalakuṭivesā	32
Aṅkolanam pupphitam disvā	429	Atisītam ati-uḥham	448
Aciram gatamattassa	121	Atthadassamhi Sugate	192
Aciram gate pūgagaṇe	185	Atthadassī Jinavaro	139
Accayanti ahorattā	338	Atthadassī tu Bhagavā	57, 72, 226, 352, 420
Accayena ahorattam	463	Atthadhammaniruttisu	37
Acchodikā puthusilā	284	Athaddasam Sakyamunim	468
Ajito nāma Sambuddho	86	Atha pāpāni kammāni	338
Ajinam me gahetvāna	377	Addasam vimalam Buddham	125
Ajinamhi nisīditvā	374	Addasam virajam Buddham	66
Ajjāpi mam Mahāvīra	473	Addasamha tadārañṇe	53
Ajjhāyako mantadharo	45, 210, 224, 376, 421, 463		

Paṭhamapādā Piṭṭhaṅkā

[A]

Addhā na jāyantiyato'dha	
dhammaṃ	399
Adhikāraṃ sasaṃghassa	51
Adhigacchiṃ tadā pītiṃ	89,
	403, 458
Adhicetaso appamajjato	193
Adhiccuppattikā Buddhā	376
Adhiṭṭhahi Mahāvīro	224
Adhitā vedagū sabbe	454
Adhivāsana maññāya	465
Anantaraṃ ito kappe	208
Aniccāni gahakāni	392
Aniccā hi calā saddhā	461
Anukampako kāruṇiko	292
Anukampitako tena	365
Anubhomi phalaṃ iṭṭhaṃ	156
Anumodimsu me vākyam	357
Anuruddho upaṭṭhāko	93, 347
Anusāsi Mahāvīro	189
Anussarivā Sambuddham	190
Anūnamanasāṅkappo	374
Anekajātiśaṃsāraṃ	217
Anekasatakkhattuṅca	369
Anokāsaṃ na passāmi	93, 348
Anomadassī Bhagavā	383, 441
Antalikkhe ṭhito satthā	162, 421
Andhoham hatanettosmi	249
Annaṃ pānaṃ paṭṭhapetvā	296
Aparimeyyupādāya	467, 469
Aparimeyye ito kappe	384, 442-3

Paṭhamapādā Piṭṭhaṅkā

[A]

Api ce hoti teviṃṇo	318
Appakiccā aloluppā	377
Appamādarakaṃ disvā	24
Abbhatitā ca ye Buddhā	474
Abhiññāpāramiṃ gantvā	117
Abhitthavitvā Padumuttaraṃ	
Jinaṃ	103
Abhidhammanayaññūhaṃ	45
Abhinikkhamma bhāvanā	296
Abhibhonti na tassābhā	396
Abhirūhatu maṃ Buddhō	72, 352
Abhirūha Mahāvīra	111, 383
Abhivādiya Sambuddham	420
Abhivādetvāna Sambuddham	226
Abhisattova nipatati vayo	299
Abhisammatako gayha	396
Ambapallava saṅkāsaṃ	409
Ayaṃ nu kho Mahāvīro	235
Ayaṃ pacchimako	
mayham	94, 349
Ayaṅca pāṭhiko bhikkhu	464
Ayamiti kappāṇo kappāṭakuro	410
Ayaṃ me pacchimā jāti	287
Ayoni suddhimanvesaṃ	435
Ayoniso manasikāro	353
Arahaṃ Sugato loka	398
Arahā āsi so thero	53
Allavatthā allasirā	473
Avacāsintadā tesam	455

Paṭhamapādā Piṭṭhaṅkā

[A]

Avañjhā pāricariyā	468
Avasesesu kappesu	358
Avijjānivute loka	421
Avidūre Himavantassa	447
Asaṃsayam Buddhasettḥo	455
Asakkhim vata attānam	235
Asaṅkheyyesu kappesu	415
Asandiṭṭham viyākāsim	37
Asambhītam anuttāsim	285
Asambhītā ca te Buddhā	357
Asītikoṭim chaḍḍetvā	26, 397
Asītikkhattum devindo	26
Asītiyā sahassehi	292
Assatthe haritobhāse	432-3
Assamam sukataṃ katvā	115
Assamassāvidūramhi	358
Assamā abhinikkhamma	93, 347
Ahampi kāraṃ kassāmi	396
Ahu tuyhaṃ pure saddhā	461
Aho nūna sa Bhagavā	287
Aho Buddho aho	
dhammo	181, 188, 241, 415
Aho me sukato thūpo	328
Aḷārapamhā hasulā	397,
	448, 466

[Ā]

Ākāse dhārayissati	293
Ākāso nimitum sakkā	369
Āgantvāna ca Sambuddho	136

Paṭhamapādā Piṭṭhaṅkā

[Ā]

Āmantayim parijanam	296
Āyantu me sissagaṇā	216
Āyāgam me gavesissam	327
Āyācitvāna Sambuddham	183
Ārakkham paṭṭhapetvāna	465
Ārakkhatthāya bhaṇḍassa	470
Āraddhavīriyā pahitattā	350
Ārambhatha nikkamatha	479
Ārādhayitvā Sambuddham	26, 397
Ārocitamhi kālamhi	465
Āsanam pañṇapetvāna	208
Āsandiyo pīṭhake ca	465
Āsanne me kataṃ kammaṃ	121
Āsādito mayā Buddho	472
Āsāvatī nāma latā	468
Āsīvisamva kupitaṃ	472
Āhanantaṃ dhammabherim	450
Āharitvāna padumaṃ	292
Āḷakā beluvā tattha	441

[I]

Icchamāno caham ajja	69, 338
Iti ākaṅkhamānassa	2
Ito ekādase kappe	274
Ito kappasate āsim	246
Ito ca aṭṭhame kappe	151
Ito ca tatiye kappe	283
Ito catutthake kappe	281
Ito ca dasame kappe	278

Paṭhamapādā	Piṭṭhaṅkā
[I]	
Ito ca navame kappe	235, 248, 279
Ito cuddasakappamhi	188
Ito tiṃsakappasate	232
Ito terasakappamhi	220, 262, 433
Ito dutiyake kappe	472
Ito navutikappamhi	205
Ito pañcasate kappe	46
Ito pannarase kappe	181, 237
Ito bahiddhā	
puthu-aññavādinam	232
Ito satasahasamhi	413
Ito sattakappasate	166, 211
Ito sattatikappamhi	213
Ito sattamake kappe	258
Idam me amitam bhogam	465
Idam me āsanam vira	25
Idam vatvāna Bhagavā	447
Idam vatvāna Sambuddho	26, 364, 473
Idam sabbam abhiññāya	442
Idānāham rājagahe	415
Idānipi munindena	415
Idha naccañca gītañca	94, 348
Idha passāmi Sambuddham	293
Indanīlam mahānīlam	394
Imam khāda imam bhuñja	307
Imamhi bhaddake kappe	52, 64, 438
Imasmiṃyeva kappasmiṃ	119, 300, 390
Imāham kaṭṭham nissāya	329

Paṭhamapādā	Piṭṭhaṅkā
[I - Ī]	
Imāhi tihi gāthāhi	231
Iminā dakadānena	162
Iminā phaladānena	210, 374
Iminā bījanidānena	165
Iminā Buddhatarāṇena	73, 353
Iminā madhudānena	290
Iminā'rāmadānena	466
Iminā sudhakammēna	246
Iriyañcāpi disvāna	441
Īdisā te mahānāgā	357
[U]	
Ukkā patimsu nabhasā	53
Ukkhepakatavacchassa	186
Uggacchante ca sūriye	94, 348
Ucchaṅgena pulinam gayha	382
Uttaritvāna nadikam	244
Uttaritvāna Sambuddho	73, 352
Uttamattham asampattho	438
Uttānakūlā nadikā	327
Uttiṇṇā paṇkapalipā	237
Udakā abhinikkhamma	72, 352
Udaggacitto sumano	183
Udānanādaavidhinā	1
Udentam sataramsimva	281
Uddharantam imam lokam	285
Upagate ca Sambuddhe	111
Upagantvāna Sambuddham	116
Upaṭṭhahitvā tam bodhim	174
Upaṭṭhānaphalam passa	153

Paṭhamapādā Piṭṭhaṅkā

[U - Ū]

Upanissāya viharāṃ	328
Upapajjati yaṃ yoniṃ	297
Uparicchadanāṃ āsi	297
Upasanto uparato	38
Upasanto ca Sambuddho	430
Upasampādayī Buddho	308
Upāgataṃ Mahānāgaṃ	168
Upāgataṃ Mahāvīraṃ	289, 442
Upāyakusalenāhaṃ	353
Upāsamaṇo yamaṃ	327
Upāsītā sappurisā	388
Upetaṃ Mahāvīre	441
Uposathaṃ divase	329
Uppajjantā ca Sambuddho	357
Uppatantesu nipate	213
Uppātaṃ tamahaṃ disvā	198
Uppātagamaṇe ceva	289
Uppātesu nimittesu	470
Uppāde dāruṇe disvā	53
Ubhinnaṃ devarājūnaṃ	176
Ubho puññaṇca pāpaṇca	54
Usabhaṃ pavaraṃ vīraṃ	434
Usabhova mahī nadati	358
Uḷāro Bhagavā neso	396
Ūnavīse kappasate	255, 266

[E]

Ekamaṃ cīvaraṃ katvā	82
Ekakaṃ maṃ viharantaṃ	373

Paṭhamapādā Piṭṭhaṅkā

[E]

Ekakā mayaṃ araṇṇe	
viharaṃ	178-9
Ekako tvaṃ araṇṇe	
viharasi	178
Ekaccānaṇca vamaṇaṃ	474
Ekatālīsito kappe	215
Ekatimse ito kappe	60, 481
Ekatthambhaṃ mamaṃ detha	185
Ekanavutito kappe	52, 66, 477
Ekapaññāsakappamhi	217
Ekapaññāsakkhattuṇca	318
Ekapaññāsito kappe	147
Ekapupphaṃ cajitvāna	251
Ekamhi navute kappe	270
Ekarattim vasantohaṃ	368
Ekavīro asadiso	286
Ekavīsaticakappamhi	186
Ekasaṭṭhimhito kappe	144
Ekādasaṇcakkhattuṃ so	81
Ekārase kappasate	229
Ekūnatimsakappamhi	152, 260
Ekopi saddho medhāvī	456
Etamādīnavaṃ ñatvā	308, 349
Etissā pupphapūjāya	160
Etesaṃ paṭigho natthi	474
Ete sabbe atikkamma	471
Ethaṅgehi sampanno	470
Evaṃ kittayi Sambuddho	464
Evaṃ dassanasampannaṃ	382
Evaṃ nirākulaṃ āsi	35, 51

Paṭhamapādā Piṭṭhaṅkā

[E]

Evanti te paṭissutvā	216
Evam me viharantassa	24
Evam vihāramānaṃ maṃ	328
Evam samanūsāsivā	216
Evāhaṃ cintayitvāna	25, 464
Evāhaṃ tattha vāremi	24
Esanāya carantassa	392
Esā'vahiyyase pabbatena	288

[O]

Oggayha yaṃ pokkharāṇiṃ	364
Otataṃ vitataṃ mayhaṃ	188
Odumbarikapupphaṃva	377
Obhāsentaṃ disā sabbā	156
Orohitvāna ākāsa	226
Ovādako viññāpako	35, 51
Osadhī tiṇavāsī ca	117

[Ka]

Kakudhaṃ vilasantaṃva	408, 450
Kakusandho Mahāvīro	119
Kaṅkhā me bahulā āsi	41
Kaṇcanagghiyasaṅkāso	134
Kaṭacchubhikkhaṃ pādāsini	155
Kaṇaverāṇi gahetvāna	263
Kaṇikāraṇiṃva jotantaṃ	75
Katañjaliṃ namassanti	464
Kadambaṃ pupphitaṃ disvā	275
Kadaliphalaṃ paggayha	427
Kappasatasahassamhi	26, 81, 137, 464, 466

Paṭhamapādā Piṭṭhaṅkā

[Ka]

Kamaṇḍaludharā sabbe	377
Karitvā paṭisanthāraṃ	373
Karitvā pulinaṃ thūpaṃ	328
Kassapassa Bhagavato	390
Kassindriyāni samathaṅgatāni	419
Kānanaṃ vanamoggayha	128, 166, 269
Kāmacchando ca byāpādo	209
Kāmā te paṭhamā senā	60
Kāyaduṭṭhullagaruno	287
Kālapabbaṅgasāṅkāso	459
Kālena kālamāgantvā	239
Kālānusāriyaṃ gayha	285
Kālī itthi brahatī dhaṅkarūpā	344
Kim nu socasi mā bhāyi	193
Kimśukaṃ pupphitaṃ	
disvā	107, 340
Kilesā jhāpitā mayhaṃ	37, 484
Kīto satasahassena	465
Kīdisā te Mahāvīrā	357
Kukuttho nāma nāmena	268
Kudālapīṭakamādāya	244
Kumārakassapo ceva	53
Kumbhaṇḍā ca samāgantvā	395
Kummā soṇā madhukārā	116
Kurañjiyaphalaṃ gayha	406
Kusalaṃ kattukāmena	328
Kūṭāgārā gahā rammā	448
Kūṭāgāre ca pāsāde	465
Kūṭāgārena caratā	293
Ketakaṃ pupphitaṃ disvā	220

Paṭhamapādā Piṭṭhaṅkā

[Ka]

Kese me olikhissan'ti	377
Kesesu chijjamānesu	37
Ko kuṭikāyaṃ, bhikkhu	
kuṭikāyaṃ	162
Ko nu kho Bhagavā hetu	93, 347
Kopo ca issā parahetṭhanā	335
Koraṇḍaṃ pupphitaṃ	
disvā	100, 146, 343
Ko vā tvaṃ Kassa vā putto	373
Kosambā saḷalā nimbā	441
Kosiyo nāma nāmena	23
Koseyyakambaliyāni	307
Ko hi tassa janenattho	342

[Kha]

Khaṇantālukalambāni	168
Khantiyā avihiṃsāya	474
Khandhā diṭṭhā yathābhūtaṃ	234
Khandhānaṅca paṭipāṭi	191, 257
Khandhā mayā pariññātā	361
Khamassu tvaṃ Mahāvīra	473
Khāribhāraṃ gahetvāna	116
Khippaṃ assamamāgañchim	441
Khippaṃ paggayha	
taṃ sabbaṃ	374
Khippaṃ	
pabbatamāruya	374, 441
Khīrodanabalenāhaṃ	54

Paṭhamapādā Piṭṭhaṅkā

[Ga]

Gaṅgā Bhāgīrathī nāma	136
Gacchamānā ca Sugatā	357
Gacchamānā ca te Buddhā	357
Gaṇanāto asaṅkheyyo	293
Gatamaggaṃ gavesantā	283
Gatipacchedano nāma	206
Gandhabbā ca samāgantvā	395
Gandhodakaṅca paggayha	203
Gambhīraṃ nipuṇaṃ atthaṃ	422
Garuḷā ca samāgantvā	394
Garuḷo yathā opatati	468
Gavesamāno taṃ vīraṃ	329
Gavesamāno passeyya	467
Gahakāraka diṭṭhosi	392
Gāme me vasati kāyo	76
Girasāroti nāmena	206

[Gha - Ca]

Ghose cittaṃ pasādesim	113
Cakkavattissa santassa	297
Caṅkamitvāna Sambuddho	228
Catuttiṃsatikkhattuṅca	314
Catudaṇḍe ṭhapetvāna	93, 347
Catuddasaṅca khattum so	421
Catuddasāni kappāni	292
Catuddasesu kappesu	314
Catuddase kappasate	226, 324
Catuddisā dundubhiyo	53
Catunnavutito kappe	88, 461

Paṭhamapādā Piṭṭhaṅkā

[Ca]

Catunnavutupādāya	157
Catuyojanamubbedho	395
Catuvīsaticappamhi	434
Catuvīse ito kappe	154
Catupaññāsito kappe	168
Catusaccaṃ pakāsentam	113, 413
Catusaccaṃ pakāsente	464
Cattāro satipaṭṭhāne	370
Candaṃva vimalaṃ suddaṃ	258
Candanaṃ anulimpitvā	374
Candabhāgānādītire	111, 226
Caraṇena ca sampanno	472
Carimaṃ vattate mayhaṃ	168
Cavitvā Tusitā kāyā	454
Citakaṃ parivāretvā	358
Citāsu kurumānāsu	483
Cittaṃ janetvā nekkhamme	293
Cittanimitassa kovido	230
Cirampi gabbhaṃ dhārenti	469
Cīvaraṃ piṇḍapātaṅca	293
Cīvare piṇḍapāte ca	293
Cutūpapātakusalo	471
Cullāsītisahassāni	181, 356

[Cha]

Chattimsakkhattuṃ Devindo	163
Channā me kuṭikā sukhānivātā	28
Chavālātaṃ yathā kaṭṭhaṃ	23
Chavālātūpamo tvaṃ'si	23
Chahi gāthāhi Sabbaññuṃ	369

Paṭhamapādā Piṭṭhaṅkā

[Cha - Ja]

Chaḷasītisahassāni	365, 397, 448, 466
Jaṅghā maṇimayā āsi	394
Jaṭānijadharo āsiṃ	285
Jaṭābhārena bharito	356
Janakāyamatikkamma	368
Jano janamhi Sambuddho	342
Jantāgharaṃ aggisālaṃ	465
Jalajaṃ kumudaṃ chetvā	268
Jātamatto ca Sambuddho	205
Jātarūpaṃ yathā kūṭaṃ	24
Jātipupphaṃ gahetvāna	160
Jātiyā pañcavassena	375
Jātiyā sattavassena	329
Jāyantassa vipassissa	222
Jigucchissanti taṃ viññū	24
Jiṇṇaṅca disvā dukhitaṅca byādhitaṃ	206

[Jha - Ña]

Jhāyamānassa Bhagavato	481
Jhāyiṃ jhānarataṃ vīraṃ	40
Ñāṇamhi pūjaṃ katvāna	220
Ñāṇe upanidhā natthi	213
Ñāṇe upanidhā yassa	231
Ñāṇe cittaṃ pasādetvā	156, 213

[Tha - Ta]

Thapesi etadaggamhi	36
Taṃ devā payirupāsanti	468
Taṃ pupphaṃ ocinitvāna	270

Paṭhamapādā	Piṭṭhaṅkā
[Ta]	
Taṃ vāpi putta rodanti	143
Taṃ viññū pavadissanti	24
Taṃ veditvā mahīpālo	415
Taṃ sukhena sukhaṃ laddhaṃ	435
Taṃ sutvā mudito hutvā	36
Taṅca acchariyaṃ disvā	181, 200, 224, 272
Taṅca dānaṃ daditvāna	268
Tato avoca Lokaggo	36
Tato cittaṃ vimucci me	415
Tato cutoyaṃ manujo	94, 348
Tato jhānarataṃ disvā	41
Tato paraṃ upādāya	237
Tato bhisāṃ gahetvāna	364
Tato maṃ vananirataṃ	137
Tato me asanīpāto	364
Tato sā pupphakaṇcukā	224
Tatohaṃ tiṇṇasaṃsāro	41
Tattha cittaṃ pasādetvā	230, 356, 396
Tattha dibbehi naccehi	94, 116, 348
Tatthaddasaṃ paṃsukūlaṃ	379
Tatthaddasāsīṃ Sambuddhaṃ	93, 292, 347, 424
Tattha naccehi gītehi	306
Tattha pañcamikā ceva	394
Tattha pupphamayaṃ byamhaṃ	293
Tattha bhutvā pivitvā ca	306
Tattha me ahu saṅkappo	464

Paṭhamapādā	Piṭṭhaṅkā
[Ta]	
Tattha me sukataṃ byamhaṃ	306, 314
Tattha rajjaṃ karitvāna	64
Tatthāpi bhavanaṃ mayhaṃ	186
Tattheva ṭhitako santo	364
Tatrāpi nāmadheyyaṃ me	198
Tathā pabbajito santo	438
Tattheva jaṭilā tampi	24
Tattheva titthiyā loke	286
Tattheva tvaṃ Mahāvīra	470
Tattheva me kataṃ kammaṃ	329
Tathevāhaṃ Mahāvīra	467-8
Tathevidaṃ Buddhakhettaṃ	73, 332, 353
Tathevīmassa ñāṇamhi	293
Tadā ovadī no thero	53
Tadā cavitvā Tusitā	358
Tadā Jino viyākāsi	40
Tadā pasanno Sugate	37
Tadāpi maṃ Mahāvīra	473
Tadā mayi kucchigate	414
Tadā muditacittohaṃ	413
Tadā Munivaro āha	413
Tadāyaṃ pathavī sabbā	53
Tadā Vipassī Bhagavā	208
Tadā Sudassano nāma	292
Tadā so sāvakaṃ vīro	35
Tadāhaṃ brāhmaṇo hutvā	413
Tadāhaṃ Haṃsavatiyaṃ	35, 40, 51
Tadāhasa Mahāvīro	51
Tamandhakāraṃ nāsetvā	450
Tamhā kāyā cavitvāna	112, 198

Paṭhamapādā	Piṭṭhaṅkā
[Ta]	
Tayo māṇavakā āsum	260
Tasmā saddhañca sīlañca	417
Tasmā taṃ avalambitvā	2
Tasmiṃ pasannamānaso	437
Tasmiṃ mahākāruṇike	129
Tassa dhammesu dāyādo	36, 41, 82, 94, 290, 297, 348, 384, 414, 442, 464, 466
Tassa me appamattassa	430
Tassa mevaṃ viharato	438
Tassa me sukataṃ kammaṃ	443
Tassa rañño ahaṃ putto	472
Tassāhaṃ vacanaṃ sutvā	218
Tassāhaṃ dhammaṃ sutvāna	183
Tasseva Naravīrassa	52
Tāyeva maṇipūjāya	448
Tārako tvaṃ yathā nāvā	286
Tāvatiṃsaṃ gato santo	299
Tāsaṃ gambhīrañāṇehi	2
Tāso mayhaṃ samuppanno	188
Tāhaṃ cittakalīṃ brūmi	428
Tāhaṃ dhammaṃ suṇitvāna	45
Tiṃsakappasahassamhi	64, 165, 255, 257, 290, 297, 308, 369, 370, 375
Tiṃsakappasahassāni	26, 297, 466
Tiṃsakappāni devesu	94, 348
Tiṭṭha makkata mā dhāvi	314
Tiṇaṃ kaṭṭhañca pūretvā	198

Paṭhamapādā	Piṭṭhaṅkā
[Ta]	
Tiṇṇaṃ me tālapattānaṃ	316
Tiṇasantharakā nāma	195
Tiṇasūlaṃ gahetvāna	274
Titthiye nihanitvāna	470
Tidasā so cavitvāna	137
Tidhā pabhinnaṃ mātaṅga	24
Timbarūsakavaṇṇābho	24
Tiyaggī nibbutā mayhaṃ	370
Tiyojanasahassamhi	473
Tivarāyaṃ nivāsīhaṃ	156
Tividhaggī nibbutā mayhaṃ	174
Tissassa kho Bhagavato	262
Tisso nāmāsi Bhagavā	379
Tiṇi kiṅkaṇipupphāni	96, 98, 346
Tiṇi sissasahassāni	230
Tihi vijjāhi sampannaṃ	422
Tucchokāyo adissittha	377
Tuladaṇḍe ṭhapetvāna	369
Tuvaṃ cakkhūsi sabbesaṃ	421
Tuvaṃ devosi Sabbaññū	200
Tuvaṃ Satthā ca ketu ca	368
Tusitato cavitvāna	375
Te abbhatitā kālaṅkatā	456
Tettiṃsakkhattum	
Devindo	68, 338
Tena kammavipākena	36
Tena kammāvasesena	165
Tena kammaṇa Dvipadinda	162, 166, 191, 193
Tena kammaṇa Bhagavā	82

Paṭhamapādā Piṭṭhaṅkā

[Ta]

Tena kammena sukatena	26, 41, 52, 68, 96, 98, 107, 306, 314, 337, 340, 343, 346, 375, 414
Tena kammenaham vīra	473
Tena kammenaham ajja	157
Tena kālena ye keci	396
Tena cittappasādena	64, 186, 215, 225, 232
Tena sā migarājena	414
Tenānusiṭṭhā migayūthapena	414
Teneva sukkamūlena	210, 229
Tepi maṃ parivārenti	463
Te me thambham pavecchimsu	185
Te me puṭṭhā viyākamsu	185
Teraseto kappasate	57
Tevijjā iddhipattā ca	117
Tevijjoham mahājhāyī	282
Tesaṃ dhammakatham vatvā	358
Tesaṃ lālappamānānaṃ	358
Tesattatimhito kappe	156
Tehaṃ araṇṇe disvāna	185
Tosayitvāna Sambuddham	198, 293
Tvaṅca me maggamakkhāhi	372

[Tha]

Thūpassa paricīṇṇattā	328
Thera gāthāti nāmena	1
Thometvā dasagāthāhi	286

Paṭhamapādā Piṭṭhaṅkā

[Da]

Dake aggi na saṇḍāti	473
Dakkhiṇe Himavantassa	368
Dabbaṃ kusaṃ poṭakilaṃ	449
Dayhamāne sarīramhi	479
Dārakeneva santena	329
Dāsīgaṇaṃ dāsagaṇaṃ	307
Diṭṭhā mayā dhammadharā upāsakā	399
Diṭṭho ahaṃ dhammavaraṃ	468
Dibbacakkhu visuddhaṃ me	90, 308, 403
Diyaddhajojane sese	377
Divā vā yadi vā rattiṃ	24, 300
Disvā cittaṃ pasādetvā	318
Disvā taṃ sukataṃ kammaṃ	246
Disvāna taṃ pāṭihīraṃ	116
Disvā nabhe caṅkamantaṃ	25
Disvānaṃ Devadevaṃ	119, 292
Disvānaṃ Buddhasetthaṃ	215
Dukkassantakaro Buddho	293
Dukkā kāmā eraka	245
Duṭṭhacitto upavadiṃ	52
Duppabbajjaṃ ve duradhivāsā gehā	279
Dulladdhaṃ vata me āsi	193
Duve kule pajāyāmi	36, 307
Duve bhava saṃsarāmi	36, 307
Dussehacchādayitvāna	36
Deyyadhammo ca me natthi	150
Devadatte ca vadhake	474
Devaputto ahaṃ santo	278-9
Devabhūto manusso vā	369, 442

Paṭhamapādā Piṭṭhaṅkā

[Da]

Devarājena pattabbam	466
Devalokā idhāgantvā	73,
94, 290, 349, 353	
Devalokā cavitvāna	121,
	308, 397
Devaloke manusse vā	384,
	464
Devaloke manusse ca	132
Devaloke vasantassa	93, 348
Devā tattha samāgantvā	394
Devā sattahi ratnehi	394
Devehi ṭhapito yakkho	396
Devo ca vassati, devo ca	
gaḷagaḷāyati	402
Dvāsīti Buddhato gaṇhim	3
Dvinnam antaravassānam	316
Dvinnampi yakkharājūnam	176
Dvenavute ito kappe	100,
149, 262, 270, 275,	
343, 379, 455	

[Dha]

Dhanum advejham katvāna	147
Dhammam abhisamentassa	94, 348
Dhammakāmā vinītā te	289
Dhammakāyaṇca dīpentam	231
Dhammacakkaṃ pavattesi	286
Dhammatā mamesā yassa me	402
Dhammapāsādamāruya	314
Dhammavidhiṃ ṭhapetvāna	218

Paṭhamapādā Piṭṭhaṅkā

[Dha]

Dhammāgadam gavesanto	467
Dhammādāsaṃ gahetvāna	380
Dhammosadham pivitvāna	467
Dhātiyo maṃ upaṭṭhenti	222
Dhātu āveṇikā natthi	394
Dhīro vigatasammoho	286
Dhunanto paṃsukūlāni	364

[Na]

Na ukkhipe no ca	
parikkhipe pare	424
Nagarā abhinikkhamma	181
Nagare Dhañṇavatiyā	208
Nagare Bandhumatiyā	89, 125, 403,
	458
Nagare Haṃsavatiyā	68, 332,
	337, 396, 463
Nagā nagaggesu susaṃvirūḷhā	277
Na tāva supitum hoti	405
Na te passantī tam yakkham	396
Na te bījam pavappanti	64
Natthi koci bhavo nicco	308
Na danti evaṃ sappañṇā	386
Na danti morā susikhā	
supekhuṇā	426
Nadim amarikaṃ nāma	327
Nadiyā pāriṃ tīre	111
Nadīsotapaṭibhāgā	376
Na nūnāham paramahitānu-	
kampino	275
Nandamānā'gataṃ citta	428

Paṭhamapādā Piṭṭhaṅkā

[Na]

Na brāhmaṇo bahivaṇṇo	330
Na maṃ mittā amittā vā	64
Namassamāno aṭṭhāsim	25
Na me ovādako atthi	327
Name suto vā diṭṭho vā	25
Namo te Purisājañña	140,
	213, 226, 332, 375
Namo hi tassa Bhagavato	246
Nayidaṃ anayena jīvitam	311
Navavattham navaphalam	307
Naḷamālaṃ gahetvāna	165, 445
Naḷagāraṃ karitvāna	313
Nāgaṃ ruṇṇamanam disvā	472
Nāga sataśahassāni	472
Nāgā tattha samāgantvā	394
Nānācittehi pupphehi	413
Nānāratanapajjotaṃ	413
Nābhinandāmi maraṇam	407
Nāmagottaṃ pavedehi	373
Nārado nāma nāmena	327
Nāsissaṃ na pivissāmi	438
Nāham etena atthiko	264
Nāham kopemi ājīvaṃ	23
Nāham suṇomi Sambuddham	368
Nāḷikeraphalam gayha	89, 403
Niggayha anukampāya	456
Niggahe paṭikamme ca	469
Nigguṇḍiyo bahū tattha	441
Nigghātattam amittānaṃ	470
Nigrodham paṭhamam passi	173

Paṭhamapādā Piṭṭhaṅkā

[Na]

Nigrodhameva seveyya	414
Niṭṭhāpito mayā, rāmo	465
Niddiṭṭhā nu mantapade	357
Nipatanti khaṇātītā	53
Nibbattissati te byamham	136
Nibbāpayantaṃ janataṃ	258
Nibbāyissati dhammakkho	52
Nibbuta Kakusandhamhi	299
Nibbuteca Mahāvīre	101, 251
Nibbuta Lokanāthamhi	64, 174,
	240, 242, 361
Nibbuta lokamahite	248
Nibbuto tiṇṇasaṃsāro	53
Nimmalo homaham ajja	144
Niruttiyā sukusalo	469
Nisajja pāsādavare	203
Nisinnam kāmamaññāya	465
Nisinno Bhagavā tattha	165
Nisīdanattham Buddhassa	121
Nisīdi tattha Bhagavā	25
Nisseṇim māpayitvāna	240
Nīharante sarīramhi	484
Nemittā ca viyākamsu	222
Nemittānaṃ suṇitvāna	222
Nepuñño dassane vīro	368
No ce tam nijjhāpessāma	472
Nhātvā pitvā ca Sambuddho	139

[Pa]

Pakkhandho māraṇisaye	477
Paggayha kiṅkaṇim puppham	134

Paṭhamapādā	Piṭṭhaṅkā
[Pa]	
Paṅkoti hi naṃ avedayum	312
Paccati Munino bhattaṃ	461
Paccavekkhiṃ imaṃ kāyaṃ	380
Paccekaṃ Buddhasettḥassa	395
Pacchime ca bhava asmiṃ	57
Pacchime ca bhava dāni	41
Pacchime bhava sampatte	329
Pañca uppalahatthāni	208
Pañca kāmagaṇe hitvā	308,
	373, 407
Pañcakkhandhā	
pariññātā	239, 303
Pañcaṅgikehi tūriyehi	296
Pañcatimse ito kappe	149
Pañcadasakappasate	102, 251
Pañca nīvaraṇe hitvā	379
Pañcapaññāsakappamhi	442
Pañcamaṃ Himavantaṃ so	173
Pañcamī thinamiddhaṃ te	60
Pañcavīsamhi kappamhi	64
Pañcavīse ito kappe	62
Pañcasatṭhimhito kappe	430
Pañcāhāhaṃ pabbajito	438
Pañceva satakkhattuṇca	421
Paññāya aggo nikkhitto	471
Paññāse kappasahassee	218
Paṭiggaṇhātu me Buddhho	364
Paṭiggaṇhi Mahāvīro	421
Paṭiggaṇhi mamaṃ bhikkhaṃ	364
Paṭiggahetvā Bhagavā	81
Paṭiggahetvā Sabbaññū	165

Paṭhamapādā	Piṭṭhaṅkā
[Pa]	
Paṭiggahetvā Sambuddho	466
Paṭiggaheṣi Bhagavā	201
Paṭipūjenti pulinaṃ	357
Paṭisandhiṃ na passāmi	468
Paṭisambhidā anuppatto	308
Paṭisambhidā catasso	27, 37,
	42, 54, 95
Paṭisallīnako santo	327
Paṭissuṇitvāna me vākyam	441
Paṭhamam saraṇam gacchiṃ	177
Paṭhamā kañcanamayā	394
Paṇḍitaṃ vata maṃ santaṃ	477
Paṇṇatālīsito kappe	179
Patitṭhā vuyhataṃ oghe	286
Patitaṃ pādamūle me	414
Patito dabbapuñjamhi	53
Pattharivājinacammaṃ	374
Pathavīdubhi nāma	205
Padaṃ anupadañcāpi	469
Padako veyyākaraṇo	208
Padavikkamano nāma	206
Paduṭṭhacitto manujo	176
Padumuttarabuddhassa	70, 165,
	190, 316, 469
Padumuttarabhagavato	68, 337
Padumuttaro nāma Jino	35, 40,
	51, 101, 218, 251, 272,
	447
Padumuttaro Nāyako	136

Paṭhamapādā Piṭṭhaṅkā

[Pa]

Padumuttaro Lokavidū	45, 115,
	168, 176, 210, 228, 268,
	286, 447, 465
Padumo nāma nāmena	265
Padumo nāma Sambuddho	429
Padenā, nupadā, yantaṃ	155
Padesarajjaṃ vipulaṃ	26, 36, 52,
	69, 338
Padhānapahitattomhi	73, 353
Panādo nāma so rājā	366
Panthe disvāna kāsavaṃ	474
Pannagaṃ so gahetvāna	468
Pannarasasahassamhi	225
Pabbajitvāna kāyena	287, 373
Pabbajim tulayitvāna	273
Pabbatagge dumagge vā	70, 316
Pabbatagge yathā aggi	305
Pabbate Himavantamhi	212, 356
Pabbhārakūṭaṃ nissāya	197
Pabhā niddhāvate tassa	121
Pabhāsati idaṃ byamhaṃ	253
Parakammāyane yutto	283
Pariggahe nisīditvā	140
Parittaṃ dārumāruya	340, 485
Parinibbute Bhagavati	239
Paribbājā ekasikhā	463
Paribbhamam bhavābhava	414
Paribhuñjitvā Sambuddho	81
Paribhuñji Mahāvīro	168
Paribhutte Mahāvīre	441

Paṭhamapādā Piṭṭhaṅkā

[Pa]

Pare ca naṃ garahanti	359
Pare ca naṃ pasamsanti	359
Pallaṅkena nisinnassa	316
Pavivittehi ariyehi	340, 485
Pavivekamanuyutto	82
Pasannamukhavaṇṇomhi	246
Pasannacitto sumano	75, 101,
	152, 156, 210, 251,
	335, 379, 430, 445
Passaddhaṃ darathaṃ disvā	442
Passanti nirayañcete	357
Pahūtena, nnapānena	297
Pākāraṃ parikhañcāpi	470
Pācīnavaṃsadāyamhi	350
Pāṇinā udakaṃ gayha	162
Pātiyo paribhuñjāmi	332
Pānadhiraṃ sukataṃ gayha	383
Pānadhīnaṃ padānena	384
Pāpamitte vivajjetvā	484
Pārāvato tadā āsiraṃ	237
Pārevatā ravihaṃsā ca	296
Pāsādassā, vidūre ca	203
Pāsādā sivikā ceva	253
Pāsādā sivikā vayhaṃ	384
Pāsādevaṃ guṇaṃ rammaṃ	195
Pitu atthāya so Buddho	464
Piyadassī ca Bhagavā	93, 347
Piyadassī nāma Bhagavā	291
Piyālaphalamādāya	237, 311
Pītipāmojjabahulaṃ	414

Paṭhamapādā Piṭṭhaṅkā

[Pa]

Paññakammena saññutto	364
Puṭakaṃ taṃ gahetvāna	116
Puṭakaṃ pūrayitvāna	421
Puṭake satta pupphāni	260
Puno Kassapavīrassa	414
Pupphaṃ kuṭajamādāya	110
Pupphaṃ Hemavantaṃ gayha	110
Pupphassa heṭṭhā tiṭṭhāmi	306
Pupphāsanaṃ paññāpetvā	25
Pupphitaṃ pādapaṃ disvā	283
Pubbakammaṃ gavesanto	375
Pubbakammaṃ sarantassa	447
Pubbe hanati attānaṃ	330
Purakkhataṃ sāvakehi	179
Purāṇaṃ chaḍḍayitvāna	292
Purehaṃ bodhiyā pattam	132
Pulinena kato thūpo	357
Pūjārahaṃ na passāmi	463
Pūjito pūjaneyyānaṃ	398
Pesetvā sirikaṃ nāgaṃ	472
Porāṇakavaṃsadharo	471

[Pha - Ba]

Phalaṃ mūlaṅca paṇṇaṅca	23
Phalahattho ahaṃ disvā	88,
	300, 320, 401
Phuṭṭho ḍaṃsehi makasehi	459
Bandhujīvakapupphāni	258
Balaṅca vata me khīṇaṃ	358
Bahussuto dhammadharo	471

Paṭhamapādā Piṭṭhaṅkā

[Ba]

Bahū nāvā samānetvā	136
Bahū sapatte labhati	349
Bāttimsalakkhaṇā Buddhā	357
Bījamaññaṃ gahetvāna	119
Buddhasetṭhassa bhikkhussa	36
Buddhassa ānubhāvena	306
Buddhassa giramaññāya	265, 383
Buddhassa tamahaṃ datvā	262
Buddhānubhāvaṃ kittetvā	188
Buddho loka samuppanno	376-7
Bodhipapaṭikaṃ gayha	329
Byāharantassa Buddhassa	450
Brahmabandhu pure āsiṃ	436
Brahmabhāvo ca me natthi	373
Brahmuno pekkhamānassa	391

[Bha]

Bhagavā tamhi samaye	93, 200,
	347, 364, 368
Bhavanā abhinikkhamma	181, 447
Bhavanā oruhitvāna	191
Bhavanā nikkhamitvāna	306
Bhavane upaviṭṭhohaṃ	140, 183
Bhavarāgahatassa me sato	388
Bhavābhava saṃsaranto	26-7
Bhavissati cakkavattī	374
Bhave nibbattamānamhi	102, 251
Bhave nibbattamānohaṃ	332
Bhave bhava saṃsaranto	307
Bhave sātāṃ na vindāmi	467

Paṭhamapādā Piṭṭhaṅkā

[Bha]

Bhāvehi Buddhānussatiṃ	25
Bhikkhusaṅghe nisīditvā	26, 471
Bhuñjantaṃ samaṇaṃ disvā	144
Bhuttāviṃ kālamaññāya	208
Bhūmijo jeyyaseno ca	56
Bhūripañña ca cattāro	193

[Ma]

Makkaṭo pañca dvārāyaṃ	314
Magge phale āgame ca	132
Macchakacchapasañchannā	296
Majjhe mahante hīne ca	290
Mañiḥi parivāretvā	242
Maṇḍapā ca bahū tattha	441
Mataṃ vā putta rodanti	143
Madhugandhassa pupphena	104, 411
Manussattaṃ liṅgasampatti	11-2
Manussayonimāgantvā	365
Manussalokamāgantvā	442
Mandālakehi sañchannā	296
Mama aññataro sisso	376
Mama assamasāmantā	198
Mama āsayasāmantā	100, 343
Mama uggajjanaṃ sutvā	111
Mama kammaṃ saritvāna	471
Mamatto hoti yo rañño	470
Mama dhammakathaṃ katvā	296
Mama saṅkappamaññāya	72, 193, 318, 352

Paṭhamapādā Piṭṭhaṅkā

[Ma]

Mama sīse maṇiṃ gayha	447
Mameva anuvattanti	64
Mayampi thūpaṃ kassāma	395
Mayi nikkhantamattamhi	290
Mayhaṃ saṅkappamaññāya	176
Mayhampi sukataṃ kammaṃ	448
Mayhindriyāni samathaṅgatāni	419
Mallesu Kusinārāyaṃ	53
Mahaccā kaṃsapātiyā	200
Mahākassapamāgama	415
Mahākāruṇikaṃ Nāthaṃ	1
Mahājanā samāgama	394
Mahādundubhināmā ca	177
Mahāmati Mahāvīro	40
Mahāmuniṃ tosayitvā	349
Mahārahaṅca sayanaṃ	306
Mahāvāto utṭhahitvā	364
Mahāsamuddaṃ oggayha	295
Mahāsamuddā cattāro	318
Mahāsamudde udakaṃ	369
Mahāsamudde ūmiyo	286
Mahe pavattamānamhi	248
Mā kho tvaṃ kappāṭa pacālesi	410
Mātaraṃ kuṭikaṃ brūsi	29
Mātā Candavatī nāma	37
Mātukucchigate mayi	375
Mātuluṅgaphalaṃ gayha	83, 323
Mānāvamānato muttā	357
Mānusopi ca bhavo'bhiraḍhito	481

Paṭhamapādā Piṭṭhaṅkā

[Ma]

Mānena vañcitāse	262
Mā no pamattā assumha	394-5
Mālāhatthaṃ gahetvāna	166
Mā vo khaṇaṃ virādhetha	474
Māvoca pharusāṃ kañci	79
Migarājā tadā āsiṃ	235
Migaluddo tadā āsiṃ	121
Migaluddo pure āsiṃ	113, 129, 291, 311, 382, 406
Mettacitto kāruṇiko	234

[Ya]

Yaṃ karoti naro kammaṃ	336
Yaṃ kiccaṃ dalhaviṇiyena	372
Yaṃ pakittemi Sambuddhaṃ	358
Yaṃ pūritaṃ tayā kiccaṃ	198
Yaṃ mayā pakataṃ pāpaṃ	222
Yaṃ me atthi sake gehe	208
Yaṃ yaṃ yonu'papajjāmi	100, 116, 140, 186, 222, 242, 343, 448
Yaṃ vadanti Sumedhoti	297, 369
Yakkhā tattha samāgantvā	395
Yakkhānaṃ samayo āsi	265
Yañhi kayirā tañhi vade	443
Yato ahaṃ pabbajito	390
Yato sarāmi attānaṃ	73, 352, 369
Yathā kaḷīro susu	
vaḍḍhitaggo	202
Yathā komudike māse	359

Paṭhamapādā Piṭṭhaṅkā

[Ya]

Yathā ca bhūmi acalā	473
Yathāpi padumaṃ nāma	468
Yathāpi balavā poso	328
Yathāpi bhaddake khetto	73, 332, 353
Yathāpi bhaddo ājañño	382
Yathāpi megho thanayaṃ	287
Yathāpi rājā balavā	470
Yathābalaṃ karissāmi	2
Yathā balākayonimhi	468
Yathā brahmā tathā eko	459
Yathā bhūtaṭṭito poso	467
Yathā me kāyo nibbāti	165
Yathā visādo puriso	467
Yathā samuddo	
udadhīna'maggo	218
Yathā sūlāvuto poso	467
Yadā Kapilavatthusmim	41
Yadā kilesā jāyanti	328
Yadā kuppanti isayo	473
Yadā tuvaṃ Sakyamuni	469
Yadā Vipassī Lokaggo	188
Yadāhaṃ dhammamassosiṃ	320
Yadi Buddhosi Sabbaññū	374
Yasmiñca jāyamānasmiṃ	205
Yassañjaliṃ karitvāna	450
Yassa saddhā Tathāgate	66
Yā kāci kaṅkhā vā idha vā	
huraṃ vā	41
Yā tā subhūti-ādīhi	1

Paṭhamapādā Piṭṭhaṅkā

[Ya]

Yānakāro pure āsim	253
Yāya no anukampāya	385
Yāvatā khetṭā vijjanti	332
Yāvatā caturo dīpā	116
Yāvatā nagaraṃ āsi	228
Yāvatā parisā tassa	94, 348
Yāvatā Buddhakhetṭamhi	471
Yāvatā Buddhabhaṇitaṃ	471
Yāvatā brahmalokato	450
Yāvatāyuraṃ vasitvāna	328
Yāvatā ye pakkhigaṇā	116
Yāvatā rūpino sattā	421
Yāvatā vattate cittaṃ	73, 353
Yāvatā vanasaṇḍamhi	116, 292
Yāvatā vanasaṇḍasmim	198
Yāsaṃ attho duviññeyyo	2
Yugamattaṃ pekkhamānā	377
Yūthā vinissaṇṇo santo	24
Yūpo tattha subho āsi	121
Ye kho te veṭhamissena	336
Ye ca khīṇāsavā tattha	64
Ye ca santi samitāro	81
Ye cittakathī bahussutā	451
Ye te ahesuṃ Sambuddhā	327
Yena ñāṇena pattosi	220
Yena yena subhikkhāni	224
Yenidaṃ thavitaṃ ñāṇaṃ	421
Yepi dīghāyukā nāgā	116
Ye phalaṭṭhā Buddhaputtā	117
Yesam sotaṇṇadha'natthi	473

Paṭhamapādā Piṭṭhaṅkā

[Ya]

Yesaṇca cetanā atthi	421
Yo andhakāre tamasī	
pabhaṅkaro	104
Yo imasmim dhammavinaye	479
Yo koci vinaye paṇhaṃ	471
Yo ca kho annapānassa	319
Yo ca mettena cittena	453
Yo ca sītaṇca uṇhaṇca	448
Yo ce pūreyya Sambuddhaṃ	193
Yojanaṃ tepi vaḍḍhesuṃ	395
Yo taṃ adāsi madhuṃ me	290
Yodha koci manussesu	453
Yo pānadhim me adāsi	383
Yo pubbe karaṇīyāni	443
Yo'maṃ palipathaṃ duggaṃ	172
Yo me annena pānena	297
Yo me ñāṇaṃ pakittesi	369
Yo me pādāsi bhesajjaṃ	442
Yo me sīlaṇca ñāṇaṇca	286
Yo ve avidvā upadhim karoti	345
Yo so ñāṇaṃ pakittesi	218
Yo so tāresi Sambuddhaṃ	136
Yo so Buddhaṃ upaṭṭhāsi	81
Yo have daharo bhikkhu	417

[Ra]

Rajjase rajjanaṇe ca	23
Raṇṇo antepure āsim	263
Ratanapajjalo nāma	206

Paṭhamapādā Piṭṭhaṅkā

[Ra]

Ratanānaṭṭhapaññāsaṃ	35, 51
Rāgūpasamhitam cittaṃ	23
Rājā Vātasamo nāma	206
Rājā Vilokano nāma	206
Rukkhamūlagahanam	
pasakkiya	301
Rukkhamūle vasantassa	293
Rūpaṃ disvā sati muṭṭhā	255
Rūpadakkho ahaṃ ajja	469

[La]

Labujaṃ phalamādāya	458
Lahuko vata me kāyo	266
Lābhā amhaṃ suladdhaṃ no	296
Lābhā tesam suladdhañca	448
Lābhā mama suladdhaṃ me	443
Lābhā mayhaṃ	
suladdhaṃ me	384
Lābhālābhe na sajjanti	474
Lābhālābhena santuṭṭho	368

[Va]

Vajjamānāsu bherīsu	186
Vaṇṭe chetvāna pupphāni	228
Vanakammiko pure āsiṃ	100, 343
Vanaggā nikkhamitvāna	306
Vanantare Buddhaṃ	
disvā	417, 456
Vanaṣaṇḍam samoggayha	291
Vandanājanitam puññaṃ	1
Vanditvāna ahaṃ bodhiṃ	283
Vamanam paṭipannānaṃ	474

Paṭhamapādā Piṭṭhaṅkā

[Va]

Varuṇo nāma nāmena	115, 174
Vasīsatasahasseehi	450
Vassati devo yathā sugītaṃ	58
Vassasatasahassāni	35, 51
Vāditeṇa ca naccena	174
Vicaranto araññaṃhi	441
Vicittapupphadussānaṃ	414
Vicinaṃ addasaṃ pupphaṃ	306
Vicinaṃ naddasaṃ pupphaṃ	447
Vijjācaraṇasampannā	1
Vijjādharo tadā āsiṃ	305
Vittisañjanano mayhaṃ	89,
	403, 458
Vitthārike bāhujāññe	464
Vinataṃ dhanumādāya	379
Vinatānadiyā tīre	103, 220,
	411, 437
Vinaye khandhake vāpi	469
Vinaye pāramiṃ patvā	466
Vinaye pāramiṃ patto	469, 475
Vinayo āsayo mayhaṃ	475
Vipassino Bhagavato	400, 476
Vipassissa Bhagavato	61,
	123, 150, 153
Vipassī nāma Bhagavā	181, 183
Vipākaṃ kittayitvāna	94, 348
Vipināto madhuṃ gayha	289
Vimokkhe aṭṭha phusitvā	117
Viruddhā ye pāvacane	396
Vilīnaṃ candanā' dāya	226
Vivekamanuyuttohaṃ	112

Paṭhamapādā Piṭṭhaṅkā

[Va]

Visālamāle āsīno	231
Visuddhānaṃ ayaṃ vāso	23
Vihāsi kuṭiyāṃ bhikkhu	163
Vīthiyā gacchato yassa	450
Vīriyaṃ me dhuradhorayaṃ	82, 137, 359
Vīsakappasahassamhi	257
Vīsuttarasataṃ therā	3
Vuṭṭhamhi deve	
caturaṅgule tiṇe	290
Vuṭṭhahitvā samādhimhā	292
Vuṭṭhitaṃ kālamaññāya	81
Vediyo satta katvāna	396
Vemajjhamhi ca tassāsi	216
Vessavaṇo idhāgamma	188
Vehāsamhi caṅkamati	272

[Sa]

Samkhittena suṇitvāna	45
Samvejayitvā janataṃ	205
Sam̐saraṃ dīghamaddhānaṃ	430
Sam̐saraṃ hi nirayaṃ	
agacchissam̐	481
Sam̐saritvā bhava sabbe	370
Sam̐sārasotaṃ sañchindim̐	468
Sakaṃ cittaṃ pasādetvā	168, 234, 383
Sakaṃ diṭṭhim̐ vinodetvā	45
Sakakammābhiraddhohar̐	174
Sa kadāci Tilokaggo	40
Sakiṃ pītaṃ halāhalaṃ	474
Sake sissenusāsivitvā	358

Paṭhamapādā Piṭṭhaṅkā

[Sa]

Sakkā theve kusaggena	369
Sakyānaṃ nandijanano	471
Sagabbhaṃ taṃ viditvāna	415
San̐kharitvāna kusalaṃ	222
San̐gātigo hatamado	286
San̐gāmasīse nāgo	176
Sacakkhū nāma nāmena	191
Sace tvaṃ pāpakaṃ kammaṃ	143
Sace neresi attānaṃ	79
Saññāpetvāna janataṃ	176
Saṭṭhi kappasahassāni	286
Saṭṭhikappāni Devindo	447
Saṭṭhi tūriyasahassāni	174, 296, 306, 397, 466
Sataraṃsim̐va jotantaṃ	140
Sataraṃsī nāma Bhagavā	88, 401
Sataliṅgassa atthassa	270
Satasahassā tevijjā	231
Satasahassito kappe	27, 484
Satasahassupādāya	468, 469, 471
Satasahas̐se kataṃ kammaṃ	137, 397
Satasahassenāvāsaṃ	465
Satānaṃ tiṇikkhattuṃ ca	36, 52, 328
Satānaṃ pañcakkhattuṃca	307, 358
Sati-ārakkhasampanno	57
Satipaṭṭhānamatṭālaṃ	470
Satimā paññavā bhikkhu	370

Paṭhamapādā	Piṭṭhaṅkā
[Sa]	
Sattakkhattuñca Devindo	112
Sattapaññāsakappamhi	137, 146, 244, 253
Sattayojanamubbedho	396
Sattaratanasampanno	257, 442
Sattarattindivam Buddhō	464
Sattarase kappasate	234, 239
Sattavāsati kappamhi	134, 230
Sattasattati kappāni	369
Sattāsītimhito kappe	156, 206, 264
Sattāham chadanam āsi	278
Sattāham dhārayitvāna	93, 347
Sattāham paṭisallīnam	81
Sattāham sālacchadanam	93, 348
Satthavāhe Mahāvīre	320
Satthā ca pariciñño me	386
Satthukappam suvinayam	474
Sadatthe vāyameyyātha	358
Sadā khantā Mahāvīrā	473
Sadevamānusa sabbe	473
Saddam sutvā sati muṭṭhā	257
Saddhā mātā pitā mayham	329
Saddhāya abhinikkhamma	475
Sabalehi paretoham	472
Sabham maṇimayam āsi	394
Sabham maṇimayam thūpam	395
Sabbakāmasamiddhañca	125
Sabbakāmasamiddhoham	290

Paṭhamapādā	Piṭṭhaṅkā
[Sa]	
Sabbattha pūjito hutvā	374
Sabbattha pūjito homi	307
Sabbattha sukhito hutvā	36
Sabbametaṃ abhiññāya	443, 467
Sabbarattim supitvāna	228
Sabbaverabhayātīto	329
Sabbasoṇṇamayā rukkhā	296
Sabbākāraṃ pakampittha	454
Sabbe akāṃsu Buddhathūpam	395
Sabbe kāmā pahīnā me	477
Sabbe kilese jhāpetvā	374
Sabbe janā samāgantvā	450
Sabbe janā samāgama	424, 454
Sabbe devā attamanā	176
Sabbe devā samāgacchum	165
Sabbe saṅgama mantetvā	185
Sabbe sissā samāgantvā	358
Samatitti kākapeyyā	57
Samantagandhanāmāsum	157
Samāgatesu yakkhesu	292
Samuddharasimam lokam	285, 421
Same cittapasādamhi	193
Sampannasassā Magadhā	423
Sambuddham abhivādetvā	296
Sambuddham uddisitvāna	132
Sambuddhe upapajjante	454
Sambhavā suviditā asārakā	481
Sammajjitvāna tam bodhim	283
Sammajjitvāna tam vīthim	281

Paṭhamapādā Piṭṭhaṅkā

[Sa]

Sammato manujānaṃ so	464
Sammappadhānasampanno	259
Sayaṃ kammaṃ karitvāna	24
Sayanehaṃ tuvaṭṭāmi	195
Sayambhuṃ taṃ vimānetvā	474
Sarīraṃ jhāpayitvāna	198
Sarīrakiccaṃ katvāna	394
Sa vīsavassasatiko	274
Sasāgarantā pathavī	472
Sasisse nibbuta nāthe	52
Saha āvajjite thūpe	328
Saha disvānaṃ thūpaṃ	329
Sahaṃvaṇṇanaṃ yasmā	2
Sahassaṃ honti tā gāthā	4
Sahassakaṇḍaṃ satabheṇḍu	306
Sahassakaṇḍo satageṇḍu	366
Sahassakkhattuṃ cakkavattī	466
Sahassakkhattuṃ rājā ca	384
Sahassaraṃsī Bhagavā	300, 320
Sahassarājanāmena	162
Sahassārāṇi cakkāni	373
Saḷalaṃ pupphitaṃ disvā	255
Sākhaṃ sālassa bhañjitvā	235
Sāgarassa vaco sutvā	193
Sātaṃ tattha na vindāmi	472
Sādhu suvihitāna dassanaṃ	211
Sānuṃ pabuddhaṃ vajjāsī	142
Sāmaññaṃ me anuppattaṃ	297
Sāyaṃ pātaṇca passāmi	237
Sāyapātaṃ namassāmi	328

Paṭhamapādā Piṭṭhaṅkā

[Sa]

Sāvakehi parivuto	82
Sāvako tassa Buddhassa	52
Sāvako Varuṇo nāma	93, 347
Sāsanaṃ jotayitvāna	52
Sāsanaṃ vināmhākaṃ	53
Sāsanaṃ viruddhānaṃ	474
Sāsito Lokanāthena	26
Siṅgīnikkhasavaṇṇābho	25
Siṅghāṭakaṃ caccaraṇca	470
Siddhatthassa Bhagavato	157, 185, 195, 461
Siddhattho tamhi samaye	111
Siddhattho nāma Bhagavā	263
Siddhattho nāma Sambuddho	376
Sindhuyā nadiyā tīre	66, 289
Siyā nu kho tava etaṃ	23
Sisse tadā samānetvā	216
Sissehi samparivuto	420
Sītaṃ uṇhaṃ na jānāmi	307
Sīlaṃ paññaṇca dhammaṇca	287
Sīlaṃ pakāraṇaṃ tattha	470
Sīlameva idha aggāṃ	199
Sīlādiguṇasampanno	1
Sīhaṃ yathā vanacaraṃ	224
Sīhappamatto vihara	226
Sīharājāva'sambhūto	25
Sīhahanu brahmagiṇo	40
Sīhānaṃva nadantānaṃ	5
Sīhā byagghā ca dīpī ca	117
Sukataṃ mattikāpattaṃ	332

Paṭhamapādā	Piṭṭhaṅkā
[Sa]	
Sukallarūpo sumanassa	
jhāyataṃ	426
Sukhañce jīvitum icche	445
Sukhī hotu mahāpuñña	364
Sukhumacchikajālena	286, 421
Sucārudassanā nāma	67
Suciṇṇassa phalaṃ passa	265
Sucintitaṃ Bhagavantam	318
Suññataṃ animittaṅca	469, 471
Suṇātha ñātayo sabbe	479
Suttantaṃ abhidhammaṅca	470
Sutvāna dhammaṃ mahato	
mahārasaṃ	196
Sutvāna pañcasīlāni	455
Sudassanoti nāmena	160
Suddasasā sunipuṇaṃ	117, 292
Sudhotam rajakenāham	396
Sunando nāma nāmena	228
Supaṇṇā nāma sakuṇā	116
Supāricariyā nāma	222
Suphullaṃ sālārājāva	198
Suphullo sālārājāva	25
Subāhū nāma nāmena	174
Subhāsitaṃ sikkhetha	453
Sumano nāma Sambuddho	60, 386
Sumekhala kosiyo ca	472
Sumedhassa Bhagavato	64, 257
Sumedho nāma nāmena	255
Sumedho nāma Sambuddho	289,
	305, 368

Paṭhamapādā	Piṭṭhaṅkā
[Sa]	
Suyuddhena suyitṭhena	452
Suvaccho nāma nāmena	272
Suvaṇṇacchadanaṃ āsi	183
Suvaṇṇavaṇṇaṃ Sambuddhaṃ	91,
106, 155, 156, 162, 179, 302,	
322, 325, 406, 418, 445	
Suvaṇṇavaṇṇe Sambuddhe	86
Suvaṇṇavaṇṇo Bhagavā	152
Suvaṇṇavaṇṇo Sambuddho	200,
	210, 215
Suvaṇṇavaṇṇo hutvāna	307
Suvilitto suvasano	298
Suvisuddhaṃ asaṃkiṇṇaṃ	2
Susukhaṃ vata nibbānaṃ	443
Susukhumanipuṇattha-	
dassina	201, 424
Sussūsā sutavaddhaṇi	332
Senāsanaṃ paññāpayim	54
Senāsanaṇi bhikkhūnaṃ	51
Sereyakaṃ gahetvāna	224
Selo yathā ekaghano	14
Sevetha pantāni senāsanaṇi	333
So ahaṃ vicarissāmi	475
Soṇṇakiṇkaṇipupphānaṃ	328
Soṇṇamayā maṇimayā	306, 448
So te ijhatu saṅkappo	447
So pacchā pabbajitvāna	137, 287
Sobhanaṃ nāma ārāmaṃ	465

Paṭhamapādā Piṭṭhaṅkā

[Sa]

Sobhito nāma Sambuddho	388
So me kathesi ānandī	397
Sohaṃ kamalapattakkho	52
Sohaṃ khandhe pariññāya	362
Sohaṃ cittam pasādetvā	181
Sohaṃ pañcasu sīlesu	65
Soḷasāsimsu rājāno	160, 183
Soḷasito kappasate	242
Soḷaseto kappasate	140, 268
Svāgataṃ vata me āsi	37, 41,
	54, 66, 95, 239, 340

Paṭhamapādā Piṭṭhaṅkā

[Ha]

Haṃsā koñcāpi naditā	296
Hatthi-assarathāpattī	397
Hatthikkhandhato oruyha	409
Hatthikkhandhā'vapatitaṃ	405
Hatthiyānaṃ assayānaṃ	123, 307
Hatthī assā rathā pattī	466
Hitvā gihittaṃ anavositatto	260
Hitvā mānusaṃ yogaṃ	422
Hitvā satapalaṃ kaṃsaṃ	254
Himavantassa avidūre	98
Himavantassāvidūre	23, 441
Hessati sabbasovaṇṇaṃ	374